

4 ₄

VICTIMS OF EDUCATION,
PSYCHIATRY. REAL ECONOMICS - THE
ESTABLISHMENT INDICES ARE FRAUD -
INTENTIONALLY. SECRET SOCIETIES OF
UNIVERSITIES IN USA. VLADIMIR PUTIN and MALA
YOUSUF – ILLUMINATI PAWNS.

And Global Politics.

Francis Joseph

The real history of psychiatry

There have been recent calls for a national Mental Health Registry, and then additional calls to link such a registry to gun licensing. In the dreadful wake of Newtown, both the left and the right and the current US federal administration are demanding that mental health statutes to be tightened to make it easier and even mandatory for health care providers including psychiatrists and psychotherapists to **incarcerate** people on suspicion of perpetrating violence.

Indeed, as many are now learning, psychiatric drugs can cause violence and have contributed to school shootings and other mayhem. Psychiatry has been and continues to be the cause of some of the greatest abuses in the World. In the aftermath of the school shootings, psychiatry should not be allowed to garner even more power.

Consider as a start the several-hundred year history of the state mental hospital system. Given the power to lock up people at their own discretion, psychiatrists "put away" untold millions of people over several hundred years. In its heyday in the 1930s, by turning innumerable state hospital patients into guinea pigs, psychiatry invented and practiced lobotomy, insulin coma shock, and electroshock. Despite overwhelming evidence for its damaging effects, electroshock continues to flourish and to be pushed by advocates, probably afflicting several hundreds of thousand patients each year in the US.

Psychiatry never reformed itself. It became so costly to the states to maintain these facilities and the federal government obliged by providing Social Security Disability Insurance for "mental illness." This enabled the states to throw out the inmates from their giant facilities to live on the streets or to languish in oppressive nursing homes with meager federal support.

How devoid has psychiatry been of any self-critical restraint? In the early 1970s, a resurgence of lobotomy threatened another wave of brain mutilation. Psychiatry cannot be trusted to monitor itself. It always seeks to aggrandize itself with power with resultant severe injuries to those it alleges to help.

It has grown unfashionable to talk about Nazi Germany. More than anything else in history, it teaches us to beware increasing psychiatric power.

Without any involvement from Hitler, in the late 1930s German psychiatry implemented the mass extermination of its psychiatric population, calling it merciful "euthanasia" but really rid the German nation of "useless eaters." At

the Nuremberg Trials of Nazi War Criminals held after WWII, several of the highest ranking observers declared that the Holocaust might never have taken place without German psychiatry first demonstrating that mass murder could be carried out in a systematic fashion. The four highest ranking official medical observers at Nuremberg were the two representatives from the German medical association, the American representative from the AMA, and the U. S. Army psychiatrist in charge of ferreting out psychiatric crimes all. All four agreed that that psychiatry's organized annihilation of Germany's mental hospital population was the entering edge into the Holocaust. They furthermore agreed that the Holocaust might never have occurred without psychiatry demonstrating the feasibility of systematic, organized mass murder.

[One of the most prominent critic of Anti Psychiatry is Peter Breggin – he has been accepted ie promoted by mainstream medias and organisations like CCHR , Oprah Winfrey , Scientology etc etc – he also must be a controlled opposition]

In a nutshell, psychiatry developed the first killing centers in Germany, complete with wooden soap in fake showers fed with poisonous gas. Psychiatry also pioneered mass cremation to hide the details. The program was highly organized and ferried the patients to the death centers in what would later become those infamous trains with people crammed like cattle in boxcars. After nearly all the existing hospital inmates were slaughtered, including many children, German psychiatry brought in a steady stream of new patients to be killed. When the formal program ended because of public opposition, state hospitals took up the burden on their own, poisoning and starving patients, and then cremating them.

When the "euthanasia" program was ended, equipment from the psychiatric killing centers was shipped eastward to Poland to build the first extermination centers for Jews and other designated undesirables. The first commandant of an extermination center was a physician and the transplanted director of a euthanasia center. A brand new, unused "euthanasia" center was turned into one of the first Holocaust facilities. The first Jews were killed on euthanasia forms from the old psychiatric murder program and the first "selections" were made by psychiatrists, until the pretense for "euthanasia" in the name of medicine was dropped. Once again, all of this is documented.

Back in America, organized psychiatry had been sterilizing tens of thousands of Americans. For a time in California, you couldn't be discharged from a state hospital unless you were sterilized. In Virginia the retarded were targeted. American advocates of sterilization went to Berlin to help the Nazis plan their sterilization program. These Americans reassured the Germans that they would

meet no opposition from America in sterilizing their mentally and physically "unfit" citizens.

While the murder of mental patients was going full swing in Germany, knowledgeable American psychiatrists and neurologists didn't want to be left out. In 1942, the American Psychiatric Association held a debate about whether to sterilize **or to murder** low IQ "retarded" children when they reached the age of five. Those were the only two alternatives in the debate: sterilization or death.

After the debate, the official journal of the American Psychiatric Association published an editorial in which it chose **sides in favor of murder** ("Euthanasia" in the *American Journal of Psychiatry*, 1942, volume 99, pp. 141-143). It said psychiatrists would have to muster their psychological skills to keep parents from feeling guilty about agreeing to have their **children killed**.

From the psychiatric holocaust to lobotomy, electroshock, and the mass drugging of America's children and elderly, what makes psychiatry so driven to perpetrate harm? There are of course multiple explanations for this. One key is psychiatry's misguided attempt to treat human beings "scientifically" which **ultimately means** treating them **without empathy**, like inanimate objects. When we approach human beings without genuine care and even love, we do not become neutral or objective, we become destructive.

Psychiatry's role in the holocaust

German psychiatrists proposed the extermination of mental patients before Hitler came to power. Then in Nazi Germany, organized psychiatry implemented involuntary eugenical sterilization and euthanasia, ultimately killing up to 100,000 German mental patients. The six psychiatric euthanasia centers utilized medical professionals, fake death certificates, gas chambers disguised as showers, and the mass burning of corpses. Psychiatrists from the euthanasia program also participated in the first formalized murders in the concentration camps. Inmates were "diagnosed" on euthanasia forms and sent to the psychiatric euthanasia centers. These facilities **later** provided the training, personnel and technology for the **larger** extermination camps. Medical observers from the United States and Germany at the Nuremberg trials concluded that the holocaust might not have taken place without psychiatry. What psychiatry did in Nazi Germany

In July 1945 the war had been over for more than 3 months in his sector when a young officer, **Robert Abrams**, was approached in a U.S. Army public relations office in occupied Germany by a demobilized German army physician . The physician had returned from the front to find that German psychiatrists

were killing mental patients in the state hospital in his home town of Kaufbeuren. On arriving at Kaufbeuren, Abrams asked some of the children in the street about the hospital and they replied, "Oh, that's where they kill people". Most of the records of the mass murders had been destroyed; what remained showed a death rate of 25% during the previous year. The lethal methods were poisoning and slow death through starvation on "scientific diets". The victims included 100 children. The crematorium ovens had been active up to the arrival of the American soldiers, with an admitted 350-400 cremations during the first 6 months of 1945. But unlike the extermination camps, which shut down with the impending arrival of allied troops, the psychiatrists had maintained their extermination program. Abrams reported that a psychiatrist who led him through the hospital showed no remorse. He was not a Nazi party member, and believed that he had **acted in the name of medicine. The nurses belonged to religious orders.** The psychiatric director of the institution hanged himself in reaction to Abrams' arrival. Records uncovered by Abrams confirmed what we now know about the systematic murder of mental patients that began in late 1939 and early 1940 before the large-scale extermination of the Jews. Hundreds of euthanasia forms had been filled out by two doctors in the hospital and then sent to Berlin for evaluation by professors of psychiatry. When one of the Berlin professors approved euthanasia, the sentence was carried out. Chronicity and incapacity for work were key criteria. The selected patients were then shipped to holding facilities and then ultimately to one of the six psychiatric extermination centers Hartheim, Hadamar, Sonnenstein, Grafeneck, Brandenburg, and Bernburg . Up to 100, 000 German psychiatric inmates were killed before Hitler ended the official program late in 1941. In response to criticism from the public and religious leaders, Hitler withdrew his official approval from the euthanasia program and turned his attention to the holocaust.

However, local state hospital doctors continued killing the patients within the state hospitals themselves, destroying another 70,000 inmates . Thus, with the end of the euthanasia bureaucracy organized from Berlin, psychiatrists resumed the program as they had originally begun it , on their own in individual mental hospitals. New patients continued to be admitted and then exterminated. This important episode has never been described in the professional literature. except for Proctor's brief quotation .The Trials of War Criminals concludes that "the Euthanasia Program can only be described as mass murder" .

Eventually, 250 000 to 300 000 patients were murdered throughout Europe according to the Allied estimate at the Nuremberg Doctors' Trial . By the end of the war, some of Germany's large psychiatric facilities were empty. Hitler's views on the unofficial continuation of the euthanasia program are not known. In *A Sign for Cain* , psychiatrist Fredric Wertham lays the blame for psychiatry's activities fully at the feet of the profession:

The tragedy is that the psychiatrists did not have to have an order. They acted on their own. They were not carrying out a death sentence pronounced by someone else. They were the legislators who laid down the rules for deciding who was to die; they were the administrators who worked out the procedures, provided the patients and places, and decided the methods of killing; they pronounced a sentence of life or death in every individual case; they were the executioners who carried out or - without being coerced to do so - surrendered their patients to be killed in other institutions; they supervised and often watched the slow deaths.

From euthanasia centers to extermination camps.

The euthanasia centers played a central role in developments leading to the larger holocaust. They pioneered approaches later used in the extermination centers: medical experts to justify the killings as medical procedures³, gas chambers disguised as showers, and the mass cremation of bodies to avoid legal entanglements over corpses. In *The Murderers Among Us*, Simon Wiesenthal observes that the psychiatric euthanasia centers were **structured like** medical schools:

Hartheim was organized like a medical school - except that the "students" were not taught to save human life but to destroy it as efficiently as possible. The deaths of the victims were clinically studied, precisely photographed, scientifically perfected.

Wiesenthal's description may be exaggerated?? . There was little or no actual medical training taking place; yet the pretense of medical authority and treatment helped to justify the murders, and to inure the personnel to committing atrocities. Wiesenthal raises the question that has puzzled if not plagued many observers of the Nazi atrocities: How had the perpetrators of the holocaust become emotionally hardened to performing their grim tasks? Machines broke down, but the people handling them never did. How could it be that the people operating the gas chambers and ovens were more reliable than the machines? Had they been trained mechanically and psychologically to stand the terrific strain? All facts pointed toward the conclusion that special cadres of technically skilled and emotionally hardened executioners were trained somewhere. Castle Hartheim and the other euthanasia centers were the answer. The presence of physicians and other health professionals in the euthanasia centers gave a false security to the victims who did not realize their fate until the very end. Faked death certificates were intended to disguise the deaths as natural in origin in order to hide an inmate's fate from his or her family and the public.

When the giant extermination centers were set up in the east, a psychiatrist from the euthanasia program was, for a short time, one of the first commandants . Consultants from the euthanasia program helped set up these extermination camps and personnel from the program initially staffed them. Christian Wirth, who supervised the euthanasia center at Hartheim, was designated supervising inspector in the early stages of the extermination camps, including Belzec, Sobibor and Treblinka. Wirth's role demonstrates the direct relationship between the euthanasia program and the holocaust . Wirth's successor at Hartheim, Franz Stangl, later became commandant of Treblinka . Asked how he became inured to killing people, Stangl explained that he had been trained by doctors in the euthanasia program in 1940. Not only the personnel but the physical plants became utilized in the holocaust. Equipment from the psychiatric murder centers was dismantled and shipped east for larger camps . **In another direct link**, the first extermination camp, Chelmno, " was originally planned as a euthanasia institute". Furthermore, the first systematic murders of concentration camp inmates took place in the euthanasia centers under the direction of teams of psychiatrists led by Werner Heyde. These teams "diagnosed" and selected victims using the psychiatric euthanasia forms, then had the inmates transferred and sent to their deaths at the psychiatric extermination centers. The criteria were now "racial" and political. As Mitscherlich and Mielke stated, " ... in the concentration camps prisoners were selected by the same medical consultants who were simultaneously sitting over the destiny of mental institution inmates". Meyer estimates that 10 000 were killed in this early stage of the holocaust. In camps that combined slave labor and extermination, physicians continued to play a role in performing "selections". As many observers have noted, physicians decided who would go to the gas chambers and who would temporarily survive to perform labor at Auschwitz and directed the murder program, determining at a glance who were healthy and strong enough to become slave laborers and who would die immediately. However, psychiatric specialists were no longer heavily involved. The **new doctors** often came directly from the Nazi-dominated medical schools without advanced specialty training.

From eugenics and euthanasia to the holocaust

Mitscherlich, who was the official representative of German medicine at Nuremberg, and his co-author Mielke, concluded that the eugenics and euthanasia programs paved the way for the holocaust. After describing the eugenics law and the supporting commentary on it written by psychiatrists Ernst Rudin and other eugenicists, they commented:

This became the starting point for a line of development that inexorably led to enforced "mercy death" for the incurably insane on the one hand, and, during

the war, on the other, to plans for exterminating races declared to be inferior - Poles, Russians,--Jews, and gypsies.

Leo Alexander was the United States Army representative at Nuremberg. Although himself a **staunch supporter** of electroshock, lobotomy and eugenics (see ahead), he too concluded that the euthanasia program was a stepping-stone on the way to the larger holocaust:

According to the records, 275, 000 people were put to death in these killing centers. Ghastly as this seems, it should be realized that this program was merely the entering wedge for exterminations of far greater scope in the political program for genocide of conquered nations and the racially unwanted. The methods used and personnel trained in the killing centers for the chronically sick became the nucleus of the much larger centers in the East, where the plan was to kill all Jews and Poles and to cut down the Russian population by 30, 000,000.

The representative from the American Medical Association, physician Andrew Ivy, observed:

Had the profession taken a strong stand against the mass killing of sick Germans before the war, it is conceivable that the entire idea of technique of death factories of genocide would not have taken place.

Psychiatry was not only critical in implementing "scientific" extermination, it proposed and discussed the possibility openly before Hitler came to power. In 1920 the German professor of psychiatry, Alfred Hoche, with co-author law professor Karl Binding, published the first academic treatise justifying large-scale medical exterminations. They called for destroying "lives unworthy of living", namely, incurable mental patients. This led to a lively debate within German medical, legal and theological circles during the 1920's, preparing the way for later acceptance of the murder program when Hitler took power.

Eugenics and Nazi Germany

Eugenics, or the prevention of life deemed unworthy, led in Germany to euthanasia or the termination of life after birth. Numerous observers have seen eugenics as a step toward euthanasia. In Nazi Germany, the involuntary sterilization program begun in earnest in the mid-1930s was replaced by euthanasia in the late 1930s and early 1940s. Hitler's *Mein Kampf* was **not** written until 1924, and **its theories and even its language** clearly borrow from those of scientific eugenicists. Speaking of the future Nazi State, Hitler declared:

It has to make the child the most precious possession of a people. It has to take care that only the healthy beget children Thereby the State has to appear as the guardian of a thousand years' future, in the face of which the wish and the

egoism of the individual appears as nothing and has to submit. It has to put all most modern medical means at the service of this knowledge. It has to declare unfit for propagation everybody who is visibly ill and has inherited a disease and it has to carry this out in practice.

The prevention of the procreative faculty and possibility on the part of psychiatrically degenerated and mentally sick people, for only six hundred years, would not only free mankind of immeasurable misfortune, but would also contribute to a restoration that appears hardly believable today.

Hitler reportedly read the leading German eugenic textbooks. A copy of Hache's autobiography, published in Germany during the war, contained an **advertisement** quoting Hitler in lavish praise of Hache's life and work. While eugenics initially developed outside psychiatry, its most staunch support eventually came from within the profession. Throughout the Western world, including Germany and the United States, mental patients were by far the most frequent victims of sterilization and castration. Most of the several hundred thousand people sterilized between 1934 and 1939 in Nazi Germany were labelled mentally ill. The international psychiatric leadership of the early twentieth century, from Kraepelin to Bleuler, largely supported eugenics. Peter Lehmann located an advertisement from Bleuler in praise of a leading eugenics textbook that in turn specifically supported Hitler's programs. Ernst Rudin was a leading figure in international psychiatry, the recipient of Rockefeller funds, the author of many articles on the genetics of schizophrenia, and the director of the Department of Heredity of the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute of Psychiatry. He strongly influenced Hitler's 1933 sterilization law and helped write the official commentary on its interpretation. On his 70th birthday in 1944, the psychiatrist was given a medal by Hitler as "the path finder in the field of hereditary hygiene".

Parallel events and parallel attitudes in America

Hitler's eugenics program, including the involuntary sterilization of hundreds of thousands of people, received international support from psychiatry and the eugenical movement. As one of the authors of *Eugenical Sterilization*, an official report of the American Neurological Association, Leo Alexander himself had praised the program. Since he was German-trained and German-speaking, Alexander probably bears primary responsibility for writing "it is fair to state that the Sterilization act is not a product of Hitler's regime, in that its main tenets were proposed and considered several years earlier, before the Nazi regime took possession of Germany". The authors of *Eugenical Sterilization*, led by Abraham Myerson, one of America's **most respected** psychiatrists, praised Hitler's legislation:

It will be seen that this law is very precise and, as appears later, conforms closely with the present knowledge of medical eugenics. The law is hedged around with safeguards and official intervention. Provisions are made for trial, appeal, and execution of the law with characteristic German thoroughness. The report was supported by the Carnegie Foundation.

The authors of *Eugenical Sterilization* also cited a publication by W.W. Peter in which Hitler's sterilization program is justified as a political and social necessity. In the article, Peter stated "The present load of social irresponsibles are liabilities which represent a great deal of **waste**". The authors cited no criticism of Hitler's eugenical program and they would have found it difficult to locate any. Rudin was encouraged about the feasibility of implementing mass sterilization by the American eugenicist Paul Popenoe, who traveled to Germany to describe California's official state program that had sterilized 15000 mental patients. While Popenoe was not a psychiatrist, he was in charge of statistical analysis for the California involuntary sterilization program in its state mental hospital system. In 1930 he called for the involuntary sterilization not only of psychiatric inmates but of their families. When Hitler's sterilization laws were put into effect in January 1934, Popenoe in America quickly lavished praise on both the German dictator and his programs. Writing in the *Journal of Heredity*, Popenoe quoted enthusiastically from *Mein Kampf*. He reported that Hitler read and studied "to good purpose" one of the most respected modern eugenics texts while in jail. "From OTIC point of view", Popenoe declared, "it is merely an accident that it happened to be the Hitler administration which was ready to put into effect the recommendations of the specialists". He provided the full text of the German involuntary sterilization legislation and reported that one-third of inmates were being sterilized. He concluded "the present German government has given the first example in modern times of an administration based frankly and determinedly on the principle of eugenics". Many articles in American and English professional journals praised Hitler's eugenics programs or promoted similar alternatives. For example, shortly after the promulgation of the Nazi sterilization laws, the *Journal of the American Medical Association* published a lengthy report on the law and its many expected benefits. Without hint of criticism, it observed that 400,000 German sterilizations were soon expected. Brief, positive reports on events in Germany continued to appear for some time in the journal. Marie Kopp described her 1935 interviews with German authorities involved in the sterilization program. She made clear the inspiration the Germans received from American counterparts: "The leaders in the German sterilization movement state repeatedly that their legislation was formulated only after careful study of the California experiment as reported by Mr. Gosney and Dr. Popenoe". She pointed out that the legislation had been formulated in government circles prior to Hitler's ascension to power and furthermore that "the legal sterilization of mental incompetents originated in the

United States" . Writing in 1938 in *Eugenical News*, F.J. Kallmann , America's leading psychiatric geneticist, argued that sterilizing every mental patient would not be enough to destroy the allegedly recessive gene for schizophrenia.

A satisfactory eugenic success in the heredity-circle of schizophrenia can not be secured without systematic preventive measures among the tainted children and siblings of schizophrenics. Especially inadvisable are the marriages of schizoid eccentrics and borderline cases, when contracted with individuals who either manifest certain symptoms of a schizophrenic taint themselves or prove to belong to a strongly tainted family.

Kallmann called for coercive state interventions for eugenic intervention, including both sterilization and the prevention of marriage. Kallmann was aware of the comparison between his proposals and those being implemented in Germany. He had only recently left Germany, where he had proposed such sweeping sterilization measures that even the Nazis considered them too extreme . These measures included the same ones he advocated in *Eugenical News* after his arrival in America . Kallmann's article was directly followed in the same journal by an article by Rudolph Binder openly praising Hitler and Germany's sterilization of an estimated 300,000 people. Without mentioning euthanasia, but in language similar to that used in Germany to support the euthanasia program, Binder complained that "These useless, hopeless and harmful people receive the best of care" . Praise came in the same year from American psychiatrist Aaron Rosanoff in his textbook, *Manual of Psychiatry and Mental Hygiene*. In a lengthy section on eugenics, Rosonoff cites with approval the extensive sterilization being carried out in the United States (he estimates 25,000) and the more expansive program in Germany. Rosonoff later raises the question whether or not eugenics itself smacks of "nazism and fascism" , but concludes that the ethics of eugenics are "scientific" rather than political in origin. According to Proctor, "After the war, allied authorities were unable to classify the sterilizations as war crimes, because similar laws had only recently been upheld in the United States". In effect, these particular atrocities could not be defined as criminal by the tribunal because they were international in scope, representative of psychiatric activities throughout the western world. Not only eugenics, but medical murder found support at the highest levels of American psychiatry. It, too, grew from those who initially supported eugenics and then moved to more radical solutions. Foster Kennedy, an influential American psychiatrist and neurologist, supported widespread eugenical sterilization and castration . At the 1941 annual meeting of the American Psychiatric Association , he called for the extermination of incurably severely retarded children over the age of five. His goal was to relieve "the utterly unfit" and "nature's mistakes" of the agony of living" and to save their parents and the state the cost of caring for them. He concluded, "So the place for euthanasia, I

believe, is for the completely hopeless defective: nature's mistake; something we hustle out of sight, which should not have been seen at all" '.

Had **Kennedy** succeeded in promoting euthanasia in the United States, then presumably the German medical murder program would also have been exonerated, much in the same way as the German eugenical sterilization program.

The opposing viewpoint, by another leading American psychiatrist, Leo Kanner, was presented the following year. Kanner warned against "haughty indifference toward the feeble-minded". He cited William Shirer's report that an estimated 100,000 German mental patients had already been murdered. Kanner declared: An official unsigned editorial in the same issue of the American Psychiatric Association's official journal supported Kennedy's position rather than Kanner's. Using language indistinguishable from Hoche and the perpetrators of the German euthanasia program, the editorial speaks of "disposal of euthanasia", "merciful passage from life", "a method of disposal", and even facetiously "a lethal finis to the painful chapter". Recognizing that American mothers might respond with "guilt" over , killing their children, the editorial suggests a public education campaign to overcome emotional resistance. This proposed euthanasia program was especially threatening because the Nazi exterminations had begun with children . In summary, many psychiatric and public health officials in . the west fully supported the eugenics program in Nazi Germany, including involuntary sterilization and castration, and California provided a eugenical model for planners in Germany, A few American authorities openly supported euthanasia itself, including the prestigious American Journal of Psychiatry.

The principles and practices behind psychiatric involvement in the holocaust. We can summarize the ways in which psychiatry acted as an entering wedge into the holocaust: First, international psychiatry helped develop eugenic philosophy and, more so, the eugenic practices of castration and sterilization. This paved the way for the euthanasia program.

William Shirer had reported on the "mercy killing" program, with an estimated 100,000 deaths, but he inexplicably left the entire story out of his later and definitive work . There has been a tendency for historians to suppress information about the psychiatric murders, perhaps in deference to modern psychiatry. Kanner has the mistaken impression that the German's were killing only the "feeble-minded", but their euthanasia program encompassed anyone confined to a mental health facility and included pediatric hospitals as well. Second, German psychiatry provided the first formal justification for mass extermination with Binding and Hache's 1920 book. Third, German psychiatry

scientifically justified and implemented extermination programs in the state mental hospitals as early as March 1938 . This was before Hitler officially approved the action and before the euthanasia program became formally organized out of Berlin. When Hitler eventually withdrew official support from the euthanasia killing centers and instead utilized them in the holocaust, individual psychiatrists and hospitals continued destroying their patients, with at least one hospital persisting after the Americans had occupied its sector. Thus the murder program began and later resumed within the state mental hospitals, without central or official approval and supervision. Fourth, psychiatry demonstrated that large holding camps - state mental hospitals and the smaller collection centers - could contain inmates at minimal cost and in an orderly fashion while awaiting shipment to their death. Fifth, psychiatry developed the medical umbrella and the technology for the six euthanasia institutions. This " medicalized murder" involved the presence of physicians and other health professionals to disguise the lethal purpose from the victims, the use of medical experts to justify killing, faked death certificates, gas chambers disguised as showers, and the mass burning of bodies. Through these means, psychiatry proved that personnel could be inured to killing large numbers of people. Sixth, even though there were some protests against the euthanasia program , the psychiatric euthanasia program demonstrated that Germans would accept the extermination of a group of their own people. Seventh, teams of psychiatrists conducted the first formalized murder of Jewish concentration camp inmates by evaluating them on euthanasia forms in preparation for their transfer to the psychiatric euthanasia centers. Eighth, when the giant extermination camps were built in the east, staff from the euthanasia program acted as consultants in their establishment and became the initial personnel. The psychiatric euthanasia center gas chambers were dismantled and moved east for the perpetration of the holocaust. One of the extermination camps, Chelmno, was built initially as a euthanasia center. Ninth, psychiatry, along with the rest of organized medicine, helped establish the principle of treating the "volk" (people) as a body, justifying the removal of allegedly parasitic individuals from the nation's body. This theme of treating society at the expense of the individual was central to the perversion of medicine and the justification of the exterminations . A number of historians have pointed out that the scientific bureaucratization of murder was a unique quality of the holocaust ; but none seem to have given credit to the source. Bureaucratic, scientific killing ·was invented and first implemented by organized psychiatry. This is one reason why physicians Mitscherlich, Alexander and Ivy each separately declared that psychiatry was key to the holocaust and that the tragedy might not have happened without the initial euthanasia program.

Fundamental principles of Western psychiatry: **before** the Nazi era

Long before German psychiatry began to discuss and implement the destruction of mental patients, Western psychiatry had adopted a number of principles and practices that paved the way for the more radical German "solutions". The first and probably most important is involuntary treatment. As Szasz has described, coercive psychiatric treatment violates principles of liberty and justice.

Involuntary treatment is the primary **or root** psychiatric power, justifying psychiatry's support by the state. Involuntary treatment enables psychiatry to become a ready instrument of social control, from Germany's extermination program to the former USSR's psychopolitical prisons for dissidents. In the United States today, involuntary psychiatry is frequently used, much as it originated historically, to incarcerate and control unsightly homeless "street people". This protects society from having to face difficult political and social issues of unemployment, poverty and homelessness. The second fundamental practice is state mental hospital psychiatry. Based on involuntary treatment, the state mental hospital system created giant lockups in which psychiatrists became accustomed to brutality disguised as treatment. In Germany, and elsewhere, the state hospitals had such high death rates in the 1930's that they were already virtual extermination centers. The third principle concerns the application of medical "diagnosis" to psychological, spiritual, social and political problems. The use of diagnoses establishes a hierarchy of superior (allegedly nonna) and inferior (allegedly mentally ill) people. It "medicalizes" human conflict, permitting "treatment" of the victims. This fit Nazi ideology and paved the way for "selections" in extermination centers. Psychiatry continues to provide this directly political function in the USSR, where the term "sluggish schizophrenia" was created to justify involuntary "treatment" of political dissidents with the same drugs usually reserved for more traditional psychiatric inmates. The fourth and closely related psychiatric principle is the biological or medical model for human differences and psychological disorders. This model postulates the inheritance of presumably abnormal behavior and hence justifies eugenics. It excuses inhumane activities by declaring the victim biologically inferior.

Involuntary treatment, state mental hospitalization and other psychiatric activities may be viewed as both general principles of psychiatry and as specific practices, depending on the focus of the discussion.

The fifth principle is physical assault on the body and the brain with disabling and damaging interventions. For centuries, control over mental hospital inmates was maintained by inflicting pain on their bodies and by exhausting them with toxic agents. Then in the 1930s, **insulin and metrazol shock** aimed directly at damaging the brain, rendering patients more docile or easier to manage. Later in the 1930s, ECT and lobotomy became the major treatment modalities in state hospitals. Routinely inflicting brain damage prepared doctors for outright

killing. Muller-Hill provided me with a German journal report that remarkably illustrates the close psychological connection between shock treatment and outright killing, expressed in the dreams of doctors who administer electroshock treatment.

In addition to shock and lobotomy, a variety of toxic substances were inflicted upon mental hospital inmates during the 1930's and 1940's, including cyanide doses that virtually obliterated the higher brain . While German doctors were subjecting Jews to freezing water experiments in the extermination camps, Canadian and American psychiatrists were freezing mental patients into comatose states by packing them in ice, sometimes with lethal results. The aim was to control behavior and the ameliorate "mental illness". After the war, these "treatments" continued, at least one paper citing classified reports from the Nazi freezing experiments . Brain-damaging treatments enforce psychiatric authoritarianism by reducing the patient to a state in which he or she is more amenable to suggestion and control. The use of suggestion, intimidation and other methods of coercive control can be found in many institutions; **but only in** psychiatry is the doctor permitted to damage the patient's brain in order to render the victim more amenable to control. The sixth basic principle is involuntary eugenics, involving state control over human reproduction by means of castration and sterilization. It is frequently, but not always, associated with the medical model and biological psychiatry.

The seventh principle is euthanasia or, as applied in Nazi Germany, mass murder. Of all the psychiatric activities under Hitler, only euthanasia was not widely accepted throughout the Western world as a psychiatric principle. However, as noted, it was openly discussed and endorsed within the American Psychiatric Association and the American Journal of Psychiatry.

Selection in psychiatry and the holocaust

There is still another principle, usually **unstated**, that is critical to psychiatry and to the holocaust alike. It is selection. A number of writers have emphasized the role of doctors in "selecting" patients for death. Lifton's *Nazi Doctors* describes the use of this euphemism at Auschwitz and makes clear that the so-called selections were made by medical doctors. The term "selection" was intended to invest murder with medical respectability. Selection took place in the extermination camps the moment of victims alighted from the railroad cars, the more healthy and physically able being sent to slave labor and the remainder to the gas chambers. It also took place throughout life in Auschwitz, including on the medical wards. **Without being named as such**, selection has always been intrinsic to psychiatry and is found at its very origins during the industrial revolution, when urban centers became flooded with homeless people.

Institutional psychiatry initially developed during the early industrial revolution as a method of removing homeless people from urban streets for indefinite incarceration in the newly created state mental hospitals. Civil commitment laws, written for the purpose, allowed physicians to by-pass the criminal laws with their complex due process. This facilitated sweeping from the streets the poor, the indigent, the mad and the homeless, especially unsightly beggars. Selection played an important role within the hospital system. Some patients were selected for work, others were shunted off to languish and die in dungeon-line wards. Workers helped support the institution and were more likely to survive. In the 1930s selection took on a **new** meaning, as patients were chosen as targets for the various brain-damaging therapies. These were typically the more troublesome patients. At the same time, psychiatric selection also targeted inmates of institutions who were thought fit for sterilization or castration. Psychiatrists did not find it inconsistent with their understanding of **professional ethics and civil liberties** to decide whose reproductive potential would survive and whose would not.

The lobotomist, Walter Freeman, would make his selections while touring state mental hospitals throughout the United States. He would walk down a ward, come up quietly behind patients, and either clap his hands or pinch the patients. If they jumped in response, they had enough life in them to merit lobotomy. If they did not jump, they were already so subdued that damaging their frontal lobes would not accomplish anything. Selection, in mental hospitals or in extermination camps, has rarely been based on subtle principles.

Commenting on psychiatric activities in Nazi Germany, Benno Muller-Hill observes:

Almost no one stopped to think that something could be wrong with psychiatry, with anthropology, or with behavioral science. The international scientific establishment reassured their German colleagues that it had indeed been the unpardonable misconduct of a few individuals, but that it lay outside the scope of science. The pattern of German anthropology, psychiatry and behavioral science continued essentially unchanged, and it will continue so, unless a substantial number of scientists begin to have doubts and to ask questions.

In another recent book, Robert Lifton falls prey to exactly the point Muller-Hill is making. Lifton emphasizes the "Nazi" role, **often to the exclusion** of the psychiatric role. He never approaches the task of understanding the basic principles within psychiatry that made it so compatible with Hitler's totalitarian oppression. Instead he gives the impression that the psychiatrists were somehow twisted by the Nazi's and turned to bad ends. Under the sub-head of 'Genuine Research', Lifton cites the example of shock treatment in the extermination camp at Auschwitz. He writes "Prisoner physicians could themselves sometimes

initiate genuine research, like the program in electroshock therapy developed by a Polish neurologist". Lifton appears to approve of one of the Nazi camp doctors for his collegial relationship in sponsoring imprisoned Polish neurologist's experiments with shock treatment. Without skepticism, Lifton cites his informant as saying of the shock treatments that "the process was genuinely therapeutic". In a book that should have aimed at raising ethical awareness, Lifton takes **no firm stand** against involuntary shock treatment at Auschwitz, instead labeling it as genuine research. Other than legitimate research, could there be **another reason why** shock was used in the camps? Shock fits perfectly into a totalitarian system for suppressing people by damaging their brains and blunting their minds. In the 1940s, it played that role in crowded state mental hospitals in America as well, sometimes being given to whole wards to subdue the inmates. Lifton is **silent also on** one of the most important issues surrounding the psychiatric crimes in Germany - the failure to bring psychiatrists to justice at the Doctor's Trial. This was due in part to the fact that Leo Alexander, a **staunch supporter of eugenical and biological psychiatry, was the chief investigator of psychiatric crimes**. Alexander was a **primary** source of information for Lifton's book. We must ask, "Is there a basic moral flaw that underlies the ethical failures of psychiatry"? One fundamental flaw is the reduction of the human being to an object devoid of inherent worth or inviolability. In Muller-Hill's words, "It seems to be that to reduce other people to the status of depersonalized objects is of no help whatsoever to them". Trying to view people "objectively" can be demeaning in itself. It also tends to lead toward further degradation of the individual into subhuman status. In the Nazi ideology, the Jews became "pests" or "vermin", In psychiatric ideology, patients become "diseases" or biochemical and genetic aberrations. Devoid of inherent value, they become suitable for various inhumane solutions, including involuntary treatment and, ultimately, sterilization and extermination. It seems necessary to conclude that the inherent, basic principles of psychiatry were not only consistent with Nazi totalitarian and racist aims, but anticipated, encouraged and paved the way for Hitler's eugenical and euthanasia programs. Without psychiatry, the holocaust would probably not have taken place. President **Obama** issued a set of 23 executive orders Jan. 16, 2013 that **vastly empower psychiatry**.

PSYCHIATRY : AN INDUSTRY OF DEATH

Through rare historical and contemporary footage and interviews with more than 160 doctors, attorneys, educators, survivors and experts on the mental health industry and its abuses, this riveting documentary blazes the bright light of truth on the brutal pseudoscience and multi-billion dollar fraud that is psychiatry.

We think you have the right to know the cold, hard facts about psychiatry, its practitioners and the threat they pose to our children. Get the truth—watch this film.

Governments, insurance companies and private individuals pay billions of dollars each year to psychiatrists in pursuit of cures that psychiatrists admit do not exist. Psychiatry's “therapies” have caused millions of deaths.

ORIGINS OF PSYCHIATRY

From its beginnings in the 1700s, using the practices of confining, restraining and isolating people with mental problems in institutions, psychiatrists have cashed in on human misery.

<http://www.cchr.org/videos/psychiatry-an-industry-of-death-1.html> VIDEO
The term psychiatry which comes from the Greek (*psychē*: "soul or mind") and (*iatros*: "healer") was coined by Johann Christian Reil in 1808.



Johann Christian Reil (1759, 1813) was a German physician, physiologist, anatomist and psychiatrist. He coined the term psychiatry or, in German, *Psychiatrie* in 1808. Medical conditions and anatomical features named after him include Reil's finger, Beau-Reil cross furrows on the fingernails and the Islands of Reil in the cerebral cortex. In 1809, he was the first to describe the white fibre tract now called the arcuate fasciculus, and the locus coeruleus. From 1788 to 1810 he worked in a hospital in Halle, Germany. In 1795 Reil established the **very first** journal of psychology. In 1810 he became **one of the first** university teachers of psychiatry when appointed professor of medicine in Berlin. From 1802-1805 the poet **Goethe** –freemason visited Reil to discuss scientific matters such as psychiatry, as well as to access his skills as a physician. Reil used the term 'psychiaterie' in a short-lived journal he set up with J.C. Hoffbauer (1808: 169). He argued there should not just be a branch of medicine or of theology or penal practice, but a discipline in its own right with

trained practitioners. He also sought to publicize the plight of the insane in the asylums, and to develop a 'psychical' method of treatment, consistent with the moral treatment movement of the times. He was critical of Frenchman Philippe Pinel, however. Reil was mainly theoretical, with little direct clinical experience, by contrast with Pinel. Reil is considered a writer within the German **Romantic** context and his 1803 work 'Rhapsodies about applying the psychological method of treatment to mental breakdowns' has been called the most important document of **Romantic psychiatry**. Reil didn't conceptualize madness as just a break from reason but as a reflection of wider social conditions, and believed that advances in civilization created more madness. He saw this as due not to physical lesions in the brain or to hereditary evil, but as a disturbance in the harmony of the mind's functions (forms of awareness or presence), rooted in the nervous system. Reil died in 1813 from typhus contracted while treating the wounded in the Battle of **Leipzig**, later known as the Battle of the Nations, one of the most severe confrontations of the Napoleonic Wars.

Johann Christian Reil, was the only son of the **Lutheran pastor** Johann Julius Reil and his wife Anna (née Jensen-Streng). Reil was one of the most highly regarded German medical scientists of the late eighteenth century. He divided medicine **into three** fields —physiology, anatomy, and psychiatry — and he made important contributions to each of these with his early work on a non-vitalistic physiology, his anatomical studies of the nervous system, and his pioneering work in psychiatry (a term he coined) and the reform of mental asylums. Reil's work was strongly influenced by a **Kantian** (Immanuel Kant - freemason , Illuminati) understanding of nature and science, although his later writings reflect a shift towards **Schelling's** - freemason , Illuminati Naturphilosophie. During renewed hostilities with Napoleon's army in 1813, Reil volunteered for military service and was given the commission to direct field hospitals west of the Elbe. His efforts to contain the typhus epidemic then raging — exacerbated by the scores of thousands of killed and wounded soldiers — eventually led to his own infection, and he retired to his sister's home in Halle to die (1813). Reil began his medical studies at Göttingen in 1779, transferring after three semesters to Halle (1780), where he studied anatomy and surgery under Phillip Meckel (1755-1803) and medicine under Johann Goldhagen (1742-88); Goldhagen also introduced Reil to **freemasonry**, sponsoring his induction in the spring of 1782. Reil received his medical degree in 1782 with a dissertation on biliary disease and moved to Berlin to complete a year-long clinical course at the College of Medicine and Surgery, a course required of all physicians wanting to practice medicine in Prussia. This College, originally founded in 1725 as a training facility for army physicians and surgeons, was unattached to any university (Humboldt's new university would

not open until 1810) but along with its associated hospital, the Charité, it was **the largest and best**-equipped medical facility in Prussia. Reil arrived in Berlin with a letter of introduction from Goldhagen to Marcus Herz (1747-1803), also a recent student of Goldhagen's (graduating from Halle in 1774) and, more significantly, one of Immanuel Kant's former students and a valued correspondent. Reil lived in the Herz home during his year in Berlin and it was here that Reil first encountered Kant's philosophy. Along with directing the Jewish hospital in Berlin, Herz gave various lectures in his home and, beginning in 1777, these included lectures on Kant's philosophy, the first of their kind in Berlin and drawing audience from the highest circles of Berlin society. Reil returned to Ostfriesland in 1783 where he practiced medicine for four years before Goldhagen called him back to Halle as a lecturer (summer 1787). After **one semester** he was promoted (freemasonry game) to associate professor, and Goldhagen's death the following year (1788) led to Reil's promotion to full professor, at which time he also became director of the university clinic founded by Goldhagen the year before, as well as assuming Goldhagen's position as municipal physician. That October he married Johanna Willemina Leveaux, the daughter of a prominent local family, and together they had two sons and four daughters. Reil taught at Halle for twenty-two years where he promoted physiology **as the** proper foundation of medical science, and which was itself to be grounded in a thorough knowledge of **chemistry**. He began the first scientific journal devoted to this subject, with the first issue dedicated to two of his Halle colleagues: the chemist Friedrich Albrecht Karl Gren (1760-98) — by then an opponent of Stahl's phlogistic chemistry — and the Kantian philosopher Ludwig Heinrich Jakob (1759-1827). This first issue consisted of Reil's groundbreaking essay, 'On the Life Force', in which he rejected Stahl's animism (what **was later** called 'vitalism') and its notion of a life force (Lebenskraft) as an **occult**, ontologically separate soul controlling and directing the body. Reil also criticized Blumenbach's use of Bildungstrieb as a mere mediation of some more ultimate and **hidden** cause. If medicine is to become a science, Reil argued, then all such explanations must rest entirely on efficient causality. Powers and forces are to be understood as grounded in the matter itself. (Oddly, this essay, perhaps on the basis of the title alone, was often characterized in the older literature as a **defense** of vitalism.) Reil was made a member in 1793 of Germany's **oldest scientific society**, the German Academy of Natural Scientists Leopoldina, although he was **never** invited into the Berlin Academy. In 1802 he declined a generous offer to teach at Göttingen, instead accepting from Halle a handsome raise (to 900 Thaler) and the title of Oberbergrat. In his final years at Halle, Reil's interests turned to neuroanatomy, apparently awakened by a visiting lecture given there during the summer of 1805 by the neuroanatomist and **phrenologist** Franz Joseph Gall (1758-1828). Reil began with several studies of the cerebellum, completing and publishing the majority of this work between 1807-1809. Reil also began two other

journals, although these were short-lived: one co-edited with the philosopher A. B. Kayszler (1769-1821), and the 2nd co-edited with the philosopher J. C. Hoffbauer (1766-1827).

The Leopoldina was founded in the city of Schweinfurt on 1 January 1652 under the Latin name Academia Naturae Curiosorum, sometimes translated into English as "Academy of the Curious as to Nature." The **four** founding members were physicians, namely Johann Laurentius Bausch, first president of the society, Johann Michael Fehr, Georg Balthasar Metzger, and Georg Balthasar Wohlfarth. In 1677, Leopold I, **emperor** of the Holy Roman Empire, recognised the society and in 1687 he gave it the epithet Leopoldina. As the German Academy of Sciences, it is a counterpart to the rights and responsibilities of institutions such as Britain's **Royal Society** and the United States' National Academy of Science. Among the most noted of fellows are for instance: Christian Ludwig Brehm , Charles Darwin , Albert Einstein , Gerhard Ertl Johann , Wolfgang von Goethe , Otto Hahn , Theodor W. Hänsch , Wilhelm Ostwald , Max Planck , Ernest Rutherford . A 100% masonic outfit .

Reil's Kantian understanding of science and of the self, shaped by Herz in Berlin and strengthened by Jakob at Halle, appears in Reil's mechanistic account of physiology, and is at work even as late as his 1802 volume on fever (vol. 4, dedicated to Napoleon). Reil and Kant never corresponded, although Kant does refer to Reil's writings on physiology in his *Conflict of the Faculties* (1798), and a student of Reil's, Carl Arnold Wilmans (1772-1848), wrote several letters to Kant, one of which Kant published as an appendix to part one of his *Conflict* (1798). Here Wilmans mentions Reil's physiology as an account of a materialistic basis of the understanding, a position from which Kant distanced himself in his letter to Wilmans (May 1799). Reil's philosophical orientation shifted towards Schelling's *Naturphilosophie* in his 1803 book on insanity and its therapies (*Rhapsodies on the Use of Psychological Therapies for the Mentally Disturbed*). Here insanity is no longer seen as a straying of autonomous reason, but rather as a fragmentation of the rational self and its consequent inability to properly construct the non-ego. Sanity was now viewed as a proper balancing of one's mental forces that themselves arise from an interplay of less complex forces within the nervous system. These mental forces were the sense of oneself as a distinct, continuous, and integrated person , the sense of the relative importance of objects of awareness, allowing one to allocate attention appropriately , and the ability to attend to what one chooses . An imbalance of these forces could be corrected in various ways, ranging from 'talking cures' to various forms of shock treatment (such as plunging the patient into a tub of live eels). Reil's shift away from a **wholly mechanistic** account of nature is most apparent in his 1807 study on pregnancy, where Reil claims that uterine behavior is inexplicable without positing something like Blumenbach's

Bildungstrieb. Reil's Rhapsodies (1803) also pioneered reforms in the care and treatment of the mentally ill, such as housing the curable and incurable separately. His interests in hydrotherapy led to opening a spa during his last years in Halle — one of the first in Germany — and after moving to Berlin he continued to promote the building of public baths and saunas as a matter of public hygiene as well as for therapeutic uses. He also discussed euthanasia (1816), having witnessed killings of lingering patients, generally by suffocation. Here he argued for the relief of bodily and emotional unease, but not for the hastening of death. During the War of the Third Coalition, student opposition to Napoleon led to the closing of the university at Halle for three semesters (1806 - 1808). Having been the **largest of the four** Prussian universities (the other three were Königsberg, Frankfurt/Oder, and Duisburg), political reconfigurations now left Halle as part of the Kingdom of Westphalia, thus reinvigorating talks of a new Prussian university to be founded in Berlin. Wilhelm von Humboldt, acting as the Prussian minister of **education**, consulted both Reil and Christoph Hufeland (1762-1836) on how medical education should proceed both at the new university and throughout Prussia in general, and received from them quite different proposals. Reil argued for a classical science education, against those 'apostles of utility' who valued science only for its practical applications. He had argued in his 1804 essay on the *Pepinieren* for a split-track educational system, with physicians attending the university to receive a classical training in the sciences and paramedics training in a vocational school where they would learn to follow certain basic rules for the treatment of simple medical conditions. In Reil's mind, physicians were primarily scientists, while for Hufeland they were first and foremost healers. **Hufeland** complained that already there were too many unthinking healthcare providers lacking good medical judgment, and that Reil's plan would give us physicians **full of theory** but with little sense of its application, and paramedics with **little** understanding of what they were doing. As it happened, Reil captured Humboldt's ear, and his views **heavily shaped** the medical faculty at the new university in Berlin (founded in 1810), even though Hufeland was appointed as its first dean. Reil's victory was brief, however: His early death three years later, at the age of fifty-four, cleared the field for Hufeland, who quickly found a more clinically minded replacement.

The word "psychiatry" comes from the Greek and literally means, "doctor of the soul", yet psychiatrists and the DSM-V actually mock the idea that man has a soul or a spirit. **So psychiatrists are doctors of something they do not even believe in.** "Psychiatry was first coined by Johann Christian Reil in 1808 AD who invented the famous "Klinkenkaten" as a treatment to cure the insane.

Psychiatry views man as entirely physical being composed of soups and sparks and rejects the dichotomous nature of man possessing both body and soul.

Psychiatry is to human behaviour *what evolution is to human origins*. Churches preach lots of sermons about the evils of evolution while sending their members to evolutionary psychiatrists who are more dangerous! Psychiatry is atheistic, evolutionary, Darwinian humanism. Psychiatry is founded upon the "medical/chemical model" which is opposed to the Moral/spiritual Model. This is why it is appropriate to refer to Psychiatry as "Biopsychiatry", "chemical psychiatry", "reductionist psychiatry" and "medical psychiatry". Psychiatrists never counsel, they merely prescribe drugs. Psychologists cannot prescribe drugs, they merely counsel. Herein lay the great gulf between Psychiatrists with their "chemical cures" and Psychologists with their "talking cures". Psychiatric drugs do not fix insanity, they stupefy, pacify and create indifference. The only chemical imbalance in the brain of the mental patient is the one put there by a psychiatrist with his drugs.

Psychologists with their "talking cures" are as dangerous as Psychiatrists: Psychologists reject the moral code and replace it with their own personal standard of what is right and wrong in the DSM-5, known as the "Bible of Psychiatry".

Psychologists refuse to get personally involved in any way, devoid of real empathy. Psychologists are trained to give no actual advice, but ask reflective questions to have the person find solutions from within their own self. Of course, many people do not have the solution inside them. Why would anyone seek a professional Psychologist for help, if they never actually give any concrete advice. Psychologists don't care about you personally because it is merely their job from which they derive income.

The mental health industry (Psychiatrists, Psychologists, social workers, certified counselors etc.) is rotten to the core :

The mental health industry rejects freewill and views all of man's thoughts and actions as involuntary and robotic. This explains why Darwinian judges favour sentencing of rehabilitation for predatory pedophiles rather than the death penalty they deserve. They take the position of Psychiatrists and Psychologists that all human behaviour is determined by the "machine" of the body and they were born that way.

The mental health industry makes sinners into victims who then attack innocent people for revenge and money. The mental health industry believes remembering past events, getting angry and seeking compensation is better than "forgiving and forgetting". The mental health industry turns sinful human behaviour into disorders and diseases. Psychiatrist or Psychologist testifies in court that murderers and rapists cannot be held accountable for their sinful

crimes.

The mental health industry are directly responsible for thousands of suicides each year because they rob people of all hope by telling them the problems they are experiencing are caused by an unrepairable broken brain and defective DNA. Since mental health industry practitioners are atheistic, Darwinian evolutionists, they tell people they have no real purpose and their entire life is the result of random chance processes they logically conclude they are biological misfits on the losing side of Natural Selection.

In 1803 AD, Johann Christian Reil, an anatomist, believed that insanity was caused by the mind and choices people made. He rejected a physical etiology of insanity. He practices all the moral treatments of his era. Reil coined the phrase, "non-injurious torture" with **used the shock of fear and terror to cure** insanity. Examples of how he induced terror include: seating an unsuspecting patient in a quiet place then firing cannons nearby; dressing up in a ghost costume and waking up soundly sleeping patients; suddenly throwing a patient into a pond who couldn't swim. Typical of all the mad doctors of his day, he used coercion and discipline to gain control over the insane. He would water board, pour hot wax on the body, burn the soles of the feet, surprise baths with live eels, recommend sex with prostitutes to elevate sexual insanity. But he most famous for his Cat piano (Katzenklavier) therapy where cats "be arranged in a row with their tails stretched behind them. And a keyboard outfitted with sharpened nails would be set over them. The struck cats would provide the sound. A fugue played on this instrument-particularly when the ill person is so placed that he cannot miss the expressions on their faces and the play of these animals-must bring Lot's wife herself from her fixed state into prudential awareness". The cat piano was a fictional instrument of folklore. Reil's clever and imaginative use of this instrument was a hyperbole designed to drive his point home that the madman was to be cured by appealing to the will of the individual. While other mad doctors of his day dreamed up treatments to cure insanity by fixing the broken body or brain, Reil's KlinkenKaten as we call it, represented a lightning rod that attracted attention to his method of curing broken souls. The KlinkenKaten was in fact pure satirical genius, because even today, it attracts enormous attention and curiosity. After the marvel, disgust and chortling in defense of the felines has come to an end, the mind is driven to wonder how such a device cured insanity. In this way Reil not only focused on what the cure was, as much as what it was not. We believe every chemical psychiatrist today, should have a KlinkenKaten in his office as a reminder that chemical imbalances are a myth and that it is the soul that needs repair, not the body. (Rhapsodies in the Application of the Psychological Method of Cure in Mental Alienation, Johann Christian Reil, 1803 AD)

"Long ago men tried to shock the insane back into sanity by throwing them into a snake pit- a drastic treatment which by its sudden terror was sometimes successful. Modern methods, though superficially more civilized, often rely on the same brutal shock to achieve their results." (The Snake Pit, Mary Jane Ward, 1947 AD, Dust Jacket)

"Quite clearly he had been reading Schelling, whose Romantic idealism, I believe, fundamentally reoriented Reil's understanding of the root causes of mental illness. In the light of this new philosophical conception, Reil came to regard insanity as stemming from the fragmentation of the self, from an incomplete or misformed personality, and from the inability of the self to construct a coherent world of the non-ego—all of which resulted from the malfunctioning of self-consciousness, that fundamentally creative activity of mind postulated by the Romantic philosophers." (The Romantic Conception of Life: Science and Philosophy in the age of Goethe, 2002 p 251-288)

"Like Freud after him, Red would have preferred an array of medical specifics to reorder defective nervous centers more directly. Little, though, was available. Opium might immediately quiet someone in a frenzy, but the outcome would only be a calmer madman. The Rhapsodien instead proposed an indirect method of cure, which would leap past the obstacles to direct intervention. Reil believed psychological means could be effectively employed to alter deficient ideas and abnormal emotional states, at least of the curably insane. If psychological manipulations were successful, then the underlying nervous connections would be properly readjusted and the rational operations of mentality restored." (The Romantic Conception of Life: Science and Philosophy in the age of Goethe, 2002 p 251-288)

"The psychological methods that Red prescribed ranged from the commonsensical to, from our perspective, the bizarre. For example, one might bring a patient to a sense of well-being by exposing him or her to quite normal surroundings and a good diet (even spiking the wine with a bit of opium to produce a warm, contented glow). Plenty of sunshine could also yield positive results. Gymnastic exercises and dancing might harmonize the mind just as they brought the body into balance. Sexual intercourse (Beischlaf), perhaps with a prostitute, could well reduce accumulated lascivious energy that might contribute to mental disturbance. The mad should not be denied reading, learning poetry by heart, and practicing sums. Any well-built asylum, Red proposed, would include a theater, in which patients would have "their imaginations strongly excited in a purposeful way; their prudential awareness awakened; contrary passions elicited; fear, terror, amazement, anxiety, and tranquility excited; and the fixed ideas of the mad confronted." Red strongly recommended the use of music, to speak directly to the heart; for "music quiets

the storm of the soul, chases away the cloud of gloom. and for a while dampens the uncontrolled tumult of frenzy." These humanizing measures, of course, stood in stark contrast to the wretched conditions endured by the institutionalized insane in much of the world. They also provided the kind of stimuli that a Romantic personality would regard as deeply restorative. Reil also recommended what we would call aversive conditioning and even primitive shock therapy. His descriptive accounts of these latter, which build toward a dissonant crescendo, do abruptly remind one of the work's eighteenth-century character. For example, withdrawing food or applying hot wax to the body would restore control to the hitherto uncontrollable, without real damage being inflicted. Hysterical mutes, he assured his readers, had been brought to speak by the application of a strong irritant to the soles of their feet. Cold baths seemed therapeutic for the willfully convulsive. To place an unsuspecting madman in a tub of live eels must, Reil thought, rather strongly "work on his emotions through the torturous play of imagination." For those whose attention could not be easily tamed, Reid recommended the amazing device of a Katzenclavier—indeed, a piano made from cats. One would first voice the instrument with suitable animals, which would, then, "be arranged in a row with their tails stretched behind them. And a keyboard outfitted with sharpened nails would be set over them. The struck cats would provide the sound. A fugue played on this instrument—particularly when the ill person is so placed that he cannot miss the expressions on their faces and the play of these animals—must bring Lot's wife herself from her fixed state into prudential awareness"" (The Romantic Conception of Life: Science and Philosophy in the age of Goethe, 2002 p 271)

Mental Illness and the Myth of "Chemical imbalances" of the brain.

Psychiatry: Chemical imbalances are mythical

"Chemical imbalances" are to psychiatry what "the missing link" is to evolution. There **is no scientific proof** that chemical imbalances even exist, must less that they cause mental illness. Drugs don't fix chemical imbalances in the brain, they create them.

Most people are in for some "shock therapy" when they learn that the popular idea that mental illnesses are caused by a Chemical imbalance in the brain is a myth! It is so widely accepted, it appears "nuts" to question it as fact. Get ready for your shock! You have been lied too by mental health officials and psychiatrists!

Common Lies promoted by psychiatrists, drug companies and the media:
 "Depression is a serious medical condition", "Drugs are the most effective

treatment for your serious illness", "This drug corrects biochemical imbalances in your brain", "Never fail to take this medication; it's just like insulin for diabetes."

Ask your doctor exactly what chemical is out of balance in the brain of mentally ill people. If he is brave enough to offer a specific chemical, ask him why this chemical does not fix the mental illness once this chemical is added to the body like Insulin fixed Diabetes!

"Chemical imbalances" are to psychiatry what "the missing link" is to evolution: NON-EXISTANT!

"What about psychiatric research? We seem to be no closer to finding the real, presumed biological, causes of the major psychiatric illnesses. ... There remains much room for improvement in the management of institutions for the treatment of the mentally ill and the need for "more extensive and more correct knowledge" is unchanged. Lack of progress in the latter should not unduly hinder the former." (British Psychiatry at 150, J. Birley, Lancet, 1991 AD)
 "As one of our colleagues recently said, "Biochemical imbalances are the only diseases spread by word of mouth."" (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 24)

Neuroleptic and anti-psychotic drugs do not fix this imagined "chemical imbalance" but merely tranquilize and stupefy.

The truth is, the vast majority of mentally ill people have perfectly healthy and normal bodies. It is their spirit that is sick, not their body.

Amazingly, Psychiatrists, medical doctors and neuroscientists know there is **no scientific proof** that mental illness is caused by a chemical imbalance in the brain. However mental health organizations that provide "information pamphlets" to the general public do the dirty work of **lying** and propagating this myth.

The truth is, that Chemical imbalances are a "theoretical" cause of mental illness based upon the "fact" of evolution. Problem is, there is no scientific proof of evolution either!

200 years ago, some doctors believed insanity was caused by some brain disease. Pinel was smart enough to reject this and cure many people with his moral treatments that are no longer used today: "Derangement of the understanding is generally considered as an effect of an organic lesion of the brain, consequently as incurable; a supposition that is, in a great number of instances, contrary to anatomical fact. Public asylums for maniacs have been regarded as places of confinement for such of its members as are become **dangerous** to the peace of society. The managers of those institutions, who are frequently men of **little knowledge and less humanity**, have been permitted to

exercise towards their innocent prisoners a most arbitrary system of **cruelty and violence**; while experience affords ample and daily proofs of the happier effects of a mild, conciliating treatment, rendered effective by steady and dispassionate firmness." (A Treatise on Insanity, Philippe Pinel, 1806 AD)

Pinel correctly understood that insanity was a spiritual problem, not a physical disease: "It is to be hoped, that the science of medicine will one day proscribe [condemn] the very vague and inaccurate expressions of "images traced in the brain, the unequal determination of blood into different parts of this viscus, the irregular movements of the animal spirits," &c. expressions which are to be met with in the best writings that have appeared on the human understanding, but which do not accord with the origin, the causes, and the history of insanity. The nervous excitement, which characterises the greatest number of cases, affects not the system physically by increasing muscular power and action only, but likewise the mind, by exciting a consciousness of supreme importance and irresistible strength. Entertaining a high Opinion of his capacity of resistance, a maniac often indulges in the most extravagant flights of fancy and caprice; and, upon attempts being made to repress or coerce him, aims furious blows at his keeper, and wages war against as many of the servants or attendants as he supposes he can well master. If met however, by a force evidently and convincingly superior, he submits without opposition or violence. **This is a great and invaluable secret in the management of well regulated hospitals.** I have known it prevent many fatal accidents, and contribute greatly towards the cure of insanity. I have, however, seen the nervous excitement in question, in some few instances, become extremely obstinate and incoercible. (A Treatise on Insanity, Philippe Pinel, 1806 AD)

"This plethora of drugs reflects the psychiatric view, now widely held, that the vexations of life are due to mental diseases caused by chemical imbalances in the brain, and that these can be effectively treated by a rebalancing of the chemicals. Two hundred years ago psychiatrists claimed that mental diseases were due to humoral imbalances in the body, including the brain, which could be rebalanced with appropriate physical treatments. No one has ever demonstrated the existence of diseases affecting the "mind," much less of humoral and chemical imbalances that were causing them. Unlike the history of medicine, the history of psychiatry consists largely of critiques of its own prevailing practices. The critiques are of two very different kinds. One type, the large majority, is reformist: its targets are defined by and change with psychiatry's prevailing practices—from commitment laws to shock therapies, to the DSM, to psychopharmacology. The other type is radical: its targets are constant and focus on psychiatry's core defects—the nonexistence of mental diseases and the wrongfulness of depriving innocent persons of liberty." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 58)

Chemical imbalances are a myth: The myth of the "biological cause"

Psychiatrists "claim hyperactivity in children is a 'biochemical imbalance' ...researchers cannot identify which chemicals...or find abnormal levels" in children. "The chemical imbalance theory has not been established by scientific evidence." (Thomas J. Moore, Senior Fellow in Health Policy at George Washington University Medical Center, Prescription for Disaster, 1998, p.22)
 "biological psychiatry does not come close to meeting scientific standards ... psychiatry has not acquired even a tiny fraction of the scientific foundation of internal medicine" " (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 69, 88).

"Biological psychiatry has not made a single discovery of clinical relevance in the past 10 years, despite hundreds of millions of dollars of research funding" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 116)

"The fact that **not a single textbook** of pathology recognizes depression and schizophrenia as diseases has not in the least dampened popular and political enthusiasm for their diagnosis and treatment." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 24)

"Our emotional and spiritual problems are not only seen as psychiatric disorders, they are declared to be biological and genetic in origin. The propaganda for this remarkable perspective is financed by drug companies and spread by the media, by organized psychiatry and individual doctors, by "consumer" lobbies, and even by government agencies such as the National Institute of Mental Health (NIMH). As a result, many educated Americans take for granted that "science" and "research" have shown that emotional upsets or "behavior problems" have biological and genetic causes and require psychiatric drugs. Indeed, they believe they are "informed" about scientific research. Few if any people realize that they are being subjected to one of the most successful public relations campaigns in history." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 22)

"The more progress scientific medicine actually makes, the more undeniable it becomes that "chemical imbalances" and "hard wiring" are fashionable clichés, not evidence that problems in living are medical diseases justifiably "treated" **without** patient consent. ... Better to continue calling unwanted behaviors "diseases" and disturbing persons "sick," and compel them to submit to psychiatric "care."" (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p viii)

"Claims that "mental illness" is caused by "biochemical imbalances" is the **major public relations thrust** of current drug promotion. In magazine advertisements and during consultations with doctors in their offices, potential patients are repeatedly told that psychiatric drugs "work" by correcting known "biochemical imbalances" in the brains.⁴ Media reports treat these claims as the gospel truth, and the American Psychiatric Association reports that 75 percent of Americans believe in them." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 50)

"Unfortunately what I also see these days are the casualties of this new biologic psychiatry, as patients often come to me with many years of past treatment. Patients having been diagnosed with "chemical imbalances" despite the fact that no test exists to support such a claim, and that there is no real conception of what a correct chemical balance would look like. Patients with years of medication trials which have done nothing except reify in them an identity as a chronic patient with a bad brain. This identification as a biologically-impaired patient is one of the most destructive effects of biologic psychiatry." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

"Except for a few objectively identifiable brain diseases, such as Alzheimer's disease, there are neither biological or chemical tests nor biopsy or necropsy findings for verifying or falsifying DSM diagnoses. It is noteworthy that in 1952, when the American Psychiatric Association (APA) published the first edition of its Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DSM), it did not include hysteria in its roster of mental diseases, even though it was the most common psychiatric diagnosis-disease until that time. The term's historical and semantic allusions to women and uteruses were too embarrassing. However, the APA did not declare hysteria to be a nondisease; instead, it renamed it "conversion reaction" and "somatization disorder." Similarly, in 1973, when the APA removed homosexuality from its roster of mental illnesses, it first replaced it with ego-dystonic homosexuality; when that term, too, became an embarrassment, it too was abolished. However, psychiatric researchers lost no time "discovering" a host of new mental maladies, ranging from attention deficit hyperactivity disorder to caffeinism and pathological gambling." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 2)

"The process of diagnosis is very different in psychiatry. Since there are no clear indications of a specific biological abnormality that causes any of the psychiatric disorders, no laboratory tests have been developed to confirm or refute any psychiatric diagnosis". (Richard Keefe, Philip Harvey, Understanding Schizophrenia, 1994 p 19)

"As noted, the decision to take or to stop taking psychiatric drugs should be a personal one. It should not be trivialized by glib acceptance of pseudo-medical arguments from your doctor or others such as "This drug is the most effective treatment for your serious illness" or "This drug corrects biochemical imbalances in your brain" or "Never fail to take this medication; it's just like insulin for diabetes." In the field of mental health, not a single physical explanation has been confirmed for any of the hundreds of psychiatric "disorders" listed in the DSM-IV. A recent editorial in the American Journal of Psychiatry states the case plainly: "As yet, we have no identified etiological agents for psychiatric disorders." Even in this age of biological quick fixes, an increasing number of researchers are documenting the observation that nondrug approaches produce equivalent or better results than drugs. This is true even for problems considered extremely serious, such as "schizophrenia." Your doctor's claims to the contrary have little or no scientific basis." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 138)

"The disanalogy between bodily disease and mental disease generates countless confusions, illustrated by the popular analogy between antibiotics and antipsychotics. It is reasonable to ask whether an antibiotic drug, say penicillin, cures gonorrhea, because there are objective criteria to determine whether a person has or does not have gonorrhea. But it is not reasonable to ask whether an antipsychotic drug, say Zyprexa, cures schizophrenia, because **there are no objective criteria** to determine whether a person has or does not have this alleged disorder. Hence, it is futile to debate whether psychotropic drugs "work." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p" 177)

"Yet conclusions such as "depression is a chemical imbalance" are created out of nothing more than semantics and the wishful thinking of scientist/psychiatrists and a public who will believe anything now that has the stamp of approval of medical science." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

The only evidence that makes mental illness a disease "are the symptoms used by professionals to label someone mentally ill. But the symptoms used to diagnose someone as mentally ill (despair, hopelessness, sadness, anger, shame, guilt ...) are not biological markers. There is no evidence that these expressions are physical in nature. They all point to a hurting soul." (Ty C. Colbert, Rape of the Soul, Hour the Chemical Imbalance Model of Modern Psychiatry has Faded Its Patients, 2001, p. 237-238)

"Biological psychiatry has not made a single discovery of clinical relevance in the past 10 years, despite hundreds of millions of dollars of research funding"

(Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 116)

"Psychiatric **drugs do not work by** correcting anything wrong in the brain. We can be sure of this because such drugs affect animals and humans, as well as healthy people and diagnosed patients, in exactly the same way. There are no known biochemical imbalances and no tests for them. That's why psychiatrists do not draw blood or perform spinal taps to determine the presence of a biochemical imbalance in patients. They merely observe the patients and announce the existence of the imbalances. The purpose is to encourage patients to take drugs. Ironically, psychiatric drugs cause rather than cure biochemical imbalances in the brain. In fact, the only known biochemical imbalances in the brains of patients routinely seen by mental health professionals are brought about through the prescription of mind-altering drugs. Psychiatric drugs "work" precisely by causing imbalances in the brain—by producing enough brain malfunction to dull the emotions and judgment or to produce an artificial high. Some people may choose this alternative because they do not know that other options exist or because they have lost faith in themselves and in the ability of other people to help them, or because they have been taught to believe that their brain is defective and that a drug will temporarily fix the problem." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 60)

"Biologic psychiatrists often use the standards of empiricism to answer their critics, in effect saying that their claims are scientifically "proven" and thus unassailable, clearly a tautological argument. I would further add that in my view many of the claims of biologic psychiatry do not even hold up to their own standards of empirical science, for example their claims about the biologic and genetic basis of many mental illnesses." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

"In fact, it is heresy: a violation of the taboo against rejecting the analogy between bodily illness and mental illness. By definition, there are no mental illnesses the presence of which can be detected by objective methods such as those used in the detection of microbial diseases. If there were such methods, the conditions would not be called or considered mental illnesses and could not be treated against the patient's will." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 16)

The Psychology Industry relies on the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual (DSM-IV) of the American Psychiatric Association, for many of the names and labels it uses. The original 1954 version served to crystallize the nineteenth-century belief that mental illnesses were biologically based and similar to

physical diseases. But unlike medical diagnoses that convey a probable cause, appropriate treatment and likely prognosis, the disorders listed in the DSM-IV are terms arrived at through peer consensus, designed to be used in communicating information, conducting research, providing treatment and doing billing. (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 86)

"I am constantly amazed by how many patients who come to see me believe or want to believe that their difficulties are biologic and can be relieved by a pill. This is despite the fact that modern psychiatry has yet to convincingly prove the genetic/biologic cause of any single mental illness. However, this does not stop psychiatry from making essentially unproven claims that depression, bipolar illness, anxiety disorders, alcoholism and a host of other disorders are in fact primarily biologic and probably genetic in origin, and that it is only a matter of time until all this is proven. This kind of faith in science and progress is staggering, not to mention naive and perhaps delusional. (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

"Spurred on by the aggressive advocacy of NAMI families, the federal government has finally taken action to place the brain back into the body. Congress in June [1992] approved legislation to return the National Institute of Mental Health under the umbrella of the National Institutes of Health.... Moving NIMH to NIH sends an important signal that mental illness **is a disease**, like heart and lung and kidney diseases." (The Brain is Back in the Body, Laurie Flynn, NAMI Advocate, 13:16, July, 1992 AD)

"The dream of biological psychiatrists is that an 'objective' laboratory test for one of the major mental illnesses will be discovered. ... This dream is logically unsound and can never be realized. Although biological psychiatrists speak of external validation of psychiatric diagnoses by laboratory findings and specific markers, this can never happen. Why? ... According to this logic, it would be possible to be diagnosed and treated successfully for schizophrenia without ever having had any psychiatric symptoms" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 101-102).

Psychologists in White Coats: The re-emergence of a medical image for psychological treatment, evident in two current activities, has constituted part of the efforts to repair psychology's image. First was the "scramble for protection under the powerful umbrella of medicine." psychology hoped that if it could associate itself with the strong and established profession of medicine, it could, by alliance or by default, gain the credibility it could not attain through research. This movement has been most evident in the re-acquisition of medical concepts and terminology and in the attempt to redefine physical illnesses in, emotional and psychological language. In contrast to its earlier anti-medical

stance, in the late 1970s the Psychology industry began to remodel itself along the lines of traditional medicine. Problems became "psychopathology" or diseases (e.g. the "epidemic of depression"), difficulties became "disorders" or "syndromes," individuals again became "patients," assessments became "diagnoses" and outcomes were now "prognoses." A significant contribution to this movement was the official introduction in 1980 of the DSM-III, which the American Journal of Psychiatry described as having served to augment the "general trend toward the remedicalizations of the phenomena of psychiatry." In an editorial in the issue discussing the DSM-IV and psychotherapy, Chodoff concluded that "the other purposes [beyond diagnosis] the diagnostic manual serves [are] to provide labels for hospital, third party, and other records, and to supply data for research into the prevalence and outcome of psychiatric conditions no matter how they are treated." However, studies in the mid-1970s had shown the overall unreliability of these psychiatric labels, a conclusion that was supported by Chodoff when he noted that "treatment tends to give rise to a diagnosis." Thus, if the DSM is unreliable and diagnostically imprecise, it can only be concluded that the major effect of DSM-III and its successors, the DSM IV and IVR, was its provision of billing codes and the consequent absorption of mental-health problems into the medical health care (and insurance) system. Not only did psychology adopt medical terminology, it also tried to co-opt medical patients and their business, with political statements such as "60% or more of the physician visits are made by patients who demonstrate an emotional, rather than an organic, etiology for their physical symptoms. But rather than share their turf, psychiatrists and psychologists began fighting for the same turf. Significant in this struggle is the current trend to approach psychological problems from a biological perspective, with regard to both diagnosis and treatment. For instance, neurobiological evidence and explanations are being sought for such problems as trauma and post-traumatic stress disorder." And pharmaceuticals are being tested and dispensed for the treatment not only of depressive symptoms, but also of attention deficit hyperactive disorder (e.g. Ritalin), impotence (e.g. Viagra) and alcoholism (e.g. Naltrexone). This shift towards a biological orientation has spurred licensed psychologists to lobby for the right to prescribe psychoactive drugs. ... And all of this is being carried out by a profession that historically fought psychiatry, hospitalization and the use of drugs, arguing that psychotherapy was "just as effective." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 256)

"Many people recognize that psychiatrists deal with human problems, not diseases of the brain, which fall in the domain of neurologists and neurosurgeons. However, it is one thing privately to recognize a "forbidden fact," another to accept its moral and social implications, and still another to proclaim publicly that the psychiatrist-emperor is not merely naked but a liar and an abuser of his fellow man, unworthy of being considered a member of a

healing profession. Despite seemingly radical changes in psychiatric principles and practices during the past half century, I contend that the truth about this mala fide medical specialty remains so terrible that it invites disbelief." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 12)

"I actually have no objections to real science in the field, if, for example, it can help me make better medication decisions or develop newer and better medications. But in general biologic psychiatry has not delivered on its grandiose and utopian claims, as today's collection of medications are woefully inadequate to address the complicated clinical issues that come before me every day." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

"The history of biological psychiatry can be depicted as a tale of 'promising' leads, closure on slender evidence, hyperbole as initial reception to new work, and ultimately unproductive results. ... following about a century of effort, a harsh assessment would be that no substantive results have been tendered for the pathogenesis of any major psychiatric disorder" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 42).

Psychiatric drugs create chemical imbalances:

Psychiatric drugs create chemical imbalances instead of fixing them.

"This research in no way bolsters the idea that psychiatric drugs correct imbalances. Rather, it shows that psychiatric drugs create imbalances. In modern psychiatric treatment, we take the single most complicated known creation in the universe—the human brain—and pour drugs into it in the hope of "improving" its function when in reality we are disrupting its function. The notion that Prozac corrects biochemical imbalances is sheer speculation—propaganda from the biological psychiatric industry. But disruption of biochemical reactions in the brain, causing severe biochemical imbalances and abnormal rates of firing among brain cells, is a proven fact about Prozac that cannot honestly be disputed by anyone who knows the research." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 25)

"Prozac, Ritalin, and Xanax, like most psychiatric drugs, overstimulate particular neurotransmitter systems either by increasing the output of a neurotransmitter or by preventing its removal from the synapses between nerve cells. Prozac, for example, overstimulates a chemical messenger called serotonin by blocking its removal from the synapse. The brain reacts initially by shutting down the release of serotonin and then by reducing the number of

receptors that can respond to the serotonin.'" (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 26)

The circular reasoning of modern Psychiatry: What they don't tell you: Your "fluid levels" of Serotonin, Norepinephrine, Dopamine, GABA are normal based upon blood tests. Mentally ill people have normal functioning bodies. Drugs address symptoms only. The problem is in the spirit.

"Since we believe in evolution and that man is nothing but chemicals, we assume there must be some chemical imbalance in your brain. So take these drugs."

Based on the neurotransmitter theory of psychiatric illness, we can plot clinical conditions and see how mental health professionals determine medication treatment by recognizing which neurotransmitters are involved.

Remember, when your psychiatrist tells you that you have "Low Serotonin", this is not based upon a blood test, but an assumption. Further, the psychiatrist knows that if he did give you the standard blood test for Serotonin, that your results would come back normal. The theory is that the brain is unable to use the Serotonin in the brain.

In a spectacular exercise of circular reasoning, they can tell you are depressed or anxious, for example, then assume you have a chemical imbalance.

Most people think there is some science behind their statement that you have "Elevated Norepinephrine". It sounds scientific... and the psychiatrist does have a white coat...

Medical science would take a blood test first, then tell you the problem, then offer you a chemical fix. This is exactly the case in diabetes and insulin!

Emotions are controlled by the spirit: View major outline that proves mood, choice and memory have their origin in the spirit, not the brain.

We have all experienced the rush the body produces after a near miss accident. You slam on the brakes, you come to a complete save stop, the accident is avoided but then about 5 seconds later, you feel the delayed reaction of the "adrenaline rush".

The "adrenaline rush" is an example of how the spirit controls body chemistry, not the other way around. Notice that this rush of adrenaline influences our feelings, but does not cause us to make choices, commit crimes or make us kill ourselves.

Chemical imbalances and anti-psychotic drugs: Mental illness is a spiritual problem, not a biological problem. Giving drugs to fix the brain of mentally ill

people is like overhauling the engine of a car because the driver keeps hitting telephone poles.

Chemical imbalances do cause health problems. For example, diabetes is caused by a chemical imbalance of Insulin in the body. The problem is instantly fixed when the chemical (Insulin) is added to the body by injection. This is a true chemical imbalance.

The "theoretical" chemical imbalance of mental illness is not in the level of Serotonin in the body, for example, but the brains ability to utilize the normal level present.

Anti-psychotic drugs do not fix chemical imbalances, they create them and are dangerous! For example, when someone is diagnosed with a low level of Serotonin, SSRI drugs are theorized to artificially suppress the level of Serotonin in the body. The theory is that the body will adjust by increasing the production rate of Serotonin. When patients seem to get better (and the placebo effect is almost 50%) it is assumed that the theory is validated. The problem is, that a wide range of tranquilizers have the same end effect of making the patient better.

"By the 1990s, psychiatrists were skilled at treating depression with powerful antidepressants. In fact these pills were hailed as the ultimate weapon. Conventional wisdom discouraged wasting time on the mythical construct of the distressed mind." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p140)

The "chemical imbalances" in the brain theory has been in collapse since 1980.

"During the 1960s, scientists at the NIMH and elsewhere figured out how iproniazid and imipramine worked. The transmission of signals from the "presynaptic" neuron to the "postsynaptic" neuron needs to be lightning fast and sharp, and in order for the signal to be terminated, the chemical messenger must be removed from the synapse. This is done in one of two ways. Either the chemical is metabolized by an enzyme and shuttled off as waste, or else it flows back into the presynaptic neuron. Researchers discovered that iproniazid thwarts the first process. It blocks an enzyme, known as monoamine oxidase, that metabolizes norepinephrine and serotonin. As a result, the two chemical messengers remain in the synapse longer than normal. Imipramine inhibits the second process. It blocks the "reuptake" of norepinephrine and serotonin by the presynaptic neuron, and thus, once again, the two chemicals remain in the synapse longer than normal. Both drugs produce a similar end result, although they do so by different means." (Anatomy of an Epidemic, Robert Whitaker, 2010 AD, p62)

"All of this physiology—the 100 billion neurons, the 150 trillion synapses, the various neurotransmitter pathways—tell of a brain that is almost infinitely complex. Yet the chemical imbalance theory of mental disorders boiled this complexity down to a simple disease mechanism, one easy to grasp. In depression, the problem was that the serotonergic neurons released too little serotonin into the synaptic gap, and thus the serotonergic pathways in the brain were “underactive.” Antidepressants brought serotonin levels in the synaptic gap up to normal, and that allowed these pathways to transmit messages at a proper pace. Meanwhile, the hallucinations and voices that characterized schizophrenia resulted from overactive dopaminergic pathways. Either the presynaptic neurons pumped out too much dopamine into the synapse or the target neurons had an abnormally high density of dopamine receptors. Antipsychotics put a brake on this system, and this allowed the dopaminergic pathways to function in a more normal manner. That was the **chemical imbalance theory put forth by** Schildkraut and Jacques Van Rossum, and the very research that had led Schildkraut to his hypothesis also provided investigators with a method for testing it. The studies of iproniazid and imipramine had shown that neurotransmitters were removed from the synapse in one of two ways. Either the chemical was taken back up into the presynaptic neuron and restored for later use, or it was metabolized by an enzyme and carted off as waste. Serotonin is metabolized into 5-hydroxyindole acetic acid (5-HIAA); dopamine is turned into homovanillic acid (HVA). Researchers could comb the cerebrospinal fluid for these metabolites, and the amounts found would serve as an indirect gauge of the synaptic levels of the neurotransmitters. Since low serotonin was theorized to cause depression, anyone in that emotional state should have lower-than-normal levels of 5-HIAA in his or her cerebrospinal fluid. Similarly, since an overactive dopamine system was theorized to cause schizophrenia, people who heard voices or were paranoid should have abnormally high cerebrospinal levels of HVA. ... In 1969, Malcolm Bowers at **Yale University** became the first to report on whether depressed patients had low levels of serotonin metabolites in their cerebrospinal fluid. In a study of eight depressed patients (all of whom had been previously exposed to antidepressants), he announced that their 5-HIAA levels were lower than normal, but not "significantly" so. Two years later, investigators at McGill University said that they, too, had failed to find a "statistically significant" difference in the 5-HIAA levels of depressed patients and normal controls, and that they also had failed to find any correlation between 5-HIAA levels and the severity of depressive symptoms. In 1974, Bowers was back with a more finely tuned follow-up study: Depressed patients who had not been exposed to antidepressants had perfectly normal 5-HIAA levels. The serotonin theory of depression did not seem to be panning out." (Anatomy of an Epidemic, Robert Whitaker, 2010 AD, p 70)

Notice that this entire article sounds convincing, but the Ph.D. level Clinical Psychologist admits he **cannot prove** chemical imbalances exist. He says: "Unfortunately, the body doesn't have a built-in dipstick for neurotransmitters". He admits there is no way of testing. This is the kind of article that the public read, not realizing that there is no actual proof, only assumptions, guesses, associations and theory. He also misleads the public by using the analogy of fluid levels in a car and neurotransmitters like Serotonin in the brain. It is well known that mentally ill people have perfectly normal levels of neurotransmitters like Serotonin in their bodies.

"The discoveries of the earlier effective antidepressants, antipsychotics, and mood stabilizers were frequently based on serendipitous observations. The repeated demonstration of efficacy of these agents then served as an impetus for considerable research into the neurobiological bases of their therapeutic effects and of emotion and cognition themselves, as well as the biological basis of the major psychiatric disorders." (Textbook of Psychopharmacology, Schatzberg, Nemeroff, 2002 AD, xxi)

"Here, we focus on the principles of neurotransmission and second-messenger generation that we believe are critical for an understanding of the biological bases of major psychiatric disorders, as well as the mechanisms by which effective treatments may exert their beneficial effects." (Textbook of Psychopharmacology, Schatzberg, Nemeroff, 2002 AD, p 3)

"Psychiatry, like much of the rest of medicine, has entered a new and exciting age demarcated by the rapid advances and the promise of molecular and cellular biology and neuroimaging. It is our firm belief that although individual neurotransmitters are involved in mediating the manifestations of major psychiatric diseases, these diseases can be best envisioned as arising out of abnormalities of integrated synapses and circuits." (Textbook of Psychopharmacology, Schatzberg, Nemeroff, 2002 AD, p 47)

"During the 1990s, the "Decade of the Brain," the drive in psychiatry was to develop a comprehensive understanding of brain function at levels that range from mind to molecule and to determine how aberrations in these normal functions lead to the development of symptoms of mental illness" (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 427)

"Rapid advances in the identification of the human genome and in the methodology for genetic manipulation have combined to open a window into the brain. We are accumulating knowledge of human gene mutations and their connection to neurological and psychiatric disease at a rapid pace. As genes are being identified, the proteins for which they code are also becoming known.

With this knowledge, the pathogenic mechanism of some diseases is becoming apparent. Understanding these maladies at the molecular level is likely to lead to new methods of diagnosis and novel approaches to therapy." (Textbook of Psychopharmacology, Schatzberg, Nemeroff, 2002 AD, p 65)

"This chapter reviews the basic framework of the anatomical distribution of the major neurochemical systems in the primate brain. These organizational schemas provide important constraints on the actions of neurotransmitters and neuromodulators. In addition, the consequences of the cellular actions and pharmacological manipulations of their synthesis, release, reuptake, and receptor binding depend on the rich and diverse interplay across these neurochemical systems. Clearly, a major challenge for the future involves the elucidation of these interactions and the characterization of how these interactions are disturbed in psychiatric disorders." (Textbook of Psychopharmacology, Schatzberg, Nemeroff, 2002 AD, p 84)

"Psychoneuroendocrine studies continue to play a prominent role in neuropsychiatric research, particularly in the area of depression. For this review, we highlighted the most recent significant results, as well as newer observations. Despite some intriguing findings, none of the aforementioned results, including HPA dysregulation in depression (Kasckow et al. 2001; Steckler et al. 1999; Tsigos and Chrousos 2002), are observed consistently in any given patient population. Reasons for the variability and heterogeneity in hormone levels or response are unclear. Some differences likely are attributable to demographic and clinical characteristics of the patients, as well as to diagnostic issues. Methodological differences, such as sampling frequency and sample size issues, also invariably have contributed to the disparity in findings. In addition, since any given hormone can exert organizational and activational influences on the regulation of multiple endocrine axes, the adaptive neuroendocrine sequelae to stressors are likely to be quite variable across individuals. Consequently, regardless of the reasons, none of the neuroendocrine measures as yet show sufficient sensitivity, specificity, and diagnostic confidence to be useful for the differential diagnosis or prediction of treatment response. With the use of neuroimaging techniques to unravel the neurotransmitter circuitry underlying psychopathology, combined with molecular methodologies to profile individual characteristics, the meaning and mechanisms of the observed psychoneuroendocrine abnormalities should be forthcoming." (Textbook of Psychopharmacology, Schatzberg, Nemeroff, 2002 AD, p 123)

"These **self-destructive processes in the brain** are relatively easy to research. They were demonstrated in the private laboratories of Eli Lilly—the manufacturer of Prozac—even before the drug was approved for marketing by

the Food and Drug Administration (FDA). Long before the marketing of Prozac, the drug was known to routinely cause drastic biochemical imbalances rather than to correct them." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 26)

DSM-IV, DSM-5, ICD-10: MASTER INDEX: F01-F99

1. **The history of psychiatry is plagued with fad diagnoses** that in hindsight **did more harm than good**. The new DSM-5 continues that tradition of medicalizing current fads and calling everyday normal behaviours and sins a disease.

- a. NEW in DSM-5: "Rape" and "internet sex addiction" and are now mental disorders. Ladies, thank your psychiatrist for excusing your rapist on the basis he was mentally ill and suffered from a chemical imbalance in his brain that forced him to rape you involuntarily and beyond his ability to resist.
- b. NEW in DSM-5: "Disruptive Mood Dysregulation Disorder" makes little Johnny's temper tantrum into a mental disorder.
- c. NEW in DSM-5: "Major Depressive Disorder" now includes the grief experienced from death of a loved one or divorce.
- d. NEW in DSM-5: "Minor Neurocognitive Disorder" makes the increases forgetfulness of the natural aging process a mental disorder.
- e. NEW in DSM-5: Scientific sounding labels to create the illusion that your behaviour is a medical problem and a disease.

2. "Thus, whereas in medicine new diseases were **discovered**, in modern psychiatry they were **invented**. Paresis was proved to be a disease; hysteria was declared to be one." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p12)

3. See also the DSM money crab: Diagnostic and Statistical Manual (DSM-5) is for billing purposes.

Biopsychiatric definitions of mental disorders are fuzzy and imprecise:

1. "In studying human behavior, we face the disconcerting fact that psychiatric theories are nearly as numerous and varied as psychiatric symptoms. ... Actually, contemporary psychiatry is characterized by a multitude of diverse, competing, and often mutually exclusive beliefs and practices." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p94)

2. "Definition of a Mental Disorder: Although DSM-IV-TR provides a classification of what are called mental disorders, it must be admitted that no available definition adequately specifies precise boundaries for the concept mental disorder." (DSM-IV-TR Guidebook, 2004 AD, p 12)

3. "A practical definition of mental disorders and medical conditions that is often implicitly used is "that which clinicians treat." Of course, this is tautological and could even be used in a self-serving or turf-defending way, but

other more abstract concepts consistently fail to provide greater explanatory power." (DSM-IV-TR Guidebook, 2004 AD, p13)

4. "Nosology: Categorical Versus Dimensional Diagnosis: In summary, psychiatric disorders are neither homogeneous nor divided by clear boundaries. The two most important issues to understand in using DSM-IV-TR are that 1) there is considerable heterogeneity of the presentations encountered even within each disorder, and 2) the boundaries between disorders are often fuzzy; many patients have presentations that fall through the cracks and cannot be comfortably forced into any of the DSM-IV-TR categories." (DSM-IV-TR Guidebook, 2004 AD, p 17)

5. "In other words, physicians are trained to treat bodily ills—**not** economic, moral, racial, religious, or political "ills." And they themselves (except psychiatrists) expect, and in turn are expected by their patients, to treat bodily diseases, not envy and rage, fear and folly, poverty and stupidity, and all the other miseries that beset man. Strictly speaking, then, disease or illness can affect , only the body. Hence, there can be no such thing as mental illness. The term "mental illness" is a metaphor." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, pix)

6. "Bodily illness stands in the same relation to mental illness as a defective television set stands to a bad television program. Of course, the word "sick" is often used metaphorically. We call jokes "sick," economies "sick," sometimes even the whole world "sick"; but only when we call minds "sick" do we systematically mistake and strategically misinterpret metaphor for fact—and send for the doctor to "cure" the "illness." It is as if a television viewer were to send for a television repairman because he dislikes the program he sees on the screen?" (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, pxi)

DSM-IV, DSM-5, ICD-10: Brain Damage and Mental Retardation

"There are, of course, people who are mentally ill. If I were to raise a crowbar and bring it down squarely across your head, you would have-literally-mental illness; there would be no question about it. You would have an illness caused by physical, organic brain damage. Quite legitimately you could be declared "ill." In every genuine sense of the term you would be mentally ill. Some people whose brains have been injured by toxic substances have mental illness." (The Big Umbrella, Lecture, Jay Adams)

Brain Damage, Mental Retardation

F01-F09 Mental disorders due to known physiological conditions

F70-F79 Mental retardation

There are a number of genuine medical conditions that can trigger symptoms that resemble mental illness and alter cognitive abilities.

Mental retardation is not mental illness. It is physical problem with the brain. Both Down syndrome and dementia are medically testable "mental disorders" but neither would be seen as "mentally ill".

Hereditary makeup at the time of conception can have a great impact on cognitive abilities.

"Although the organic and functional distinction was removed from the DSM, the disorders that were traditionally labeled as organic have remained. Dementia, delirium, and amnesic disorders were relabeled as the cognitive mental disorders. These disorders are often diagnosed in such a way as to indicate the physical illness that exists as the underlying cause. Examples include dementia of the Alzheimer's type, vascular dementia, and amnesic disorder due to a general medical condition. Also included in DSM are disorders with a known substance-based etiology. Examples include substance intoxication, substance withdrawal, and substance induced sexual dysfunction. A defining factor in these disorders is the existence of a known biological etiology." (The Journal of mind and behavior, Guy A. Boysen, v28, p 157-173)
Physical trauma to the human body can change cognitive abilities and memory (amnesia), but not basic personality.

A drunken or stoned mother while fetus inside her womb can induce fetal alcohol syndrome which can impair cognitive abilities.

Physical trauma at birth like cerebral palsy can impair cognitive abilities.

Brain injury from a car accident can trigger a chronic amnesia where the person never remembers anything about their spouse after 40 years. However, it is important to note that basic personality remains intact even in cases of complete amnesia. "Mental disorder" can simply mean an impaired cognitive ability apart from depression, anxiety, paranoia and schizophrenia. For example, getting hit on the head can cause a severe change in mental abilities but it doesn't change personality.

Dietary and nutrient deficiency (starvation, neglect) can damage the body and impact cognitive abilities.

Generally, physical problems impair the ability of the person to function, like dementia without depression, anxiety, paranoia and schizophrenia.

The DSM-5 says that physical conditions can trigger depression, anxiety, paranoia and schizophrenia like symptoms. The problem with this is that it is possible for the human mind to change the body and make it sick. This is well documented.

"Virtually any psychiatric presentation can be caused by a general medical condition. DSM-IV-TR describes 10 Disorders Due to a General Medical Condition based on the predominant presenting symptoms. These include Catatonic Disorder, Personality Change, Delirium, Dementia, Amnesic Disorder, Psychotic Disorder, Mood Disorder, Anxiety Disorder, Sexual Dysfunction, and Sleep Disorder ... all Due to a General Medical Condition. For presentations predominated by other symptoms (e.g., dissociation), Mental Disorder Not Otherwise Specified Due to a General Medical Condition should be indicated." (DSM-IV-TR Guidebook, 2004 AD, p 90)

The DSM-5 fails to take into account the human spirit as an etiology of a differential diagnosis. The mind comprehends the impairment caused through substance abuse and the impact such "handicap" will have on the future of their life. The understanding that they have "screwed up their own life permanently" may lead to anxiety or depression. This anxiety or depression is not caused by the physical illness, but rather the mind understanding how the self-inflicted brain damage will change their life for the worse, which in turn makes them sad (depressed) and upset (anxious).

It is well documented that the mind can trigger illnesses in the body. Most "biologic psychiatrists" reject the existence of the spirit in distinction from the body. They view man as nothing more than chemicals. When they encounter a physically sick person with a mental illness, they assume the physical illness led to the depression, anxiety, paranoia and schizophrenia, when in fact the opposite may be true. It may be that the depression, anxiety, paranoia and schizophrenia caused the physical illness.

Here is the current thinking of "biologic psychiatrists" who view man as nothing more than a pile of chemicals devoid of spirit and soul or a distinct mind: "The increased use of biological therapies in psychiatry has resulted in a parallel, enhanced interest in the application of laboratory and diagnostic test evaluations for psychiatric patients. The reasons for this growing interest include an expanding awareness of physical conditions that can produce psychiatric symptoms and the need to use the laboratory to monitor certain psychopharmaco-logical interventions." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 219)

DSM-IV, DSM-5, ICD-10: Substance Abuse: Alcohol and drugs

"Although alcohol and Drug abuse can causes brain damage and impair cognition, it does not cause schizophrenia. However, once a person becomes substance abuse free, they may choose the behaviours of depression, anxiety, schizophrenia or suicide when they comprehend the full negative impact their self-inflicted brain damage will have on them for the rest of their life."

1. While drug and alcohol abuse can cause both physical and cognitive damage, it never causes schizophrenia or any mental illness. Schizophrenia is a behaviour choice that has its origin in the human spirit. Drugs and alcohol damage the body and do not force mood or choice.
 - a. Cases: Egg, Dominatrix
 - b. Twelve step programs like AA don't work. The only way you quit substance abuse is when you choose to stop. Alcoholics Anonymous (AA) which is actually a CIA outfit .
2. It is important to remember that the physical damage Drug and alcohol abuse does to the human body can change cognitive abilities and memory (amnesia), but not basic personality.

Drug abuse does not cause schizophrenia: The DSM-5 fails to take into account the human spirit as an etiology of a differential diagnosis. The mind comprehends the impairment caused through substance abuse and the impact such "handicap" will have on the future of their life. The understanding that they have "screwed up their own life permanently" may lead to anxiety or depression. This anxiety or depression is not caused by the physical illness, but rather the mind understanding how the self-inflicted brain damage will change their life for the worse, which in turn makes them sad (depressed) and upset (anxious). This is precisely what happened in the case of "Egg" who committed suicide after he "fried his brain on heroin".

A drunken or stoned mother while fetus inside her womb can induce fetal alcohol syndrome which can impair cognitive abilities.

Drugs are dangerous: Many a young man has "fried his brain on heroin" and suffered permanent cognitive impairment long after he is drug free: Cases: Egg
It is important to remember that although chemicals like drugs and alcohol can cause brain damage, they never directly cause mood changes or force choices.

3."Consider the cases of alcohol-induced persisting dementia and alcohol abuse. Dementia occurs when so much alcohol is consumed that brain damage results. A diagnosis can be made only if memory is impaired and another cognitive deficit such as agnosia or aphasia is present. In contrast, alcohol abuse requires only a pattern of use that causes moderate symptoms of impairment or distress. These disorders differ in terms of severity, etiology, course, prevalence, prognosis, and social relativity, but the DSM classifies them both as valid mental disorders. A single definition of disorder must account for a person whose massive alcohol consumption has damaged his or her short term memory and ability to identify common objects as well as a person who repeatedly has arguments with a roommate when drunk. Thus, the DSM concept of disorder encompasses behaviors that are severe, biologically based, chronic, uncommon, incurable, and universal as well as behaviors that are mild, psychologically

based, remitting, common, curable, and culturally relative." (The Journal of mind and behavior, Guy A. Boysen, v28, p 157-173)

4. "The DSM-IV-TR criteria for substance-induced presentations suggest that psychiatric symptomatology be attributed to the substance use if the symptoms remit within 4 weeks of the cessation of acute intoxication, withdrawal, or medication use. During the DSM-IV deliberations, the choice of a 4-week limit was somewhat controversial, and this guideline must be applied with clinical judgment. Some clinicians, particularly those who work in substance use treatment settings, were most concerned about the possibility of misdiagnosing a substance-induced presentation as a primary mental disorder. Thus, they suggested allowing a 6- or 8- week period of abstinence before considering the diagnosis to be a primary mental disorder." (DSM-IV-TR Guidebook, 2004 AD, p 88)

5. "Ruling Out Substance Etiology: The first question that should always be considered in differential diagnosis is whether the presenting symptoms arise from an exogenous psychoactive substance that is exerting a direct effect on the central nervous system. This is particularly important both because substance use is an increasingly common (and often overlooked) cause of psychopathology and because identifying this etiology has obvious and immediate treatment implication. ... Virtually any presentation encountered in a mental health setting can be caused by substance use. DSM-IV-TR describes 10 Substance-Induced Disorders based on the predominant presenting symptoms. These are Substance Intoxication, Substance Withdrawal, Substance-Induced Delirium, Substance-Induced Persisting Dementia, Substance-Induced Persisting Amnesic Disorder, Substance-Induced Psychotic Disorder, Substance-Induced Mood Disorder, Substance-Induced Anxiety Disorder, Substance-Induced Sexual Dysfunction, and Substance-Induced Sleep Disorder." (DSM-IV-TR Guidebook, 2004 AD, p 86)

6. Although alcohol and Drug abuse can cause brain damage and impair cognition, it does not cause schizophrenia. However, once a person becomes substance abuse free, they may choose the behaviours of depression, anxiety, schizophrenia or suicide when they comprehend the full negative impact their self-inflicted brain damage will have on them for the rest of their life.

7. Drug and alcohol abuse can damage the body impairing cognition, but has no direct effect upon the spirit with is the **seat of mood and choice**.

Schizophrenia (Schizoaffective Disorder, insanity) is pure "classic" Junk science. *Also known as: Insanity, Delusion and Paranoia.*

Psychiatry is Junk science

Schizophrenia (Schizoaffective Disorder) is good old fashioned insanity or madness with many sub-categories in DSM-IV. Schizophrenia is a behaviour choice not a disease.

Snapshot summary:

1. See the DSM-5 Biopsychiatric labels for the various Schizophrenia and delusion disorders.
2. Schizophrenia (Schizoaffective Disorder) is a behaviour choice not a disease.
3. Schizophrenic have normal brains, except when taking psychiatric drugs: "In 1978, Philip Seeman at the University of Toronto announced in Nature that this was indeed the case. At autopsy, the brains of twenty schizophrenics had 70 percent more D2 receptors than normal. At first glance, it seemed that the cause of schizophrenia had been found, but Seeman cautioned that all of the patients had been on neuroleptics prior to their deaths. "Although these results are apparently compatible with the dopamine hypothesis of schizophrenia in general," he wrote, the increase in D2 receptors might "have resulted from the long-term administration of neuroleptics." [T. Lee, "Binding of 31-1-neuroleptics and 3H-apomorphine in schizophrenic brains," Nature 374 (1978): 897-900.] ... A variety of studies quickly proved that the drugs were indeed the culprit. When rats were fed neuroleptics, their D2 receptors quickly increased in number. [D. Burt, "Antischizophrenic drugs: chronic treatment elevates dopamine receptor binding in brain," Science 196 (1977): 326-27.] ... If rats were given a drug that blocked D₂ receptors, that receptor subtype increased in density. [M. Porceddu, "[3H]SCH 23390 binding sites increase after chronic blockade of d-1 dopamine receptors," European Journal of Pharmacology 118 (1985): 367-70.] ... "Finally, investigators in France, Sweden, and Finland used positron emission tomography to study D2-receptor densities in living patients who had never been exposed to neuroleptics, and all reported "no significant differences" between the schizophrenics and "normal controls.'" [J. Martinot, "Striatal D2 dopaminergic receptors assessed with positron emission tomography and bromospiperone in untreated schizophrenic patients," American Journal of Psychiatry 147 (1990): 44-50; L. Farde, "D2 dopamine receptors in neuroleptic-naive schizophrenic patients," Archives of General Psychiatry 47 (1990): 213-19; J. Hietala, "Striatal D2 dopamine receptor characteristics in neuroleptic-naïve schizophrenic patients studied with positron emission tomography," Archives of General Psychiatry 51 (1994): 116-23.] (Anatomy of an Epidemic, Robert Whitaker, 2010 AD, p76)

“There is no compelling evidence that a lesion in the dopamine system is a primary cause of schizophrenia,” (Molecular Neuropharmacology, E. Nestler and S. Hyman, 2002 AD, p 392)

"The low-serotonin hypothesis of depression and the high-dopamine hypothesis of schizophrenia had always been the twin pillars of the chemical-imbalance theory of mental disorders, and by the late 1980s, both had been found wanting. Other mental disorders have also been touted to the public as diseases caused by chemical imbalances, but there was never any evidence to support those claims." (Anatomy of an Epidemic, Robert Whitaker, p 77)

4. Schizophrenia is generally a **meaningless general word** for delusion and paranoia.
5. People become Schizophrenic for many reasons from which they derive some personal benefit.
6. Treating Schizophrenia with drugs is like smashing a computer because of a software virus.
7. While people may condition and train themselves to experience sudden panic fits for an infinite number of specific things, it is not a disease.

What is Schizophrenia:

1. Schizophrenia, insanity, madness are synonymous terms that describe an individual who has chosen to allow themselves to form the habit of engaging in sinful behaviours that annoy, bother, offend, threaten others and create their own false reality of self-delusion for the purpose of escaping some personal life problem which they achieve through the control of others for personal gain through lies, manipulation, and sympathy through outward displays of self-created suffering, hardship and victimhood.
2. Historically, Schizophrenia is known as "dementia praecox", insanity or madness (from the root word for out of control anger: madness) and is always associated with delusion and paranoia.
3. First and second Laws of Psychiatry:
 - a. Psychiatric theorem #1: Behaviour is a choice. Checklist behaviors. Determine the benefit.
 - b. Psychiatric theorem #2: Psychotic behaviour is a solution. Determine the problem.
4. ***Schizophrenia is the solution of how the mind rationalizes the irrational.*** Schizophrenia is a behaviour choice that creates an escape from reality in order to achieve a goal or gain a personal benefit. Schizophrenia can be a behaviour choice to escape unpleasant persecution or isolation at the hands of others. Schizophrenia can be a behaviour choice to escape the unpleasant life situation they have created for themselves. Schizophrenia is always an escape when all other rational doors are closed.

a. "Psychosis is loosely defined as loss of contact with reality. But what reality? Usually it is a loss of human reality—of any sense of safe or secure connection or bonding with other people or other meaningful aspects of life. The deluded person who believes that he or she is controlled by an FBI computer is symbolically expressing a sense of being controlled by threatening human forces. To get into such a dreadful state, he or she must have first felt manipulated and controlled by other people. The reality of this suffering in regard to other people is so crushing that it is transformed into a metaphor of being oppressed by physical forces, such as government computers. From sheer imagination, people find endless ways of creating or recreating missing human connections. These efforts often produce the "symptoms" of mental disorder. A man is obsessed with "love" for a woman whom he has never met. Despite the fact she's never heard of him, he finds imaginary signs that she secretly returns his love. Who else would be calling and hanging up? Who else would have thrown his newspaper from the sidewalk onto the porch? Who else would have given him that soothing touch in his dream? In real life, he is withdrawn from everyone. He creates a world of unreal connections where no real ones exist." (The Heart of Being Helpful, Peter Breggin, 1997 AD. p 77)

b. "People who are very disturbed and injured, including those who carry the diagnosis of schizophrenia, often can benefit most from family therapy. Like everyone else, their way of being has been influenced by significant people during their formative years. In the case of especially impaired people, some of whom continue to live at home in a dependent fashion, ongoing family relationships can be critical to their healing. By helping families to develop less conflicted, more loving communication and relationships, we go to the heart of the problem of "schizophrenia"—alienation from other human beings and withdrawal into a private world of humiliation and anger." (The Heart of Being Helpful, Peter Breggin, 1997 AD. p 101)

5. Schizophrenia is not a disease but a behaviour choice:

a. "Of course, if illness is a matter of lumps, lesions and germs, most schizophrenics are perfectly healthy." (Schizophrenia and the theories of Thomas Szasz, British Journal of Psychiatry, 129: 317-326, 1976 AD)

b. "Schizophrenia remains the paradigmatic metaphoric illness of modernity: a non-illness—generated by our bafflement by what the Other qua Madman says, authoritatively declared to be a disease (justifying his involuntary hospitalization and treatment). So important has schizophrenia become—not only in psychiatry but in modern society as a whole—that perhaps never before in history have so many educated people wasted so much time and money as have diverse professionals squandered on studying this nonexistent illness." (The Meaning of the Mind, Thomas Szasz, 1996 AD, p 121)

- c. "However, asking why a schizophrenic speaker produces aberrant discourse, or why a schizovisic painter produces aberrant pictures, is asking the wrong questions. People have reasons for what they do, not theories of "producing" what others deem aberrant." (The Meaning of the Mind, Thomas Szasz, 1996 AD, p 123)
- d. "The fact that not a single textbook of pathology recognizes depression and schizophrenia as diseases has not in the least dampened popular and political enthusiasm for their diagnosis and treatment." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 24)
- e. "At the present time, there is no proof that biology causes schizophrenia, bipolar mood disorder, or any other functional mental disorder" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 90).
- f. "The same principles apply to all psychiatric disorders, from "panic disorder" to "schizophrenia." At the root of each lies a personal story about heroism or failed heroism in dealing with the challenge of life, about spiritual capacity and incapacity, about ethical confusion and contradiction, and ultimately about the struggle to create a life of satisfaction and meaning. The same principles also apply to lesser intensities of emotional overwhelm. More subtle degrees of anxiety or depression, for example, are likely rooted in hidden trauma and misunderstood or conflicted principles of living." (The Heart of Being Helpful, Peter Breggin, 1997 AD. p 68)

6. Isolation can be cause insanity when a person chooses to escape the unpleasant situation they find themselves in. *Insanity is a solution, isolation is the problem.* "In my experience, this is the root of most overwhelming helplessness—that we feel hopelessly cut off from human support at a moment when we cannot handle life alone. Almost any human being can become "crazy" if placed in solitary confinement with no hope of human contact, if isolated too long on a life raft, or subjected to very extreme sensory deprivation. Successful techniques for demoralizing prisoners always rely on isolating them emotionally from each other. We need input from the world, but most importantly we need connectedness to other people or to some other aspect of life, from a treasured pet to nature or to ethical or religious ideals." (The Heart of Being Helpful, Peter Breggin, 1997 AD. p 76)

What biopsychiatrists, drug companies and governments say:

Notice they admit they have no idea what causes it: "Research to define causes of social anxiety is ongoing"

Schizophrenia and Schizoaffective Disorder

1. "The belief that schizophrenia is a specific organic disease or a group of organic brain diseases has never been confirmed. We have been on the verge of confirming it since the dawn of modern psychiatry, and we are still on the verge" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, pp. 193-194).
2. "What are the causes of schizophrenia? Scientists still do not know the specific causes of schizophrenia, but research has shown that the brains of people with schizophrenia are different, as a group, from the brains of people without the illness. Like many other medical illnesses such as cancer or diabetes, schizophrenia seems to be caused by a combination of problems including genetic vulnerability and environmental factors that occur during a person's development. Recent research has identified the first genes that appear to increase risk for schizophrenia. Like cancer and diabetes, the genes only increase the chances of becoming ill, and do not cause the illness all by themselves. How is schizophrenia treated? While there is no cure for schizophrenia, it is a highly treatable and manageable illness. However, people may stop treatment because of medication side effects, disorganized thinking, or because they feel the medication is no longer working. People with schizophrenia who stop taking prescribed medication are at a high risk of relapse into an acute psychotic episode." (Schizophrenia, NAMI, National Alliance on Mental Illness, Daniel Weinberger, M.D., October 2003)
3. "What is the nature of the predisposition to schizophrenia? ... The results of these 80 years of research are clear and indisputable: nothing has come of it to date except utter confusion" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 199-200).
4. "schizophrenia: Although there are no specific electroencephalographic findings in schizophrenia, most studies do show that these patients have more abnormalities than are found in healthy control subjects. Abnormal electroencephalograms have been described in up to 80% of schizophrenic patients." (Textbook of Neuropsychiatry and Clinical Neurosciences, Yudofsky, Hales, 2002 AD, p 206)
5. "The development of multiple competing theories about the cause of schizophrenia parallels its history. Early theories were shaped by limited knowledge about the nature of mental illness and inadequate research methods. There is still disagreement about the relative contribution of genetic and nongenetic factors to the development of schizophrenia, despite advances in psychiatric nosology, epidemiology, and genetics. Recent work, how-ever, has emphasized the importance of the interaction of both genetic and nongenetic factors in disease expression. Consensus now exists among many investigators

that schizophrenia is best conceptualized as a "multiple-hit" illness similar to cancer. Individuals may carry a genetic predisposition, but this vulnerability is not "released" unless other factors also intervene." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 403)

6. "Evidence for a hereditary contribution to schizophrenia is based on family studies, twin studies, and studies of adoptees." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 403)

7. "The cause of delusional disorder is unknown, although it is unlikely that delusional disorders are related to schizophrenia or the mood disorders. The relatives of probands with delusional disorder show increased rates of jealousy, suspiciousness, paranoid personality, and delusional disorder over control relatives, but the families have no increase in schizophrenia or mood disorders. ... Other potentially relevant risk factors for delusional disorder include social isolation and immigration. Prison psychosis has been described in which persons placed in solitary confinement have developed a paranoid psychosis." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 425)

8. "Although the initially reported chromosomal localizations of genes responsible for manic-depressive disorder (Egeland et al., 1987) and schizophrenia (Sherrington et al., 1988) have been questioned (Byerley, 1989; Kelsoe et al., 1989), the genetic approach is bound to succeed ultimately." (The Biological Approach to Psychiatry, Samuel H. Barondes, The Journal of Neuroscience, June 1990)

9. "The development of brain-imaging techniques such as CT, MRI, SPECT, and PET have enhanced our understanding of schizophrenia. This technology is allowing us to explore the nature and pattern of brain deficits and examine the possibility of symptom localization in schizophrenia." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 426)

10. "The ideology of bioreductionist psychiatry is that depression, schizophrenia, and other illnesses are biomedically distinct and genetically driven. Decades of fishing for supporting data have yielded nothing of substance, however" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 140).

11. "Learn to recognize the symptoms of MENTAL ILLNESS. Schizophrenia, Manic Depression and Severe Depression are BRAIN DISEASES. (Hawaii State Alliance for the Mentally Ill, 1991 AD)

12. "Schizophrenia, with its pervasive life impairments and the woeful lack of knowledge regarding its molecular pathophysiology, is a distressing mental illness. Its treatments have been empiric and serendipitously discovered, not rationally understood. Moreover, the treatments are partial, in that psychosis is the treatment-responsive symptom domain, whereas cognition and negative symptoms respond minimally. ... The hope that other new antipsychotics with fewer metabolic side effects might offer a similar effect was not fulfilled. Some have pointed out that older drugs like perphenazine, with their lower costs, may now once again become rational first-line therapies. The memory of patients with tardive dyskinesia still haunts many clinicians, however. ... This study strongly confirms what we have seen before, that clozapine is our most effective drug for schizophrenic psychosis. ... It is only clozapine that is superior, although its side effects are clearly challenging." (Practical Treatment Information for Schizophrenia, Carol A. Tamminga, American Journal of Psychiatry 163:4, April 2006)

13. "More commonly in psychiatry, a laboratory test result is informative but is not sufficiently sensitive and specific to be considered diagnostic of the disorder. Instead of informing diagnosis, the test results may be better considered as confirming the construct of the disorder and telling us something about its pathogenesis. For example, numerous studies have confirmed that, on average, groups of individuals with Schizophrenia have an increased ventricular size observable with brain imaging studies. However, because the range of values for individuals with Schizophrenia greatly over-laps with both normal values and values seen in other conditions, brain imaging cannot be used as a diagnostic test to indicate the presence of Schizophrenia for a given patient. Nonetheless, the findings of brain imaging do support the neuropsychiatric hypothesis for the etiology of Schizophrenia." (DSM-IV-TR Guidebook, 2004 AD, p 20)

14. "What causes schizophrenia? Like many other illnesses, schizophrenia is believed to result from a combination of environmental and genetic factors. ... Scientists have long known that schizophrenia runs in families. ... Do people with schizophrenia have faulty brain chemistry? It is likely that an imbalance in the complex, interrelated chemical reactions of the brain involving the neurotransmitters dopamine and glutamate (and possibly others) plays a role in schizophrenia. Neurotransmitters are substances that allow brain cells to communicate with one another. Basic knowledge about brain chemistry and its link to schizophrenia is expanding rapidly and is a promising area of research. Do the brains of people with schizophrenia look different? The brains of people with schizophrenia look a little different than the brains of healthy people, but the differences are small. Sometimes the fluid-filled cavities at the center of the brain, called ventricles, are larger in people with schizophrenia; overall gray

matter volume is lower; and some areas of the brain have less or more metabolic activity. ... The only way to answer these questions is to conduct more research. Scientists in the United States and around the world are studying schizophrenia and trying to develop new ways to prevent and treat the disorder." (Schizophrenia, National Institute of Mental Health, NIMH, 2006)

15. "Schizoaffective Disorder: Differentiating schizoaffective disorder from schizophrenia and from mood disorder can be difficult. ... The most effective treatment for schizoaffective disorder is a combination of drug treatment and psychosocial interventions. ... Most people with schizoaffective disorder require long-term therapy with a combination of medications and psychosocial interventions in order to avoid relapses, and maintain an appropriate level of functioning and quality of life." (Schizoaffective Disorder, NAMI, National Alliance on Mental Illness, Dilip Jeste, MD November 2003)

16. "What is schizophrenia? Schizophrenia is a treatable brain disorder that drastically affects the behaviour of its sufferers. Research indicates two neurotransmitters, dopamine and serotonin in particular, play significant roles in schizophrenia. Evidence suggests that people with schizophrenia have too much dopamine in certain areas of the brain. Also, abnormalities in serotonin activity play an important role in the disease. Genetic predisposition is also a key factor." (Schizophrenia, Eli Lilly inc. drug company, 2007)

17. "I am constantly amazed by how many patients who come to see me believe or want to believe that their difficulties are biologic and can be relieved by a pill. This is despite the fact that modern psychiatry has yet to convincingly prove the genetic/biologic cause of any single mental illness. However, this does not stop psychiatry from making essentially unproven claims that depression, bipolar illness, anxiety disorders, alcoholism and a host of other disorders are in fact primarily biologic and probably genetic in origin, and that it is only a matter of time until all this is proven. This kind of faith in science and progress is staggering, not to mention naive and perhaps delusional. (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

Hearing voices: Simple "Self talking". When someone tell you they hear voices. Just laugh at them. Otherwise they will think of you stupid and gullible for falling for their lies.

1. "Like the psychiatrist, the psychotic too has the power to abuse language. As I already suggested, the schizophrenic patient who "hallucinates" has "delusions" is profoundly dishonest with himself. He denies that the voices he hears are his own thoughts and that his delusions are metaphors he interprets

literally. It is neither possible nor necessary to answer the question of whether the person who deceives himself is lying or not. It is possible, however, to construct an accurate account of such a person's behavior, both verbal and nonverbal, especially his communications with himself and others. We ought to question the schizophrenic's sincerity. Why does a hallucinating person never ask himself why "the voices" command him to perform acts of cruelty rather than acts of kindness; why does the deluded person—who claims, for example, that he is Jesus—never ask himself why his mother's name is not Mary, or how Jesus learned to speak English? ... I believe viewing the schizophrenic as a liar would advance our understanding of schizophrenia. What does he lie about? Principally about his own anxieties, bewilderments, confusions, deficiencies, and self-deceptions. He pretends that he is not confused, impotent, and insignificant; he is confident, powerful, and supremely significant." (The Meaning of the Mind, Thomas Szasz, 1996 AD, p 129)

2. "The hallucinating person's claim that his hallucinations are "very disturbing" cannot be accepted at face value. After all, it is the hallucinating person who produces the voices he hears. If, on balance, the voices would perturb him more than they please him, he would stop producing them. Similarly, if hallucinations were as disturbing for patients as psychiatrists say they are, patients would be eager to take the drugs that silence their "voices." However, many hallucinating persons refuse to take antipsychotic drugs voluntarily, preferring the company of their "voices" to the human voices available to them or to silence." (The Meaning of the Mind, Thomas Szasz, 1996 AD, p 130)

3. "Some observations obtained in the course of recent neuroimaging studies of schizophrenics support the interpretations I am suggesting. Let us recall that Julian Jaynes claimed that the experience of hearing voices (auditory hallucination) is "just like hearing actual sound." (The Origin of Consciousness, Julian Jaynes, chapter 4) If that were so, the cerebral-physiological processes accompanying the hallucinating person's experience would be similar to those accompanying normal hearing; which is exactly what researchers using neuroimaging technics to study brain activation in hallucinating patients expected to find. Instead, they found changes in the region of the brain activated during speaking. "Broca's area is a surprise," commented Jerome Engel, a neurologist at the University of California at Los Angeles, "since that's where you make sounds, not where you hear them. I would have expected more activity in Wernicke's area, which is where you hear." (Scientists trace voices in schizophrenia, D. Goleman quoting J. Engel, New York Times, Sept 22, 1993 p C2) ... This suggestion is supported not only by the neuroimaging evidence cited, but also by the familiar clinical observation that when a (hearing) person who has auditory hallucinations is engaged in oral activity, such as eating or

speaking, his imaginary voices become less noticeable or stop altogether." (The Meaning of the Mind, Thomas Szasz, 1996 AD, p 126, 127)

4. "The person who complains of hearing voices, or acts as if he were listening to an absent person while someone is speaking to him, is violating social convention. An adult who blames his own bad thoughts on "voices" resembles a young child who blames his misconduct on an innocent sibling or imaginary stranger. The adult world easily sees through the child's naive stratagem, perhaps because children are not subject to the same legal punishments as adults. In contrast, the adult world, represented by the combined prestige of law, psychiatry, and the media, feels compelled to accept the "psychotic" adult's similar stratagem—that he actually hears voices which he is powerless to resist—to avoid having to treat the offending person as a responsible moral agent. The collusion between the psychotic and the psychiatrist is necessary for the protection of their respective constructions of reality." (The Meaning of the Mind, Thomas Szasz, 1996 AD, p 131)

Contradictory conclusions published in 1978: There is no Blood test for Schizophrenia.

You cannot diagnose someone with schizophrenia **unless he talks**. There is no medical test because it is behaviour like shoplifting.

Today psychiatrists have absolutely no idea what causes schizophrenia or how to cure it. But someone claimed a simple blood test could detect schizophrenia in 1978.

In January, 1978, they published a paper in the New England Journal of Medicine, called "Are Paranoid Schizophrenics Biologically Different from Other Schizophrenics?" Then another paper the same month in the American Journal of Psychiatry, titled "Platelet Monoamine Oxidase in Chronic Schizophrenic Patients."

One scientific paper concluded that Schizophrenic could be determined with simple blood test for monoamine oxidase (MAO) and the other paper concluded that the MOA levels were statistically identical for Schizophrenics and non-Schizophrenics.

The public generally view schizophrenia as a split personality. In one of the most events in modern scientific research, the same researchers show signs of a split personality by publishing opposite conclusions in what causes schizophrenia.

Blood test for Schizophrenia? In an effort to bring a little real science to psychiatry, **evidence was simply fabricated** with a junk psychiatric study of Schizophrenia. Two psychiatric researchers published two different papers in two different medical journals with **contradictory** conclusions in the **same** month. They are the top of the "**mental health food chain**": Dennis Murphy, chief of the Clinical Neuropharmacology for NIMH and Richard Wyatt, chief of Laboratory of Clinical Psychopharmacology at St. Elizabeth's Hospital in Washington, D.C.

This brought about a scathing rebuke from the medical community: "We are as puzzled as Dr. Pager by the virtually simultaneous publication of two apparently contradictory papers, one in the Journal and the other in the American Journal of Psychiatry. Despite the fact that these papers share two coauthors in common, neither manuscript, as submitted, referred to the existence of the other. . . . We cannot be satisfied with the explanation given of this bizarre event. . . . To dismiss one's own discrepant results as being "unpublished data" and therefore not open to comment defies common sense and is, to say the least, disingenuous." (Editors, Schizophrenia and Publication, New England Journal of Medicine, May 18, 1978)

Schizophrenic and Biopsychiatrists are equally delusional:

1. Delusions come in many forms. It is delusional to imagine that you are part of a secret astronaut program, or a covert spy as in the movie "A Beautiful Mind". It is delusional to see lights shining on your house when nobody else can see them at the same time. Even paranoia is mere delusion. Paranoia is thinking that you are being watched, followed, studied, protected, trained when you are in fact not. This too is delusion.
2. There are four kinds of delusion:
 - a. Perception Delusions
 - b. Hallucination Delusions
 - c. Paranoia Delusions
 - d. Auditory Delusions
3. Since sinful actions create a contradiction and distress in the mind changing the "spiritual chemistry" of the spirit. Seared consciences are the result of sinful behaviour, but until the full searing is reached, it causes considerable cognitive dissonance in the mind. This in part, is the etiology of some mental illnesses. The cure is to reset the conscience by repentance of the sinful conduct. The searing of a conscious is how the human spirit resolves the painful contradictions surrounding cognitive dissonance. The etiology of a seared

conscious is when a person repeatedly engages in behaviours believed to be sinful and wrong. Last state if worse than the first.

4. **Biopsychiatrists and atheists are as delusional as schizophrenics:**

Delusion is delusion.

a. Atheists are delusional by very definition. They are not "mentally ill" or need treatment. Shocking the brain or prescribing a drug to "cure" a schizophrenic of his delusion and modify his behaviour, is no effective.

b. Biopsychiatrists believe the delusion that behaviours are driven by brain chemicals, when in fact the etiology of all human choice and mood is the spirit which they do not believe exists.

1. Schizophrenia is a behaviour choice whose origin is the human spirit.

2. You cannot diagnose someone with schizophrenia unless he talks because it is not a medical condition but behaviour.

3. Schizophrenia is neither a disease nor a medical condition. There is no scientific evidence that any mental illness is caused by a chemical imbalance in the brain.

4. Schizophrenia is a solution to a problem. It is important to ask, "**What benefit is this individual deriving from** engaging in this behaviour?"

a. Schizophrenia always brings some personal gain in solving some problem.

b. Schizophrenia is a language that says, "I cannot get what I need from conventional methods of communication, like asking, so I will fabricate psychotic behaviours to do the asking for me".

c. "The point is that when some persons in some situations cannot make themselves heard by means of ordinary language—for example, speech or writing—they may try to make themselves heard by means of protolanguage, for example, weeping or "symptoms." Others in other situations may try to overcome this obstacle in exactly the opposite way, that is, by shifting from ordinary language spoken in a normal tone of voice to ordinary language spoken in a shout or in a threatening tone. Obviously, the weak tend to use the former strategy, and the strong the latter. When a child cannot get his mother to listen, or a wife her husband, each might try tears; but when a mother cannot get her child to listen, or a husband his wife, each is likely to shout. This, then, is the essential communicational dilemma in which many weak or oppressed persons find themselves vis-à-vis those who are stronger or who oppress them: if they speak softly, they will not receive a hearing; if they raise their voices literally, they will be considered impertinent; and if they raise their voices metaphorically, they will be diagnosed as insane." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p118)

5. See the DSM-5 Biopsychiatric labels for the various Schizophrenia and delusion disorders.

DSM-IV, DSM-5, ICD-10: Depression, Bipolar (Manic-Depressive)

1. Historically, depression was called Melancholia.
2. Depression and Bipolar is a behaviour choice not a disease. Treating depression with drugs is like smashing a computer because of a software virus.
3. Depression is sadness and people are always depressed for a reason.
 - a. Often depressed people will say, "I have no idea why I am sad".
 - b. This is a lie. They know why, but if they told you, you would get mad at them.
 - c. This idea that people are depressed for "no reason" appears to support the false idea that depression is a medical condition that requires you to buy expensive drugs.
4. Drug companies advertise that depression is a serious medical condition, but this is a lie.
 - a. There is no medical test to detect depression. There are no blood tests to detect depression.
 - b. There is no known medical or chemical cause of depression.

1. Depression is distinguished from natural mourning by four factors:
 - a. Depression is characterized by an unnatural length of time for sadness. While a person may mourn for months, depression may last years.
 - b. Depression is almost always characterized by some kind of self-disablement. A person may weep for 3 months over the death of a loved one, they return to full functionality in their life's duty and responsibility almost immediately. People can be sad, but not self-disabled. Depression is often an excuse for self-disablement.
 - c. Depression is often for some untraceable reason for sadness in the person's life. In other words, they are sad and when you ask them, they lie and tell you they do not know why. This is what they have been coached to do with drug company commercials on TV where depression is falsely portrayed as a disease or medical issue.
 - d. They mope around, like Eeyore broadcasting that they are unhappy to everyone for some unknown reason. This is part of the strategy to attain their benefits from the behaviour choice of depression. You ask: "Why are you sad?" They answer: "I don't know".
2. Depression and anxiety are very real emotional states that a person chooses to allow themselves to experience.
3. When someone is depressed they are sad about something and there is always a rational reason.
4. When someone is anxious they are disquieted about something and there is always a rational reason.

5. The myth is that anxiety and depression are caused by biochemical imbalances in the brain which are corrected with drugs and shocks. We call it the "high self-esteem anxiety disorder". It is when people lose sleep because they are not living a standard of living as high as they think deserved! Many people get depressed because they are poor with few material possessions. The reason they get depressed is because they feel they deserve more than what they presently have.

Anxiety and depression are not caused by body chemicals:

1. "The ideology of bioreductionist psychiatry is that depression, schizophrenia, and other illnesses are biomedically distinct and genetically driven. Decades of fishing for supporting data have yielded nothing of substance, however" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 140).
2. "The serotonin theory of depression is comparable to the Masturbatory Theory of Insanity." (Ads for SSRI antidepressants are misleading, David Healy, PloS Medicine news release, November 2005)
3. "If these shocking presumptions were not an actual description of the current state of the Psychology industry, they might be laughable. But regrettably, these simplistic theories are widely applied and widely accepted in a society that naively trusts psychologists to be scientific and objective, optimistic and positive, and caring and other-oriented." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 266)
4. "The fact that not a single textbook of pathology recognizes depression and schizophrenia as diseases has not in the least dampened popular and political enthusiasm for their diagnosis and treatment." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 24)
5. "Learn to recognize the symptoms of MENTAL ILLNESS. Schizophrenia, Manic Depression and Severe Depression are BRAIN DISEASES. (Hawaii State Alliance for the Mentally Ill, 1991 AD)
6. "I am constantly amazed by how many patients who come to see me believe or want to believe that their difficulties are biologic and can be relieved by a pill. **This is despite the fact that modern psychiatry has yet to convincingly prove the genetic/biologic cause of any single mental illness.** However, this does not stop psychiatry from making essentially unproven claims that depression, bipolar illness, anxiety disorders, alcoholism and a host of other disorders are in fact primarily biologic and probably genetic in origin, and that it is only a matter of time until all this is proven. This kind of faith in science and progress is staggering, not to mention naive and perhaps delusional. (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

7. "Yet conclusions such as "depression is a chemical imbalance" are created out of nothing more than semantics and the wishful thinking of scientist/psychiatrists and a public who will believe anything now that has the stamp of approval of medical science." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)"Can neuroscience help alleviate or prevent the suffering and loss by mapping what happens when people succeed in voluntarily suppressing sad thoughts without recourse to medication? The answer is important because the current generation of antidepressants often performs barely better than placebos, as we shall see. In other words, if a patient can effectively self-heal by learning, through focused therapy, how to recruit existing inner resources, antidepressants can be targeted to specific, focused needs." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p134)

8. "All subjects reported indifference to the neutral films and sadness about the sad films, but all found that they could detach themselves from the sad films when they tried. It appears that, in principle, normal humans are not feeling robots, but are quite capable of adjusting their emotional reactions. This is true even of children... The children reported that they were able to keep their emotions [of sadness] in check during the second series, just as the adults had." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p 134, 136)

Lies, deceptions and myths from biopsychiatrists, drug companies and governments:

1. In the official statements from government agencies, drug companies and biopsychiatrists, notice that often, they come right out and say, "no one knows what causes depression". However, they then go on to theorize the etiology to be brain chemicals, genetics via DNA etc. The truth is that when someone is depressed, they are always sad for a reason and when someone is anxious, there is a reason they cannot sleep at night. Depression and anxiety are sinful behaviour choices not diseases. They are treated with repentance and a change of heart, not drugs and shocks.

2. "What are the causes of Depression? The cause of depression is **unknown**. For some people an obvious stress seems to a precipitating factor, for others depression may occur without any apparent reason. There is evidence to suggest that depression is a biological disorder. Neurotransmitters in the brain may be thought of as chemical messengers that transmit information across various pathways. It is believed that depression is caused by a chemical imbalance involving a deficiency in one or more neurotransmitters. What about psychological factors? Certain stressful events such as the death of a loved one, end of a marriage or love affair, or financial loss may produce depression in predisposed individuals. ... What is the treatment for depression? There are two kinds of treatments for depression. The first of these is drug treatment which

includes several classes of drugs, and the second is electroconvulsive therapy (ECT) or electro-shock treatment." (Depression: A Treatable Illness, Lilly Eli, drug company)

3. **"IS DEPRESSION HEREDITARY? No one knows exactly what causes depression.** Several factors may be at work, alone or combined.

Neurotransmitters are the chemical "messengers" that transmit signals between brain cells. They start the complex chemical interactions that influence behaviour, feelings and thoughts. In some mood disorders there is evidence that some aspect of this neurotransmission goes wrong. Some drug treatments appear to fight this. We will discuss these drugs in more detail below.

Depressive disorders may also be linked to money problems, physical ailments, hormones, mid-life crises, even personality and upbringing. Change, loss or stress can trigger depression. Losing a loved one through death or divorce, losing a job, giving birth or moving to a new home are common examples. Such mood shifts are usually temporary. But people may need treatment if symptoms continue. Genes may be the source of some depressions. Children, brothers and sisters of people with a depressive disorder seem to have a higher risk of similar problems. But it isn't yet clear how depression passes across generations. Some experts believe family environment may also play a role. Children growing up in a household with a depressed or manic person may not learn healthy ways of handling stress. ARE TREATMENTS AVAILABLE? New therapies relieve the symptoms and mood changes, letting sufferers lead normal lives. A variety of treatments are available, which may be used alone or together. The choice depends on the patient's condition, diagnosis and personality. IS DEPRESSION CAUSED BY CHEMICAL IMBALANCES? Some prescribed drugs change moods. One drug that controls blood pressure can bring on depression. One for tuberculosis can cause euphoria. Drugs to relieve depression have been available for more than 30 years. They are very effective for some forms of depression. But even when they work well, antidepressant drugs act slowly and produce some side effects. Such effects led researchers to wonder if mood disorders came from chemical disturbances in the body or brain. If so, could they be put right by drugs? Intensive study has produced major advances in treating mental disorders, including depression." (Understanding Depression, Ministry of Health, Government of Ontario, 2007)

4. "Depression is an illness that can begin gradually or suddenly. Its specific cause is unknown, it may be stress induced, or a biological disorder, a chemical imbalance involving a deficiency in one or more neurotransmitter, scientists just are not sure." (Depression, Eli Lilly inc. drug company, 2007)

5. "GAD: Biological Theories: Although the neurobiology of generalized anxiety is among the least investigated in the anxiety disorders, advances are

now being made. Recent work has focused on brain circuits underlying the neurobiology of fear in animal models and in humans, and on how inherited and acquired vulnerabilities in these circuits might underlie a variety of anxiety disorders. It is speculated that alterations in the structure and function of the amygdala, which are central to fear-related behaviors, may be associated with generalized anxiety." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 566)

6. "GAD: Cognitive Theories Cognitive hypotheses regarding both the origins and the maintenance of GAD have been thoroughly summarized in recent work (Aikins and Craske 2001). With regard to the origins of generalized anxiety, it has been proposed that insecure attachment relationships, ambivalence toward caregivers, and parental overprotection and lack of emotional warmth may all contribute to later development of anxiety. Regarding mechanisms that may perpetuate GAD, three are summarized. First, worry is used as a strategy for avoiding intense negative affects. Second, worry about unlikely and future threat removes the need to deal with more proximal and realistic threats and limits the capacity to find solutions to more immediate conflicts. Finally, individuals with GAD engage in a certain degree of magical thinking and believe that their worry helps to prevent feared outcomes, thus leading to a negative reinforcement of the process of worrying. In terms of the etiology of GAD, cognitive theory speculates a relationship either to early cognitive schemas—derived from negative experiences—of the world as a dangerous place (Barlow 1988) or to insecure, anxious early attachments to important caregivers (Cassidy 1995)." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 567)

7."The brain consists of billions of neurons or cells that must communicate with each other. The communication between neurons maintains all body functions, informs us when a fly lands on our hand, or when we have pain. The communication between neurons is controlled by the brain's type and level of neurotransmitters. Neurotransmitters are chemical substances that control and create signals in the brain both between and within neurons. Without neurotransmitters, there would be no communication between neurons. The heart wouldn't get a signal to beat, arms and legs wouldn't know to move, etc. As we discovered more about neurotransmitters, we began to identify which neurotransmitters controlled certain bodily functions or which were related to certain emotional/psychiatric difficulties. Serotonin, a neurotransmitter, was found to be related to body temperature and the onset of sleep. Research also identified Serotonin as related to depression and later to a variety of mental health conditions such as anorexia and obsessive-compulsive disorder. As research in neurotransmitters continued, studies between neurotransmitters and mental conditions revealed a strong connection between amounts of certain

neurotransmitters in the brain and the presence of specific psychiatric conditions. Using an everyday example, our automobile operates by using a variety of fluids such as engine oil, transmission fluid, brake fluid, and coolant (anti-freeze). Every automobile has a way to measure the levels or amounts of each of these needed liquids such as the dipstick for oil and transmission fluid and marked indicators for anti-freeze and brake-fluid levels. Using our dipstick to measure engine oil, for an example, we can find our engine to be found one, two, or even three quarts low. After a recent oil change, the dipstick may also tell us that we have excessive oil in the engine. To work properly, all fluid levels must be in the "normal range" as indicated by the dipstick. When we receive a blood test, values of certain blood components are given with the "normal range" also provided, indicating if a blood chemical is below or above the average range. Neurological research has identified over fifty (50) neurotransmitters in the brain. Research also tells us that several neurotransmitters are related to mental health problems - Dopamine, Serotonin, Norepinephrine, and GABA (Gamma Aminobutyric Acid). Too much or too little of these neurotransmitters are now felt to produce psychiatric conditions such as schizophrenia, depression, bi-polar disorder, obsessive-compulsive disorder, and ADHD. **Unfortunately, the body doesn't have a built-in dipstick for neurotransmitters**, at least one that's inexpensive enough for community mental health practice. There are advanced imaging techniques such as Positron Emission Tomography (PET Scans) that are being utilized in research and in the development of medications that directly influence changes in specific neurotransmitters. Lacking a PET Scanner, most professionals evaluate neurotransmitter levels by looking for indicators in thought, behavior, mood, perception, and/or speech that are considered related to levels of certain neurotransmitters. ... The technical aspects of neurotransmitter levels, the psychiatric symptoms they produce, and how medications have been developed to raise or lower the brain levels of these neurotransmitters can be very complicated. ... For many years, mental health professionals have used the term "chemical imbalance" to explain the need for medications that are used to treat mental health conditions. This simple and commonly used explanation recognizes that the condition is a medical problem and that it can be treated with medication. The "chemical imbalance" explanation also reflects the overall theme of treatment - identifying what neurotransmitters are involved in the clinical symptom picture and with medication, attempting to return that neurotransmitter level back to the "normal range". ... We are all at-risk for changes in our brain's chemistry. Mostly commonly, we will experience depression, anxiety, or stress reactions. As our neurotransmitters change, they bring with them additional symptoms, behaviors, and sensations that add to our on-going difficulties. Recognizing these changes is an important part of treatment and returning your life to normal and reducing our stress." (The

Chemical Imbalance in Mental Health Problems, Joseph M. Carver, Ph.D.,
Clinical Psychologist)

8. "What causes depression? Depression is a serious biologic disease that affects millions of people each year. The encouraging news is that it may be successfully treated. Learn how you can manage your depression by reaching out to others such as a health care professional or family and friends. Depression is a real medical condition that cannot be willed or wished away. But it may be successfully treated with a prescription medication such as PRISTIQ. Although no single cause of depression has been identified, it appears that interaction among genetic, biochemical, environmental, and psychosocial factors may play a role. The fact is, depression is not a personal weakness or a condition that can be willed or wished away, but it can be successfully treated. PRISTIQ belongs to a class of medications called serotonin-norepinephrine reuptake inhibitors (SNRIs). How does PRISTIQ work? As an SNRI, PRISTIQ is thought to work by affecting the levels of two neurotransmitters believed to play a key role in depression, serotonin and norepinephrine. Serotonin and norepinephrine are chemicals that occur naturally in the brain. **While no one knows for sure what causes depression**, many experts believe that it may occur when neurotransmitters are out of balance." (PRISTIQ, website, 2010)

9. "CAUSES OF DEPRESSION: Some types of depression run in families, suggesting that a biological vulnerability can be inherited. ... Apparently additional factors, possibly stresses at home, work, or school, are involved in its onset. ... Whether inherited or not, major depressive disorder is often associated with changes in brain structures or brain function. ... Also, a serious loss, difficult relationship, financial problem, or any stressful (unwelcome or even desired) change in life patterns can trigger a depressive episode. Very often, a combination of genetic, psychological, and environmental factors is involved in the onset of a depressive disorder. Depression in Women: Women experience depression about twice as often as men. Many hormonal factors may contribute to the increased rate of depression in women particularly such factors as menstrual cycle changes, pregnancy, miscarriage, postpartum period, pre-menopause, and menopause. Many women also face additional stresses such as responsibilities both at work and home, single parenthood, and caring for children and for aging parents." (Depression, National Institute of Mental Health, NIMH, 2006)

10. "**Theories about causes:** There is no single cause of anxiety or depression. ... Some scientists believe that anxiety is a learned response, that people are taught to fear situations or objects. Some psychoanalytic theory suggests that anxiety stems from an unconscious conflict, an illness, fright, or emotionally laden event that happened to the victim as a child. ... Stress, like the loss of a

loved one, a divorce or even a promotion at work, can all bring on depression or mania in susceptible individuals. Finally, in the cases of each of anxiety, depression and manic depression, scientists are learning the importance of brain biochemistry. Biochemical imbalances seem more and more to be a significant part of the problem. **Treatments:** Anxiety, depression and manic depression are illnesses that can be treated very successfully with a combination of psychotherapy and medication. Anti-anxiety medications, anti-depressants, mood stabilizers and other medications aimed at alleviating symptoms are widely available through physicians. In cases of depression where other treatments have failed or are not possible, electroconvulsive therapy has been used with success. Also self-help support groups help people feel less isolated in that sufferers can hear the words of others who have been through similar experiences." (Anxiety, Depression and Manic Depression, Canadian Psychiatric Association, APA, Brochure produced through a health education grant from: Eli Lilly Canada Inc., Pfizer Canada Inc., and SmithKline Beecham Inc., three drug companies, 2007)

11. "Mood disorders are psychological as well as physiological conditions. As with biological data, there is less disagreement about whether specific psychological dimensions of mood disorders exist than about whether they are etiological. And as is true of biological factors, proving that a particular psychological factor is causal would require prospectively following up people at risk for depression to determine whether those with the factor are more likely to develop a mood disorder." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 485)

12. "Mood disorders are not unitary illnesses but complex syndromes with distinct etiologies, courses, and treatment responses that ultimately may be better understood through the addition of a more thorough dimensional analysis (e.g., early vs. late onset, comorbidity, disordered thinking, degree of intrusion into the personality) to existing categorical diagnoses and the DSM multi-axial approach." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 519)

13. "Depression is an illness. Depression is caused by an imbalance in brain chemicals triggered by stress, life events, or a combination of biological, psychological and/or social factors. Depression is not a character weakness or personality flaw. It is a medical illness that can be treated." (Depression is just part of getting old, right? Wrong!, Mood Disorders Association of Ontario)"Abnormal Reactions to Loss: Loss is the life event that has been most reliably linked to depression. Sigmund Freud (1917[1915]/1 957) pointed out that both grief and depression are reactions to loss, but depressive symptoms include guilt and low self-esteem. On the basis of psychoanalytic experience with depressed patients, Freud believed that grieving turned into depression

when the bereaved felt ambivalent about the lost object (i.e., person) and could not tolerate the negative side of the ambivalence." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 485)

14. "Although the association between depression and loss seems reliable, it is not as strong as was originally thought. Not only does loss account for only a relatively small portion of the variance in the risk of depression (Paykel 1982), but losses of one kind or another precede many other medical and psychiatric illnesses (MagPhil and Thomas 1981). Loss, an event that is stressful in itself and that removes an important external source of regulation of disrupted psychology and physiology, may be a more severe instance of a range of stresses that pre-dispose to mood disorders." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 486)

15. "There is no one cause of depression, neither is it fully understood. The following factors may make some people more prone than others to react to a loss or failure with a clinical depression: 1. specific distressing life events. 2. a biochemical imbalance in the brain. 3. psychological factors, like a negative or pessimistic view of life. There may also be a genetic link since people with a family history of depression are more likely to experience it." (Depression and Manic Depression, Canadian Mental Health Association, National Office)

16. "There is no single cause of major depression. Psychological, biological, and environmental factors may all contribute to its development. Whatever the specific causes of depression, scientific research has firmly established that major depression is a biological, medical illness. Norepinephrine, serotonin, and dopamine are three neurotransmitters (chemical messengers that transmit electrical signals between brain cells) thought to be involved with major depression. Scientists believe that if there is a chemical imbalance in these neurotransmitters, then clinical states of depression result. Antidepressant medications work by increasing the availability of neurotransmitters or by changing the sensitivity of the receptors for these chemical messengers. Scientists have also found evidence of a genetic predisposition to major depression. ... Although major depression can be a devastating illness, it is highly treatable [through drugs]" (Depression, NAMI, National Alliance on Mental Illness, Ken Duckworth, MD, September 2006)

17. "What causes depression? Some depressions may be related to abnormal brain chemistry. Chemical and hormone changes in other parts of the body and some physical ailments can also lead to depression. Change, loss or stress can trigger depression. Losing a loved one, becoming unemployed, having money problems or moving to a new home are common stressors. ... Drug therapy includes antidepressant drugs and mood stabilizers. Antidepressant drugs seem

to correct the chemical imbalances in the brain that produce some forms of depression. ... Electro-convulsive therapy (ECT) is used to relieve severe depression. ... Psychotherapy or talk therapy." (Depression, Ministry of Health, Government of Ontario, 2007)

18. "All subjects reported indifference to the neutral films and sadness about the sad films, but all found that they could detach themselves from the sad films when they tried. It appears that, in principle, normal humans are not feeling robots, but are quite capable of adjusting their emotional reactions. This is true even of children... The children reported that they were able to keep their emotions [of sadness] in check during the second series, just as the adults had." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p 134, 136)

Bipolar Disorder (Manic-Depressive) is pure "classic" Junk science.

Psychiatry is Junk science. No scientific data that Psychiatry works!

Bipolar Disorder (Manic-Depressive) is one of many specific categories of anxiety in DSM-IV. Anxiety is a behaviour choice not a disease.

Snapshot summary:

1. Bipolar Disorder, also known as Manic-Depressive, is a behaviour choice not a disease. They have perfectly healthy bodies.
2. People become overly excited or depressed because they lack self-control.
3. While people may condition and train themselves to experience sudden panic fits for an infinite number of specific things, it is not a disease.

What biopsychiatrists, drug companies and governments say:

Notice they admit they **have no idea** what causes it: "Research to define causes of social anxiety is ongoing".

1. "At the present time, there is no proof that biology causes schizophrenia, bipolar mood disorder, or any other functional mental disorder" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 90).

2. "What causes bipolar disorder? No one knows for sure what causes bipolar disorder. It is not caused by bad parenting nor is it a consequence of a personality disorder, moral weakness, or a fault in character. Research shows that genes play a strong role and may cause changes in brain chemistry and abnormalities in the way brain nerve cells function. People with the disorder may be more vulnerable to emotional and physical stresses and a lack of sleep, the break-up of an important relationship, drug and alcohol use, changes in routine or excessive stimulation may cause a chemical imbalance that can trigger a manic episode. There is no laboratory test, x-ray or brain scan that can be used to make a definitive diagnosis. Instead, the doctor takes a careful

history and bases the diagnoses on a group of symptoms that occur together. ... How is bipolar disorder treated? Medication is the cornerstone of treating bipolar disorder. Because bipolar disorder is a recurrent disorder, most people will require long-term treatment." (What is Bipolar Disorder, Mood Disorders Association of Ontario, procure funded by education grant from Eli Lilly Canada inc.)

3. "The Nature of the Illness: We do not know what causes the appearance of manic and depressive episodes. Some persons may be genetically predisposed in such a way that they respond more readily than others with mania or depression to internal and external influences. Insufficient resolution of deep personality problems may play a role. It is possible that changes in the metabolism of the brain are of significance for the development of episodes." (Lithium Treatment of Manic-Depressive Illness: A Practical Guide, Mogens Schou, Karger, 6th, revised edition 2004, p8)

4. "Although the initially reported chromosomal localizations of genes responsible for manic-depressive disorder (Egeland et al., 1987) and schizophrenia (Sherrington et al., 1988) have been questioned (Byerley, 1989; Kelsoe et al., 1989), the genetic approach is bound to succeed ultimately." (The Biological Approach to Psychiatry, Samuel H. Barondes, The Journal of Neuroscience, June 1990)

5. "What Causes Bipolar Disorder? ... Studies of identical twins, who share all the same genes, indicate that both genes and other factors play a role in bipolar disorder. If bipolar disorder were caused entirely by genes, then the identical twin of someone with the illness would always develop the illness, and research has shown that this is not the case. But if one twin has bipolar disorder, the other twin is more likely to develop the illness than is another sibling. ... Brain-imaging studies are helping scientists learn what goes wrong in the brain to produce bipolar disorder and other mental illnesses. ... There is evidence from imaging studies that the brains of people with bipolar disorder may differ from the brains of healthy individuals. As the differences are more clearly identified and defined through research, scientists will gain a better understanding of the underlying causes of the illness, and eventually may be able to predict which types of treatment will work most effectively." (Bipolar Disorder, National Institute of Mental Health, NIMH, 2006)

6. "**Theories about causes:** There is no single cause of anxiety or depression. ... Some scientists believe that anxiety is a learned response, that people are taught to fear situations or objects. Some psychoanalytic theory suggests that anxiety stems from an unconscious conflict, an illness, fright, or emotionally laden event that happened to the victim as a child. ... Stress, like the loss of a loved one, a divorce or even a promotion at work, can all bring on depression or mania in susceptible individuals. Finally, in the cases of each of anxiety, depression and manic depression, scientists are learning the importance of brain biochemistry. Biochemical imbalances seem more and more to be a significant

part of the problem. **Treatments:** Anxiety, depression and manic depression are illnesses that can be treated very successfully with a combination of psychotherapy and medication. Anti-anxiety medications, anti-depressants, mood stabilizers and other medications aimed at alleviating symptoms are widely available through physicians. In cases of depression where other treatments have failed or are not possible, electroconvulsive therapy has been used with success. Also self-help support groups help people feel less isolated in that sufferers can hear the words of others who have been through similar experiences." (Anxiety, Depression and Manic Depression, Canadian Psychiatric Association, APA, Brochure produced through a health education grant from: Eli Lilly Canada Inc., Pfizer Canada Inc., and SmithKline Beecham Inc., three drug companies, 2007)

7. "Are Manic-Depressive Patients in Fact Patients? In this book I use the term 'patients' about persons who suffer from manic depressive illness, but I do it reluctantly." (Lithium Treatment of Manic-Depressive Illness: A Practical Guide, Mogens Schou, Karger, 6th, revised edition 2004, p9)

8. "On Being, Manic-Depressive: Textbooks in psychiatry often stress that manic-depressive patients are completely healthy and entirely free of disease signs during the intervals between manic and depressive episodes, at least if they have the disease in typical form." (Lithium Treatment of Manic-Depressive Illness: A Practical Guide, Mogens Schou, Karger, 6th, revised edition 2004, p10)

9. "Bipolar disorder is an illness that affects how a person feels, thinks and acts. It is a sickness in the brain. When people have bipolar disorder, their brain works differently from the usual way. Our brains help us to think, feel and act in certain ways. ... Chemicals in the brain that are off balance cause bipolar disorder. But we don't know for sure what makes the chemicals go off balance." (When a parent has bipolar disorder... What kids want to know, Centre for Addiction and Mental Health, CAMH, Fully affiliated with the University of Toronto, 2006)

10. "What are the causes of bipolar disorder? While the exact cause of bipolar disorder is not known, most scientists believe that bipolar disorder is likely caused by multiple factors that interact with each other to produce a chemical imbalance affecting certain parts of the brain. Bipolar disorder often runs in families, and studies suggest a genetic component to the illness. A stressful environment or negative life events may interact with an underlying genetic or biological vulnerability to produce the disorder. ... How is bipolar disorder treated? While there is no cure for bipolar disorder, it is a treatable and manageable illness. After an accurate diagnosis, most people can achieve an optimal level of wellness. Medication is an essential element of successful treatment for people with bipolar disorder." (Bipolar disorder, NAMI, National Alliance on Mental Illness, Ken Duckworth, MD, October 2006)

11. "I am constantly amazed by how many patients who come to see me believe or want to believe that their difficulties are biologic and can be relieved by a pill. This is despite the fact that modern psychiatry has yet to convincingly prove the genetic/biologic cause of any single mental illness. However, this does not stop psychiatry from making essentially unproven claims that depression, bipolar illness, anxiety disorders, alcoholism and a host of other disorders are in fact primarily biologic and probably genetic in origin, and that it is only a matter of time until all this is proven. This kind of faith in science and progress is staggering, not to mention naive and perhaps delusional. (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

12. "Yet conclusions such as "depression is a chemical imbalance" are created out of nothing more than semantics and the wishful thinking of scientist/psychiatrists and a public who will believe anything now that has the stamp of approval of medical science." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

13. "What are the causes of Depression? The cause of depression is unknown. For some people an obvious stress seems to a precipitating factor, for others depression may occur without any apparent reason. There is evidence to suggest that depression is a biological disorder. Neurotransmitters in the brain may be thought of as chemical messengers that transmit information across various pathways. It is believed that depression is caused by a chemical imbalance involving a deficiency in one or more neurotransmitters. What about psychological factors? Certain stressful events such as the death of a loved one, end of a marriage or love affair, or financial loss may produce depression in predisposed individuals. ... What is the treatment for depression? There are two kinds of treatments for depression. The first of these is drug treatment which includes several classes of drugs, and the second is electroconvulsive therapy (ECT) or electro-shock treatment." (Depression: A Treatable Illness, Lilly Eli, drug company)

14. "IS DEPRESSION HEREDITARY? No one knows exactly what causes depression. Several factors may be at work, alone or combined. Neurotransmitters are the chemical "messengers" that transmit signals between brain cells. They start the complex chemical interactions that influence behaviour, feelings and thoughts. In some mood disorders there is evidence that some aspect of this neurotransmission goes wrong. Some drug treatments appear to fight this. We will discuss these drugs in more detail below. Depressive disorders may also be linked to money problems, physical ailments, hormones, mid-life crises, even personality and upbringing. Change, loss or stress can trigger depression. Losing a loved one through death or divorce,

losing a job, giving birth or moving to a new home are common examples. Such mood shifts are usually temporary. But people may need treatment if symptoms continue. Genes may be the source of some depressions. Children, brothers and sisters of people with a depressive disorder seem to have a higher risk of similar problems. But it isn't yet clear how depression passes across generations. Some experts believe family environment may also play a role. Children growing up in a household with a depressed or manic person may not learn healthy ways of handling stress. ARE TREATMENTS AVAILABLE? New therapies relieve the symptoms and mood changes, letting sufferers lead normal lives. A variety of treatments are available, which may be used alone or together. The choice depends on the patient's condition, diagnosis and personality. IS DEPRESSION CAUSED BY CHEMICAL IMBALANCES? Some prescribed drugs change moods. One drug that controls blood pressure can bring on depression. One for tuberculosis can cause euphoria. Drug therapy Drugs to relieve depression have been available for more than 30 years. They are very effective for some forms of depression. But even when they work well, antidepressant drugs act slowly and produce some side effects. Such effects led researchers to wonder if mood disorders came from chemical disturbances in the body or brain. If so, could they be put right by drugs? Intensive study has produced major advances in treating mental disorders, including depression." (Understanding Depression, Ministry of Health, Government of Ontario, 2007)

15."Depression is an illness that can begin gradually or suddenly. Its specific cause is unknown, it may be stress induced, or a biological disorder, a chemical imbalance involving a deficiency in one or more neurotransmitter, scientists just are not sure." (Depression, Eli Lilly inc. drug company, 2007)

Hysteria is pure "classic" Junk science. Psychiatry is Junk science.

Saying to a woman, "**stop being hysterical**" is charged with historic misogynistic sexism. You can thank psychiatrists. Hysteria is a behaviour choice for personal profit. Hysteria has been dropped as a word from the DSM-IV because of its direct connection with the uterus. However, there are many new categories that are essentially identical.

A husband who blinds his wife:

"A case occurred in which a wife, though she had the normal use of her eyesight for every other purpose, was unable to see her husband at all." (Karin Stephen, 1889-1953, *The Wish to Fall Ill: A Study of Psychoanalysis and Medicine*, p 7)

Snapshot summary:

The blood line of modern psychiatry is one of humiliation and shame to the modern industry. Psychiatrists transformed **witches into hysterics and then**

into the mental illnesses listed in the DSM-IV as a "conversion reaction" and "somatization disorder". Modern versions of Hysteria where people chose behaviour for some personal benefit include:

- a. Postpartum Depression (PPD)
- b. Post-Traumatic Stress disorder (PTSD)
- c. Schizophrenia
- d. Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD) or Dissociative Identity Disorder (DID):

"The New York Times ranked Sybil among the ten best-selling nonfiction books of the year and it was quickly turned into a Hollywood movie. Schrieber was deluged with letters from women thanking her for helping them understand that they were "multiples." it was not long before psychologists, in what Spiegel refers to as "a whole new cult, a whole new wave of hysteria," began finding cases of MPD among their patients. Quickly, psychologists began to report higher and higher frequencies, eventually claiming occurrences of one person in every hundred in the general population with much higher incidence rates in groups such as sexual abuse survivors, hospital inpatients and chemically dependent individuals." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 259)

Hysteria is not a disease but a behaviour made into a disease:

"I maintain, therefore, that Freud **did not** discover that hysteria was a mental illness. He merely asserted and advocated that so-called hysterics be declared ill." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p37)

"As time went on, new items were added to this class. Some, like brucellosis or tularemia, were added because new medical methods made the identification of new bodily diseases possible. Others, like hysteria and depression, were added, not because it was discovered that they were bodily diseases, but because the criteria of what constitutes disease have been changed—from the physicochemical derangement of the body to the disability and suffering of the person. This is the metaphorical meaning of disease or illness." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p40)

"Hysteria is the name psychiatrists give to a form of mental illness characterized by the display of bodily signs, such as paralysis or spasmodic movements, and by complaints about the body, such as lack of feeling or pain. Other terms for the phenomenon are "conversion hysteria" and "dissociative reaction." Bodily communications indistinguishable from those characteristic of hysteria may be presented also by individuals diagnosed as malingering, hypochondriacal, neurasthenic, or schizophrenic, and by so-called normal persons as well. (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD)

"Essential for this process was the deceptive and self-deceptive separation of the abstract noun "mind" as quasi agent from the concrete person as responsible

actor. Malingering was thus transformed into hysteria, hysteria was generalized into neurosis, and neurosis proliferated into the 350 distinct "psychopathological" entities now recognized as "mental disorders" by American psychiatry, American psychology, American medicine, and American law as well as by similar national and international authenticating bodies and health insurance companies." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 14)

"Except for a few objectively identifiable brain diseases, such as Alzheimer's disease, there are neither biological or chemical tests nor biopsy or necropsy findings for verifying or falsifying DSM diagnoses. It is noteworthy that in 1952, when the American Psychiatric Association (APA) published the first edition of its Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DSM), it did not include hysteria in its roster of mental diseases, even though it was the most common psychiatric diagnosis-disease until that time. The term's historical and semantic allusions to women and uteruses were too embarrassing. However, the APA did not declare hysteria to be a nondisease; instead, it renamed it "conversion reaction" and "somatization disorder." Similarly, in 1973, when the APA removed homosexuality from its roster of mental illnesses, it first replaced it with ego-dystonic homosexuality; when that term, too, became an embarrassment, it too was abolished. However, psychiatric researchers lost no time "discovering" a host of new mental maladies, ranging from attention deficit hyperactivity disorder to caffeinism and pathological gambling." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 2)

"as illness is reflected by the contemporary psycho-analytic view of malingering. According to it, malingering is an illness—in fact, an illness "more serious" than hysteria. This is a curious logical position, for it amounts to nothing less than a complete denial of the human ability to imitate—in this instance, to imitate certain forms of disability." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p43)

Hysteria is the Greek word for Uterus which is why medical doctors paused at diagnosing men with the "disorder". However, just as many psychiatrists historically diagnosed men with Hysteria (even though they have no uterus) today men are routinely diagnosed with Postpartum Depression (PPD).

"The phenomena we call "hysteria" and regard as a mental disease have been known since antiquity. Their interpretation, however, has varied throughout history. The term "hysteria" comes from the Greek word hysteron, which means the uterus or womb. Hippocrates thought that the uterus was a peregrinating organ whose wandering about the woman's body caused the malady. Sensing its relation to the sexual passions, he recommended marriage as the best remedy

for it. The notion that hysteria is a condition that affects only women had thus been firmly established and was not seriously challenged until the latter half of the nineteenth century by the famed French neurologist-neuropathologist Jean-Martin Charcot. During the first ten centuries of Christianity, medical thought stagnated under the influence of Galenic teaching. As the perspective on sickness changed from naturalistic to theological-demonological, the phenomena associated with hysteria began to be interpreted as a manifestation of witchcraft. Following the Renaissance, hysteria was "rediscovered" as a disease: in the eighteenth century, it was attributed to emotions, passions, and human suggestibility, and in the early part of the nineteenth century, to organic dysfunction. It fell to Jean-Martin Charcot, Pierre Janet, and Sigmund Freud to clarify the distinction between neurological illness and hysteria. They believed that hysteria is a condition resembling physical disease that occurs in persons with healthy bodies. If this was to be considered a genuine disease, it is easy to see why it had to be distinguished from malingering: this was accomplished by defining hysteria as the unconscious imitation of illness and malingering as the conscious imitation of it." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 72)

Although Freud **wanted to diagnose men** with hysteria, the real medical community rejected this since the word hysteria literally means "uterus" in the Greek.

"10% of new fathers and 14% of new mothers are affected by Postpartum depression". (psychologist James F. Paulson, assistant professor of pediatrics at Eastern Virginia Medical School in Norfolk, Va)

First psychiatrists say PPD is caused by the fluctuation of hormones immediately after childbirth, but then they admit for every 14 women diagnosed with PPD, 10 men are diagnosed with PDD. It also fails to account for the fact that the vast majority of women who give birth never suffer from PPD, even though they do experience the same fluctuations in hormones. Postpartum Depression (PPD) is **more junk science** for profit seeking psychiatrists masquerading as medical professionals.

It is almost universally accepted that hysterics were faking mental illnesses in order to achieve a personal goal. This general tendency to fake for profit was certainly never isolated by women, even though they took the initial rap, given the fact that they were by far the most common sex to engage in this theatre. However, the very term hysteria had its origin with female misbehavior.

Although today "hysteria" has been **removed** from the DSM-4, it has merely been **renamed and** flowered into a multitude of specific behaviours which men and women equally engage in for profit.

"This brings me to say a few words about malingering. It is found in every phase of hysteria and one is surprised at times to admire the ruse, the sagacity, and the unyielding tenacity that especially the women, who are under the influence of a severe neurosis, display in order to deceive . . . especially when the victim of the deceit happens to be a physician ... In 1899, about six years after Charcot's death, I saw as a young intern at the Salpêtrière the old patients of Charcot who were still hospitalized. Many of the women, who were excellent comedians, when they were offered a slight pecuniary remuneration imitated perfectly the major hysteric crises of former times." (J. M. Charcot, quoted by Georges Guillaïn, 1825-1893, p 138-139)

"deliberate or unwitting, conscious or unconscious? Is the person doing the imitation seeking to advance his own interests, or is he doing it for some other reason? In the theater, for example, it is clear that both actors and spectators know that what looks like money is in fact an imitation, a prop. In ordinary life, on the other hand, only the counterfeiters know that the bills they pass to others are counterfeit; those to whom the bills are passed, and who may pass them on to others, do not know this. Believing that they possess a real object when in fact they only possess its imitation, they are deceived. What, then, is the comparable situation with respect to the imitation of illness? Does the so-called hysterical patient believe that he is "really ill," or does he know that he only "feels ill" but is not? Some insist that the patient offers illness in good faith; others insist that he is faking. There is often evidence to support both of these views. As a rule, the question cannot be answered unequivocally." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p46)

"Now, when there is this conversion, it performs a useful function; and that function occurs principally within the self-system. . . . There one discovers sometimes the almost juvenily simple type of operation set up to profit from the disabling system. The patient will often tell you in the most transparent fashion: "If it were not for this malady then I could do—" and what follows is really quite a grandiose appraisal of one's possibilities. The disability functions as a convenient tool of security operations." (Conceptions of Modern Psychiatry, Harry Stack Sullivan, p. 216)

"So much for the patient, in his role as actor or message sender. What about the spectators, the recipients of the message? Their reaction to the drama of hysteria will depend on their personality and relationship to the patient. ... The non-psychiatric physician tends to view and treat all forms of disability as objects

proper, not as representations: that is, as illness or potential illness. On the other hand, the psychoanalyst tends to view and treat the same phenomena as representations: that is, as symbols or communications." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p47)

"As an illness, hysteria is characterized by conversion symptoms. As a game, it is characterized by the goal of domination and interpersonal control; the typical strategies by which this goal is pursued are coercion by disability and illness, and by deceitful gambits of various kinds, especially lies." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p228)

"If we take this distinction seriously, we shall be compelled to regard psychiatry as dealing not with mental illness but with communications. Psychiatry and neurology are therefore not sister sciences, both belonging to the superordinate class called medicine. Rather, psychiatry stands in a meta relation to neurology and to other branches of medicine. Neurology is concerned with certain parts of the human body and its functions qua objects in their own rights—not as signs of other objects. Psychiatry, as defined here, is expressly concerned with signs qua signs—not merely with signs as things pointing to objects more real and interesting than they themselves." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p47)

"In short, so-called mental illnesses share only a single significant characteristic with bodily diseases: the sufferer or "sick person" is, or claims to be, more or less disabled from performing certain activities." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p47)

"The most obvious function of body language is its pro-motive use. By communicating through such "symptoms" as headache, backache, or menstrual pains a housewife who feels overburdened or dissatisfied with her life may be able to make her husband more attentive and helpful toward her. And if not her husband, then perhaps her physician. And if not her physician, then perhaps some specialist to whom he might refer her. And so forth. This action-inducing meaning of iconic body signs may be paraphrased as follows: ("I am sick, therefore . . .) Take care of me!—Be good to me!—Make my husband do such and such!—Tell my draft board to stop bothering me!—Tell the court and the judge that I was not responsible!" And so forth." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p121)

Treating hysteric behaviours with drugs is like smashing a computer because of a software virus.

"Skeptical physicians long ago recognized that there is no mystery about hysteria. It is not a disease and is not the name or diagnosis of a disease; instead,

it is a collusive deception between a person playing disabled patient and a psychiatrist playing doctor diagnosing disease. This type of collusive medical deception is more common today than ever." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 35)

Saying to a woman, "stop being hysterical" is charged with historic misogynistic sexism.

a. Today, calling a woman "hysterical" when she misbehaves is equivalent to saying, "What's wrong? Do you have your period?"

b. However, it must be remembered that it was the woman's bad behaviour that got her labeled "hysterical" not her good behaviour.

c. Men have always looked for ways to explain in biological terms why a woman behaves in inexplicable ways. Welcome to Hysteria! Thank your psychiatrist!

d. Today, psychiatrists actually think that Premenstrual syndrome (PMS) is a disease: "What Causes PMS and PMDD? Although the etiology of PMS and PMDD remains **uncertain** at present, researchers now concur that these disorders represent biological phenomena rather than purely psychological events. Recent research indicates that women who are vulnerable to premenstrual mood changes do not have abnormal levels of hormones or some type of hormonal dysregulation, but rather a particular sensitivity to normal cyclical hormonal changes. Fluctuations in circulating estrogen and progesterone cause marked effects on central neurotransmission, specifically serotonergic, noradrenergic and dopaminergic pathways. In particular, accumulating evidence implicates the serotonergic system in the pathogenesis of PMS and PMDD. Recent data suggest that women with premenstrual mood disorders have abnormal serotonin neurotransmission, which is thought to be associated with symptoms such as irritability, depressed mood and carbohydrate craving. There may also be some role for gamma amino-butyric acid (GABA), the main inhibitory neurotransmitter, in the pathogenesis of PMS/PMDD, however this remains to be defined." (Premenstrual syndrome and Premenstrual dysphoric disorder, The Center for Women's Mental Health at Massachusetts General Hospital)

Historic overview of Hysteria:

1. In 1691 AD, Robert Boyle (inventor of Boyle's Law of the relationship between pressure and volume of gas), believed that the mind, not the body caused insanity. Boyle gave two case histories of hypochondria which he correctly labels as "emotional shock". He clearly shows that the cause is purely of mind affecting the body: "Instances I have met with, that shew the great Power which sudden Passions of the mind may have upon the Body". One was the case of a woman who became immediately paralyzed when her son drowned

in a river while under her supervision. She "was struck with so much horror upon the sudden accident that tore from her a favorite Son, that among other mischiefs, she fell into a Dead Palsy of her right Arm and Hand, which continu'd with her in spight of what she had done to remove it, till the time she complain'd of it to me, who had not opportunity to know what became of her afterwards" The other case, was an account of himself some 40 years earlier as a youth where he lost use of his hands and feet for several months during the Civil War in Ireland and had to be carried around by his friends even to church. When the soldiers besieged the town his friends fled the church and left him all alone. He suddenly was cured and ran out for fright of death. It is a clear case of the well documented was malingering where someone fakes insanity in order to avoid draft or responsibility. He notes that it never happened again. "when he was a Youth, fell into a violent and obstinate Sciatica, which continu'd with him so long, that it left him little hope of Recovery; but the Devotion of this Young man's Friends invited them to make him be carry'd, since he could not go to Church upon Sundays; and there it happen'd, that the Town being a Frontier Garrison, the Guards were so negligent, that there was occasion given to a very hot Alarum, that the Enemy was got into the Town, and was advancing towards the Church to Massacre all that were in it. This so amaz'd and terrifi'd the People, that in very great and disorderly hast, they all ran out of the Church, and left my Relator in his Pew upon a Seat that they plac'd him, and whence he could not remove without help : But he being no less frighted than the rest, as they forgot him, he forgot his Disease, and made a shift to hamper off the Pew, and follow those that fled; but it quickly appearing, that the Alarum had been a false one, his Friends began to think in what a condition they had left him, and hasten'd back to help him out of the Pew, which whilst they were going to do, they, to their great surprise found him in the way upon his feet, and walking as freely as other Men. And when he told me this Story, he was above forty years Elder than when he was thus strangely rescu'd, and in all that time, never had one Fit of the Sciatica." (*Experimenta & Observationes Physicae*, Robert Boyle, 1691 AD)

2. In 1787 AD, William St. Clare, doctor, wrote about a classic case of hysteria where, "a girl put a mouse into the breast of another girl who had a great dread of mice. The girl was immediately thrown into a fit, and continued in it with the most violent convulsions for 24 hours". A total 24 girls began to imitate the symptoms and the cotton mill where they all worked was shut down for fear of a plague that entered the factory from a bag of cotton. Clare cured them all instantly with his electric shock machine! Here is an example of how a form of torture, instantly snapped these girls out of their acting. The motive was likely a combination of fun, attention and getting a few days off work. Meric Casaubon had correctly speculated in his "A treatise concerning enthusiasme" (1655) that such events were contagious (learned and imitated), "should be contagious:

though not contagious in the same manner, as the Plague, or the Pox is; yet contagious in their kind". In 1701 AD, John Freind noted a case of two related families of what became known, "the barking girls", who "barking and howling like dogs . . . accompanied by violent rhythmic movements of the head and contortions of the face . . . when their breath failed they would one by one fall into a paroxysm like an epileptic fit". These three cases show that "insane behaviour" is often a game and play acting, known also as hysteria. (An Epidemic Of Hysterics, William St. Clare, 1787 AD)

3. In 1806 AD Philippe Pinel said: "Mania, as well as demoniacal possession, epilepsy, catalepsy and other nervous disorders [like hysteria], may be counterfeited, either from views of interest or from worse motives." (A Treatise on Insanity, Philippe Pinel, 1806 AD)

4. 1850 - 1800 AD: "Roughly between 1850 and 1880, malingering became transformed into hysteria, and psychiatry-increasingly distinct from neurology-became a popular belief system, a medical-secular religion. Terms such as imposturim, malingering, and self-caused disease fell into disrepute and were abandoned, and the terminology of hysteria and other counterfeit maladies was incorporated into the vocabulary of medicine.' Modern psychiatry- with its Diagnostic and Statistical Manuals of nonexisting diseases and their coercive cures-is a monument to quackery on a scale undreamed of in the annals of medicine." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 18)

5. In 1862 AD Jean Martin Charcot: "In 1862, at the age of thirty-seven, Charcot became the director of the Salpêtrière and created the greatest neurological clinic of the nineteenth century. Seeking to record the visible manifestations of neurological disorders in the movements of the body, he employed Desire Magloire Bourneville (1840-1909) and Paul Regnard (1850-1927)-both physician pioneers in medical photography-to create a unique photographic chronicle of the patients at the Salpêtrière, mainly individuals diagnosed as hysterics whose performances were the most dramatic and photogenic. It became the legendary Iconographie photographique de la Salpêtrière, Service de M. Charcot." ("Seeing is Believing," in Iconographic photographique de la Salpêtrière, Service de M. Charcot (Paris: Bureau du Progres Medical, V. Adrien Delahay et Cie, 1877-1880), Photography Collection, Miriam and Ira D. Wallach Division of Art, Prints, and Photographs, the New York Public Library, <http://seeing.nypl.org/198t.html>)

a. "Charcot had recognized the role played by emotion, imagination, suggestion, fabrication, and prevarication in all hysteric phenomena. . . Charcot, for example, was very much aware of the malingering found among some hysterics. In one of his lectures he said: "This brings me to say a few words about

malingering. It is found in every phase of hysteria and one is surprised at times to admire the ruse, the sagacity, and the unyielding tenacity that especially the women, who are under the influence of a severe neurosis, display in order to deceive, especially when the victim of the deceit happens to be a physician." (Georges Guillain, Biography of J. M. Charcot, His life and word, p 138-39)

b. "In short, Charcot was not an innocent victim of scheming hysterics; he was a knowing conspirator in one of the greatest medical hoaxes of the modern age. ... Unquestionably, Charcot was one of the giants of late nineteenth century French medicine and neurology. This status may be why psychiatrists and psychiatric historians have failed to see that he was also a quack, albeit a new kind of quack. The old quacks-such as Franz Mesmer and Mary Baker Eddy-duped people into believing that fake cures were real cures. The new quacks-such as Charcot and Freud-duped people into believing that fake diseases were real diseases." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 42)

c. "I have some very vivid recollections of a conversation that I had with Charcot a short time before his death. . . . He told me that his concept of hysteria had become decadent and his entire chapter on the pathology of the nervous system must be revised. . . . Charcot had foreseen the need of dismembering his theory on hysteria and was preparing himself to dynamite the edifice to which he had personally contributed so much in building. Is it not interesting that perhaps I am the only one today to be aware of this fact?" (Georges Guillain, Biography of J. M. Charcot, His life and word, p 176)

d. "Just as hysteria was diagnosed various photographs of "hysterics", so too, psychiatrists today diagnose mental illness with mere talk and observation. It certainly is not science. "By using the microscope to study the histology of the brains and spinal cords of cadavers, Charcot was able to see lesions of the central nervous system. Later, he turned to photography to similarly visualize and objectify what he took to be the lesions of "hysteria." But the photographic images of persons in various poses are in no way comparable to microscopic images of abnormal central nervous system tissues." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 36)

6. In 1888 AD Sigmund Freud said: "A proper assessment and a better understanding of the disease [hysteria] only began with the works of Charcot and of the school of the Salpetriere inspired by him. Up to that time hysteria had been the *bête noire* of medicine. The poor hysterics, who in earlier centuries had been burnt or exorcized, were only subjected, in recent, enlightened times, to the curse of the ridicule; their states were deemed unworthy of clinical observation, being simulation and exaggerations. Hysteria is a neurosis in the strict sense of the word-that is to say, not only have no perceptible changes in

the nervous system been found in this illness, but it is not to be expected that any refinement of anatomical techniques would reveal any such changes. Hysteria is based wholly and entirely on physiological modifications of the nervous system. ... Hysteria must be regarded as a status, a nervous diathesis, which produces outbreaks from time to time. The aetiology of the status hystericus is to be looked for entirely in heredity. ... In a number of cases, to be sure, the hysteria is merely a symptom of a deep-going degeneracy of the nervous system which is manifested in permanent moral perversion. ... The methods of earlier generations of physicians (who treated hysterical manifestations in young people as naughtiness and weakness of will and threatened them with punishment) were not bad ones, though they were hardly based on correct views." (Sigmund Freud, "Hysteria", 1888 AD, p 41, 50, 52, 54)

7. "What was Freud's basis for regarding "neurosis" as a real disease rather than a counterfeit disease? Only that Charcot said so. Like Charcot, Freud emphasized that neuroses lacked a neuropathological basis. What, then, was the problem Charcot, Freud, and others called "hysteria" and "treated" as if it were a disease? It was that the medical practitioner often found himself in the presence of a person, usually a young woman, who said she was sick or was said to be sick by a relative or caretaker, but whose medical examination revealed her to be healthy. The physician suspected that the patient was malingering. What was he to do? Socially, the person called "patient" was considered to be sick before encountering the physician. The physician was expected to validate the subject's disability as owing to disease by diagnosing the illness and treating it. The doctor's most obvious but professionally most incorrect option was to conclude either that the subject malingers or that he, the physician, is unable to find a disease to account for the patient's complaints, and decline to care for her or him. Some physicians did that very thing, ceding the ground to charlatans such as Franz Anton Mesmer (1734-1815) and the hypnotists. The doctor's other option was to conclude that the patient was mentally ill, that she suffered from hysteria. That decision is what Freud and the post-neuropathological psychiatrists made. Thus arose the modern idea of mental illness, the product of the conflation of having a disease and occupying the sick role (voluntarily or involuntarily)." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 23)

8. In 1895 AD Alexander Skene said: "I take it for granted that all will agree that insanity is often caused by diseases of the procreative organs, and on the other hand, that mental derangement frequently disturbs the functions of other organs of the body, and modifies diseased action in them. Either may be primary and causative, or secondary and resultant. In the literature of the past, we find the gynecologist pushing his claims so far as to lead a junior in medicine to believe that if the sexual organs of women were preserved in health,

insanity would seldom occur among them." (Medical Gynecology, Alexander Skene, 1895 AD)

9. In 1901 AD, Richard Maurice Bucke, psychiatrist, and the first chief psychiatrist at the Hamilton Psychiatric Hospital (HPH) in Ontario Canada and spent the 25 years in the asylum in London, Ontario, removed over 200 ovaries from women, partly because he believed the sex organs caused insanity and partly because he felt he was doing mankind a favor by practicing eugenics and "Darwinian natural selection" through sterilization. (Cosmic Consciousness, Richard Maurice Bucke, 1901 AD)

10. In 1902 AD, S. Weir Mitchell, doctor, popularized rest therapy where a hysteric is forced to lay in bed for up to three months at a time. Mitchell understood that most of the female hysterics were manufacturing symptoms as a way to escape an unhappy home life, daily work and responsibility. He identified them as being selfish and lazy, "having a taste for invalidism", "mimic fatigue". He has many such women in his practice: "Nothing is more common in practice than to see a young woman who ... is tired all the time, by and by has **a tender spine**, and soon or late enacts the whole varied drama of hysteria. As one or other set of symptoms is prominent she gets the appropriate label, and sometimes she continues to exhibit only the single phase of nervous exhaustion or of spinal irritation. Far more often she runs the gauntlet of nerve-doctors, gynecologists, plaster jackets, braces, water-treatment, and all the fantastic variety of other cures." ... Curiously, having a sore back is a common faked complaint: "They acquire tender spines, and furnish the most lamentable examples of all the strange phenomena of hysteria." Mitchell sees these fakers as causing others much harm and trouble: "There is one fatal addition to the weight which tends to destroy women who suffer in the way I have described. It is the self-sacrificing love and over-careful sympathy of a mother, a sister, or some other devoted relative. Nothing is more curious, nothing more sad and pitiful, than these partnerships between the **sick and selfish and the sound and over-loving**. ... The patient has pain, —a tender spine, for example ; she is urged to give it rest. She cannot read; the self-constituted nurse reads to her. At last light hurts her eyes; the mother or sister remains shut up with her all day in a darkened room. A draught of air is supposed to do harm, and the doors and windows are closed, and the ingenuity of kindness is taxed to imagine new sources of like trouble, until at last, as I have seen more than once, the window-cracks are stuffed with cotton, the chimney is stopped, and even the keyhole guarded. It is easy to see where this all leads to: the nurse falls ill, and a new victim is found. I have seen an hysterical, anemic girl kill in this way three generations of nurses." Typical of the insane, they are insulted when you openly accuse them of being selfish to the needs of others: "If you tell the patient she is **basely selfish**, she is probably amazed, and wonders at your cruelty. To cure such a case you must morally alter as well as physically amend, and nothing

less will answer." Mitchell's solution is to replace the sympathetic relative who is deceived into a slavery of needless service of a faker, with order, discipline and obedience: "The first step needful is to break up the companionship, and to substitute the firm kindness of a well-trained hired nurse." He warns to keep a look out for the faker hysteric who is "always able to do what it pleases her to do, and who is tired by what does not please her". Mitchell's sleep therapy, therefore was a way to turn the tables of control enjoyed by the hysteric. He basically bores them back to activity. It is all about a battle of wills and control: He first describes the kind of life the hysteric enjoyed before they met Mitchell: "To lie abed half the day, and sew a little and read a little, and be interesting as invalids and excite sympathy, is all very well" The he describes his approach in contrast: "but when they are bidden to stay in bed a month, and neither to read, write, nor sew, [or to use the hands in any active way except to clean the teeth] and to have one nurse, who is not a [sympathetic and deceived] relative, then repose becomes for some women a rather bitter medicine, and they are **glad enough to accept the order** to rise and go about when the doctor issues a mandate which has become pleasantly welcome and eagerly looked for. ... the man who resolves to send any nervous woman to bed must be quite sure that she will obey him when the time comes for her to get up. What is amazing about all this, is that Mitchell understood that laying in bed for 3 months harmed the body. NASA understands weightlessness without exercise is a huge problem. "When we put patients in bed and forbid them to rise or to make use of their muscles, we at once lessen appetite, weaken digestion in many cases, constipate the bowels, and enfeeble circulation. When we put the muscles at absolute rest we create certain difficulties". This proves that sleep therapy had little to do with actual "recharging the body", and everything to do with boring the hysteric back to her home duties and responsibilities. It is a case of reverse psychology: She can either do a few hours of work each day at home and then be free to do what she wants, or she can be sent back to the asylum where she is grounded to her bed for 3 months doing nothing that she wants. (Fat And Blood, treatment of Neurasthenia And Hysteria, S. Weir Mitchell, 1902 AD)

"Some nineteenth-century physicians-notably the famous American neurologist Silas Weir Mitchell (1829-1914), inventor of the legendary "rest cure" named after him-recognized that hysterics were malingerers. Having worked as a physician during the Civil War, he saw a good deal of malingering and understood it for what it was: the rational assumption of the sick role. Confronted with such persons-regardless of whether they were called "hysterics"-he realized that the person who assumes the sick role is not necessarily sick and that hysteria is not a bona fide disease. ... Realizing that the problem he was called upon to treat was drama, not disease, Mitchell treated it accordingly. Consulted about a woman believed to be mortally ill, Mitchell dismissed all present in the room and then left himself. "Asked of her chances of survival he answered: 'Yes she will run out of the door in two minutes; I set

her sheets on fire.' Seeing another hysterical woman who claimed to be unable to get out of bed, he "threatened her with rape and commenced to undress. He got to his under-garments when the woman fled the room screaming.'" (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 26)

Hysteria, mental illness: Faking for personal profit: Unknown Etiology

1. "Why does a "patient" develop "hysteria"? In this way, Freud ended up with a classic medical problem: namely, with the problem of the "etiology of hysteria." However, if hysteria is a language, looking for its "etiology" is about as sensible as looking for the "etiology" of English. A language has a history, a geographic distribution, a system of rules for its use—but it does not have an "etiology.'" (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p123)
2. "It follows, then, that if hysteria is an idiom rather than an illness, it is senseless to inquire into its "causes." As with languages, we shall be able to ask only how hysteria was learned and what it means. It also follows that we cannot meaningfully talk about the "treatment" of hysteria." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p146)
3. "The etiology of somatization disorder is unknown, but it is clearly a familial disorder. In several studies, approximately 20% of the female first-degree relatives of patients with somatization disorder also met criteria." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 669)
4. "somatization disorder (Conversion disorder): An etiological hypothesis is implicit in the term conversion. The term conversion, in fact, is derived from the hypothesized conversion of psychological conflict into a somatic symptom." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 677)
5. "somatization disorder: Initial observations on the pharmacological treatment of several of the disorders, namely hypochondriasis and body dysmorphic disorder, are promising and not only may add to our therapeutic armamentarium but also may suggest avenues for improved pathophysiological as well as etiological understanding of these two somatoform disorders." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 686)
6. "A case occurred in which a wife, though she had the normal use of her eyesight for every other purpose, was unable to see her husband at all." (Karin Stephen, 1889-1953, The Wish to Fall Ill: A Study of Psychoanalysis and Medicine, p 7)
7. "To begin with, we would have to personalize "hysteria" and recognize that the hysterical person is a forger, a cheat who impersonates the sick role. Next, we would have to conceive of hysteria as a dialect of the language of sickness, a form of communication especially appropriate to medical situations in which persons endeavor to define themselves as sick or disabled. The language of hysteria is composed of iconic signs, is nondiscursive, and hence easily misunderstood or misinterpreted by the receiver. This may be useful to the sender, the receiver, or both. In short, the language of hysteria is a type of

rhetoric, useful for inducing strong feeling in others and an urge to action; it is not a type of dialectic, useful for conveying accurate information. What do I mean when I assert that hysteria is a form of rhetoric? Let us examine what he, or she, does. He complains of pain and suffering, exhibits bodily signs suggesting that he is sick, and arouses and alarms those about him. He does all this by confronting them with what seems like a desperate situation requiring immediate intervention. Why does he do this? Because he knows that he lacks a legitimate ground for making demands on others and knows that the language of illness is more effective as a rhetorical device than the language of everyday speech. To identify a person, we use his photograph or fingerprint, not a verbal description of his appearance. The hysteric uses a similar principle. If one person seeks the attention or help of another individual, he can achieve his aim best by a dramatic display of messages that say, in effect, "I am sick! I am helpless! You must help me!" This goal is better accomplished by displaying the image or icon of illness—a seemingly sick body—than by simply stating that one feels ill. A picture is worth a thousand words. A hysterical symptom is worth two thousand. That sums up the rhetoric of hysteria." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 77)

8. "He plays a game by disguising his personal problem as a medical disease. The advantage derived from such a one-person game corresponds closely to the psychoanalytic idea of primary gain. However, humans are not solitary beings. People generally do not live in isolation. Therefore the interpersonal and social aspects of "hysterical communications" are the most practically relevant. For example, if a person complains to a physician of abdominal pain and insists that it is due to an inflamed appendix even though there is no other evidence to support this view, his interpretation will first be discredited, then he himself will be discredited. The more he enlarges the social situation where he makes this false claim, the more he risks being seriously discredited by being labeled schizophrenic and committed to a mental hospital. In a manner of speaking, such a person plays a game of fooling others. To the extent that he succeeds and is accepted as sick, he profits from his strategy. This advantage corresponds closely to the psychoanalytic idea of secondary gain." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 77)"Mania, as well as demoniacal possession, epilepsy, catalepsy and other nervous disorders, may be counterfeited, either from views of interest or from worse motives." (A Treatise on Insanity, Philippe Pinel, 1806 AD)

9."Freud himself acknowledged that hysteria is not an illness but an idiom or language, not a disease but a dramatization or game." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p229)

10. "Hysterical language thus resembles other picture languages, such as charades. Those who want to deal with so-called hysterical patients must therefore learn not how to diagnose or treat them, but how to understand their special idiom and how to translate it into ordinary language. In a game of charades, one member of a team enacts an idea or proverb, and his team-mates try to translate his pantomime into ordinary, spoken language. Similarly, in a game of hysteria, the "patient" enacts a belief or complaint—which is what makes him the "patient"; and his teammates—family members, physicians, or psychiatrists—try to translate his pantomime—now called "hysterical conversion"—into ordinary language." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p230)

11. "They may then begin to act offstage as if they were on it. Roles can and do become habits. In many chronic cases of mental illness, we witness the consequences of playing hysterical, hypochondriacal, schizophrenic, or other games over years and decades, until they have become deeply in-grained habits." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p238)

12. A man, forty-five years of age, confined in the felon department of Bicetre, on account of his political opinions, was guilty of numerous acts of extravagance, made many absurd speeches, and at length succeeded in obtaining his removal to the lunatic department of the same place. This happened before my appointment. In the course of some months after my entrance upon the functions of my office, I determined to examine carefully into the history and state of his malady, in order to ascertain accurately the class of the disorder to which his case belonged. For this purpose I frequently visited his chambers. At every visit he exhibited some new antic. Sometimes he wrapped up his head in cloths or blankets and refused to reply to my questions. At other times he poured fourth a torrent of unmeaning and incoherent jargon. On other occasions he assumed the tone of an inspired or affected the airs of a great personage. The assumption of so many and opposite characters, convinced me that he was not well read in the history of insanity, and that he had not studied the characters of those whom he endeavoured to counterfeit. The usual changes in the expression of the eyes and other features, characteristic of a nervous maniacal excitement, were likewise wanting. I sometimes listened at the door of his chamber in the course of the night, when I invariably found him asleep, which agreed with the report of the hospital watchman. He one day escaped from his chamber while it was cleaning and setting in order, took up a stick and applied it, with great effect, to the back of a domestic, in order to impress him and others with the idea of his violence and his fury. All these facts, which I collected and compared in the course of one month, appeared to characterise no decided variety of mania, hut rather a great desire of counterfeiting it. I was no longer the dupe of his artifices; but as he had been sentenced to be confined on account

of political matters, I adjourned my report of him, under pretence of wishing to learn some new facts. The 9th of Thermidor (July 28) succeeding put an end to the prosecution which had been commenced against him. (A Treatise on Insanity, Philippe Pinel, 1806 AD)

13. "In 1960, I coined the term myth of mental illness to suggest that the distinction between bodily illness and mental illness rests on a misuse of the term illness. When we say that Smith has a mental illness, we misidentify his strategic behavior as a bodily disease (an objectively identifiable physical phenomenon with its origin not directly under human control). If we limit the use of the term illness or disease to observable biological-anatomical and physiological-phenomena, then, by definition, the term mental illness is a metaphor. Mind is not matter, hence mental illness is a figure of speech. The idea of two kinds of diseases, one bodily, the other mental, is an unintended product of the scientific revolution: the imitation of science, called "scientism." Hysteria, schizophrenia, mental illness, and psychopathology are scientific, not scientific, terms." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 25)

14. "The doctor who says his neurotic patient is being ill on purpose is very near the truth. ... Of all the possibilities which they recognize as being open to them, their illness appears to them to be the least evil it has been created with extraordinary skill to protect them from an even more terrible situation which seems to them to be the only alternative. It enables them to carry on somehow. ... Psychogenic illness is a piece of behavior as purposive as putting a hand up to ward off a blow." (Karin Stephen, 1889-1953, *The Wish to Fall Ill: A Study of Psychoanalysis and Medicine*, p 4, 27)

15. "The behavior of neurotics and psychotics, criminals and eccentrics has been understood as a form of self- deception, a surrender to a fictitious existence. ... Patients want sympathy, want to create a sensation or evade some obligation, want to get a pension or enjoy certain fantasy pleasures. Determination and surrender of this sort play a great part in neurotic illnesses as well as in the development of pseudologia phantastica (self-credited, fantastic lying)." (Karl Jaspers, 1883-1969, *General Psychopathology*, *The Determination to Fall Ill*, 1913 AD, p 329, 424)

16. "A disease may be cured. A person may be coerced or influenced to conform or change himself. Does the hysteric want to be changed? Often he does not. He prefers to change others. This insight, poorly understood and even more poorly articulated, led many physicians in the past to conclude that such patients were "social parasites" who, in the words of an early-twentieth-century French writer, "would . . . steal anything conveniently within reach, lie, cheat, make work and trouble for others." Because hysteria is a form of rhetoric, it

often evokes a counterrhetorical response. The patient tries to coerce through symptoms. The physician tries to coerce through hypnosis. The result is often a mutually antagonistic, mutually deceptive relationship. Sometimes the patient dominates, sometimes the doctor does, and sometimes the contest ends in a draw." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 79)

17. "Most psychiatrists who regard hysteria as an illness qualify it as a mental illness. Its pathology, therefore, is sought not in the patient's brain but in his psyche: it is a form of psychopathology. Specifically, hysterical bodily signs are believed to represent an unconscious conversion of repressed ideas, feelings, or conflicts into bodily symptoms. This explanation is also unsatisfactory." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 73)

18. "I describe in my book *The Myth of Mental Illness*. I regard so-called hysterical symptoms as a type of communication or language, used in a context of game playing: hysterics act disabled and sick; their illness is not real but an imitation of a bodily illness. Because the hysteric impersonates the sick role, the result is "genuine" disability. If we call this condition an "illness," we use the term metaphorically, whether we realize it or not. By means of body language, hysterics communicate with themselves and others, especially those willing, perhaps even eager, to as-sume the role of protecting and controlling them." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 76)

19. "Psychiatry, psychoanalysis, and the mental health professions are the intellectually, morally, and politically toxic side effects of the development of scientific medicine. Still, regardless of evidence or reasoning, most people "believe" in mental illness, claiming that "its" existence is obvious." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 16)

20. "The rules I just articulated depend on the materialist-pathological definition of disease that became the gold standard of medicine only during the second half of the nineteenth century. The practice of mad-doctoring, however, had been well established before that time, when medicine was still based on the so-called humoral theory of disease. According to that view, every condition that a doctor or patient called "disease" was, a priori, a material-corporeal, "humoral" abnormality. Everyone believed to be ill was regarded as suffering from a "humoral imbalance." The mad-doctor's principal duty was to incarcerate the patient and attach a diagnostic label to his alleged disease. Curing the madman, like curing any sick patient, required correcting his humoral imbalance. For the most part, prisoner patients were deprived of liberty not because they were ill but because they annoyed others. The diseases attributed to them were rationalizations for their involuntary detention and for the

interventions forcibly imposed on them." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 12)

21. "Disease has been simulated in every age and by all classes of society. The monarch, the mendicant, the unhappy slave, the proud warrior, the lofty statesman, even the minister of religion, as well as the condemned malefactor, and "boy creeping like snail unwillingly to school," have sought to disguise their purposes, or to obtain their desires, by feigning mental or bodily infirmities. . . . Those who simulated diseases were formerly punished as forgers; and it appears from history that the Greeks were exceedingly severe against such persons. . . . Malingerers in this [Austrian military] service are severely punished: sometimes they receive corporal punishment, and at other times they are sentenced to serve for life. (H. Gavin, On Feigned and Factitious Diseases Chiefly of Soldiers and Seamen, on the Means Used to Simulate or Produce Them, and on the Best Modes of Detecting Impostors, i, vii)

22. "From the start, diseases called "mental" were characterized by the failure of physicians to find somatic signs or markers for their putative maladies." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 13)

23. "Medicalization is not a new phenomenon. Wherever diseased or disabled persons receive care or are excused from certain obligations, the scene is set for nondiseased and nondisabled individuals to pretend that they are diseased or disabled. This situation is an example of "medicalization from below," from powerlessness, for the benefit of the self-defined patient. "Medicalization from above," the attribution of disease to another to control, punish, and disable a person by treating him as a patient, in the guise of protecting him-is a more recent development, associated with the birth of psychiatry and psychoanalysis, exemplified by Charcot's classification of "hysteria" as a neurological illness, Krafft-Ebing's "discovery" that (certain) sex crimes are diseases, and Freud's fabrication of "neuroses" as "psychogenic" diseases." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 9)

24."In the 1890s, Krafft-Ebing succeeded in convincing his medical colleagues that sexual perversions-for example, oral and anal sex-are symptoms of bodily diseases. At the same time, Freud failed to convince them that men, too, could "have hysteria." Why did nineteenth-century physicians believe that hysteria could affect only women? Because it was called "hysteria," a term that derives from the Greek hystera, which means "uterus,"" (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 10)

Conclusion:

1. Hysteria is a behaviour choice not a disease. Hysteria is a behaviour whose origin is the human spirit not the body. There is no scientific evidence that Hysteria is caused by a chemical imbalance in the brain.

"Skeptical physicians long ago recognized that there is no mystery about hysteria. It is not a disease and is not the name or diagnosis of a disease; instead, it is a collusive deception between a person playing disabled patient and a psychiatrist playing doctor diagnosing disease. This type of collusive medical deception is more common today than ever." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 35)

2. Biopsychiatry says: "factitious disorder: Psychodynamic explanations for these paradoxical disorders have been provided by several authors. Many have noted the apparent prevalence of histories of early child-hood physical or sexual abuse, with disturbed parental relationships and emotional deprivation. Histories of early illness or extended hospitalizations also have been noted. Nadelson (1979) conceptualized factitious disorder as a manifestation of borderline character pathology rather than as an isolated clinical syndrome. The patient becomes both the "victim and the victimizer" by garnering medical attention from physicians and other health care workers while defying and devaluing them. Projection of hostility and worthlessness onto the caregiver occurs as he or she is both desired and rejected. Plassmann (1994b, 1994c) viewed the disorders as a "symptom of a psychic problem complex." Early traumas are dealt with narcissistically and through dissociation, denial, and a type of projection. The patient's body, or part of the body, becomes perceived as an external object or as a fused, symbiotic combination of self and object, which then comes to represent negative affects (hate, fear, pain), the associated negative object concepts, and negative self-concepts. In the face of early deprivation and assaults, the "body self" is split off to preserve the "psychic self" (Hirsch 1994). When subsequent life events activate these affects or concepts, the result is extreme anxiety and growing derealization. Eventually, the patient acts out or involves the medical system in a type of countertransference identification, which results in manipulations of the body of the patient. The manipulation results in emotional relief, albeit transient and incomplete, in the manner of most repetitious compromises. Other intrapsychic, cognitive, social learning, and behavioral theories have been advanced as well (Barsky et al. 1992; Ford 1996b; Schwartz et al. 1994; Spivak et al. 1994). Neuropathological bases for the disorders also have been suggested, on the basis of abnormal single photon emission computed tomography (SPECT) scans (Lawrie et al. 1993; Mountz et al. 1996), computed tomography (CT) abnormalities (Babe et al. 1992), magnetic resonance imaging (MRI) abnormalities (Fenelon et al. 1991), and neuropsychological testing (Pankratz and Lezak 1987). No consistent findings have yet been reported. Intriguing,

however, is the suggestion that pseudologia fantastica may be a syndrome related to, but distinct from, factitious disorders, with its own associated pathology (Abed 1995; Hardie and Reed 1998; Mountz et al. 1996; Newmark et al. 1999)." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 965)

3."Psychologically and socially, hysteria offers a good example of how a so-called mental illness may now be most adequately conceptualized in terms of sign-using, rule-following, and game-playing. In other words, hysteria is (1) a form of nonverbal communication, making use of a special set of signs; (2) a system of rule-following behavior, making use of the rules of illness, helplessness, and coercion; and (3) an interpersonal game characterized by, among other things, strategies of deceit to achieve the goal of domination and control. ... Much of what I have said so far has utilized a game model of human behavior, first clearly articulated by George Herbert Mead." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p10)

4."Thus, whereas in modern medicine new diseases were discovered, in modern psychiatry they were invented. Paresis was proved to be a disease; hysteria was declared to be one." (The Myth of Mental Illness, Thomas Szasz, 1961 AD, p12)

5. Hysteria is the gold standard of historic Biopsychiatric junk "pop" psychology gone to seed.

6. It is important to ask, "What benefit is this individual deriving from engaging in this behaviour of hysteria." Hysteria is a means to an end for personal gain.

Psychiatry and the origin of "self-ism"

The historic **origins** of the positive self esteem movement came directly from the world of pagan, atheistic, humanistic, evolutionary psychiatry: William James; 1890-Self Love. Erich Fromm; Unconditional Love. Abraham Maslow; Self-Actualism. Carl Rogers; Non-Judgmental, Self Help.

The College Board tests millions of high school students with the "Scholastic Aptitude Test" (SAT). One of the questions asked related directly upon their self image... and as you might not have guessed, everyone thinks they are smarter and better than everyone else! They were asked: "How you feel you compare with other people your own age in certain areas of ability." America's high school students are not suffering from low self-esteem, but high self-esteem! Myers also gives the results of a huge survey of self esteem of 829,000 students who were asked to rate themselves in comparison with their peers. Myers points out that low self-esteem is rare but the real problem is people having a "high self esteem" of themselves and **over-estimation** of their abilities in relation to others.

Childhood and adolescent Disorders usually evaporate as teens. Drugging children is child abuse. **Normal Children do this:**

ADHD, Hyperactivity, rebellion, selfishness, ticks, Tourette's, bedwetting, nail biting, thumb sucking, nose picking, body rocking, teeth grinding, eye blinking, grunting, face contorting. Bedwetting is caused by deep sleep patterns. Bedwetting is caused by the child going into a very deep sleeping pattern. The only solution is for the parents to say nothing, keep a stock of clean bed wetting pads in the child's room and wait for them to outgrow it by age 12.

"Pacific International, Ltd." in the USA and In Canada "Pacific Enuresis Programs Inc." are a company that is an example of junk science. Your kid sleeps on a water sensor and when he wets his bed this 100 db (very loud) bell rings beside the bed. This brings the child from a deep sleep into a panic of horror and fright. They offer a money back guarantee, but of course, that's only if you keep with the program for 5 years. So forget about getting the \$1500 back they promised would stop your child from bedwetting after enduring this evil system of torture. It is just as much torture for the parents as it is the children. It wakes everyone up in the house! Parents often wet their own bed from fright when the bell goes off! After 3-5 years the percentage of children that stop bedwetting is no higher with this program, than if you had just saved your money and quietly endured by changing the bedding every morning.

This program creates more psychological damage to the child by the way it wakes them up every night. They wake up screaming in horror! Sure they wake up after they start wetting, but you still have to change the bed sheets every morning just the same. The program is about as effective as throwing a large bucket of ice water on anyone sleeping. Forget these types of programs.

These companies are vultures offering false hope to desperate parents based upon junk psychiatric science. When this program fails, you have made their bedwetting the central focus of their life and they really feel bad and like a failure. Furthermore, sleep is important. If the child needs this kind of deep sleep, don't mess with it. Why change the way they sleep! You might fix the bed wetting, but permanently break their healthy sleeping habits.

One family reports that after 3 years, they quit the program. The child finally stopped wetting his bed 5 years later at age 12... the same age his grandfather stopped wetting the bed. Our advice is for parents to calm down and endure it. Don't make a big deal out of it. Nothing you can do will make any difference. The child will stop bedwetting usually by age 12.

Attention Deficit/Hyperactivity disorder (ADHD):

ADHD, Autism, Aspergers have **so many** similarities that the **same** child can be diagnosed differently depending screening tool the doctor uses. They **always** treat these "disorders" with the **same** drugs: Ritalin!

Childhood disorders fall into three categories:

- a. Sinful behaviours caused by parental failure.
- b. Unwanted behaviours they will naturally mature out of.
- c. Normal behaviours that public school teachers label as mental illness and call for drugging.

Any psychiatric drug given to a child for any reason is child abuse. Drug the parents or teachers and leave the kids alone.

There are no bad kids, only bad parents.

The Scientific Language of Psychiatry and Counseling:

The scientific language of star trek speaks of phasers, warp drive and dilithium crystals is part of a complete system of fantasy science. The scientific theory behind the language is as complex as real science. Just as "Trekkies" have spent years learning the fictional language of a fantasy science, so too psychiatrists, psychologists, therapists and social workers have spent years learning a language from the various "schools of therapy" and the DSM-5.

The Scientific Language of Counseling:

1. In order to make themselves sound smart and educated, psychologists, counselors and therapists have actually invented their own language to describe common, everyday human behaviours:

- a. (CBT) Cognitive-Behavioral therapy
- b. (SBPT) Strength based perspective therapy
- c. (NHAT) Nurtured heart approach therapy
- d. (GT) Rogerian therapy
- e. (RLT) reflective listening therapy
- f. (CCT) client-centered therapy
- g. (NDT) non-directive therapy
- h. (EDIMT) Egocentric decoy information mining therapy (Gathering history and information interspersed with compliments.)
- i. (PRT) performance review therapy (being "present with the person" by asking, "are you getting what you need from me?")
 - j. (SFT) Solution focused therapy
 - k. (BF) brief therapy
 - l. (FAT) Free Association therapy

2. Each one of these are complex and confusing names for simple human behaviours used to "diagnose" you with medical and scientific sounding phrases.

Scientific and medical sounding names for everyday behaviour: DSM-5

1. The DSM-5 creates uses Scientific and medical sounding labels to create the illusion that your behaviour is a medical problem, disorder and disease.

a. Billing an insurance company for treating little Johnny's "temper tantrum" would be rightly met with scorn.

b. But create a Scientific and medical sounding label called, "Disruptive Mood Dysregulation Disorder" and the insurance company start writing cheques.

c. There is no difference between a "temper tantrum" and "Disruptive Mood Dysregulation Disorder", but the latter sounds like a mental disorder that needs to be treated by a doctor.

d. Therein lays the fraud and the con of the modern psychiatry and the DSM-5.

2. The DSM-5 has over 300 categories of everyday human behaviour .

a. There are hundreds of examples of medical sounding names for everyday behaviour.

b. Generally they will take Greek

c. "Trichotillomania disorder" is Greek for "twisting your hair so it falls out"

d. "Dysthymia disorder" is Greek for "someone who sulks, is negative and self-pitying.

e. "Histrionic disorder" is Greek for "someone who loves to be the center of attention through inappropriate emotional expressions, including seductive behavior if all else fails."

f. "Anankastic disorder" is Greek for "someone who behaves in fixed and set patterns of behaviour that cannot be changed".

3. Before the DSM, psychiatry and psychology were not viewed with the same respect and science as true medicine.

a. DSM-5 continues the goal of psychiatrists and psychologists to be viewed as real medical specialists by selecting scientific sounding "Greek word equivalents" for everyday human behaviour.

b. The DSM-5 is the primary billing tool so insurance companies and governments can treat common human behaviour choices and send in one of over 300 alpha-numeric reference codes between F-00.00 and F-99.99.

In 1937 AD, **co-founder of AA**, Dr. Robert Holbrook Smith looked back at both the **Oxford group and** his own and realized the rate of failure was 95%.

"It seems that, whatever the results, addiction treatment is identifiably a business that ignores its failures. In fact its failures lead to more business. Its

technology, based on continued recovering, presumes relapses. Recidivism [a tendency to relapse into a previous condition or mode of behavior] is used as an argument for further funding rather than as evidence of an ineffective treatment." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 215)

In an effort to appear humane, courts have moved towards referring for psychological treatment not only crime victims but also those who have been convicted of a crime in which "psychological problems" are identified as a factor. In some jurisdictions, employers are also mandated to provide treatment for employees with psychological problems, such as alcohol and substance abuse or sexual disorders. Similarly, workers' compensation programs now include provisions for job-related stress, and stress debriefings are required for both victims of trauma and emergency personnel. While these treatments generally lack any proof of their long-term effectiveness, they have become legally sanctioned, publicly endorsed and accepted, and are widely used. In referring to publicly accredited psychological services as "sanctified snake oil," Susan Sarnoff, professor of Social Work at Ohio University, states that government support and funding of "junk social science" creates an implied approval of these bogus methods that is unwarranted and wasteful of tax dollars. She warns that what is truly dangerous, at this time in history, is not the sale of "snake oil" but rather that it is legitimized by these official stamps of approval" (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 276)

"The American treatment of alcoholism [AA, Alcoholics Anonymous] follows a standard formula that appears impervious to emerging research evidence (which shows no evidence of effectiveness), and has not changed significantly for at least two decades." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 228)

"how effective is AA?." Some information about AA's success rate comes from its own membership surveys. In particular, the rather famous 'Comments on AA's Triennial Surveys' document cited by Charles Bufe in Alcoholics Anonymous: Cult or Cure is AA's ID # 5M/12-90/TC, which was produced for internal purposes. It is also summarized in Vince Fox's Addiction, Change, and Choice (1993). The document is not listed in AA's 'Conference Approved Literature' but Fox was able to obtain a copy from AA. AA's own analysis was that 50% of all those who try AA leave within 90 days, which they describe as cause for 'concern'. Their own data shows that is actually optimistic. In the 12-year period shown, 19% remain after 30 days, 10% remain after 90 days, and 5% remain after a year. The retention rate of AA is 5% after one year.

Psychiatric and Anti-Psychotic Drugs: Psychiatry damages people

"Doctors pour drugs of which they know little for diseases of which they know less into patients about whom they know nothing." (Voltaire, 1694-1778 AD)

Psychiatric Drugs . Neuroleptic Drugs . Psychoactive drugs

Whether Shackled into submission, jailed into submission or drugged into submission, society always finds a way of controlling those who chose not to control themselves. Biopsychiatry is the atheist's system to control the uncontrollable with shocks, drugs and involuntary committal.

The **first psychiatric drug**, Chlorpromazine was created on December 11, 1950. This marks the beginning of the takeover of chemical psychiatry as the dominant force in psychiatry we see today. However huge side effects and little efficacy is causing every one today to rethink the utility of drugs to change simple human behaviours.

Chemical imbalances are a myth, with no science to prove they exist, only theory!

Enduring endless harmful drug trials, to fix mythical "chemical imbalances", coupled with debilitating and painful side effects, is the penalty society pays for accepting the theory of evolution as fact.

Pharmaceutical companies have successfully convinced the general public that that "mental illness" is caused by "biochemical imbalances" and represents a marketing scam unparalleled in history. TV advertisements shamelessly claim that their drugs work by correcting known "biochemical imbalances" in the brains. It is in the same league of evil as when executives of the seven largest American tobacco companies brazenly testified before Congress on April 15, 1994 that cigarettes were not addictive and science was inconclusive they caused cancer. Both drug and cigarette companies lie to the public for profit. Like cigarettes, psychiatric drugs in general and neuroleptics or antipsychotics specifically, are extraordinarily dangerous chemicals to the human body.

"The disanalogy between bodily disease and mental disease generates countless confusions, illustrated by the popular analogy between antibiotics and antipsychotics. It is reasonable to ask whether an antibiotic drug, say penicillin, cures gonorrhea, because there are objective criteria to determine whether a person has or does not have gonorrhea. But it is not reasonable to ask whether an antipsychotic drug, say Zyprexa, cures schizophrenia, because there are no objective criteria to determine whether a person has or does not have this alleged disorder. Hence, it is futile to debate whether psychotropic drugs "work." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p" 177)

Psychiatric drugs are believed to correct biochemical imbalances in the brain. However, the overall effect of Psychiatric drugs is a reduction in executive function that amounts to a partial anesthesia or being drunk or stoned.

The **psychiatric drug Thorazine** was first used in surgery medical patients because of how it made them indifferent and apathetic toward the fear and pain of conscious surgery.

SSRIs appear to produce emotional blunting, apathy, and unconcern. Benzodiazepines are in fact used in both mental patients **and surgical anesthesia**. Neuroleptic and anti-psychotic drugs do not fix this imagined "chemical imbalance" but merely tranquilize, stupefy and "numb your emotions down". They do not fix mental illness, they remove the symptoms. Most of the "good" Neuroleptic drugs are reputed to do, can be accounted for by the mere "placebo effect". Psychiatric drugs do not fix the problem, only numb the feelings. Putting a person on Anti-Psychotic drugs can **cause brain damage**. Psychiatric drugs are dangerous, cause brain damage and work no better than a sugar pill in actually fixing life's problems. Even if anti-Psychotic drugs were effective on the symptoms of mentally ill people, are they worth the cost to the individual? Neuroleptic drugs make people into walking zombies, cause brain damage, make them unable to work in most cases costing governments billions in welfare payments!

"Many of these drugs [Chlorpromazine, Reserpine, Imipramine, Tranylcypromine, Lithium, Diazepam] bind to more than one brain protein and exert their effects in complex ways that involve multiple receptors, intermolecular interactions and long-term changes in the brain mediated by biological regulatory mechanisms elicited by their administration. Understanding of their mechanisms of action is, therefore, incomplete." (The Biological Approach to Psychiatry, Samuel H. Barondes, The Journal of Neuroscience, June 1990)

In 1806 AD, Pinel understood what most doctors of his day failed to accept: Drugs don't cure insanity because it is not a physical problem, but a spiritual one. Today drugs are the first thing doctors do, not the last. "My faith in pharmaceutical preparations was gradually lessened, and my scepticism went at length so far, as to induce me never to have recourse to them, until moral remedies had completely failed" (A Treatise on Insanity, Philippe Pinel, 1806 AD)

In 1750 AD, William Battie admitted there was no magic drug to cure madness. He predicted it would one day be found, but even today, no such chemical cures exist! Modern Neuroleptic drugs are no more a cure for madness than the opium that was perscribed by William Battie and John Monro in the 1750's. "altho' we may have reason to hope that the peculiar antidote of Madness is reserved in Nature's store, and will he brought to light in its appointed time ; yet such is our present misfortune, that either this important secret hath been by its inventors

withheld from the rest of man-kind, or, which is more probable, hath never yet been discovered." (A Treatise on Madness, William Battie, 1758 AD, p 71)

Mental illness is a spiritual problem, not a biological problem. Giving drugs to fix the brain of mentally ill people is like overhauling the engine of a car because the driver keeps hitting telephone poles. Imagine you have a habit of driving your car into the ditch. Each time this happens, you take the car to a mechanic who tells you the problem is a bad engine and recommends overhauling it. He tells you his scientific diagnostic instruments say there is no sign of a chemical imbalance inside the engine and all is OK. But he believes the engine (brain of the car) needs a costly overhaul.

Then you then ask a someone who tells you there is nothing mechanically wrong with your car, but that you need to take driving lessons. People find their life is in the ditch, so they go to a medical doctor who cannot find anything wrong with their body. So they go to a Psychiatrist who says they have a chemical imbalance in their brain, without any scientific proof, and need to start taking drugs. He doesn't know the cause or the cures and cannot find anything physically wrong with your body, but says drugs will keep you going. Mental illness is a spiritual problem of personal choices and circumstances, not a physical problem with the brain or body.

"The use of "emotional painkillers" is more questionable. If a person gets headaches because of the stress of a conflicted marriage or a frustrating workplace, it would ultimately be self-defeating to rely on pills instead of dealing with the issues involved. Besides, all psychiatric drugs have far more negative effects on brain and mind function than do aspirin or ibuprofen. Psychiatric medications are, first and foremost, psychoactive or psychotropic drugs: They influence the way a person feels, thinks, and acts. Like cocaine and heroin, they change the emotional response capacity of the brain. If used to solve emotional problems, they end up shoving those problems under the rug of drug intoxication while creating additional drug-induced problems." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 30)

A. Encyclopedia of psychiatric drugs effects on the mind and body:

Descriptors of overall effect: Neuropeptic-induced deficit syndrome (NIDS), deactivation, chemical lobotomy, medicinal lobotomy, zombie-like, robot-like, chemical straight-jacketing, Iatrogenic helplessness, intoxication anosognosia, neuroleptic Dysphoria, cognitive blunting, spellbound, cocoon of stupefaction

Drug induced physical effects: Disruption and impaired of normal brain function, drug induced chemical imbalance in brain, dystonia (motor restlessness), akathisia (inner restlessness), hyperkinesia (must keep moving), insects in blood, electricity in veins, drug-induced mania, overactivity, exhausting outbursts of energy, excruciating, indescribable torture, twitches,

grimacing, leather face, Diabetes "moon face", hypokinesia (inactivity), fatigue, docile, tired, sedation, memory, concentration difficulties, headaches and stomachaches, seizures, sleep problems, bladder and bowel dysfunctions of various kinds, sensitivity to sunlight, eye disorders, skin problems, weight loss or gain, abnormal sugar levels, abnormal insulin metabolism, serious allergic reactions, fatal body temperature regulation disorders (febrile, heat stroke on hot days), diabetes, high cholesterol levels, high blood pressure, hypotension/low blood pressure (especially upon suddenly getting out of bed or stand up), tiredness psychomotor retardation, drug induced stupor mistaken for depression, dangerous cardiac problems, parkinsonism (tremors and rigidity), sedation, drowsiness, slow monotonous speech, drowsiness, weakness, washed out, lack of physical energy, slow motion, zonked out, reduced reflexes and reactions, insomnia, sexual dysfunctions, a variety of gastrointestinal problems (bowel paralysis), hormonal abnormalities, swelling of the breasts and spontaneous lactation, disfiguring, facial hair growth, skin rashes, bone marrow suppression (aplastic anemia or agranulocytosis) involving immunological suppression, risk of serious intractable infections, fatal blood disorders, blood count anomalies.

Drugs: chemical lobotomy, emotional anesthesia, pharmacological straitjacket:

Neuroleptics truly are a chemical lobotomy because they work by reducing executive functions and impair the reticular activating or "energizing" system of the brain. The result, as summarized in the chart below is apathy, indifference, emotional blandness, conformity, and submissiveness, as well as a reduction in all verbalizations, including complaints or protests.

What these drugs do, in fact is dumb down the emotions through a chemical lobotomy, which have the effect of an emotional anesthesia. Drugs only remove symptoms, not fix the problem. Psychiatric drugs do not fix chemical imbalances, but instead create them.

“The meds isolate you. They interfere with your empathy. There is a flatness to you, and so you are uncomfortable with people all the time. They make it hard for you to get along. The drugs may take care of aggression and anxiety and some paranoia, those sorts of symptoms, but they don't help with the empathy that helps you get along with people.” (Anatomy of an Epidemic, Robert Whitaker, 2010 AD, Quoting Cathy Levin, p19)

"The widespread acceptance and use of the so-called tranquilizing drugs constitutes one of the most noteworthy events in the recent history of psychiatry.... These drugs, in essence, function as chemical straitjackets.... When patients had to be restrained by the use of force—for example, by a straitjacket—it was difficult for those in charge of their care to convince

themselves that they were acting altogether on behalf of the patient.... Restraint by chemical means does not make [the psychiatrist] feel guilty; herein lies the danger to the patient. (Some Observations on the Use of Tranquilizing Agents, Szasz, T. S., A.M.A. Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry, 77: 86-92, January, 1957, p 91)

"As a practicing psychiatrist, I have watched with growing dismay and outrage the rise and triumph of the hegemony known as biologic psychiatry. ... I am a psychiatrist trained in the late 1980s and early 1990s, and I use both psychotherapy and medications in my approach to patients. I state these facts to make it clear that this is not an anti-psychiatry tract, and I am speaking from within the field of psychiatry, although I find it increasingly impossible to identify with this profession ... So what are the limitations of biologic psychiatry? First of all, medications lessen symptoms, they do not treat mental illness per se. This distinction is crucial." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

"He began tonguing the antipsychotic medication and spitting it out when the staff weren't looking. "I could think again," he says. "The antipsychotic drugs weren't letting me think. I was like a vegetable, and I couldn't do anything. I had no emotions. I sat there and watched television. But now I felt more in control. And it felt great to feel alive again." (Anatomy of an Epidemic, Robert Whitaker, 2010 AD, quoting George Badillo, p 23)

"Ultimately, you may become convinced that there is something fundamentally wrong with you. But what if there is nothing "wrong" with you at all? What if, like virtually everybody else who suffers repeatedly from depression, you have become a victim of your own very sensible, even heroic, efforts to free yourself - like someone pulled even deeper into quicksand by the struggling intended to get you out? We wrote this book to help you understand how this happens and what you can do about it, by sharing recent scientific discoveries that have given us a radically new understanding of what feeds depression or chronic unhappiness: At the very earliest stages in which mood starts to spiral downward, it is not the mood that does the damage, but how we react to it. Our habitual efforts to extricate ourselves, far from freeing us, actually keep us locked in the pain we're trying to escape. ... As scientists and clinicians we came to a new understanding of what is and what is not effective in dealing with repeated depression by a somewhat circuitous route. Until the early 1970s, scientists had concentrated on finding effective treatments for acute depression—for that devastating first episode often triggered by a catastrophic event in one's life. They found them in the form of antidepressant medications, which remain enormously helpful in treating depression for many people. Then came the discovery that depression, once treated, often returns—and becomes

more and more likely to recur the more often it is experienced. This changed our entire concept of depression and chronic unhappiness. It turned out that antidepressant medications "fixed" depression, but only as long as people kept taking them. When they stopped, depression came back, even if not until months later. Neither patients nor doctors liked the idea of anyone taking lifelong medicine to keep the specter of depression from the door. ... Through insightful lessons drawn from both Eastern [Buddhist] meditative traditions and cognitive therapy, they demonstrate how to sidestep the mental habits that lead to despair, including rumination and self-blame, so you can face life's challenges with greater resilience. (The Mindful Way through Depression: Freeing Yourself From Chronic Unhappiness, [Eastern Buddhist meditative], Mark Williams, John Teasdale, Zindel Segal, Jon Kabat-Zinn, 2007 AD, p 2, 4, cover)

"I actually have no objections to real science in the field, if, for example, it can help me make better medication decisions or develop newer and better medications. But in general biologic psychiatry has not delivered on its grandiose and utopian claims, as today's collection of medications are woefully inadequate to address the complicated clinical issues that come before me every day." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

Donald Klein, professor of psychiatry at Columbia University College of Physicians and Surgeons, has a similar recollection: "So they [psychiatrists at the Lexington, Kentucky U. S. Public Health narcotics `hospital'] had this ward with prisoners and volunteers and they gave this guy a shot of chlorpromazine and asked him an hour later 'how is it' and he said `doc, I don't know what that shit is, but it will never sell.'" He was only half right. Chlorpromazine was not intended to be the kind of drug that persons who wanted drugs to fill their empty lives would be interested in using. He failed to recognize that chlorpromazine was a first-rate chemical straitjacket and would sell splendidly to the people who want to use drugs to subdue mental patients. Chlorpromazine/Thorazine and the other leading antipsychotic drugs, such as Haldol and Zyprexa—the drugs that are the pride and joy of psychiatrists—were never intended to be sold to mental patients or the public. They were intended to be sold, have been sold, and are being sold to the patients' keepers, just as mechanical straitjackets once were. ... It was obvious from the start that neuroleptic drugs benefit psychiatrists, not patients." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 188)

All psychiatric drugs hurt you and can cause permanent brain damage.

It is a dangerous thing to visit a psychiatrist when all they do is shock you, drug you or commit you against your will to an asylum.

Psychiatric drugs cause brain damage:

The only chemical imbalance in the brain of a mental patient is the one put there by psychiatrists when they prescribe drugs. The brain is always negatively impaired when bathed with the chemical compounds of psychiatric drugs. When someone becomes lethargic or indifferent it is disrupting normal brain function exactly the same way as alcohol does. Long term use of psychiatric drugs can permanently "fry the brain" just as surely as if they were taking heroin or cocaine!

Psychiatric drugs cause diabetes seen in the classic "moon face" appearance of users. It is ironic that psychiatrists commonly equate psychiatric drugs as a cure for chemical imbalances the way insulin cures diabetes, when in fact psychiatric drugs actually cause diabetes!

"The major antipsychotic drugs, such as Thorazine, Haldol, and Zyprexa, fall into the second group. It is clear that these drugs cause serious metabolic and neurological damage. ... Most psychotropic drugs used to treat so-called psychotic illnesses damage the extra-pyramidal motor system and cause complex metabolic derangements. Herewith a brief definition of two key terms. The pyramidal motor system controls voluntary movements. Injury to this system, for example by poliomyelitis or spinal cord trauma, results in paralysis. The extrapyramidal system--phylogenetically older than the pyramidal system--maintains muscle tone and truncal stability and controls voluntary but not consciously modulated behavior, such as walking. Injury to this system, for example, by Parkinsonism or neuroleptic drugs, results in so-called movement disorders." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 178)

"The annual number of children prescribed anti-psychotic drugs jumped fivefold between 1995 and 2002, to an estimated 2.5 million, the study said. That is an increase from 8.6 out of every 1,000 children in the mid-1990s to nearly 40 out of 1,000. But more than half of the prescriptions were for attention deficit and other non-psychotic conditions ... The increasing use of anti-psychotics since the mid-1990s corresponds with the introduction of costly and heavily marketed medications such as Zyprexa and Risperdal. The packaging information for both says their safety and effectiveness in children have not been established. The drugs, which typically cost several dollars per pill, are considered safer than older anti-psychotics—at least in adults—but they still can have serious side effects, including weight gain, elevated cholesterol and diabetes." (Anti-psychotic drug use in kids skyrockets: Fivefold increase from 1995 to 2002, researchers find, Associated Press, March. 16, 2006) See also:

Psychiatric drugs cause diabetes

Psychiatric drugs create chemical imbalances: "How does the brain react to the intrusion of psychiatric drugs such as Prozac, Ritalin, or Xanax? The brain reacts as if it is being invaded by toxic substances; it tries to overcome, or compensate for, the harmful drug effects. In the process, the brain literally destroys its own capacity to respond to the dr, It numbs itself to the drug and, in so doing, actually kills some of its own functions. So when a doctor tells us that Prozac is putting our biochemicals into balance, we are being badly misled. In actuality, Prozac is profoundly disrupting the function of the brain." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 26)

"led to the unnecessary drugging of millions of Americans who could be diagnosed, treated, and cured without the use of toxic and potentially lethal medications". (Dr. Sydney Walker III, neurologist, psychiatrist, A Dose of Sanity)

"Stopping medications began to restore their brains' physiology to their pre-medication states. Most had never been warned that the drugs would change their brains' physiology (or, worse yet, selectively damage regions of nerve cells in the brain) such that withdrawal reactions would almost certainly occur. Nor were they aware that these withdrawal reactions might be long lasting and might be interpreted as their "getting sick again." They are horror stories of what might happen (but does not have to happen) when attempting to return brains to usual functioning after being awash with "therapeutic" chemicals.

Unfortunately, the suffering was usually necessary in order restore soul, self and mind—the essence of humanity." (Coming off Psychiatric Drugs: Successful Withdrawal from Neuroleptics, Antidepressants, Lithium, Carbamazepine and Tranquilizers, Preface, Dr. Loren R. Mosher, Edited by P. Lehmann.)

All psychiatric drugs including antipsychotics, stimulants, tranquilizers, antidepressants and mood stabilizers impair executive function in such a way as the person is totally unaware of their impairment even though it is very obvious to everyone around them.

"Over the years I have evaluated many dozens of clinical and legal cases in which individuals have endured severe and sometimes lasting mental impairment from taking psychiatric drugs. In many of these cases, the individuals committed horrendous acts that were wholly out of character for them. Recently when re-evaluating my extensive experience with these cases, I realized that all psychoactive drugs produce an effect that can be called medication spellbinding or, more technically, intoxication anosognosia. Anosognosia means the inability to recognize illness in oneself. Drugs that impair mental function at the same time impair the individual's ability to

recognize that dysfunction." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 10).

25% of Psychiatric drug users develop diabetes and develop the classic "moon face" appearance of such users. It is ironic that psychiatrists commonly equate psychiatric drugs as a cure for chemical imbalances the way insulin cures diabetes, when in fact psychiatric drugs actually cause diabetes!

"Perhaps the one telltale sign that the meeting was for people diagnosed with a mental illness was that a fair number were overweight. People diagnosed with bipolar disorder are often prescribed an atypical antipsychotic, such as Zyprexa, and those drugs regularly cause people to put on the pounds." (Anatomy of an Epidemic, Robert Whitaker, 2010 AD, p13).

Drug companies & media promote lies for money

"At this point in history, in my view, psychiatry has been almost completely bought out by the drug companies. Psychiatrists have become the minions of drug company promotions." (L.R. Mosher, Psychiatrist, 1998).

The case of Janis Schonfeld: "Janis Schonfeld was a poster patient for this new generation of antidepressants. The forty-six-year-old interior designer, married with a daughter, was contemplating suicide when she found just enough hope to enroll in a drug study at UCLA. She put up with the greasy gel through which the EEG recorded her brain activity for forty-five minutes. But she couldn't wait to get started on those promising new pills. And the pills worked brilliantly. Yes, nausea was a tiresome side effect, but her competent and caring nurse had warned her about that. Much more important, her life got back on track. As Mother Jones magazine put it, Schonfeld seemed "yet another person who owed a nearly miraculous recovery to the new generation of antidepressants." (Gary Greenberg, "Is It Prozac or Placebo?" Mother Jones, November/December 2003) On Schonfeld's last visit, one of the doctors took her and her nurse aside and told them both the truth: Schonfeld had been in the control group. She was taking a sugar pill-in the research lingo, a placebo. Her recovery, the doctor hastened to assure her, was entirely genuine. But the only drug she had received was an immaterial and immortal substance- hope. Schonfeld's main challenge, given that she lived in a materialist environment, was to accept the evidence of her own experience-that a recovery based on her inner resources is real-rather than the urgent cultural messages that only a brain-bending drug could really help her." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007) "Meta-analyses of data from controlled trials [of SSRI drugs like Prozac, Zoloft, and Paxil] have not found reduced rates of suicide or suicidal behaviour in drug arms compared with placebo arms. Conclusions: The NICE review data suggest that selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors do not have a clinically meaningful advantage over placebo, which is consistent with other recent meta-analyses. In addition, methodological artefacts may account for the small effect seen.

Evidence that antidepressants are more effective in more severe conditions is not strong, and data on long term outcome of depression and suicide do not provide convincing evidence of benefit. In children, the balance of benefits to risks is now recognised as unfavourable. We suggest this may also be the case for adults, given the continuing uncertainty about the possible risk of increased suicidality as well as other known adverse effects. This conclusion implies the need for a thorough re-evaluation of current approaches to depression and further development of alternatives to drug treatment. Since antidepressants have become society's main response to distress, expectations raised by decades of their use will also need to be addressed." (Efficacy of antidepressants in adults, Joanna Moncrieff, senior lecturer in social and community psychiatry, Irving Kirsch, professor of psychology, *BMJ*. 2005 July 16; 331(7509): 155–157)

"Concerning antidepressants, for example, meta-analyses (overviews) of hundreds of published clinical trials are challenging the idea that such drugs, including Prozac, have any genuine antidepressant effect. Studies show that at least 80 percent of the antidepressant effect is a placebo effect—the positive response that people have to any treatment that they hope or think will work. But the remaining 20 percent of the positive result may be caused by the "active placebo" effect—which is related to the fact that the antidepressants, unlike placebos, have noticeable side effects that convince the subjects that they are getting "strong" or "real" medicine." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 55)

"Can neuroscience help alleviate or prevent the suffering and loss by mapping what happens when people succeed in voluntarily suppressing sad thoughts without recourse to medication? The answer is important because the current generation of antidepressants often performs barely better than placebos, as we shall see. In other words, if a patient can effectively self-heal by learning, through focused therapy, how to recruit existing inner resources, antidepressants can be targeted to specific, focused needs." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p134)

"Despite the current enthusiasm for Prozac, the FDA studies underscored the drug's lack of effectiveness, and recent analyses of literature indicate that antidepressants in general are no better than placebo" (Talking Back to Prozac, Peter Breggin, M.D, 1994, p. 57).

"Many patients with severe pain due to cancer or to physical injuries feel better for a while after an injection of plain sterile water if they are told it is a pain killer. Similarly, in clinical drug trials, forty percent or more of patients with anxiety or depression commonly feel better when given a sugar pill that they are told will be helpful to them. If the conditions are right—that is, if the patients

have a lot of faith in what they are being given—a sugar pill may produce emotional improvement in 60 to 90 percent of patients. This is the placebo effect—improvement that comes from a positive expectation or faith in the drug or the doctor rather than from any chemical impact of the substance. The placebo effect can be helpful. The lowly sugar pill, which rarely causes any physical harm but can relieve physical or emotional suffering, has the best risk/benefit ratio in biopsychiatry. The placebo effect also explains much of the effectiveness of psychiatric drugs. However, when an individual attributes improvement to the physical characteristics of a pill, and to the expectation that it will work, that person's belief in his or her own psychological or spiritual power can be undermined. This experience can encourage reliance on the pill rather than on personal efforts." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 118)

"A zeal for anticonvulsants developed on the assumption that almost any anticonvulsant would act as a mood stabilizer. This produced, for instance, an explosion in the use of gabapentin (Neurontin) in the late 1990's, fueled, it appears, by a series of ghostwritten articles, planted in a series of journals by the drug's manufacturer, Warner Lambert, that suggested gabapentin would be effective for mood disorders." At one point gabapentin was grossing \$1.3 billion a year, a very large proportion of which came from its off-label use as a mood stabilizer. The bubble was punctured when a randomized controlled trial demonstrated that gabapentin had little if any mood-stabilizing property." (Shock Therapy: A History of Electroconvulsive Treatment in Mental Illness, Edward Shorter, David Healy, 2007, p 275)

"Another example concerns Prozac, which, in many of the studies used for FDA approval, turned out to be no better than a sugar pill. Making it look effective required selecting from among the studies and then doctoring them statistically to include patients who had also been treated with tranquilizers. Prozac is now marketed as a generic drug and has lost popularity to other SSRIs. Predictably, interest in its effects and history has faded—which allows many of the errors and deceptions in its approval and marketing to be repeated with impunity for the drugs that follow." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 131)

"Schizophrenia, with its pervasive life impairments and the woeful lack of knowledge regarding its molecular pathophysiology, is a distressing mental illness. Its treatments have been empiric and serendipitously discovered, not rationally understood. Moreover, the treatments are partial, in that psychosis is the treatment-responsive symptom domain, whereas cognition and negative symptoms respond minimally. ... The hope that other new antipsychotics with fewer metabolic side effects might offer a similar effect was not fulfilled. Some

have pointed out that older drugs like perphenazine, with their lower costs, may now once again become rational first-line therapies. The memory of patients with tardive dyskinesia still haunts many clinicians, however. ... This study strongly confirms what we have seen before, that clozapine is our most effective drug for schizophrenic psychosis. ... It is only clozapine that is superior, although its side effects are clearly challenging." (Practical Treatment Information for Schizophrenia, Carol A. Tamminga, American Journal of Psychiatry 163:4, April 2006)

Third, the actual rebound of the brain to function without being stimulated, means that the brain has been compensating for this stimulation by functioning at a lower suppressed level (in the case of a stimulant to treat depression). When a stimulant (for depression) is removed from the brain, it sends the person into a natural depression because the brain had been trying depress mental activity in response to the unnatural stimulating effect of the drug. The brain slows down when it encounters a stimulant prescribed for depression. When the drug is removed, it takes time for the brain to pick up speed to normal. The same is true with tranquilizers prescribed for anxiety. Tranquilizers for anxiety, artificially slow down the brain, which in turn reacts by speeding itself up. When the anti-anxiety drug is removed, the brain suddenly speeds up. When your brain is on an anti-anxiety drug, it is like driving your car at the speed limit of 30 miles per hour. When you take an anti-anxiety drug, it is like applying the brakes to the car, which means you must press the gas pedal at the same time to keep the car moving at the same speed. You are driving your car with your foot on the gas and the brake at the same time to maintain the speed of 30 mph. When you stop taking the drug, it is like suddenly removing your foot off the brake, which causes the car to speed up to 40 mph. It takes time for the brain to slow the car down to 30 again. This is the rebound effect of drug withdrawal.

Fourth: All this convinces the person that they need the drug to remove their depression and they are insane because of a chemical imbalance in the brain . Of course when they start taking the drug again, the withdrawal pains instantly go away (ask any junkie) and the brain is artificially stimulated once again, bringing it up to normal equilibrium levels.

"I maintain that neither mental illness nor psychiatric drugs cause suicide or murder. Self-killing and the killing of others are voluntary acts for which the actor is responsible. We must distinguish between a drug's, say a barbiturate, causing sleep, and a drug's, say Thorazine, "causing" suicide. Sleep is a biological condition. Suicide is an action. To be sure, an antipsychotic drug may cause involuntary movements and tormenting inner tensions, which may "drive" some people to kill themselves, as also may the loss of loved ones, bad marriages, and stock market crashes. Coerced drugging, as I have stated, is an evil, even if it has no biologically harmful effects. ... If a person ingests a drug

voluntarily, he is and ought to be held responsible for his drug-influenced behavior. If a person is drugged against his will, the poisoner ought to be held responsible for the poisoned person's drug-influenced behavior." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 181)

"The pro-drug psychiatrist claims that psychotropic drugs treat mental diseases, often manifested by suicide and homicide. When a patient does not take his "prescribed medication" and then kills himself or others, he blames the patient's behavior on "untreated mental illness." The pro-drug psychiatrist attributes agency to mental illness, and non-agency to the persons he calls "mental patients"—and testifies in court that the patient was not legally responsible for his lawless acts. The anti-drug psychiatrist claims that psychotropic drugs predispose to (cause) suicide and murder. When a patient takes his "prescribed psychiatric" medication and then kills himself or others, he blames the patient's behavior on the psychotropic drug. The anti-drug psychiatrist attributes agency to certain psychotropic drugs (but not to others, such as alcohol and nicotine), and non-agency to persons whom he considers victims of psychiatric malpractice—and testifies in court that the patient was not legally responsible for his lawless acts." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 179)

The argument: "drugs improved the patient"

You will often hear the argument as a proof that chemical imbalances exist by showing how drugs returned a schizophrenic to a normal balanced life. In other words, the persons behaviour improved while on the drug and deteriorates when he is off the drug. When you realize that antipsychotic drugs are chemical lobotomies that suspend executive functions and create apathy, indifference and "I don't care about anything" attitude, we do agree that these drugs modify behaviour. But this is no proof that the person has a biological problem.

Insanity is a moral choice of behaviour and the drugs make the person not care to continue this behaviour. A person may be sad or depressed and the drugs make him indifferent to his real life problems. The drugs do not solve any problems, they just remove the care and worry about these problems. When the drugs wear off, the normal emotions return to the person and they get sad again. "The view that certain chemicals enhance productivity is hardly a new idea. South American Indians have long chewed coca leaves for this reason. Freud felt that smoking enabled him to be more creative. He did not claim, however, that the beneficial effect of nicotine is evidence that the smoker suffers from a disease for which nicotine is a treatment. Basing the claim for the disease status for depression and schizophrenia on the subject's allegedly favorable response to drugs rests on precisely that logic. If giving a particular drug is

authoritatively classified as a "treatment," the subject as a "patient," and his posttreatment behavior as an "improvement," then, ipso facto, the disease that he had was a bona fide disease. Thus has "response to treatment" become one of our diagnostic criteria." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 23)

Psychiatric drugs prevent true recovery:

Since it is a fact that insanity is a spiritual choice, not a biological problem with the body, drugs dull the very feelings we need to solve our own problems.

"In the arena of emotional problems, it is even more important to avoid suppressing pain [through drugs]. Attempts to suppress painful feelings can do more harm than good. These attempts give the wrong impression to clients—that their suffering is the problem, rather than a signal of their problems. Intense emotions should be viewed as indicators that something important is going on rather than as symptoms to be eradicated." (The Heart of Being Helpful, Peter Breggin, 1997 AD. p 33).

Psychiatric drugs make us reliant on new chemicals instead of new choices to solve our problems and dependent on outward solutions instead of inward soul searching and repentance.

The mental health industry has become a vending machine that dispenses a drug for each of life's common problems. We grow in spirit and wisdom when we endure a problem and take new steps to account for it.

"Psychiatric diagnosis has become so widespread that it is almost impossible to mention any kind of "feeling" to a medical doctor without being assigned a psychiatric label and prescribed the latest psychiatric drug. And this scenario is not limited to strong emotions or serious distress. Feeling fatigued? Take Prozac. Feeling as though you've lost your enthusiasm or direction? Take Paxil or Zoloft, especially if Prozac hasn't worked. Feeling trapped in an abusive relationship? Take Effexor, Luvox, or lithium. Feeling a little nervous? Take Xanax, Klonopin, or Ativan. Having trouble disciplining your child? Give the child Ritalin, or Dexedrine, or Adderall. Having trouble focusing on work that bores you? Try Ritalin for yourself. Having ups and downs of any kind? Take any number of psychiatric drugs." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 22)

Drugs have become an instant fix that short circuits the learning process of navigating through life's problems without being robbed of inner peace, joy and contentment.

Doctors and drugs never solve life problems, they make us indifferent so we don't care anymore which merely defers the time when we need to address the problem ourselves.

"When you talk to your doctor about problems stopping or reducing the dose of your psychiatric drug, keep in mind that your doctor may not know much about the problem or may even be irrationally denying its existence." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 173)

Get a full medical examination: "doctors commonly give people psychiatric drugs without checking for obvious signs of serious physical disorder, such as hypothyroidism, estrogen deficiency, or head injury from a car accident. Moreover, they seem particularly prone to overlooking the importance of physical symptoms in women. Some women with obvious signs of a hormonal disorder or heart condition are put on antidepressants and anti-anxiety drugs without first being required by their internists or psychiatrists to undergo a physical evaluation." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 24)

The case of Dorea Vierling-Clausen: "When I was 'bipolar,' I had an excuse for any unpredictable or unstable behavior. I had permission to behave in that way, but now I am holding myself to the same behavioral standards as everyone else, and it turns out I can meet them. This is not to say that I don't have bad days. I do, and I may still worry more than the average Joe, but not that much more." (Anatomy of an Epidemic, Robert Whitaker, quoting Dorea Vierling-Clausen, p 30)

"DSM- " stands for: "The Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders.

"The Term Mental Disorder: At least since Descartes there has been an unfortunate philosophical position that dichotomizes the mind and the body. The effects of Cartesian dualism of mind and body continue to plague psychiatric classification and are evident in the survival of other misleading derivative dichotomies (e.g., terms such as organic versus non-organic and mental disorders versus physical disorders). Fortunately, Descartes's dialectic is yielding to a modern synthesis forged by the converging trends of philosophy (Ryle's exorcism of the "ghost in the machine") and science (the emerging understanding of the specific ways in which the brain works to produce behaviors). The use of the term mental disorder in the title of DSM-IV-TR (The Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders) is an anachronistic preservation of the Cartesian view. This term appears increasingly silly as we learn more and more about the physical correlates of thought, emotion, and psychopathology. The term most frequently suggested as an alternative to

replace mental disorders has been brain disorders, but this is equally unfortunate and reductionist in the opposite extreme. Preferable terms for the universe of conditions defined in DSM-IV would be psychiatric disorders or psychological disorders, but neither of these is feasible because of the possible professional turf conflicts they might incite among psychiatrists, psychologists, and other mental health professionals. Unfortunately, we could not come up with a better term than mental disorders and thus it survives in DSM-IV-TR." (DSM-IV-TR Guidebook, 2004 AD, p 14)

"The Retirement of the Term Organic: The accumulating knowledge about the biological factors that contribute to the traditionally nonorganic mental disorders has made this "organic" versus "nonorganic" dichotomy foolish and obsolete. For example, no one would seriously argue that Schizophrenia or Bipolar Disorder are unrelated to brain dysfunction." (DSM-IV-TR Guidebook, 2004 AD, p 85)

"Except for a few objectively identifiable brain diseases, such as Alzheimer's disease, there are neither biological or chemical tests nor biopsy or necropsy findings for verifying or falsifying DSM diagnoses. It is noteworthy that in 1952, when the American Psychiatric Association (APA) published the first edition of its Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DSM), it did not include hysteria in its roster of mental diseases, even though it was the most common psychiatric diagnosis-disease until that time. The term's historical and semantic allusions to women and uterus were too embarrassing. However, the APA did not declare hysteria to be a nondisease; instead, it renamed it "conversion reaction" and "somatization disorder." Similarly, in 1973, when the APA removed homosexuality from its roster of mental illnesses, it first replaced it with ego-dystonic homosexuality; when that term, too, became an embarrassment, it too was abolished. However, psychiatric researchers lost no time "discovering" a host of new mental maladies, ranging from attention deficit hyperactivity disorder to caffeinism and pathological gambling." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 2)

The psychopath and the sociopath are not crazy or insane!

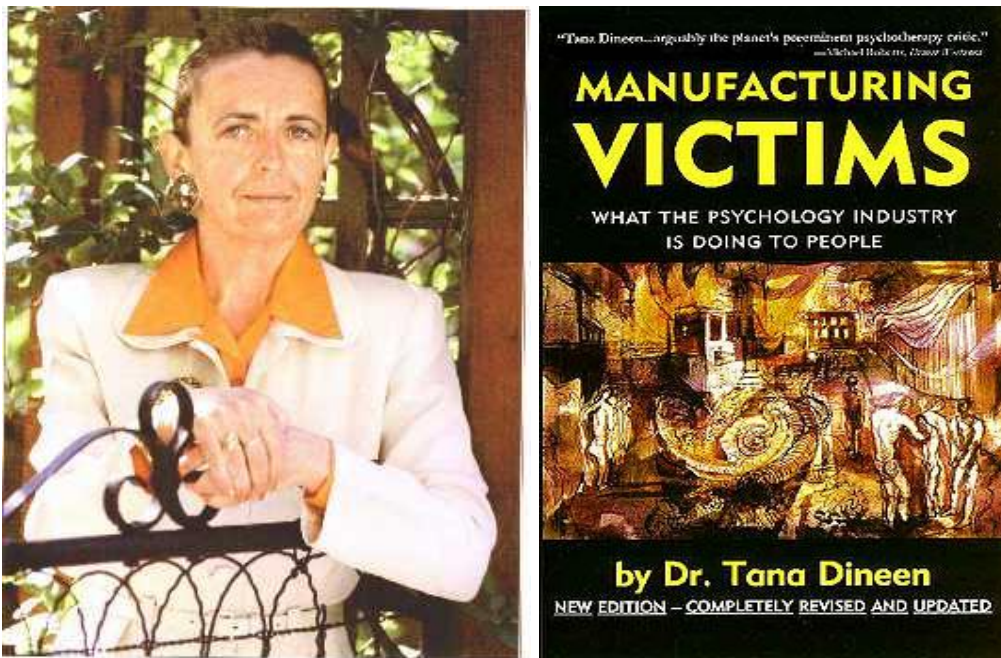
There is no difference between a psychopath and sociopath. They are different terms invented by different psychiatrists to explain the same basic type of person.

The typical definition of the psychopath is to fail to feel remorse or guilt for horrible crimes and actions. They are said to have no conscience, but this is not true. Their conscience is working just fine. They just live by their own set of what is right and wrong. Because they live by their own set of rules, they

routinely disregard those rules determined by others. They are also narcissistic and completely self-serving.

"If these shocking presumptions were not an actual description of the current state of the Psychology industry, they might be laughable. But regrettably, these simplistic theories are widely applied and widely accepted in a society that naively trusts psychologists to be scientific and objective, optimistic and positive, and caring and other-oriented." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 266)

Dr. Tana Dineen, Manufacturing Victims, 2001



Dr. Dineen is a licensed psychologist Canada. She holds an Honours Bachelor of Science degree (1969) from McGill University, and a Masters (1971) and Doctoral Degree (1975) from the University of Saskatchewan. She is a Full Member of the American Psychological Association?? and the Canadian Psychological Association??.—must be controlled opposition.

For four years, starting in 1977, she worked as Treatment Director of a large psychiatric facility, establishing specialized programs, including an assessment ward for the investigation of complex diagnostic questions and an intensive treatment ward for young schizophrenics, which **won ??? an American Psychiatric Association?? prize for innovative programming**

"When I first sat down to write Manufacturing victims, it was with a sense of outrage; the book was intended to give meat for arguments and to inspire social action." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 283)

"When *Manufacturing Victims* was first released in 1996, it drew volatile reactions from within the Psychology industry. It was attacked as "a conspiracy book" and called "the Ripley's Believe It Or Not of Psychology." Colleagues who had neither met me nor read the book offered their opinions, diagnosing me as suffering from some treatable malady such as "burnout" or "depression." One psychologist, after watching an interview of me on national television, lodged a formal complaint with my licensing board that led to an investigation in the name of "protecting the television watching public." After eighteen months, the board finally acknowledged my charter right to speak and my role as "a social critic," and dismissed the complaint. ... So, I find myself in the role of renegade, openly challenging the authority of my profession. Throughout this book, I have made it clear that tragedies can leave scars and that suffering can be genuine. But I have pointed out that, as with anything that is genuine, from silk to pearls to paintings, there is always the copy, the synthetic and the counterfeit, the product made to look like the real thing just as there are real victims, so too are there fabricated victims, who are, by and large, the products of the Psychology Industry." (*Manufacturing Victims*, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 268)

"I am reminded of Sheldon Kopp's story of the "Just Man who went to Sodom, hoping to save its people from sin and punishment. He cried out to them, preaching in the streets, urging them to change their ways. No one listened, no one responded, and yet he went on shouting his message of warning, his promise of Redemption. Then one day a child stopped him, asking why he went on crying out when there was no hope of being heard. And the Just Man answered: 'When I first came I shouted my message, hoping to change these men. Now I know that I am helpless to change them. If I continue to cry out today, it is only in hope that I can prevent them from changing me.'" (*Manufacturing Victims*, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 283)

"If these shocking presumptions were not an actual description of the current state of the Psychology industry, they might be laughable. But regrettably, these simplistic theories are widely applied and widely accepted in a society that naively trusts psychologists to be scientific and objective, optimistic and positive, and caring and other-oriented." (*Manufacturing Victims*, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 266)

The God Helmet: Junk psychiatric science: 2002 AD!

The God Helmet and "The God Spot of the brain"

Psychiatrists are generally atheists who believe in evolution.

Echoing Phrenology, they believe the exact place in the brain can be pinpointed where this "faith in a creator" and "spiritual experiences" originate from. They believe in what is called, "The God Spot". The new world national anthem they envision is **John Lennon's** Imagine : "Imagine there's no Heaven. It's easy if you try. No hell below us. Above us only sky. Imagine all the people. Living for today. no religion too. Imagine all the people. Living life in peace."

Psychiatrists, already adherents to evolution, believe the prevalence of religion in all cultures is because of a malfunctioning part of the brain and that evolution will one day fix! Well they believe they have found the God Spot of the brain and can therefore rid the world of religion, bring world peace... and make themselves rich!

The God Helmet was invented in 2002 AD by psychologist Michael Persinger to induce a spiritual experience into the brain with magnetism. "But recently, materialistic explanations of religion and spirituality have gotten out of hand. Influenced by this materialistic prejudice, popular media jump at stories about the violence gene, the fat gene, the monogamy gene, the infidelity gene, and now, even a God gene! The argument goes like this: evolutionary psychologists attempt to explain human spirituality and belief in God by insisting that cave dwellers in the remote past who believed in a supernatural reality were more likely to pass on their genes than cave dwellers who didn't. Progress in genetics and neuroscience has encouraged some to look, quite seriously, for such a God gene, or else a God spot, module, factor, or switch in the human brain. By the time the amazing "God helmet" (a snowmobile helmet modified with solenoids that purportedly could stimulate subjects to experience God) in Sudbury, Canada, became a magnet for science journalists in the 1990s (the Decade of the Brain), materialism was just about passing beyond parody. Nonetheless, materialists continue to search for a God switch. Such comic diversions aside, there is no escaping the nonmaterialism of the human mind." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p xiv)

Michael Persinger even began marketing a consumer version of the "God helmet". Even atheist Richard Dawkins embarrassed himself by flying 7000 miles to try it on and experience God for himself! He felt nothing. Richard Dawkins is supposed to be one of the smartest men on earth, yet actually tried on the God Helmet because he believes man only physical and that all spirituality is just chemical reactions in the brain!

Neurological studies has confirmed that religious/spiritual/mystical experiences activate almost every area of the brain, not a single lobe of the brain as Phrenology influenced Psychiatrists believe.

A. religious/spiritual/mystical experiences activate almost the whole brain, not just in the "God spot"

"Our findings demonstrate that there is no single "God spot" in the brain located in the temporal lobes. Rather our objective and subjective data suggest that RSMEs [religious/spiritual/mystical experiences] are complex and multidimensional and mediated by a number of brain regions normally implicated in perception, cognition, emotion, body representation, and self-consciousness." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p272)

"We learned two valuable things from our studies. The results of the two studies, taken together (QEEG and fMRI), dispose of the notion that there is a God spot in the temporal lobes of the brain that can somehow "explain" RSMEs [religious/spiritual/mystical experiences]. The results of our fMRI and QEEG studies suggest that RSMEs are neurally instantiated by different brain regions involved in a variety of functions, such as self-consciousness, emotion, body representation, visual and motor imagery, and spiritual perception. This conclusion correlates well with subjects' descriptions of RSMEs as complex and multidimensional." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p274)

"The main goal of this functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI) study was to identify the neural correlates of a mystical experience. The brain activity of Carmelite nuns was measured while they were subjectively in a state of union with God. This state was associated with significant loci of activation in the right medial orbitofrontal cortex, right middle temporal cortex, right inferior and superior parietal lobules, right caudate, left medial prefrontal cortex, left anterior cingulate cortex, left inferior parietal lobule, left insula, left caudate, and left brain stem. Other loci of activation were seen in the extra-striate visual cortex. These results suggest that mystical experiences are mediated by several brain regions and systems." (Mario Beauregard and V. Paquette, "Neural Correlates of a Mystical Experience in Carmelite Nuns," Neuroscience Letters 405 (2006): 186-90)

Examining the God Helmet:

"Michael Persinger was reported to finance most of his research in this area himself, through his work as a clinical psychologist." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p88)

Signs (the movie, 2002 AD)

Tin Foil Hat to protect brain from magnetism and radio frequency attempts at mind control from aliens from outer space was a concept borrowed from

directly form modern current Psychiatry. In 2002 a psychologist invented the "God Helmet" that used magnetism to affect thought and feelings in the human brain. Although the materialist media loved and promoted it, it turned out to be a scam... just another example of the junk science of modern psychiatry.

"God Helmet" Invented by junk science practitioner Michael Persinger (psychologist) to induce feeling into the brain with magnetism.

The historical foundation of psychiatry detaching personal responsibility from the sinful actions of a person had their origin as far back as Johann Heinroth (1818 AD).

Heinroth takes the unusual position that although man becomes mad on his own free will choices, once full insanity has set in, the man becomes "unfree" and is no longer to be held responsible for his crimes. This is the earliest concept of the insanity plea in Germany. About 50 years later, the insanity plea was first used in England. "But we must not forget that in a true mental disturbance each of these disorders must occur to an extent equivalent to complete, permanent loss of freedom ... For the moment at which unfreedom makes its appearance and clearly manifests itself by unnatural, i.e., unreasonable, actions, behavior, words, glances, or gestures, that is the moment of this procreation. From this moment on, the man has lost claim to the kingdom of freedom, to the kingdom of the spirits, at least for as long as he remains in this cycle. He is an automaton: his thinking, his sensation, his activity, proceed in a mechanical manner, no matter whether it appears as if they were determined by himself. They are in fact determined by urgent impulses only, if they are controlled at all." He argues that the murderer who is insane cannot be held responsible for reason of insanity: "A murderous or a predatory attack, or a public insult and abuse can set a man entirely beside himself; and this is confusion in the highest degree. ... This condition is unfree, and a man cannot be held responsible for the consequences thereof, except if it can be proved that the condition was self-inflicted, or else that he could have prevented it from arising. ... The state of a compulsive urge occurs if somebody, without being confused, is still unable to resist the urge to commit an illegal action. The urge itself is called compulsive, since it is not voluntary but is guided by a compulsive stimulus. Heinroth states that the mad doctor alone determines if a person is "unfree" and can invoke the insanity plea. "This will be easy for the physician to determine once he has observed the type and the degree of the unfree state." Heinroth has 9 type of insanity, all of which are unfree: "Insanity, Dementia, Rage, Melancholia, Idiocy, Apathy, Insane melancholia, Confusion, Timidity" Finally, Heinroth employs all the forms of "moral treatment" that all the other mad houses were using. He gives great details on how to run an asylum and specifies a building that could be viewed in hind sight as a torture chamber: "A special building

must be set aside for the physical treatment of the mentally disturbed. This building should have a special bathing section, with all kinds of baths, showers, douches, and immersion vessels. It must also have a special correction and punishment room with all the necessary equipment, including the Cox swing (or, better, rotating machine), Reil's fly-wheel, pulleys, punishment chair, Langermann's cell, etc." (Textbook of Disturbances of Mental Life and Soul, Johann Heinroth, 1818 AD)

"An 1846 caricature by Honore Daumier (1808-1879) is an early example of the commonsense insight into the truth about psychiatry as excuse-making and social control. The scene is a prison cell. The unkempt prisoner sits on a cot, his dandified lawyer standing before him. "What really bothers me," says the prisoner, "is that I have been accused of twelve robberies." "Twelve of them," replies the lawyer. "So much the better. I will plead monomania." This joke has since become the everyday reality of our age." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 18)

"Krafft-Ebing (1840-1902) was an early practitioner of the art of transforming, with the aid of Latin and a medical diploma, behaviors considered sinful into sicknesses." (Psychiatry: The Science of Lies, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 9)

Much later, Freud blamed sinful behaviour, outside of freewill, on the unconscious mind. Even those who were faking mental illness were merely doing what their unconscious mind was forcing them to do. So even someone who is knowingly and deliberately faking an illness to avoid service in the war was viewed by Freud as not being responsible for his actions.

In Freud's view the conscious mind was merely a puppet and the unconscious mind was the strings.

"The soldier in whom these affective motives were very powerful and clearly conscious would . . . have been obliged to desert or pretend to be ill. Only the smallest proportion of war neurotics, however, were malingerers; the emotional impulses which rebelled in them . . . were operative in them without becoming conscious to them." (Sigmund Freud, Memorandum on the Electrical Treatment of War Neurotics, 1920 AD, SE, 17:213)

"By creating imaginary entities-"id," "ego," "superego"-Freud alienates us from the simple truth that mental illnesses are endogenic (self-caused) phenomena that belong in the same class as do other medicalized endogenic phenomena, such as malingering and murder, and differ radically from exogenic (externally caused) phenomena, such as malaria and melanoma. Promising to demystify mental illnesses, Freud deepens the mystery by attributing the "etiology" of the "illness" to the patient's "unconscious mind." The result is a split between acts

and agents, creating, as Sartre aptly puts it, lies without liars. (see: Jean-Paul Sartre, *Being and Nothingness: An Essay on Phenomenological Ontology*, p 51)" (*Psychiatry: The Science of Lies*, Thomas Szasz, 2008 AD, p 51)

"Stopping psychologists from influencing the justice System: Bogus psychology is often used to fuel "dueling experts," who mislead the courts daily, deluding judges and juries into believing that their procedures and opinions are uncontroversial and based on responsible, scientific research. This activity has become so rampant that the proposed Truth and Responsibility in Mental Health Practices Act would require "all psychotherapists and social scientists to tell the truth in American courts of law." (*Manufacturing Victims*, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 276)

Psychology doesn't work and has no scientific research to prove it is effective:

The only evidence that makes mental illness a disease "are the symptoms used by professionals to label someone mentally ill. But the symptoms used to diagnose someone as mentally ill (despair, hopelessness, sadness, anger, shame, guilt ...) are not biological markers. There is no evidence that these expressions are physical in nature. They all point to a hurting soul." (Ty C. Colbert, *Rape of the Soul, How the Chemical Imbalance Model of Modern Psychiatry has Failed Its Patients*, 2001, p. 237-238)

"Freudians cannot point to unambiguous evidence that psychoanalysis works, but neither can proponents of more modern treatments, whether Jungian analysis, cognitive-behavioral therapy or even medications. Indeed, claims about the 'wonder drug' Prozac notwithstanding, numerous independent studies have found that drugs are not significantly more effective than 'talking cures' at treating the most common ailments for which people seek treatment, including depression, obsessive-compulsive disorder and panic attacks." *Scientific American*, 12/1996, p.106

"The success of the Freudian revolution seemed complete. Only one thing went wrong. The patients did not get any better." (Zilboorg, G., in Mowrer, *The Crisis in Psychology and Religion* (Princeton: Van Nostrand, 1961; H. J. Eysenck, Director of the University of London's Department of Psychology)

"If an 'illness'" is to be "scientifically meaningful, it must somehow be capable of being approached, measured or tested in a scientific fashion, as through a blood test or an electroencephalograph. If it cannot be so measured-as is the case [with] ... 'mental illness'-then the phrase 'illness' is at best a metaphor ... and that therefore 'treating' these 'illnesses' is an ... unscientific enterprise." (Richard E Vatz, Lee S. Weinber & and Thomas S. Szasz, "Why Does

Television Grovel at the Altar of Psychiatry?," The Washington Post, 15 Sep. 1985, pp. D1-2.)

"Unlike medical diagnoses that convey a probable cause, appropriate treatment and likely prognosis, the disorders listed in DSM-IV [and ICD-10] are terms arrived at through peer consensus"-a vote by APA committee members. (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p. 86)

The altruistic appearance of the services offered by psychologists is dangerously misleading. People need to recognize that the Psychology Industry thrives by promoting its services and expanding its market, and that psychologists are selling the public a bill of goods, making promises about happiness, health and safety which they cannot fulfil. Psychologists are in the business of posing as experts in living, claiming for themselves the ability to divine right from wrong and cause from effect. The Psychology industry has persuaded society that the "good life" is possible through the guidance and assistance of psychologists. "We cannot consider psychology ... a scientific discipline ... the therapist and psychiatrist [can] not objectively measure and analyze the causes and cures of anxiety with statistical repeatability as a doctor and patient could measure and analyze the causes and cures of a broken ankle." (Lisa and Ryan Bazler, Psychology Debunked Revealing the Overcoming life, 2002, p 11)

"The success of the Freudian revolution seemed complete. Only one thing went wrong. The patients did not get any better." (Zilboorg, G., in Mowrer, The Crisis in Psychology and Religion, 1961, H. J. Eysenck, Director of the University of London's Department of Psychology)

"The ministry makes a tremendous mistake when it swaps what it has for psychoanalytic dressing.... Where will psychoanalysis be even 25 years from now? ... I predict it will take its place along with phrenology and mesmerism." (Leo Steiner in November of 1958, "Are Psychoanalysis and Religious Counseling Compatible?" Paper read to Society for the Scientific Study of Religion, Harvard University).

In an effort to appear humane, courts have moved towards referring for psychological treatment not only crime victims but also those who have been convicted of a crime in which "psychological problems" are identified as a factor. In some jurisdictions, employers are also mandated to provide treatment for employees with psychological problems, such as alcohol and substance abuse or sexual disorders. Similarly, workers' compensation programs now include provisions for job-related stress, and stress debriefings are required for both victims of trauma and emergency personnel. While these treatments generally lack any proof of their long-term effectiveness, they have become

legally sanctioned, publicly endorsed and accepted, and are widely used. in referring to publicly accredited psychological services as "sanctified snake oil," Susan Sarnoff, professor of Social Work at Ohio University, states that government support and funding of "junk social science" creates an implied approval of these bogus methods that is unwarranted and wasteful of tax dollars. She warns that what is truly dangerous, at this time in history, is not the sale of "snake oil" but rather that it is legitimized by these official stamps of approval" (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 276)

Pretending to have discovered the psychological equivalent of penicillin but unable to demonstrate comparable shifts in disease and death rates, it continues to applaud itself for its essential contribution to health care. (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 90)

One would assume, considering the use of psychological services by millions each year, that indisputable evidence exists proving the effectiveness of psychotherapy. But most of the information about therapy's usefulness comes from those who buy and sell the services rather than from scientific research. (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 112)

Early in the twentieth century, Freud argued against scientific evaluation of psychoanalysis, stating that only the patient could accurately assess its effectiveness, a view that was supported and restated more recently in the American Handbook of Psychiatry: "For the patient, his immediate knowledge of the effect of analysis is sufficient evidence of its worth, however skeptical the outside observer may be and however lacking the statistics to "prove" its usefulness. Perhaps its effectiveness can never be shown by scientific methods... Perhaps the experience of analysis is like that of beauty, of mysticism, of love - self-evident and world-shaking to him who knows it, but quite incommunicable to another who does not." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 113)

The Psychology industry had always concluded that psychotherapy was effective despite the lack of research evidence to support this assumption. Outcome evaluations and cost-benefit studies suggested, at best, that psychotherapy was somewhat effective with some of the clients some of the time. Parloff, in reviewing nearly 500 rigorously controlled studies, concluded that "the research evidence... has not met the needs of the policy makers and does not greatly enhance the credibility of the field of psychotherapy. While there may have been scientific literature to support the efficacy of psychotherapy in very well-controlled laboratory contexts, there was no evidence of efficacy in the real world. (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 255)

While the controversy continues, it remains the case that "There is not good evidence that the therapy as delivered in the community is effective.

(Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 256)

Psychologists in White Coats: Psychology (in the 50's) hoped that if it could associate itself with the strong and established profession of medicine, it could, by alliance or by default, gain the credibility it could not attain through research. "(Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 256)

Studies put forward by Mental Health associations merely ask the patients to rate effectiveness of treatment. Actual clinical studies that have been done indicate 85% would get better without any professional help:

Rather than being the best suited to evaluate therapy, psychologists and their clients are the least able to answer the questions: Is therapy effective? Is it any better than friendship? Do high-paid professionals do a better job than minimally trained counselors? Does training and experience improve a therapist's skill? Is therapy always safe? Do professionals know more about human nature than the rest of us? Would people naturally get worse without professional treatment? They say yes to all of these questions while scientific studies that address them are coming to a resounding NO! ... This "NO" is a warning - an invitation to look more closely at the claims that psychotherapy works. (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 114)

"Factors for Change" percent of improvement: spontaneous improvement: 40%. Common non-specific factors: 30%. Placebo effect: 15%. Specific treatment: 15%. ... Based on this, one could conclude that 85 per cent of clients would improve with the help of a good friend and 40 per cent without even that. Many similar studies have supported the overall conclusion that most of the improvement attributed to psychotherapy is due to the general effects of talking to a warm, kind person and the effect of just naturally eventually feeling better anyway. (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 117)

"Surveys show that of patients who spend upwards of 350 hours on the psychoanalyst's couch to get better-two out of three show some improvement over a period of years. The fly in that particular ointment, however, is that the same percentage get better without analysis or under the care of a regular physician. As a matter of fact, that same ratio-two out of three people-got better in mental hospitals a hundred years ago. . . . Patients get better regardless of what is done to them. Unfortunately the analyst often interprets improvement as a result of his treatment. It does not bother him that other people use other methods with equal effect-hypnosis, electric shock, cold baths, the laying on of hands, the pulling out of teeth to remove foci of infection, suggestion, dummy

pills, confession, prayer." (Dr. H. J. Eysenck, *In Time Magazine*, February 14, 1964, p. 43.)

"Once bright with promise, psychoanalysis today seems hardly worth the millions we are lavishing on it each year. In the U. S. there are approximately 18,000 psychiatrists-as against about 484 in France and 1,000 in Italy. And about nine per cent at their couch-side listening posts throughout this great land are psychoanalysts.... Many of these doctors and patients have begun to take stock: have the benefits of psychoanalysis justified the hours of torturous self-examination, the years of painfully slow probing, the \$25,000 or so spent for the complete "treatment"? In short, are psychiatry and psychoanalysis worth the millions-a-year Americans lavish on it? . . . The truth is that not only is the dramatic breakthrough and cure almost nonexistent, but thousands upon thousands who have spent millions upon millions aren't at all certain whether they are one whit less "neurotic" than before they began their five-times-a-week, \$25-a-session trudge to the psychoanalyst's couch... But much more significant than the gradual disillusionment of patients is the wholesale defection of analysts themselves from the Freudian fold. Many doctors are now sharply challenging the need for long-drawn-out excavations of the subconscious.)" (Dr. H. J. Eysenck, *Time Magazine*, February 14, 1964, p. 43)

Psychiatry: IQ testing to cull evolutionary misfits!

Sterilization laws, eugenics, the holocaust, atheism, Darwinism

The Psychiatry industry has a long history of inflicting suffering and destruction upon society. IQ Testing is another page in this destructive chapter.

Intelligence Quotient (IQ) has an ugly and dark origin in atheism, evolution, survival of the fittest, eugenics, Nazi Germany, the holocaust and the general idea that "evolutionary misfits" should be identified and removed from society. If you have taken an IQ test and are still alive, congratulations! You are considered smart enough in the eyes of atheistic psychiatrists to be allowed to live on the earth!

Intelligence Quotient (IQ) is a concept everyone is familiar with. Chances are, you have taken some form of an IQ test in your life.

IQ Tests are bogus, subjective and inadequate:

The "Quotient" part of "Intelligence Quotient" refers to the sum of many smaller tests in different areas of human excellence. The ideal is that all the areas that humans excel are identified and tested. The problem is, the identification is narrow and the tests are inadequate.

Psychiatrists determine what "normal" is! "To create these [IQ] tests, psychologists determined what "normal" was by measuring the characteristics

of thousands of people and then calculating an average and a normal range. In the same way that a normal range of temperature or rainfall can be calculated, so a normal range of intelligence, ability or behavior could be established. But psychologists have twisted this concept of "normal." Instead of referring to something quantitative and objective, it now refers to something qualitative and subjective. The original concept of "normal" as average has been replaced by the psychological one involving pathology. No longer does "normal" have to do with the common experience of people for psychologists have made normal such a narrow range that most people today are, by some definition or another, abnormal. Today "normal" is how psychologists think the world should be: how families should function, how couples ought to "enjoy intimacy," how one ought to "resolve conflicts." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 55)

IQ does indicate one's ability to see patterns, use spatial reasoning, 3D rotation etc, problem solving. IQ tests do not test for musical instinct, creativity or social skills. IQ tests fail because someone may have difficulty seeing patterns or making mathematical calculations, but be a genius like Dr. Laura Schlessinger in personal relationships. Someone may fail math (and the IQ test), but write and play the most beautiful music!

Origin of the IQ Test: Darwin's Cousin, Sir Francis Galton

Before the mid-1800s, psychology had been the province of philosophers and theologians, carried out through speculation and inference, intuition and generalization. However, by mid-century, the scientific method, which had shown modest gains in the understanding of physical nature, began to be applied to human nature. Even at this early stage, the foundation for a consumer-based psychology was being laid. Two interesting examples can be found in the area of intelligence testing, one of the first entrepreneurial activities of psychologists. The first provides an example of the misuse of science to support a psychologist's political beliefs; the second, perhaps more subtle in nature and profound in its eventual effect, demonstrates the susceptibility of a psychologist to the dominant values inherent in his society. Sir Francis Galton, well known in the history of psychology and a cousin of Charles Darwin, sought to apply the theory of evolution to that of intellectual capacity. In 1869 he published *Hereditary Genius*, which held that eminent men have eminent sons; that is, that intellectual greatness is inherited. To "prove" his assumptions, Galton studied the ancestries of famous scientists, jurists, physicians and the like, individuals of genius and all members of the aristocracy. His ultimate goal was to encourage the production of the more eminent or mentally fit and to discourage the birthrate of those deemed unfit. Galton had not only wanted to understand the inherited quality of greatness; he also wanted to use psychology to protect and maintain the power of his social class that was under threat of

change. Britain's position as a world power was being challenged. The dominant aristocratic class feared being replaced by the rising class of unsophisticated but wealthy financiers and industrial barons. In defense of political inequity, he declared: "The average citizen is too base for the everyday work of modern civilization" and all citizens are therefore not "equally capable of voting." This inequality carried with it social consequences which Galton made explicit: lower-class citizens should be treated with kindness only "so long as they maintained celibacy," but if they "continued to procreate children, inferior in moral, intellectual and physical qualities, it is easy to believe that the time may come when such persons would be considered as enemies to the State and to have forfeited all claims to kindness." Under the guise of protecting society, he established the Eugenics Laboratory at University College, London, and founded an organization to promote ideas of racial improvement and the supremacy of the gifted. Manufacturing Victims, Tana Dineen, (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 236)

"In this sick environment, the notion of mercy-killing was put forward in 1920 in a book entitled *The Release of the Destruction of Life Devoid of Value* by Alfred Hoche, a reputable psychiatrist, and Karl Binding, a jurist. The authors advocated killing off "absolutely worthless human beings," pointing out that the money spent of spent on keeping them alive thus saved could be better used to better purpose—for instance, on helping a young married couple to set up house." (W. J. Federer, *Great Quotations*, Muggeridge, Malcolm Thomas, 2001)

The fruit of Psychology: culling evolutionary misfits:

Sterilization laws: "As Hernstein and Murray note, regarding the United States: The first wave of public controversy occurred during the first decades of the century, when a few testing enthusiasts pro-posed using the results of mental tests to support outrageous racial policies. Sterilization laws were passed in sixteen American states between 1907 and 1917, with the elimination of mental retardation being one of the prime targets of the public policy. "Three generations of imbeciles are enough," justice Oliver Wendell Holmes declared in an opinion upholding the constitutionality of such a law. It was a statement made possible, perhaps encouraged, by the new enthusiasm for psychological testing." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 237)

Eugenics: "Under the guise of protecting society, he [Sir Francis Galton] established the Eugenics Laboratory at University College, London, and founded an organization to promote ideas of racial improvement and the supremacy of the gifted. Manufacturing Victims, Tana Dineen, (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 236)

Marking the stupid: "Psychologists, while appearing to respond to a call for patriotism, were moving to assert themselves as essential to their society. By

assuming the role of identifying and weeding out mental incompetents and disruptive individuals, psychologists were allying themselves with the stronger forces of government." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 246)
 Hitler was strongly influenced ?? by Darwin's "survival of the fittest". The IQ test was a method that had been used before Hitler to identify these misfits. Hitler merely took ?? Darwin at his word and exterminated over 12 million souls off the planet in his quest to create the "supreme race" on earth!
 No scientific data that Psychiatry works!

"If these shocking presumptions were not an actual description of the current state of the Psychology industry, they might be laughable. But regrettably, these simplistic theories are widely applied and widely accepted in a society that naively trusts psychologists to be scientific and objective, optimistic and positive, and caring and other-oriented." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 266)

Psychologists seek credibility by deceptively fashioning themselves to appear to be another branch of medicine:

"Psychologists in White Coats: The re-emergence of a medical image for psychological treatment, evident in two current activities, has constituted part of the efforts to repair psychology's image. First was the "scramble for protection under the powerful umbrella of medicine." psychology hoped that if it could associate itself with the strong and established profession of medicine, it could, by alliance or by default, gain the credibility it could not attain through research. This movement has been most evident in the re-acquisition of medical concepts and terminology and in the attempt to redefine physical illnesses in, emotional and psychological language. In contrast to its earlier anti-medical stance, in the late 1970s the Psychology industry began to remodel itself along the lines of traditional medicine. Problems became "psychopathology" or diseases (e.g. the "epidemic of depression"), difficulties became "disorders" or "syndromes," individuals again became "patients," assessments became "diagnoses" and outcomes were now "prognoses." A significant contribution to this movement was the official introduction in 1980 of the DSM-III, which the American Journal of Psychiatry described as having served to augment the "general trend toward the remedicalizations of the phenomena of psychiatry." In an editorial in the issue discussing the DSM-IV and psychotherapy, Chodoff concluded that "the other purposes [beyond diagnosis] the diagnostic manual serves [are] to provide labels for hospital, third party, and other records, and to supply data for research into the prevalence and outcome of psychiatric conditions no matter how they are treated." However, studies in the mid-1970s had shown the overall unreliability of these psychiatric labels, a conclusion that was supported by Chodoff when he noted that "treatment tends to give rise to a diagnosis." Thus, if the DSM is unreliable and diagnostically imprecise, it can

only be concluded that the major effect of DSM-111 and its successors, the DSM IV and IVR, was its provision of billing codes and the consequent absorption of mental-health problems into the medical health care (and insurance) system. Not only did psychology adopt medical terminology, it also tried to co-opt medical patients and their business, with political statements such as "60% or more of the physician visits are made by patients who demonstrate an emotional, rather than an organic, etiology for their physical symptoms. But rather than share their turf, psychiatrists and psychologists began fighting for the same turf. Significant in this struggle is the current trend to approach psychological problems from a biological perspective, with regard to both diagnosis and treatment. For instance, neurobiological evidence and explanations are being sought for such problems as trauma and post-traumatic stress disorder." And pharmaceuticals are being tested and dispensed for the treatment not only of depressive symptoms, but also of attention deficit hyperactive disorder (e.g. Ritalin), impotence (e.g. Viagra) and alcoholism (e.g. Naltrexone). This shift towards a biological orientation has spurred licensed psychologists to lobby for the right to prescribe psychoactive drugs. ... And all of this is being carried out by a profession that historically fought psychiatry, hospitalization and the use of drugs, arguing that psychotherapy was "just as effective." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 256)

Mental illness and Genetics

There is no scientific proof that Mental illness is caused by genetic deficiencies in DNA.

Chemical psychiatry has only two causes (etiologies) of mental illness: chemical imbalances and bad DNA. Their cure is always drugs.

The chemical psychiatry industry and all mental health officials will tell you that mental illnesses can be traced down to the DNA level. They make it sound like they have seen the mental illness gene under a microscope! What they don't tell you, is that this **is a theory and a guess!**

The reason they believe mental illness is caused by genetics is because they reject the spiritual side of man. They view man as a pile of chemicals and nothing more. This is called chemical psychiatry and it represents the 99.9% of all mental health theory.

They theorize mental illness is caused by bad DNA because they have done social studies and noticed that mental illness runs in families. The problem with this is that many things unrelated to DNA run in families, like tastes in food! Reginald Bibby, a sociologist with the university Lethbridge, Alberta, has long documented that the most significant factor in determining religious denominational affiliation, is the church the parents attended. But so does mental illness, anxiety, depression, alcoholism, poverty, divorce and high school drop outs. We understand why we would never look for a genetic cause

for denominational affiliation, poverty, divorce or why entire ghettos have 90% drop out rates. So why would we look for a genetic cause for anxiety and depression? Genetic studies that are supposed to "prove" a genetic cause for mental illnesses are done by a verbal sociology survey, not an electron microscope in a scientific laboratory. The "science" and "proof" of a genetic cause for mental illness is when psychiatrists ask: "is there a family history of depression or anxiety in your family? The problem with this, is that anxiety and depression are learned responses to how to deal with life's everyday ups and downs.

"Medicine is becoming an increasingly molecular discipline, and in none of its specialities is this change causing more of a stir than in psychiatry. This is because psychiatry has been dominated, for many years, by subjective approaches to mental illness that are as far as one can get from quantitative science. No wonder psychiatrists have been unsettled by the realization that the next major advances in their field *are bound to come* [ie still in the future] from genetics and molecular biology." (The Biological Approach to Psychiatry, Samuel H. Barondes, The Journal of Neuroscience, June 1990)

"I am constantly amazed by how many patients who come to see me believe or want to believe that their difficulties are biologic and can be relieved by a pill. This is despite the fact that modern psychiatry has yet to convincingly prove the genetic/biologic cause of any single mental illness. However, this does not stop psychiatry from making essentially unproven claims that depression, bipolar illness, anxiety disorders, alcoholism and a host of other disorders are in fact primarily biologic and probably genetic in origin, and that it is only a matter of time until all this is proven. This kind of faith in science and progress is staggering, not to mention naive and perhaps delusional. (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

In 1621 AD, Robert Burton wrote a book called The Anatomy Of Melancholy which described mental illness as caused by the mind which then in turn affects the brain, heart and other organs. He notes that different people handle common everyday life events in vastly different ways. The melancholy are unable to deal with these common life events without anxiety and loss of sleep. Burton further states that mental illness happens in family groups and is hereditary. He notes that it is not the physical body that transmits the disease, but the manner, personality, temperament of the mind. It is clear that through all ages mental illness runs in families. But so does religion. Just as religion can be learned so too mental illness: "it being an hereditary disease : for as he justices . . . Such as the temperature of the father is, such is the sons; and look what disease the father had when he begot him, such his son will have after him . . . Now this

doth not so much appear in the composition of the Body . . . but in manners and conditions of the Mind". Burton shows that the etiology of mental illness is upbringing. It is easy to see why Burton's book was a standard text that was widely distributed over two centuries. (The Anatomy Of Melancholy, Robert Burton, 1621 AD)

"Biologic psychiatrists often use the standards of empiricism to answer their critics, in effect saying that their claims are scientifically "proven" and thus unassailable, clearly a tautological argument. I would further add that in my view many of the claims of biologic psychiatry do not even hold up to their own standards of empirical science, for example their claims about the biologic and genetic basis of many mental illnesses." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

"biological determinist claims that bad behavior (usually about sex or violence) is genetically caused can be guaranteed generous and uncritical media attention, even by science journalists whose knowledge of contemporary genomics ought to have made them more alert to its problems." (Hilary Rose, "Spot the Infidelity Gene," Guardian Unlimited, December 1, 2004.)

"Although the initially reported chromosomal localizations of genes responsible for manic-depressive disorder (Egeland et al., 1987) and schizophrenia (Sherrington et al., 1988) have been questioned (Byerley, 1989; Kelsoe et al., 1989), the genetic approach is bound to succeed ultimately." (The Biological Approach to Psychiatry, Samuel H. Barondes, The Journal of Neuroscience, June 1990)

"Scientifically, the only conclusion that can be reached from studying the pattern of occurrence of a disorder in a pedigree [in a family] is an inversion of biological psychiatry's logical error: If there is no familial pattern, one can rule out an inherited cause. If there is a pattern of family transmission, on the other hand, there may be a purely inherited cause, a purely environmental cause, or a mixture of the two" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 89).

"This doctrine [alcoholism is a disease] has been adopted throughout the chemical dependency field including Alcoholics Anonymous (AA). despite the fact that it has no scientific foundation and is logically incorrect. ... The idea that alcoholism is genetic is the leading example of the effective marketing of pseudoscience by biological psychiatry. ... There cannot be a gene for alcoholism, and alcoholism cannot be a biomedical illness, for logical reasons... American researchers typically ignore the work of Robin Murray, the leading British expert in the genetics of alcoholism; Murray found no difference in rates

of alcoholism for MZ [mono-zygotic, or identical] and DZ [di-zygotic, or non-identical] twins, effectively ruling out a genetic hypothesis if these results are replicated by other researchers" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, p. 96.)

"The belief that schizophrenia is a specific organic disease or a group of organic brain diseases has never been confirmed. We have been on the verge of confirming it since the dawn of modern psychiatry, and we are still on the verge" (Pseudoscience in Biological Psychiatry, Colin A. Ross, M.D., & Alvin Pam, Ph.D., 1995, pp. 193-194).

"Unfortunately what I also see these days are the casualties of this new biologic psychiatry, as patients often come to me with many years of past treatment. Patients having been diagnosed with "chemical imbalances" despite the fact that no test exists to support such a claim, and that there is no real conception of what a correct chemical balance would look like. Patients with years of medication trials which have done nothing except reify in them an identity as a chronic patient with a bad brain. This identification as a biologically-impaired patient is one of the most destructive effects of biologic psychiatry." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, Psychologist, Psychiatric Times, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

Psychiatrists theorize that "bad genetics" cause mental illness:

"But recently, materialistic explanations of religion and spirituality have gotten out of hand. Influenced by this materialistic prejudice, popular media jump at stories about the violence gene, the fat gene, the monogamy gene, the infidelity gene, and now, even a God gene! The argument goes like this: evolutionary psychologists attempt to explain human spirituality and belief in God by insisting that cave dwellers in the remote past who believed in a supernatural reality were more likely to pass on their genes than cave dwellers who didn't. Progress in genetics and neuroscience has encouraged some to look, quite seriously, for such a God gene, or else a God spot, module, factor, or switch in the human brain. By the time the amazing "God helmet" (a snowmobile helmet modified with solenoids that purportedly could stimulate subjects to experience God) in Sudbury, Canada, became a magnet for science journalists in the 1990s (the Decade of the Brain), materialism was just about passing beyond parody. Nonetheless, materialists continue to search for a God switch. Such comic diversions aside, there is no escaping the nonmaterialism of the human mind." (The Spiritual Brain, Mario Beauregard Ph.D., Neuroscientist, 2007, p xiv)

Notice that they are saying that it is still theoretical and that in the future they expect to be able to "pin-point" DNA that causes mental illness: "Consider that, up until the present, psychiatric genomics has been limited to studies of chromosomal link-age wherein a putative gene for a disorder could be roughly

localized to a given region of a chromosome. The burgeoning understanding of the human genome taking place will lead to a complete identification of the "correct" sequence, as well as to an understanding of genetic variation among humans. In many humans, a single base or single nucleotide is modified, and it is a combination of knowing the entire genetic code and determining aberrations in individuals with disease that will allow the pin-pointing of specific genes associated with psychiatric disorders." (Textbook of Psychopharmacology, Schatzberg, Nemeroff, 2002 AD, p 53)

"The latest deadweight dragging us closer to phrenology is "evolutionary psychology," or the science formerly known as sociobiology, which studies the evolutionary roots of human behavior. There is nothing inherently wrong with this enterprise, and it has proposed some intriguing theories, particularly about the evolution of language. The problem is that evolutionary psychology suffers from the scientific equivalent of megalomania. Most of its adherents are convinced that virtually every human action or feeling, including depression, homosexuality, religion, and consciousness, was put directly into our brains by natural selection. In this view, evolution becomes the key--the only key--that can unlock our humanity." Jerry A. Coyne, Evolutionary biologist, "The Fairy Tales of Evolutionary Psychology," New Republic, March 4, 2000)

Conclusion:

There is no scientific proof you can see in a microscope that mental illness is caused by bad DNA. This is a myth.

The only reason the Chemical psychiatry industry hypothesizes a link between DNA and mental illness is because of social studies of identical twins and families. The problem with this, is that many things not related to DNA run in families like religion.

[[They say DNA is in the shape of Double Helix . Which resembles intertwined snakes , like the snakes in Egyptian Caduces , the symbol of Medical Science Establishment . They use Greek Asclepeius / Ascalapius also .]]

Psychiatry damages society and individuals

The mental health system causes harm to both individuals and society as a whole.

Historically, the real medical community viewed Psychiatry as junk science, but that all changed in the 60's with the dawn of the DSM. (Diagnostic and Statistics Manual of mental disorders) This manual created the appearance of legitimacy to the mental health industry in general and formed the basis of a billing structure like medical doctors.

People are unaware of just how much damage Psychiatry and mental health industry do overall. Yes there are things they do that are good, but the net effect is definitely negative.

What honest Psychiatrists and Psychologists say about their own industry:

Veteran psychologist Tana Dineen sums it all up perfectly: "The Psychology industry is separating people from their families, their communities and their churches, promoting stereotypic and hostile views of men and women, degrading friendship, and generally promoting distrust and suspicion. While no one would condone serious abuse, the Psychology industry re-interprets vague recollections, making minor events sinister. And while no one would excuse domestic violence, the Psychology industry blurs the concept and ignores the context. The Psychology Industry promotes fear and inequality, treating all interpersonal relationships as potentially threatening. It is teaching people to see others as potential enemies, to be monitored, scrutinized and accused. As a result, it is squelching the human tendencies to trust, to flirt, to seduce, to argue and yell, to assume responsibility, to be cautious, to take risks, to be passionate, to make the right choices and to make mistakes." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 272)

"Two hundred years ago, madness was allocated to the madhouse; the use of force was overt and everyone recognized that mad-doctoring meant coercion. Today, mental illness is located in society; it is everywhere—in the home, the school, the workplace, the prison, the nursing home, as well as the mental hospital; the use of force is, for the most part, covert, and few people realize that psychiatry means coercion." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 61)
 "The effects on individuals, relationships and social institutions constitute the most egregious harm inflicted by the Psychology Industry. They threaten the fabric of society and the principles upon which it relies. But the Psychology Industry is harmful also in other, sweepingly pervasive ways." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 270)

"The Psychology industry is not concerned about, and would prefer to overlook, the damage it wreaks not only on users but also on society as a whole. ... What is overlooked entirely is the larger social effect of the industry, how the Psychology industry is manipulating everyone to accept its mythology and how it is using its persuasion to enforce conformity." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 270)

"McCord identifies three factors that may contribute to the harmful effects: encouraged dependency, false optimism and externalized responsibility; all of which are likely effects of many services promoted now by the Psychology Industry." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 121)

"With a general public sensitized to problems as having a psychological cause, it would be difficult to convince people that the services now so energetically promoted both in the private and public sectors, are not only ineffective but harmful. By and large, the public believes that it is better to do something than to do nothing and that psychologists know what they are doing."

(Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 280)

"In another instance involving multiple personalities, an angry former patient confronted her psychologist, "Don't you think it is odd that no one is getting better and that everyone wants to cut and kill themselves after they get into therapy with you?" ... he responded by saying, "And which personality am I speaking to now?" (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 75, From The Fifth Estate, CBC TV)

"If these shocking presumptions were not an actual description of the current state of the Psychology industry, they might be laughable. But regrettably, these simplistic theories are widely applied and widely accepted in a society that naively trusts psychologists to be scientific and objective, optimistic and positive, and caring and other-oriented." (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 266)

Psychiatry damages your brain

Lobotomy

Psychosurgery

Bilateral Stereotactic Surgery

Cingulotomy,

Limbic Leucotomy

Cerebral Spaying

"Lobotomy Holocaust"

Psychiatry has a long history of hurting, torturing and injuring people.

In 1935 AD, the lobotomy (leucotomy or psychosurgery) was invented by Egas Moniz. The procedure was crude, destructive and caused direct brain damage. It jammed a butter knife into the eye socket until it hit the orbital bone. Then it was hit with a hammer to punch through the bone into the brain. Then the knife was used to cut brain tissues connecting the left and right frontal lobes.

"Lobotomy: Cerebral Spaying: The term "psychosurgery"—the proper, scientific expression for describing the mutilation of the brains of mental patients—is itself a symptom of this belief. It is a misleading term that must not be allowed to remain unexamined and unchallenged. When a surgeon operates on the brain of a person with a brain disease, he calls it "neurosurgery." When

he operates on the brain of a person without a brain disease, he calls it "psychosurgery." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 151)

Like modern neuroleptic drugs, a lobotomy simply disables or damages the brain and changes normal function.

It is outlawed in many countries of the world however Japan, Australia, Sweden and India still perform lobotomys as a social control for violent and out of control people.

While effective in "dumbing down" these violent people, it might be more humane just to shoot them. Lobotomy is one of the most obvious examples of chemical psychiatry. However, in hindsight, it was one of the more honest and up front treatments for insanity. It was clear to every one of the 100,000 lobotomy patients and their families, that this was a treatment that caused direct brain damage.

Modern treatments with drugs and electric shocks are not so easily recognized for what they really are.

Rosemary Kennedy destroyed by lobotomy:

In 1941, James W. Watts, and Walter Freeman performed a lobotomy on Rosemary Kennedy (John F Kennedy's sister) when was 23. Rosemary was asked to sing while the knife cut brain tissue. She continued to sing, so he cut more until suddenly, she stopped singing and never sang again. Rosemary suffered permanent brain damage and was left in a vegetative state until she died natural causes at the age of 86 in 2005.

Rosemary Kennedy is a prime historic example of deliberately inflicting brain damage. "Lobotomy is synonymous with brain damage: it is intentional brain damage, just as cutting-off the hands of pickpockets is intentional hand damage." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 170)

Lobotomy given new names:

When a business gets a bad reputation, they **changed the name to hide the** same old bad management from its bad reputation. This is exactly what psychiatrists have done with lobotomy. They have given the same old brain damaging procedure new names like: Psychosurgery, Bilateral Stereotactic Surgery, Cingulotomy, Limbic Leucotomy.

"Personally, I oppose voluntary psychosurgery for the same reasons that I oppose voluntary physician-assisted suicide or voluntary sex between physicians and patients—because I regard such interactions as ethical violations of the boundaries between a medical-professional relationship and everyday human relations. Not surprisingly, psychosurgery continues to be practiced,

albeit without the sensationalism of the Freeman era. In 1997, a notice posted on an Internet web site advertised: "We at Massachusetts General Hospital perform a type of limbic system surgery called bilateral stereotactic cingulotomy. The primary indication for which this procedure is considered is medically intractable obsessive compulsive disorder.... Some people who suffer from chronic pain syndromes, refractory depression, and addictive disorders may also be candidates for the procedure."⁷³ The old terms "lobotomy" and "psychosurgery" are replaced with fresh, technical-euphemistic terms such as "cingulotomy," "limbic leucotomy," and "stereotactic surgery?" Plus ca change..." (Coercion as Cure, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 172)

Psychiatry damages your brain

Electroconvulsive Therapy (ECT) 0.9 amps at 450 volts DC for 6 seconds
(enough to an 84 watt light bulb)

In 1938, Ugo Cerletti conceived Electroconvulsive Therapy (ECT), while he observed how pigs at a slaughter house were shocked into unconsciousness, then killed by slitting the throat. He noted that it was not the shock did not actually killed the pigs. Being a specialist in epilepsy, this is where Cerletti first got the idea of shocking the human brain to cure schizophrenia and the invention of ECT. Using electricity to cure insanity has a long history dating back to Charles Wesley, the **founder** of Methodism in 1747 AD. With ECT people undergo 5 - 20 shocks over several weeks. The shock is enormous and uses 450 volts DC in pulsed square waves at a current of .9 Amps for 6 seconds. ECT is a form of electric lobotomy. A single ECT treatment passes enough electricity through your brain to light an 84 watt light bulb for 6 seconds or a 500 watt halogen light for 1 second. ECT has been documented to cause death, strokes and tissue damage. "PA-PSRS has received five reports of patients experiencing skin burns or injuries from a fire during electroconvulsive therapy (ECT) treatments. ... in the report of a fire, a bright flash and flames were noted on the right side of the patient's head at the instant that the ECT shock was given. Though the flames were quickly extinguished, the patient experienced first and second-degree burns on one ear and first-degree burns on the forehead above one eye." (Skin Burns and Fires during Electroconvulsive Therapy Treatments, PA-PSRS Pennsylvania Patient Safety Advisory, Vol. 4, No. 1, March 2007) The original theories for ECT treatment were founded on the invalid idea that epileptics were never schizophrenic and that the two conditions were mutually exclusive and could not co-exist. Therefore it was originally thought that inducing epileptic convulsions would cure schizophrenic. Although we know today that this is just another example of psychiatric quackery theory, ECT effectively disables brain function by wiping out memories that make us sad and cause depression. Entire university educations were erased from

people's minds. "Memory Loss: ECT is a common cause of severe retrograde amnesia, i.e.. destruction of memories of events prior to an injury. The potency of ECT as an amnestic exceeds that of severe closed head injury with coma. It is surpassed only by prolonged deficiency of thiamine pyrophosphate. bilateral temporal lobectomy, and the accelerated dementias, such as Alzheimer's. After ECT it takes 5 to 10 minutes just to remember who you are. where you are. and what day it is." (Shock Treatment, Brain Damage, and Memory Loss: A Neurological Perspective, John M. Friedberg, Neurosurgeon, American Journal of Psychiatry 134:9, September 1977. p 1010-1013) ECT has been outlawed in many countries and will likely experience a global ban by 2015 AD. New quackery treatments that shock the brain, include Deep brain stimulation, which surgically embeds an two "meat thermometer looking" electrodes 6 inches in the middle of your brain to apply shocks. Vagus Nerve Stimulation wraps an electrode around the vagus nerve in your neck and applies shocks through a surgically embedded "pacemaker of the nerve". Passive brain shocking systems include Repetitive Transcranial Magnetic Stimulation, which uses magnetic induction to shock the brain in an area the size of a quarter, about 2 inches below the skull. Shocking the brain with electricity interferes with the normal electric function of the brain, which normally runs on a voltage of 1/10th of a single volt. ECT applies up to 450 volts, which is about 4500 times higher voltage than what the brain uses. ECT to the brain, is like hooking your 120 volt big screen TV up to 540,000 volts and expecting an improved picture! For more details, read our other book called, "Everything I ever needed to know about how ECT causes brain and tissue damage, I learned in my grade 9 introductory electricity shop class." (Electroconvulsive Therapy, ECT)

ECT is one of the strangest ideas that chemical psychiatrists have invented to cure people of insanity. On one hand these psychiatrists believe that depression is caused by chemical imbalances of the brain or bad brain wiring, on the other they use ECT to wipe out memories that are causing the depression. This stunning cognitive dissonance between etiology and treatment is something only a psychiatrist could rationalize. On one hand they blame depression on brain chemicals, on the other, they treat by wiping out memories by shocking the brain. Church ministers, for example agree that depression is caused by dwelling on bad stuff that has happened to them but reject shocks to remove the memories, or drugs that make one indifferent to bad memories.

ECT today, uses 450 volts DC in pulsed square waves at a current of .9 Amps for 6 seconds. People undergo 5 - 20 shocks over several weeks. Today they are put under anesthesia so they do not feel a thing.

Studies have proven that ECT works no better than a placebo. People were told they were shocked when they came to, when they were not, However they were "cured" as if they had been shocked. These stories and studies are numerous.

"ECT stands practically alone among the medical/surgical interventions in that misuse was not the goal of curing but of controlling the patients for the benefits of the hospital staff" (David J. Rothman, Medical Historian, NIH Consensus Conference on ECT, 1985 AD)

"From a neurological point of view ECT is a method of producing amnesia by selectively damaging the temporal lobes and the structures within them. When it was first introduced it was only one of several methods of producing brain damage employed in psychiatry, including insulin coma (1927) camphor and Pentylenetetrazol (Metrazol) injections (1933). and prefrontal lobotomy (1935), it is the only such method from that era still used on a large scale. It is highly unlikely that ECT, if critically examined, would be found acceptable by today's standards of safety. From a neurological point of view ECT produces form of brain disease. with an estimated incidence new cases in the range of 100.000 per year. Many psychiatrists are unaware that ECT causes brain damage and memory loss because numerous authorities and a leading psychiatric textbook deny these facts. Others, who know of its effects argue that the interruption of unpleasant states of mind is worth the damage. Some are beginning to give the client a truly informed choice, although state laws still allow ECT to be imposed if the doctor feels that "good cause" exists. Assuming free and fully informed Consent, it is well to reaffirm the individual's right to pursue happiness through brain damage if he or she so chooses. But we might ask ourselves whether we, as doctors sworn to the Hippocratic Oath, should be offering it." (G. Shock Treatment, Brain Damage, and Memory Loss: A Neurological Perspective, John M. Friedberg, American Journal of Psychiatry 134:9, September 1977)

ECT Flames causing 1st degree burns in 2007:

The amount of electricity used in ECT is huge. It is not surprising that fires happen.

What this report proves, is what every electrician understands. The fire is caused by a gap that allowing the current to ark between the electrode and the skin. It is exactly like giving someone a static shock after rubbing your feet on the carpet. ECT technicians must ensure that there is direct contact between the electrode and the skull. Any gap will cause a fire and burn the patient.

While this is rare, it demonstrates the huge amounts of electricity that is passed through the brain.

"PA-PSRS has received five reports of patients experiencing skin burns or injuries from a fire during electroconvulsive therapy (ECT) treatments. The first report described sparks but no fire; the anesthesiologist and RN observed this event at the time of the ECT device activation. The patient experienced erythematous skin on one side of the forehead and behind one ear. The second report described burns to the patient's hair and skin in the temporal area in front

of one ear. In the third skin burn report, a post-anesthesia care unit nurse noted burn-like lesions on the patient's earlobe and forehead; however, according to the report, clinical staff believed the lesions were pre-existing to the ECT treatment. In the fourth report, a flash was noted at the electrode sites on both sides of the patient's temples. The flash occurred at the time a staff member turned the device off then on again because the display screen was blank (i.e., no illumination). According to the facility, although an oxygen (O₂) face mask was applied to the patient, no O₂ was flowing at the time of the flash. Finally, in the report of a fire, a bright flash and flames were noted on the right side of the patient's head at the instant that the ECT shock was given. Though the flames were quickly extinguished, the patient experienced first and second-degree burns on one ear and first-degree burns on the forehead above one eye. ...

Electrode Site Preparation: Under the right conditions, skin burns during ECT treatment may occur readily due to poor electrode contact with the skin. Electrode site preparation is an important step in ensuring adequate electrode-to-skin contact. Hair, dead skin, and even cosmetic products between the electrode and skin could result in poor contact." (Skin Burns and Fires during Electroconvulsive Therapy Treatments, PA-PSRS Pennsylvania Patient Safety Advisory, Vol. 4, No. 1, March 2007)

The shocking facts about ECT:

"In ECT, 180 to 460 volts of electricity are fired through the brain, for a tenth of a second to six seconds, either from temple to temple (bilateral ECT) or from front to back of one side of the head (unilateral ECT)." (The Hidden Side of Psychiatry: Electroconvulsive Therapy, Gary Null, Ph.D., 1999)

"Electroconvulsive therapy (ECT) has been proven quite effective and is used mainly for chronically depressed people who have not responded to drug therapy. In 1938, when ECT was first introduced, wide-awake patients were strapped to a table to prevent them from hurting themselves during the convulsions, and were shocked (jolted) with 100 volts of electricity to the brain." (Study Guide, Therapy, Richard O. Straub, 1995, Ch 16, p 414)

"ECT parameters were conventional. i.e. 130 volts for 0.3 seconds." (Shock Treatment, Brain Damage and Memory Loss: A Neurological Perspective. John M. Friedberg, American Journal of Psychiatry. September 1977, 134: 9, p 1010-1013)

"In the meantime, however, with the assistance of a technician, [Lucio] Bini had constructed a primitive apparatus that would permit application of 80 to 100 volts of electricity for a fraction of a second." (Alternatives: Electroshock, A History of Psychiatry, Edward Shorter, 1997, p 218)

"The preferred and now standard mode of achieving seizure was introduced by the Italian physicians Ugo Cerletti and Lucio Bini in 1938. Their standard

technique, the basics which remain in use today, was to apply, via electrodes placed in the temporal region of both sides of the head, 'wall socket' alternating current (AC) between 70 to 150 volts for 0.1 to 1.0 seconds."

(Electroconvulsive therapy. *Encyclopedia of Psychology*, Robert C. Carson, Vol 3. 2000, p 155-156)

"It was also known in this early period that voltage applied to the head, as in legal electrocution, produced hemorrhage and rupture of cranial contents. Ugo Cerletti demonstrated that the electricity in the range of 100 V and 200 mA is rarely fatal when current path is confined to the head." (Shock Treatment, Brain Damage, and Memory Loss: A Neurological Perspective, John M. Friedberg, *American Journal of Psychiatry*.134, 9, September 1977, p 1010)

"One does not need a medical degree to recognize the destructive potential of passing 100 to 150 volts of electricity through the human brain." (Electroshock: Death, Brain Damage, Memory Loss and Brainwashing, Slife, Brent, 1994, p 291)

The electric shock output of ECT machines:

The laws of electricity:

Voltage (V) = Current (I) x Resistance (R)

Charge (Q) = Voltage (V) x Current (I) x Time (T) = V x I x T

T = (2 x Frequency of pulses) x pulse time (t) x Treatment time (tt)

All ECT machines put out a fixed current (I) of about .9 amps. (9/10ths of one amp or 90 milliamps) Because each human skull has a different resistance, the voltage is variable. If you stuck a probe from an ohm meter through the skin into the skull cap, all humans would measure at about the same resistance. Since ECT machines do not penetrate the skin, the resistance varies primarily because of surface moisture. For example, some electricians with dry hands, actually touch household current wires to see if they are live or not. But if he did it with wet hands, he would get a "larger shock" in that the voltage is still 120 v, but the current is much higher because the water reduced the resistance. This is how the $V=IxR$ formula works. Since the resistance between the temples varies because of how moist that person's skin is, the voltage must be variable in order to achieve a constant current (I) of .9 amps.

Now household alternating current is a standard sine wave. But ECT use pulsed square waves. The frequency (F) is 70 ht and the duration is 1.5 ms. Since there are two pulses of 1.5 ms for each cycle (F), that means there are 140 pulses of 1.5 ms every second at .9 amps. This is equal to a continuous pulse of 210 ms (1/5th second), ever second. To quantify this differently, you touch a live wire for 1/5th of a second. If you were experience the shock of an ECT machine, you would touch a live wire at 450 volts for 1/5th of a second, for 6 seconds. The

total shock from a six second zap of an ECT machine would be like getting continuously shocked at 450 volts for over a second. That's a huge shock! But it gets worse. Standard alternating current sine waves at 450 volts AC deliver much less energy than DC pulsed square waves. For example a simple way to quantify the difference in energy between a sine and square wave, is to compare the volume of a square and a circle of the same width. This is simple to calculate. a 1 inch box has an area of 1 square inch. A 1 inch circle has an area of $\pi R^2 = 3.14 \times .5 \times .5 = .785$

When a machine is rated at 70 ht, this means that it delivers 140 square wave pulses of electricity every second. This is the same as AC current except instead of a positive pulse (+ve) and a negative pulse (-ve) every second, the machine rectifies the sine wave and creates two positive square waves each cycle.

The formula to calculate the Time (T) to be used in ohms law is as follows:

Frequency (F) x pulse time (t) x Treatment time = F x tt x t.

Since all ECT machines have a "rated frequency" of 70 Hz, this means the actual frequency is 140 ht.

A sine wave voltage fluctuates between zero and 450 volts twice a second but DC current is continuously 450 volts. Thus DC current puts out 27% more Charge (Q) than AC current. This can be calculated by comparing the areas of a 1 inch box and a 1 inch circle. A 1 inch circle has an area of $\pi R^2 = 3.14 \times .5 \times .5 = .785$. To calculate the percentage difference in Charge (Q) we take the area of the circle, subtract the area of the square and calculate the ratio: $1 - .785 = .215/.785 = 27\%$.

The Father of ECT: Ugo Cerletti

"Convulsions were to be induced with a therapeutic aim since the good clinical results obtained by Meduna's method were ascribed to them. For this the old transcranial method followed by physiologists was sufficient. But this idea then, and for a long time to come, appeared Utopian, because of the terror with which the notion of subjecting a man to high-tension currents was regarded. The spectre of the electric chair was in the minds of all and an imposing mass of medical literature enumerated the casualties, often fatal, ensuing upon electric discharges across the human body. Nowadays, after twelve years of experience with electroshock, that terror may seem to have been exaggerated; but cases of death caused by low tensions (forty volts) had been described. Since, to obtain fits in dogs, tensions of around 125 volts were used, moreover with an alternating current which was held to be more dangerous than direct - it seemed evident that these experiments were too near the danger zone to have any possibility of being applied to man. The fact is that no one at the clinic seriously thought of applying electric convulsions to man, even though experiments continued upon dogs, both with electricity and with Cardiazol. So, over a year

went by. Nevertheless I, who had gone to such lengths in striving to preserve dogs from death when given electrically induced convulsions, had now come to the conviction that a discharge of electricity must prove equally harmless to a man if the duration of the current's passage were reduced to a minimum interval. Continually turning the problem over in my mind I felt that I would sooner or later be able to solve it; so much so that in 1937, not being able to go to the Munsingen Congress, I allowed Bini to hint at these vague hopes, and I, myself, at the 1937 Milan Assembly concerning the therapeutics of schizophrenia, announced these hopes that I had been nourishing. This inactivity in the face of so momentous a question greatly depressed me, so that I immediately jumped at the information, given me by my colleague, Professor Vanni, that 'at the Rome slaughterhouse pigs are killed by electricity'. As though to justify my passiveness and to settle my hopes by facing a real fact, I decided to see this electric slaughtering with my own eyes, and immediately went to the slaughterhouse. There I was told that the application of a current across the pigs' heads had been in use for some years. The butchers took hold of the pigs near their ears with a large scissor-shaped pair of pincers. The pincers were connected to the lighting plant with wires, and terminated in two toothed disc-electrodes enclosing a sponge wet with water. As they were seized, the pigs fell on their sides and were soon taken by fits (convulsed). Then the butcher, taking advantage of the unconscious state of the animal, gave its neck a deep slash, thus bleeding it to death. I at once saw that the fits were the same as those I had been producing in dogs, and that these pigs were not being 'killed by electricity', but were bled to death during the epileptic coma. Since a great number of pigs was available at the slaughterhouse for killing, I now set myself the exact opposite of my former experiments' aims; namely, no longer to make efforts to keep the convulsed animals alive, but rather to determine what the conditions must be for obtaining their death by an electric current. Having obtained authorization for experimenting from the director of the slaughterhouse, Professor Torti, I carried out tests, not only subjecting the pigs to the current for ever-increasing periods of time, but also applying the current in various ways: across the head, across the neck, and across the chest. Various durations (twenty, thirty, sixty or more seconds) were tried. It turned out that the more serious results (prolonged apnea sometimes lasting many minutes and, exceptionally, death) appeared when the current crossed the chest; that this application was not mortal for durations of some tenths of a second; and, finally, that passage of the current across the head, even for long durations, did not have serious consequences. It was found that pigs, even when treated in this last way several times, 'came to' gradually, after a fairly long interval (five to six minutes), then started moving, next made various attempts to get shakily to their feet, and finally ran rapidly to mix with their mates in the pen. These clear proofs, certain and oft repeated, caused all my doubts to vanish, and without more ado I gave instructions in the clinic to undertake, next day, the experiment

upon man. Very likely, except for this fortuitous and fortunate circumstance of pigs' pseudo-electrical butchery, electroshock would not yet have been born. A schizophrenic of about forty, whose condition was organically sound, was chosen for the first test. He expressed himself exclusively in an incomprehensible gibberish made up of odd neologisms, and since his arrival from Milan by train without a ticket, not a thing had been ascertainable about his identity. Preparations for the experiment were carried out in an atmosphere of fearful silence bordering on disapproval in the presence of various assistants belonging to the clinic and some outside doctors. As was our custom with dogs, Bini and I fixed the two electrodes, well wetted in salt solution, by an elastic band to the patient's temples. As a precaution, for our first test, we used a reduced tension (seventy volts) with a duration of 0.2 second. Upon closing the circuit, there was a sudden jump of the patient on his bed with a very short tensing of all his muscles; then he immediately collapsed onto the bed without loss of consciousness. The patient presently started to sing at the top of his voice, then fell silent. It was evident from our long experience with dogs that the voltage had been held too low. I, bearing in mind the observations with repeated applications of the day before upon pigs, made arrangements for a repetition of the test. Someone got nervous and suggested whisperingly that the subject be allowed to rest; others advised a new application to be put off to the morrow. Our patient sat quietly in bed, looking about him. Then, of a sudden, hearing the low toned conversation around him, he exclaimed - no longer in his incomprehensible jargon, but in so many clear words and in a solemn tone - 'Not a second. Deadly!' The situation was such, weighted as it was with responsibility, that this warning, explicit and unequivocal, shook the persons present to the extent that some began to insist upon suspension of the proceedings, Anxiety lest something that amounted to superstition should interfere with my decision urged me on to action. I had the electrodes reapplied, and a 110-volt discharge was sent through for 0.5 second. The immediate, very brief cramping of all the muscles was again seen; after a slight pause, the most typical epileptic fit began to take place. True it is that all had their hearts in their mouths and were truly oppressed during the tonic phase with apnea, ashy paleness, and cadaverous facial cyanosis - an apnea which, if it be awe-inspiring in a spontaneous epileptic fit, now seemed painfully never-ending - until at the first deep, stertorous inhalation, and first clonic shudders, the blood ran more freely in the bystanders' veins as well; and, lastly, to the immense relief of all concerned, was witnessed a characteristic, gradual awakening 'by steps'. The patient sat up of his own accord, looked about him calmly with a vague smile, as though asking what was expected of him. I asked him: 'What has been happening to you?' He answered, with no more gibberish: 'I don't know; perhaps I have been asleep.' That is how the first epileptic fit experimentally induced in man through the electric stimulus took place. So electroshock was born; for such was the name I forthwith gave it... Bini in 1942 suggested the repetition of

ECT many times a day for certain patients, naming the method 'annihilation'. This results in severe amnesic reactions that appear to have a good influence in obsessive states, psychogenic depressions and even in some paranoid cases. 'Clustering' of treatments, shocking daily for three or four days followed by a three-day rest, is less intense but sometimes effectual. The method of annihilation has made possible studies of amnesia and of hallucinations, delirium, and moria occurring during the treatment, relating them to the personality factors in the patients (Bini and Bazzi, Polimanti). Flescher and Virgili have made systematic researches on amnesia and showed that spontaneous memory is more damaged than that of learned, didactic material and that automatic memory is still less disturbed. Depressed and aged patients show disturbances earlier than young or excited patients. The 'annihilation syndrome' has been compared by Cerquetelli and Catalano with the psychopathology following prefrontal leukotomy. They indicate close parallelism with the advantage of reversibility in the case of shock. These authors have also used shock successively to stop the symptoms of demerol mania quickly, following Mardnotti who used it with success in other forms of toxicomania. Broggi and others have also used ECT in progressive paralysis with at least temporary success. Ruggeri has used ECT in Parkinsonism and DeCrisis in disseminated sclerosis, observing attenuation of hypertonia. Electroshock has also been applied in certain general physical illnesses though all have a constitutional 'nervous' background. Recovery has been frequently reported in asthma, and Catalano and Cerquetelli, with Tomrnasi, have had success in psoriasis, prurigo, and alopecia areata. Manciola, after having observed improvement in ozena in a schizophrenic patient treated with shock, found similar improvement after acroagonine injection and is pursuing the research with histological controls. Two other ideas both of which have perhaps as much relation to poetry as to science must be mentioned. The first is simply that the word 'shock' does not have the same meaning in neuropsychiatry as in general pathology. It is worth noting that any of our therapeutic methods such as prolonged sleep, narcoanalysis, insulin coma, epileptic corna, electronarcosis, etc., have in common the factor of the induction of a state of unconsciousness. The second idea has to do with the patient's fear of therapy, which leads some to want to stop it. On being asked the reason, they reply: 'I don't know, I am afraid.' 'Afraid of what?' 'I don't know, I have fear.' 'But were you worried, did you feel pain?' 'No, but I have fear.' There must be a vague recollection - organic memory - of the first 'terror-defence' reaction. I believe that name 'terror-defence' expresses the biological significance of epileptic fits. The terror phase, although taking place during unconsciousness, leaves specific biochemical and psychological changes in the organism that later emerge generically into the conscious sphere." (Old and New Information about Electroshock, Ugo Cerletti, American Journal of Psychiatry, 1950).

G. Shock Treatment, Brain Damage, and Memory Loss: A Neurological Perspective.

American Journal of Psychiatry 134:9, September 1977. pp: 1010-1013.

The author reviews reports of neuropathology resulting from electroconvulsive therapy in experimental animals and humans. Although findings of petechial hemorrhage, gliosis, and neuronal loss were well established in the decade following the introduction of ECT, they have been generally ignored since then. ECT produces characteristic EEG changes and severe retrograde amnesia, as well as other more subtle effects on memory and learning. The author concludes that ECT results in brain disease and questions whether doctors should offer brain damage to their patients.

A 32 year old woman who had received 21 ECT treatments stated 5 years later. "One of the results of the whole thing is that I have no memory of what happened in the year to year and a half prior to my shock treatments. The doctor assured me that it was going to come back and it never has. I don't remember a bloody thing. I couldn't even find my way around the town I lived in for three years. If I walked into a building I didn't even know where I was. I could barely find my way around my own house. I could sew and knit before. but afterward I could no more comprehend a pattern to sew than the man in the moon."

By 1928, 10 years before the introduction of electroconvulsive therapy, it was known that accidental death by cardiac arrest could result from as little as 70 to 80 milliamperes in the human . it was also known in this early period that voltage applied to the head, as in legal electrocution, produced hemorrhage and rupture of cranial contents. Ugo Cerletti demonstrated that electricity in the range of 100 volts and 200 milliamperes is rarely fatal when the current path is confined to the head. but does evoke a grand mal seizure marked by a stereotyped succession of events. A tetanic muscular contraction, the "electric spasm," is followed after a latency of seconds by unconsciousness. a high voltage paroxysmal spike and sharp-wave discharge, and a clonic convulsion. Upon recovery of consciousness the subject is left with a transient acute brain syndrome. a high likelihood of permanent brain damage, and greater retrograde amnesia than is seen in any other form of head injury.

BRAIN DAMAGE IN EXPERIMENTAL ANIMALS

Before examining the premise that ECT damages human brains. a brief discussion of the lesions produced in animals by electrically induced convulsions is worthwhile. The many reports on this subject indicate that petechial hemorrhages scattered throughout both white and gray matter and

concentrated in the path of the current are the most consistent finding. If animals are sacrificed after a delay of days or weeks following a convulsive series, hemosiderin pigment in phagocytes remains as evidence of vascular insult. Proliferation of glial cells, neuronal changes, and drop-out are also commonly reported.

In 1938, the year of the first use of ECT on a human being, Lucio Bini, Cerletti's collaborator, reported "widespread and severe" brain damage in dogs with mouth to rectum electrode placement. At least seven subsequent animal studies employing conventional cranial electrodes supported his findings. These culminated in the exhaustive controlled experiment by Hans Hartelius in 1952. This researcher found discernible vascular, glial, and neuronal changes in cats subjected to a maximum of 16 shocks. The animals were not paralyzed but were protected from physical injury during the seizure. Damage was slight but consistent, and the author concluded:

"The question of whether or not irreversible damage to the nerve cells may occur in association with ECT must therefore be answered in the affirmative." Furthermore, by examination of unlabeled slides alone Hartelius was able to correctly recognize 8 of 8 slides from shocked animals as well as 8 of 8 controls. Although he considered many of the vascular and glial changes to be reversible, there was no mistaking the brain of a shocked animal for that of a control.

Since that time, ECT in humans has been modified through the use of oxygen and muscle paralysis to reduce the incidence of bone fractures. Although it is believed that these modifications also reduce brain damage, there are no animal studies to support this idea. On the contrary recent work in England by Meldrum and associates on status epilepticus in primates suggests that the overexcited neuron by itself may be an important factor in seizure damage, especially in the hippocampus.

HUMAN BRAIN DAMAGE

Let us turn now to the neuropathological findings in humans who died during or shortly after ECT. As in lower animals, bleeding is the most frequent non-specific tissue response to injury and the one seen most often after electric shock. The first autopsy study in this country revealed brain damage identical to that seen in experimental animals. Alpers and Hughes described the brains of 2 women who had received 62 and 6 shocks, respectively. The first woman's seizures had been suppressed by curare. Both brains showed hemorrhagic lesions around small blood vessels, rarefaction of tissue, and gliosis. Throughout the 1940s similar reports continued to call attention to brain changes after ECT, including cases in which oxygen and curare had been

administered . In 1948 Riese added 2 more autopsy studies to the growing list and commented, "In all observations of sudden death after electric shock reported so far, petechial hemorrhages, cellular changes and some glial proliferation stand out prominently. as an almost constant whole."

Pathologists were especially interested in cases that discriminated between the direct effect of electricity and the mechanical and hypoxia effects secondary to convulsive motor activity. In 1953 Larsen reported on a 45-year old man who had been given 4 electroshocks in the course of 5 days. The ECT did not induce any convulsions. The subject died from pneumonia 36 hours after the fourth electroshock. At autopsy fresh subarachnoid hemorrhage was found in the upper part of the left motor region...."at the site where an electrode had been applied."

In 1957 Impastato summarized 254 electroshock fatalities. Brain damage was the leading cause of death in persons under 40 years of age, and nearly one-fifth of all cerebral deaths were hemorrhagic .

Some physicians were alarmed by the evidence of human brain damage. In 1959 Allen reported 18 cases in which he had found signs and symptoms of neurological sequelae following ECT. He concluded, "It is probable that some damage, which may be reversible but is often irreversible, is inseparable from this form of treatment," and called for "more serious consideration of the entire procedure."

In 1963, McKegney and associates reported the case of a 23 year old man who became comatose 15 minutes after a single shock. The significance of this case was twofold: first, a complete physical and neurological examination was reportedly normal prior to ECT, and seconded the ECT technique was contemporary and impeccable. The patient had received .6 mg of atropine, 16 mg of succinylcholine (Anectine), and forced oxygenation pre- and post-shock. ECT parameters were conventional. i.e.. 130 volts for .3 seconds. Four days later a brain biopsy showed diffuse degeneration of neurons with hyperplasia of astrocytes. The young man never regained consciousness and at autopsy 2 months later evidence of old hemorrhage was found in the brain. This was the last detailed report in the English-language literature.

The damaging effects of ECT on the brain are thoroughly documented. All told, there have been 21 reports of neuropathology in humans . it is interesting that, despite the importance of a negative finding there has not been a single detailed report of a normal human brain after shock.

ELECTROENCEPHALOGRAPHIC EFFECTS OF ECT

Like other insults to the brain, ECT produces EEG abnormalities. Diffuse slowing in the delta and theta range, increased voltage. and dysrhythmic activity are seen in all patients immediately following a series of bilateral ECT and,

according to Blaurock and associates , may persist more than 6 months in 30 per cent of the cases. Such slowing suggests damage to the thalamus.

Sutherland and associates showed that the side of the brain shocked with unilateral ECT could be predicted by double-blind assessment of EEG tracings. The seizure thresholds of the hippocampus and other temporal lobe structures are the lowest in the brain; considerable interest has centered recently around "kindling", or seizure induction by subthreshold stimulation of these areas in animals . The induction of a permanent epileptic disorder following ECT in humans was first reported in 1942 and other reports followed .

MEMORY LOSS

ECT is a common cause of severe retrograde amnesia, i.e.. destruction of memories of events prior to an injury. The potency of ECT as an amnestic exceeds that of severe closed head injury with coma. It is surpassed only by prolonged deficiency of thiamine pyrophosphate. bilateral temporal lobectomy, and the accelerated dementias, such as Alzheimer's.

After ECT it takes 5 to 10 minutes just to remember who you are. where you are. and what day it is. In the first weeks after a full course, retrograde and, to a lesser extent, anterograde amnesia are evident to the casual observer. But as time passes compensation occurs. As in other forms of brain injury. the subject is often oblivious to the residual deficit. Unless specific memories essential to daily living are discovered to be unavailable the victim may never know for sure the extent of memory loss. Unless sensitive tests for spontaneous recall of personal preshock data are employed no one else will know either.

The memory loss following ECT generally follows Ribot's law for all pathological amnesias: the new dies before the old. This, of course, is the opposite of normal forgetting. Squire, however, has shown that the loss may extend to items learned more than 30 years before .

The effect of ECT on memory was common knowledge within a few years of its introduction. There were reports of persons who forgot they had children, although most amnesias involved humbler matters. such as the woman who forgot how to cook familiar dishes and another who couldn't remember her own clothing and demanded to know who had put the unfamiliar dresses in her closet. Some doctors dismissed these sequelae as trivial or transient, although one psychiatrist remarked that psychotherapy was useless in patients undergoing ECT because they couldn't remember "either the analyst or the content of the analytic sessions from one day to the next." .

Numerous such case reports finally led to a definitive study of the effects of ECT on memory by Irving Janis in 1950 . He found that all 19 subjects in a controlled prospective investigation had significant memory loss 4 weeks after

ECT, compared to negligible losses among control subjects. He also noted that these losses may involve events of early childhood dating back 20 to 40 years, with the more recently encoded memories being the most vulnerable. Patient E. for example, a 38-year-old woman, had told Janis in an interview prior to ECT that thyroid medication had caused heart palpitations and panic which led to her admission to the psychiatric hospital. When asked after a course of 10 shocks if she had ever taken thyroid she responded: "I don't think so."

In the late 1940s, when the enthusiasm for ECT seemed to have passed its peak, Lancaster and associates advocated the use of unilateral non-dominant ECT in treating patients who earn their livelihood with retained knowledge. In this variant the current path and most of the damage is confined to the nonverbal side of the brain, usually the right hemisphere. This exploits the well-known neurological phenomenon of anosognosia, or denial, that is associated with right-hemisphere lesions - victims can't verbalize their difficulties. They complain less. Cohen and associates, however, using design-completion tests, proved that shock to the right hemisphere produces its own kind of memory loss: visual and spatial. Inglis found in 1970 that the effects of unilateral ECT were comparable to those of right and left temporal lobectomy, with identical impairment of memory and learning.

Recently there has been a good deal of human experimentation in a futile effort to find electrode placements that eliminate amnesia. As the use of ECT has shifted from state hospitals to private practice, the literature has focused more and more on memory loss.

Although some studies have purported to show improvement of learning ability after ECT, not one used sham ECT as a control and few used any controls at all. In regard to more general intellectual ability, a study in 1973 showed that the performance on the Bender Gestalt perceptual motor test of 20 institutionalized subjects who had received 50 or more ECT treatments 10 to 15 years before testing was significantly impaired compared to the performance of 20 carefully matched control subjects who had not received ECT. The authors inferred that ECT had caused permanent brain damage.

MECHANISM OF ACTION OF ECT

The mechanism of action of ECT can now be summarized on the basis of evidence accumulated since introduction. Penfield and Perot showed in the 1950's that memory traces may be evoked by direct electrical stimulation of the temporal lobe cortex, and nowhere else. Scoville and Milner discovered that bilateral hippocampal resection utterly abolished ability to remember any new material, resulting in a catastrophic inability to learn. From numerous studies of the neuropathology of the amnesic-confabulatory syndrome of Korsakoff it is known that the mammillary bodies, the dorsal median nuclei of the thalamus

and the gray matter surrounding the third ventricle and aqueduct are essential to the general memory process. All of these critical brain structures are just beneath the thin squamous plate of the temporal bone. with seven centimeters of the electrodes. in the direct path and highest density of the current during ECT.

CONCLUSIONS

From a neurological point of view ECT is a method of producing amnesia by selectively damaging the temporal lobes and the structures within them. When it was first introduced it was only one of several methods of producing brain damage employed in psychiatry, including insulin coma (1927)* camphor and Pentylenetetrazol (Metrazol) injections (1933). and prefrontal lobotomy (1935), it is the only such method from that era still used on a large scale. It is highly unlikely that ECT, if critically examined, would be found acceptable by today's standards of safety.

From a neurological point of view ECT produces form of brain disease. with an estimated incidence new cases in the range of 100.000 per year . Many psychiatrists are unaware that ECT causes brain damage and memory loss because numerous authorities and a leading psychiatric textbook deny these facts.

Others, who know of its effects argue that the interruption of unpleasant states of mind is worth the damage. Some are beginning to give the client a truly informed choice, although state laws still allow ECT to be imposed if the doctor feels that "good cause" exists.

Assuming free and fully informed Consent, it is well to reaffirm the individual's right to pursue happiness through brain damage if he or she so chooses. But we might ask ourselves whether we, as doctors sworn to the Hippocratic Oath, should be offering it.

Sham ECT, an essential control technique has been employed in only two studies which were tests of efficacy, not tests of memory. Neither study showed any superiority of ECT over controls.

Revised version of a paper presented at the 129th annual meeting of the American Psychiatric Association, Miami Beach. Fla. May 1W 14. 1976.

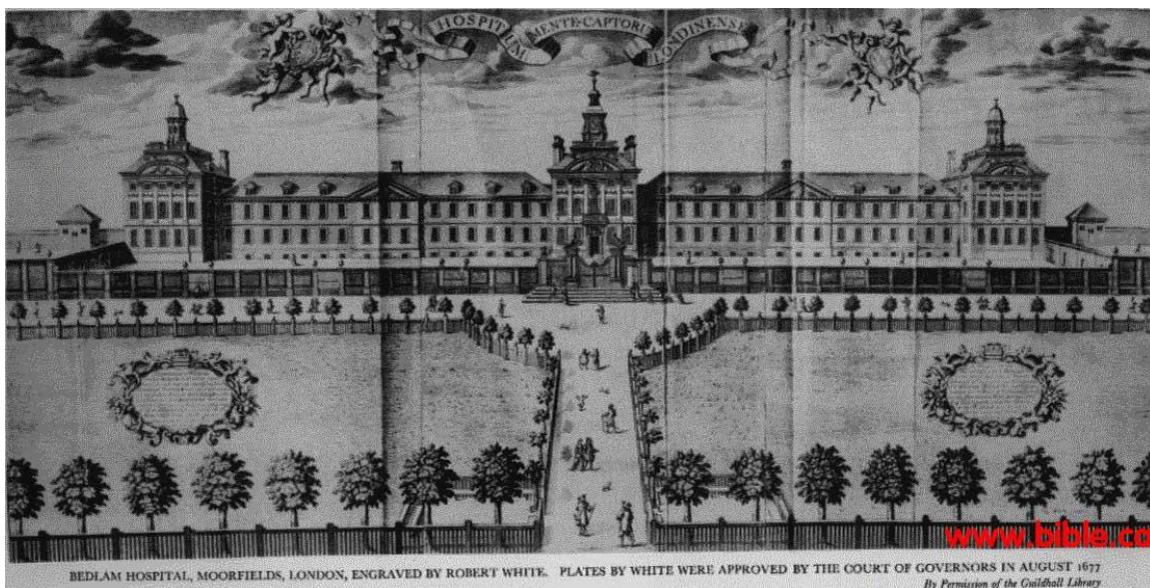
"But the more lucrative application for DBS is as a treatment for refractory depression rather than OCD. As of late 2006, a number of groups are chasing success in this area. Unlike OCD, however, there is no consensus on what brain circuitry is affected in depression, and without such accord, many question whether the hazards of this treatment are worth pursuing for a condition that can often clear up miraculously without treatment. DBS may well offer benefits, but efforts to develop it, at least for depression, have the potential to inflict the kind

of damage on psychiatry's current stock of physical therapies that psychosurgery inflicted in the 1950s, bringing the whole field to a standstill once more."
(Shock Therapy: A History of Electroconvulsive Treatment in Mental Illness, Edward Shorter, David Healy, 2007, p 283)

Bedlam: "A madhouse by any other name is still a jail!"

The most famous mental hospital in history. 1677 - 1815 AD

"I think it is a very hard case for a man to be locked up in an asylum and kept there; you may call it anything you like, but it is a prison." (Sir James Coxe, testimony before the House of Commons Select Committee on the Operations of the Lunacy Laws, 1877)



"The rattling of Chains, the Shrieks of those severely treated by their barbarous Keepers, mingled with Curses, Oaths, and the most blasphemous Imprecations, did from one quarter of the House shock her tormented Ears while from another, Howlings like that of Dogs, Shoutings, Roarings, Prayers, Preaching, Curses, Singing, Crying, promiscuously join'd to make a Chaos of the most horrible Confusion:" (The distress'd orphan or, Love in a mad-house, a fictional play based upon bedlam, Eliza Haywood, 1726 AD, p 40-43)

The word bedlam means a state of uproar, confusion, chaos and anarchy and has its origin from the name of the most famous mental hospital in history: The Hospital of St. Mary of Bethlehem, London England. It was known as Bethlehem, because it was started in 1247 AD as a religious Priority house by Order of the Star of Bethlehem. It changed into a hospital in 1330 AD and admitted its first mental patients in 1357 AD. In 1677 AD, a large hospital was built (pictured above) and this became the infamous "Bedlam"!

Bedlam was like a Whitewashed wall. It looked real good on the outside, but inside it was a living hell. Just as the families of the insane cast their "dirty laundry" inside Bedlam in order to make their own lives look clean, so too the outside of Bedlam was stately and ornate which salved and deceived the conscience into ignoring the tortures happening within. The insane were not allowed on the ornate front lawn of the building, proving that everything about Bedlam was designed for the benefit of the families of the insane, and nothing was for the benefit of the insane that were jailed there.

"In constructing the new Bethlem at Moorfields in the late seventeenth century, 'the Governors had been much more concerned with "the Grace and Ornament of the ... Building" than with the patients' exercise or any other therapeutic purpose. Patients had actually been forbidden to walk in the front yard and gardens of new Bethlem, as apparently was originally intended, simply because its front wall would have had to be built so high (to prevent escape) that the view of the hospital "towards Moorefields lyeing Northwards" would be spoiled. New Bethlem was constructed pre-eminently as fund-raising rhetoric, to attract the patronage and admiration of the elite, rather than for its present and future inmates, whose interests took a poor second place. Nor did contemporaries fail to perceive and remark upon the ironic antithesis between the sober splendour of the hospital's palatial exterior and the impoverishment and chaos that lurked within.' J. Andrews, 'Bedlam Revisited', pp. 174-5." (The most solitary of afflictions: madness and society in Britain 1700-1900, Andrew Scull, 1993 AD, p 22)

Three generations of Monro's were in charge at Bedlam starting with James in 1728, then John in 1751, then Thomas in 1787. The dynasty ended with the firing of the last Thomas Monro in 1815, after the government documented the horrors that took place at Bedlam.

William Battie worked at Bedlam for about ten years under John Monro, after which he quit and started up a competing mad house called "St. Luke's" mental hospital in England in 1751 AD. After St. Luke's began, there were still only two public asylums in England.

"The birth of the asylum in its turn was intimately bound up with the emergence and consolidation of a newly self-conscious group of people laying claim to expertise in the treatment of mental disorder and asserting their right to a monopoly over its identification and treatment. It is with this increasingly organized specialism that this book is concerned. We seek to understand the growth and development of a collective consciousness and organization among a subset of medical men, the ancestors of the modern profession now called psychiatry." (The Transformation Of The Mad-Doctoring Trade, Andrew Scull, 1994 AD, p 3)

The modern slur of "Bedlam" was created at the "Bedlam mad house" under the direction of John Monro between 1752-1791 AD. "The almost four decades during which Monro presided as physician at the Bethlem and Bridewell Hospitals, 1752-91, constituted a momentous period in Bethlem's history. It was in the eighteenth century that Bethlem as "Bedlam" truly assumed its archetypal place as a by-word for all things mad and chaotic. Not only did Bedlam become a medium for satirizing the follies of the nation, but it was also in the same period that Bethlem really began to generate its own history of scandal and vilification. As part and parcel of such developments, the Monros themselves would be depicted as the quintessential mad-doctors by famous poets and playwrights, as well as the not so famous Grub-Street scribblers, cartoonists, and pamphleteers." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 20)

Pinel worked in a mad house in France that rejected the torture practiced at Bedlam at the same time. He rejected that insanity was a bodily disease and practiced moral treatment to cure. He had little faith in drugs since he correctly understood that insanity is a spiritual problem, not physical. His kinder, gentler approach was a dramatic contrast to Bedlam: "Derangement of the understanding is generally considered as an effect of an organic lesion of the brain, consequently as incurable; a supposition that is, in a great number of instances, contrary to anatomical fact. Public asylums for maniacs [like Bedlam] have been regarded as places of confinement for such of its members as are become dangerous to the peace of society. The managers of those institutions, who are frequently men of little knowledge and less humanity, have been permitted to exercise towards their innocent prisoners a most arbitrary system of cruelty and violence; while experience affords ample and daily proofs of the happier effects of a mild, conciliating treatment, rendered effective by steady and dispassionate firmness." (A Treatise on Insanity, Philippe Pinel, 1806 AD)

Pinel describes how his moral treatment was superior to the tortures at Bedlam: "In the preceding cases of insanity, we trace the happy effects of intimidation, without severity; of oppression, without violence; and of triumph, without outrage. How different from the system of treatment, which is yet adopted in too many hospitals, where the domestics and keepers are permitted to use any violence that the most wanton caprice, or the most sanguinary cruelty may dictate. In the writings of the ancients, and especially of Celsus, a sort of intermediate and conditional mode of treatment is recommended, founded, in the first instance, upon a system of lenity and forbearance; and when that method failed, upon corporal and physical punishments, such as confinement, chains, flogging, spare diet, &c. (p) Public and private mad-houses, in more modern times, have been conducted on similar principles." (A Treatise on Insanity, Philippe Pinel, 1806 AD)

"At least until the seventeenth century, Bethlem remained the only specialized receptacle of this kind, and provision there was on an exceedingly modest scale. (In 1403-4, the inmates consisted of six insane and three sane patients, and this number grew only slowly in the following centuries. In 1632, for example, it was reported to contain twenty-seven patients, and in 1642, forty-four.)' In other parts of the country, some of the insane who posed a particularly acute threat to the social order, or who lacked friends or family on whom they could call for support, were likely to find themselves, along with the 'sick, aged, bedridden, diseased, wayfaring men, diseased soldiers and honest folk fallen into poverty', cared and provided for within the walls of one of the many small medieval 'hospitals'. Custody for others who proved too violent or unmanageable to maintain in the community was provided by the local jail." (The most solitary of afflictions: madness and society in Britain 1700-1900, Andrew Scull, 1993 AD, p 11)

The Monro dynasty:

Three generations of Monro's were in charge at Bedlam. The dynasty ended with the firing of the last Monro, after the government documented the horrors that took place at Bedlam.

"John Monro was without question one of the most famous mad-doctors of his generation. Besides his position at Bethlem Hospital, he was also a major figure in the emerging private "trade in lunacy" that was so notable a feature of eighteenth-century England's burgeoning consumer society. Monro attended Bethlem at a time when the hospital's custom of exposing the insane to the eyes of sightseers reached its apogee. In the last years of his tenure as its physician, the practice was radically curtailed-though not at his initiative-after a wave of public, literary, and media protest. Recognized by contemporaries as a leading authority on insanity, Monro's close social connections with members of the aristocracy and gentry, as well as with medical professionals, politicians, and divines, ensured for him a significant place in the social, political, cultural, and intellectual world of his time." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p xiv)

"Monro's attendance (as well as his father's) on Alexander "the Corrector" Cruden, the famous compiler of a Bible concordance that remains in print to this day, brought him notoriety of a different sort: a torrent of published criticisms from the disaffected patient that constituted one of the first examples of a persistent tradition of protest literature directed against the claims of mad-doctoring (and, later, psychiatry) to be engaged upon a therapeutic enterprise. The case is examined here (in chapter 3) as part of the tangled set of relationships between religion and insanity in this period: in particular, between

those who appeared to suffer from this especially problematic admixture, and the doctors, divines, and laymen who, alternately, ministered to and vilified them.

The Monro Dynasty at Bedlam



James Monro, 1728-1752.
(Royal Bethlem Archives)



John Monro, 1752-1792.
(Royal Bethlem Archives)



Thomas Monro, 1792-1816.
(Royal Bethlem Archives)



Edward Thomas Monro, 1816-1833.
(Royal Bethlem Archives)

www.bible.ca

The Monros' tendencies to stigmatize religious enthusiasts as crazy, and their medical treatment of Methodist madmen, was to bring down opprobrium on their heads from the movement's leaders, John Wesley and George Whitefield. (Sympathy for popular religious enthusiasm was in rather short supply among the ultra-orthodox "Bethlemeical" physicians, with their family history of high Anglican, Tory, and Jacobite sympathies.)" (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p xv)

A gladiator spectator sport!

Under the oversight of John Monro, Bedlam became a kind of "modern gladiator sport" of the 1750's. For entertainment purposes, the general public would actually pay an admission fee and have free run of the mad house. Once inside, they literally "made sport" of those chained to wall, floor and locked behind bars in tiny dirty rooms. They got pleasure out of provoking the caged humans into anger by teasing, mocking and even throwing objects at them. The injustice was too much for the inmates and they often reacted violently with loud screams of retaliation and curses! Of course this just made the visitors laugh all the more as they stood a safe distance away from the end of the chains or steel bars.

"John Monro was without question one of the most famous mad-doctors of his generation. Besides his position at Bethlem Hospital, he was also a major figure

in the emerging private "trade in lunacy" that was so notable a feature of eighteenth-century England's burgeoning consumer society. Monro attended Bethlem at a time when the hospital's custom of exposing the insane to the eyes of sightseers reached its apogee. In the last years of his tenure as its physician, the practice was radically curtailed—though not at his initiative—after a wave of public, literary, and media protest. Recognized by contemporaries as a leading authority on insanity, Monro's close social connections with members of the aristocracy and gentry, as well as with medical professionals, politicians, and divines, ensured for him a significant place in the social, political, cultural, and intellectual world of his time." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p xiv)

"The eighteenth century was in two minds about madness, fearful of its power, its suddenness, its inaccessibility, yet obsessed with its manifestations, its proximity, its apparently mischievous aping of sane behaviour, of sane patterns of thought. The massively impressive walls of Bethlem Hospital in Moorfields, London, signified the secure placement in the public mind of insanity in its various manifestations, just as Caius Gabriel Libber's giant statues of 'Melancholy Madness' and 'Raving Madness' that stood at the gates marked down sure patterns of diagnosis and representation. But Bethlem was also a spectacle, a place of entertainment. Its walls relented for the modest price of admission." (Patterns of Madness in the Eighteenth Century, A Reader, Allan Ingram, 1998 AD, p 2)

"This was a time, moreover, when Bethlem was to reach perhaps the height of its exposure to the prying eyes of the public. It had long been the custom of its governors to permit outsiders a rather indiscriminate access and license as visitors to come and gaze at the insane. Yet it was in the 1760s that the quantity of visitors appears to have reached its peak, as the hospital acquired an ever greater popularity as a source of public entertainment. (This was certainly the decade when annual poor's box takings from the donations made by those viewing the hospital were at their highest, providing one telling measure of the mounting volume of visitation.) Bedlam's wards had become emblematic of Unreason, its very name synonymous with lunacy, and its crazed inmates reduced to a spectacle to which the masses reacted with mirth, mockery, and callous teasing. As one observer recorded after mid-century, "... a hundred people at least [were] . . . suffered unattended to run rioting up and down the wards, making sport and diversion of the miserable inhabitants [some of whom were] provoked by the insults of this holiday mob into furies of rage; [prompting in] the spectators . . . a loud laugh of triumph at the ravings they had occasioned.'" (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 21)

"Yet just as more and more hoi polloi [rabble, riffraff, the common people] were coming to gawk or to laugh at, to pity or to receive moral instruction and edification from a sight of the lunatics," more and more of those moving in influential, educated circles were beginning to raise their voices in protest. As the expression of painful sensibilities grew more legitimate, in what historians and literary critics have evocatively termed a new "age of sensibility," men and women "of feeling" gave vent to much ingenuous (and disingenuous) sorrow, mortification, and disgust over the spectacle of lunatics being shown like animals in a human zoo. The fun of seeing the insane began to pale and recede. Visiting Bethlem became one of a number of evocative symbols of barbarous insensibility and vulgar showiness, alongside public executions, public dissections, grandiloquent charity, and grandiose forms of burial." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 21) William Battie refused to allow this at St. Luke's and even protested that it made the mad, even more mad.

Eventually laws were passed that outlawed this evil practice: "The committee's findings (a second report was published in 1816) marked a turning-point in attitudes towards treatment of madness, even though no legislation followed for 13 years. Public opinion, that had once happily looked on madness as a spectator sport, swung decisively behind regulation and reform." (Patterns of Madness in the Eighteenth Century, A Reader, Allan Ingram, 1998 AD, p246) In a bizarre twist. at the same time Monro was allowing the mad to be mocked. In fact they were even barred from entering mad houses: "Through its emphasis on sin and the spirit world, on hellfire and damnation, it was said to be actually driving its adherents into madness." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 80)

I must acknowledge that Gallant Structure of New Bethlam to be one of the Prime Ornaments of the City of London, and a Noble Monument of Charity, so I would with all Humility beg the Honorable and worthy Governours thereof, that they would be pleased to use some Effectual means, for restraining their inferior Officers, from admitting such Swarms of People, of all Ages and Degrees, for only a little paltry Profit to come in there, and with their noise, and vain questions to disturb the poor Souls; as especially such, as do Resort thither on Holy-dayes, and such spare time, when for several hours (almost all day long) they can never be at any quiet, for those importunate Visitants, whence manifold great inconveniences do arise. For, First, Tis a very Undecent, Inhumane thing to make, as it were, a Show of those Unhappy Objects of Charity committed to their Care, (by exposing them, and naked too perhapes of either Sexs) to the Idle Curiosity of every vain Boy, petulant Wench, or Drunken Companion, going along from one Apartment to the other, and Crying out; This Woman is in for Love; That Man for Jealousie. He has Over-studied

himself, and the Like. Secondly, This staring Rabble seldom fail of asking more than an hundred impertinent Questions. — As, what are you here for ? How Long have you been here, &c. which most times enrages the Distracted person, tho calm and quiet before, and then the poor Creature falls a Raving .. Thirdly, As long as such Disturbances are suffered, there is little Hope that any Cure or Medicine should do them good to reduce them to their Senses or right Minds, as we call it, and so the very Principle end of the House is defeated. Certainly the most hopeful means towards their Recovery would be to keep them with a Clean Spare Diet, and as quiet as may be, and to let none come at them but their particular Friends, Grave sober People and such as they have a kindness for, and those to, not alwayes, but only at proper times, whereby discoursing with them in their Lused Intervals Gravely, Soberly, and Discreetly, and humouring them in little things, shall do much more, I am Consident, toward their Cure, then most of the Medicines that are commonly Administred. (A treatise of dreams & visions, Thomas Tryon, 1695 AD)

Prison for social control!

Mad houses were most certainly jails for social control of people who did not fit in or were targets of retaliation. If you had the money, you could get anybody committed to a mental hospital, including a nagging wife!

The solution to "street people" in the 1750's was to round them all up and cast them into the mental hospital! These people we not mad, just poor.

Even a practicing surgeon, Mr. Crowther, who was obviously an alcoholic, chose on his own free will to live in Bedlam. He was content to make this place his home at night, while he performed surgery at the nearby hospital during the day! This may seem bizarre, but it happened! Everyone know who he was and where he lived and worked!

"I think it is a very hard case for a man to be locked up in an asylum and kept there; you may call it anything you like, but it is a prison." (Sir James Coxe, testimony before the House of Commons Select Committee on the Operations of the Lunacy Laws, 1877)

"their nakedness and their mode of confinement, gave this room the complete appearance of a dog-kennel." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of A. Mr. E. Wakefield)

"At Leskeard there were two women confined. In a fit place for them? Very far from it; indeed I hardly know what to term the places, but they were no better than dungeons." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of Henry Alexander, Esq.)

"William Belcher, a patient incarcerated for seventeen years in a Hackney madhouse, and freed only after the intervention of John Monro's son Thomas, referred to the institution in which he had been locked away as a "premature coffin of the mind," or "one of the graves of mind, body, and estate,"

confinement for him being experienced as a form of "legal death." Belcher was far from the first or only contemporary to perceive (or to be represented as conceiving) confinement in a madhouse as a form of living death. Some lunatics were indeed confined for life, and literary accounts of patients such as Margaret Nicholson dwelt morbidly on the departure of their hopes and spirit as they whiled away their days at Bethlem and kindred institutions. Other patients, meanwhile, were artistically represented sketching gravestones on their cell walls to signify their ineluctable entombment in the madhouse or the lunatic hospital" (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p xvi)

"Undertakers, of course, offered (and offer) a particular and peculiar sort of assistance to others, taking on the essential, but rather unpopular, work of arranging for the handling of the corpse, the conduct of a funeral, and the interment of the body. Mad-doctors undertook the similarly burdensome and unpleasant (but increasingly necessary) task of treating, coping with, and confining difficult or impossible people. Madness, moreover, was widely portrayed as entailing a kind of social, mental, or metaphysical death, and from this perspective, mad-doctoring might be thought of as an onerous undertaking, one that was intimately associated with concerns about the corruption and death of the mind." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p xix)

"The steward's accounts (which, for example, record purchases such as "4 Doz[e]n of Men & Womens Leg Locks" at £6 6s., in 1765,108 and a further dozen leg locks and an extra dozen handcuffs less than two years later), suggest the pervasive extent of mechanical restraint at Bethlem. It was the apothecary (1772-95) John Gozna (d. 1795), rather than Monro, who appears to have introduced strait waistcoats into the hospital very soon after his appointment, in preference to chains, although the latter were never fully dispensed with." Nonetheless, this was an age before the fashionable nineteenth-century doctrine of non-restraint had been heard of, and it would be anachronistic to criticize Monro or any others at Bethlem too harshly for the apparent lack of interest they took in methods that were relatively universally employed in the treatment of the insane, at least before John Monro's death in the 1790s-techniques that these practitioners must have regarded as pragmatic and essential tools for the control and disciplining of unruly patients." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 33)

Wives were wrongly committed to mad houses by their husbands: "The mid-eighteenth century saw a torrent of criticism of the unregulated state of private madhouses, fed by scandalous tales of alleged false confinement and intermittent, but influential, appeals for legislative intervention-all of which

were met initially with official indifference. Eventually, however, the rising tide of complaints of corruption, cruelty, and malfeasance in the mad-trade provoked some feeble and flickering interest in parliament, and both Monro and Battie found themselves called upon to testify in the brief inquiry that was finally launched in 1763. The proceedings were cursory in the extreme, only four cases of alleged false confinement being considered, only two madhouses (Miles's at Hoxton, and Turlington's at Chelsea) being inquired into, and only eleven witnesses being named as having been summoned." They culminated in a printed report of just eleven pages, even though the limited testimony that was taken seemed calculated to raise rather than mitigate public anxieties. Each case involved women (namely, Mrs. Hester Williams, Mrs. Hawley, Mrs. Smith, and Mrs. Durant) who had allegedly been falsely confined by their husbands and other family members (adding ballast to Foyster's arguments about the manipulable role of the madhouse in marital disagreements), and in three of these cases there was clear evidence of abuse, with only one woman seeming to have been insane. Witnesses stressed the employment of ruses and trickery to initiate and perpetuate these confinements, and the obstruction of contact with the outside world, in particular through being locked up and mechanically restrained night and day, having visitors refused and correspondence barred, and being "treated with Severity" by keepers." The women themselves complained that they received no medicines or medical treatment whatsoever and were never even attended by a medical practitioner, or not, at least, until a habeas corpus was effected." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 155)

Mr. Crowther: The alcoholic practicing surgeon who lived in the mad house for 10 years on his own free will! He was content to make this place his home at night, while he performed surgery at the nearby hospital during the day! This may seem bizarre, but it happened! Everyone know who he was and where he lived and worked! "Do you remember the case about which Mr. Crowther, who was the surgeon of the Hospital, made some observations as to the cause of his death? I do. Do you know what those observations were? Knowing the situation of Mr. Crowther at that time, I paid no attention to it. Mr. Crowther was generally insane and mostly drunk. He was so insane as to have a strait-waistcoat. What situation did Mr. Crowther hold in the Hospital? Surgeon. How long had he been so? I do not know; he was surgeon when I came there. How long did he continue so, after he was in a situation to be generally insane and mostly drunk? I think the period of his insanity was about 10 years ago. And the period of his drunkenness? He always took too much wine. How long is it since he died? Perhaps a month ago. Then for ten years, Mr. Crowther was surgeon to the hospital: During those ten years he was generally insane; he had had a strait-waistcoat, and was mostly drunk? He was. And during that period he was continued as surgeon to the hospital? He was. Did he attend the patients?

Yes, he did. Did he attend the patients as surgeon? Yes, till a week before his death; from his incapacity to officiate as surgeon, he frequently brought some medical professional man to attend. But he did sometimes attend himself without assistance? Certainly, he did. Were the governors of the Hospital acquainted with the fact of his incapacity? I should think not. His insanity was confined principally to the abuse of his best friends; he was so insane, that his hand was not obedient to his will." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of John Haslam)

Sane women cast into Bedlam: "Have you visited Bethlem? I have, frequently; I first visited Bethlem on the 25th of April 1814. What observations did you make? At this first visit, attended by the steward of the Hospital and likewise by a female keeper, we first proceeded to visit the women's galleries: one of the side rooms contained about ten patients, each chained by one arm or leg to the wall; the chain allowing them merely to stand up by the bench or form fixed to the wall, or to sit down on it. The nakedness of each patient was covered by a blanket-gown only; the blanket-gown is a blanket formed something like a dressing-gown, with nothing to fasten it with in front; this constitutes the whole covering; the feet even were naked. One female in this side room, thus chained, was an object remarkably striking; she mentioned her maiden and married names, and stated that she had been a teacher of languages; the keepers described her as a very accomplished lady, mistress of many languages, and corroborated her account of herself. The Committee can hardly imagine a human being in a more degraded and brutalizing situation than that in which I found this female, who held a coherent conversation with us, and was of course fully sensible of the mental and bodily condition of those wretched beings, who, equally without clothing, were closely chained to the same wall with herself. ... Many of these unfortunate women were locked up in their cells, naked and chained on straw, with only one blanket for a covering." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of A. Mr. E. Wakefield)

Vagrant poor were taken off the streets: Here is a vagrant and very sane normal man who was able to read books and the daily newspaper and have an intelligent conversation with government legislators: "In one of the cells on the lower gallery [at Beldam] we saw William Norris; he stated himself to be 55 years of age, and that he had been confined about 14 years; that in consequence of attempting to defend himself from what he conceived the improper treatment of his keeper, he was fastened by a long chain, which passing through a partition, enabled the keeper by going into the next cell, to draw him close to the wall at pleasure; that to prevent this, Norris muffled the chain with straw, so as to hinder its passing through the wall; that he afterwards was confined in the manner we saw him, namely, a stout iron ring was rivetted round his neck, from

which a short chain passed to a ring made to slide upwards or downwards on an upright massive iron bar, more than six feet high, inserted into the wall. Round his body a strong iron bar about two inches wide was rivetted; on each side of the bar was a circular projection, which being fashioned to and inclosing each of his arms, pinioned them close to his sides. This waist bar was secured by two similar bars which, passing over his shoulders, were rivetted to the waist bar both before and behind. The iron ring round his neck was connected to the bars on his shoulders, by a double link. From each of these bars another short chain passed to the ring on the upright iron bar. We were informed he was able to raise himself, so as to stand against the wall, on the pillow of his bed in the trough bed in which he lay; but it is impossible for him to advance from the wall in which the iron bar is soldered, on account of the shortness of his chains, which were only twelve inches long. It was, I conceive, equally out of his power to repose in any other position than on his back, the projections which on each side of the waist bar enclosed his arms, rendering it impossible for him to lie on his side, even if the length of the chains from his neck and shoulders would permit it. His right leg was chained to the trough; in which he had remained thus encaged and chained more than twelve years. To prove the unnecessary restraint inflicted on this unfortunate man, he informed us that he had for some years been able to withdraw his arms from the manacles which encompassed them. He then withdrew one of them, and observing an expression of surprise, he said, that when his arms were withdrawn he was compelled to rest them on the edges of the circular projections, which was more painful than keeping them within. His position, we were informed, was mostly lying down, and that as it was inconvenient to raise himself and stand upright, he very seldom did so; that he read a great deal of books of all kinds, history, lives or anything that the keepers could get him; the newspaper every day, and conversed perfectly coherent on the passing topics and the events of the war, in which he felt particular interest. On each day that we saw him he discoursed coolly, and gave rational and deliberate answers to the different questions put to him. The whole of this statement relative to William Norris was confirmed by the keepers." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of A. Mr. E. Wakefield)

Vagrant poor were taken off the streets: "Will you be so good as to state to the Committee any other house you visited? The next I have to mention, is at Leskeard in Cornwall At Leskeard there were two women confined. In a fit place for them? Very far from it; indeed I hardly know what to term the places, but they were no better than dungeons. Were they under ground? No, they were buildings, but they were very damp and very low. In one of them there was no light admitted through the door; neither light nor air. Both of them were chained down to the damp stone-floor, and one of them had only a little dirty straw, which appeared to have been there for many weeks. No bed-place at all, but

sleeping on the stone-floor to which she was chained? Yes; the chain was a long one, and fastened to the centre, and admitted of her just coming outside, where she sat. Was she violent? By no means, she was perfectly quiet and harmless. I would just mention her case: We felt much interested in her situation, and we enquired the reason of her confinement of the mistress of the workhouse; and it appeared she had been confined many months, both winter and summer; and the only cause they assigned was, that she was troublesome; they could not keep her within; she was roving about the country, and they had had complaints lodged against her from different persons." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of Henry Alexander, Esq.)

"Through its emphasis on sin and the spirit world, on hellfire and damnation, it was said to be actually driving its adherents into madness." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 80)

"For James [Monro], the profession of such beliefs was itself a clear sign of mental disturbance, and he promptly informed Robert Wightman, the Edinburgh merchant who was responsible for Cruden's confinement, "that the Prisoner was a Man of Sense and Learning, and of a good Education, but that he was a great Enthusiast; and he believed that he thought that God would send an Angel from Heaven, or would work some Miracle for his Deliverance."" (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 98)

"In all probability, John Monro shared the traditional hostility of Bridewell and Bethlem's largely Anglican board of governors to sectarian religions, the Methodists in particular. It must be said, however, that most of the available evidence on this point appears to derive from the period of James's physicianship rather than John's. For example, attempting to visit Joseph Periam and other Methodist patients in Bethlem during the second quarter of the century, George Whitefield (1714-70) and John Wesley (1703-91) both complained that they were refused entry. According to Wesley, recalling an interrupted visit of a year or so before John's election as joint physician, it had been decreed that "none of these preachers were to come there" (although there is no trace of such an order in Bethlem's records). Wesley was repeatedly to censure Bethlem's medical regime in print-for this and other reasons-and here he laid on the sardonic irony with a trowel, alleging that the prohibition on allowing him in was "for fear of making them [the patients] mad."" (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 32)

"Methodism was pilloried by its critics throughout this period for its alleged encouragement of "unseemly" forms of worship, spiritual transports, and morbidly pious, agonizing behavior that was often dismissed as "methodical madness," tending toward the incitement of civil and mental unrest." While Wesley and Whitefield loudly proclaimed that Periam was sane, and had merely been suffering from a spiritual crisis, they castigated James Monro and his

colleagues for giving him purges and vomits when what he needed was counsel and guidance." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 81)

Laws passed regarding committal to Bedlam:

The abuses were being noticed and legislators in the British house of parliament began to draft private members bills to be passed into law.

At first it was proposed that a person could not be committed to a man house unless witnessed with the written consent of: the person's local preacher, 12 neighbors and two doctors. It also proposed that each person be visited by their own minister and a justice of the peace at least once every 14 days.

"The author appealed for legislation requiring that no confinement take place without an attestation in writing from the patient's parish minister and twelve of his neighbors and a certificate of two physicians, "neither of them concerned in any such house." He also recommended severe penalties for an improper confinement: a fine of £50 for any convicted madhouse master or keeper, plus imprisonment for at least three years in a county gaol [jail]. Additionally, he urged that madhouse servants and keepers be encouraged to inform on their masters by the enticement of a £10 fine payable to them for reporting such cases. (The master himself was to have the [rather minimal] protection of a right of appeal to the King's Bench, though the act that was finally passed offered no protection whatsoever.) Concluding, the author of this grand scheme urged that each house should be visited by the local parish clergyman and JP at least once a fortnight [every 14 days], with the inspectors guaranteed complete freedom of access." ... Two years later (1774), the Act for Regulating Madhouses (14 George III c. 49) was finally passed. Perhaps, as Porter has suggested, the prolonged delay in enacting legislation should be seen as a function of the opposition of the College of Physicians, some of whose members "had a large financial stake in metropolitan madhouses." If so, it is somewhat ironic that parliament handed over the power to license and inspect madhouses in the metropolis to the College. (In the provinces, similar authority was granted to local magistrates.) There were other signs, too, that medical men had successfully lobbied behind the scenes to protect their interests: the 1772 appeal notwithstanding, commitment under the new act required only a single medical certificate, and local clergymen were firmly excluded from any officially sanctioned role in the process." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 159)

"Through its [religions] emphasis on sin and the spirit world, on hellfire and damnation, it was said to be actually driving its adherents into madness." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 80)

"HOW TO TREAT A BEDLAMITE: It may well be that, rather than his complicity in putting the inmates on display, what most indicts Monro's record at Bethlem is something else: the singularly unadventurous approach toward the treatment of patients that he and other medical officers continued to practice there for decades. Therapeutics at Bethlem was characterized by relatively uniform purges, vomits, and bleeding, administered seasonally to patients, with the occasional addition of tonics (such as alcohol), cold bathing (or other cooling applications), and warm or hot baths, all of these "heroic" interventions being supplemented by (a mostly "lowering" form of) diet and regimen. This model, whereby repletion in the system was countered by depletion, and vice versa, was founded on an essentially humoral approach to mental diseases. Overlaid since the late seventeenth century by a new, mechanistic brand of Newtonian science, older principles and even types of treatment had in reality changed remarkably little. To be sure, John Monro was skeptical of some conventional treatments: he objected to blistering, for example. This was a form of "counter-irritation" involving the application of a chemical preparation to draw out a blister on the head, neck, shoulder, foot, or some other exposed part of the body, normally recommended to draw the peccant fluids and humors to the body's surface." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 28)

"The surgeon informs us, that " The curable patients in Bethlem Hospital, are regularly bled about the commencement of June, and the latter end of July:" and the apothecary to the same Institution tells us ; " It has been for many years the practice, to administer to the curable patients, four or five emetics in the spring of the year." He adds, " but on consulting my book of cases, I have me found that such patients have been particularly benefited by the use of this remedy." It appears that this indiscriminate treatment of insanity, is not confined to Bethlem Hospital." (Description Of The Retreat For Insane, Samuel Tuke, 1813 AD)

"Both doctors prescribed similar doses of purges, vomits, and bleeding, and Cruden alleged that both doctors dosed and bled him routinely and excessively, the bleeding James ordered from his foot leaving it "for some months after benumn'd," and John once ordering twelve ounces of blood to be taken. Both Monros were also attacked as the prime representatives of a profession that Cruden had little respect for. The Corrector queried in 1739: ". . . is there so great Merit and Dexterity in being a mad Doctor? The common Prescriptions of a Bethlemetical Doctor are a Purge and a Vomit and a Purge over again, and sometimes Bleeding, which is no great Mystery." And in 1754 he [Cruden] similarly observed: ". . . tho' a person be not a conjuror he may set up to be a mad-doctor, the chief prescriptions being bleeding, purging, vomiting, and sometimes bathing: And if these are not effectual . . . the patient is incurable. . . . What is Dr. Monro? A mad-doctor; and pray what great matter is that? What

can mad-doctors do? prescribe purging physic, letting of blood, a vomit, cold bath, and a regular diet? How many incurables are there? ... physicians . are often poor helps; and if they mistake the distemper, which is not seldom the case, they do a deal of mischief." (Undertaker of the mind: John Monro, Jonathan Andrews, Andrew Scull, 2001 AD, p 108)

"In the men's wing [at Bedlam] in the side room, six patients were chained close to the wall, five handcuffed, and one locked to the wall by the right arm as well as by the right leg; he was very noisy; all were naked, except as to the blanket gown or a small rug on the shoulders, and without shoes; one complained much of the coldness of his feet; one of us felt them, they were very cold. The patients in this room, except the noisy one, and the poor lad with cold feet, who was lucid when we saw him, were dreadful idiots; their nakedness and their mode of confinement, gave this room the complete appearance of a dog-kennel." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of A. Mr. E. Wakefield)

"Whilst looking at some of the bed-lying patients [at Bedlam], a man arose naked from his bed, and had deliberately and quietly walked a few paces from his cell door along the gallery; he was instantly seized by the keepers, thrown into his bed, and leg-locked, without enquiry or observation: chains are universally substituted for the strait-waistcoat. In the men's wing were about 75 or 76 patients, with two keepers and an assistant, and about the same number of patients on the women's side; the patients were in no way distinguished from each other as to disease, than as those who are not walking about or chained in the side rooms, were lying stark naked upon straw on their bedsteads, each in a separate cell, with a single blanket or rug, in which the patient usually lay huddled up, as if impatient of cold, and generally chained to the bed-place in the shape of a trough; about one-fifth were in this state, or chained in the side rooms." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of A. Mr. E. Wakefield)

Here is a woman who suffered depression after her fiancée married another woman! "With respect to this woman whom you found chained to the floor, you probably were led into conversation with her; did she tell you the wants she felt there? Not at all, she appeared incapable, the mind appeared gone very much; she was about thirty years of age; and it appeared, I think, that about seven years before she was a very respectable maid-servant, who lived in various reputable families there, and was about to be married to a young man who left Leskeard and went to reside at Plymouth Dock, and not hearing from him, she went over, and found he was about to be married the next day to another person, and it had such an effect upon her mind that she has been deranged ever since. A friend was with me, who, though not professionally a

medical man, has attended a good deal to the wants of his poor neighbours about him, and he had no doubt at all she might have been restored if proper means had been used. Did she appear in a bad state of health, independent of the loss of reason? She was extremely dejected and very much emaciated, but I attributed it to not having sufficient nutriment. We examined the provision, which was very poor. She was not allowed water to wash herself? No. Did you ask, whether she had enough to drink of water? We did not ask that question; we put it as a question, whether she had water or not; and they said, No, she made no use of it: The other woman was confined in the same manner on the stone-floor chained; but there was a window in the cell, and she had a bed that I think rested upon the floor, I do not think there was any bedstead: She kept the place particularly neat; her greatest complaint was that she had nothing to do; but she shewed us several places in her arms, which she said arose from the children throwing stones at her, which they were allowed to do, and insult her very much. The children in the house? Yes." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of Henry Alexander, Esq.)

"Another house I visited, was at Tavistock: With regard to that, I am sorry my information will not be altogether satisfactory, as we did not see the Insane poor themselves: We went to visit the house, in which sixty poor persons were confined; and after going through the house, the situation of which was dreadful, indeed I could not stand up at all in some of the lower rooms; the rooms were very small, and in one of the bed-rooms, seventeen people slept; one man and his wife slept in the room with fifteen other people." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of Henry Alexander, Esq.)

"Were there any Insane persons in that workhouse [Tavistock]? There were three which we were not permitted to see: We enquired if there were any Insane persons; and upon expressing a desire to see them, we were at first refused, on the ground that the place was not fit for us to go into; but we persisted in our intreaties to see them, and went up the yard, where we understood the cells were, and upon entering them, we found that the inmates had been removed; there were three of them. They had been removed out? They had been removed out that morning. For what purpose? The cells had been washed and cleaned out. Who refused you? The master of the house. He did it not in a peremptory manner at all, but told us it was unfit for us to go, and indeed we found it so. What was the state of the cells? I never smelt such a stench in my life, and it was so bad, that a friend who went with me said he could not enter the other. After having entered one, I said, I would go into the other; that if they could survive there the night through, I could at least inspect them. There were three cells? Yes: The cells themselves were not small; there were bedsteads which were completely rotten with filth; they were more like handbarrows. Were there any bed-clothes?--There were none at that time. I think there was straw, but no

bed-clothes; I cannot say that they never had any bed-clothes. At what season of the year did this visit take place? I think it was in July; the latter end of June or the beginning of July in the year 1813. The stench was so great I felt almost suffocated; and, for hours after, if I ate any thing, I still retained the same smell; I could not get rid of it; and it should be remembered that these cells had been washed out that morning, and the doors had been opened some hours previous. Did they know you were coming there? No, they did not at all know it; we generally took care to see them as they were. There was no window, but a small hole cut in the door. I really do not believe I could have survived an hour, scarcely, in one of those places; it was a most suffocating dreadful smell." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of Henry Alexander, Esq.)

Sexual assault by the male "Keepers": "Do you remember a keeper of the name of King, at Bethlem, who is now at Liverpool? Perfectly. Was not he employed as keeper of the female patients at Bethlem? He was occasionally. Was not King, when keeper of the female patients, charged by Mr. Till, the manager of the London waterworks, with being too familiar with a female patient of great beauty, such female having been a servant of Mr. Till? I do not know that he was charged by Mr. Till with too great familiarity, but the patient herself did charge him with that. He being the keeper of the female patients at that time? Yes; she complained to me of it. What was the result of that investigation? There was great asseveration on one side, and denial of it on the other; I do not know whether we got at the truth. Was not the regulation immediately made by the governors, for not again employing men as keepers of women? They had endeavoured to do that long before, upon another business. Did not the governors, from learning that fact, direct that no man should again be put as keeper of the women? I do not recollect that they came to any resolution upon that case; it was about three years ago." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of John Haslam)

Sexual assault by the male "Keepers": "Some years ago, a female patient had been impregnated twice, during the time she was in the Hospital; at one time she miscarried; and the person who was proved to have had connexion with her, being a keeper, was accordingly discharged." (Report From The Committee On Madhouses In England, 1815 AD, Testimony of John Haslam)

"With regard to the beds, I think there is great mismanagement, there are beds which frequently get wetted; those flocks are taken into an upper room, emptied out of the ticks, the ticks washed and mended, but the flocks never thoroughly dried, so that when they are put again in the ticks they are still damp and of course very dangerous for any person to sleep on, though I believe that every clean patient on going into the house is allowed a new bed. I myself had a damp

bed given me which I laid on for some time, and fear I shall feel the effects of it through my future life, as I have for some months past been subject to a pain in my loins, which I never had before." (The Interior Of Bethlem Hospital, Urbane Metcalf, 1818 AD)

"The blood of maniacs is sometimes so lavishly spilled, and with so little discernment, as to render it doubtful whether the patient or his physician has the best claim to the appellation of a madman. This reflection naturally suggests itself upon seeing many a victim of medical presumption, reduced by the depleting system of treatment to a state of extreme debility or absolute idiotism. At the same time, I do not wish to be understood as altogether proscribing the use of the lancet in this formidable disorder. My intention is solely to deprecate its abuse. (A Treatise on Insanity, Philippe Pinel, 1806 AD)

1818 AD, Urbane Metcalf, a Patient at Bedlam, gives a shocking first hand account of what it was like to be "treated" for insanity at Bedlam. He was a patient before and after Parliament fired the staff at Bedlam in 1815 AD because he had reported how a keeper named Blackburn murdered a patient named Fowler: "Fowler, who one morning was put in the bath by Blackburn, who ordered a patient then bathing, to hold him down, he did so, and the consequence was the death of Fowler, and though this was known to the then officers it was hushed up; shameful". He describes a keeper named Davis as a, "cruel, unjust and drunken man, and for many years as keeper secretly practised the greatest cruelties to those under his care". He described another keeper named Rodbird, that he is as "an idle, skulking, pilfering scoundrel". He describes how the butcher stole from the patients their portion of food for personal gain: "Mr. Vickery the cutter [butcher], has it in his power to defraud the patients in many instances...". Metcalf stands as the final witness that helped forever change the kinds of brutal physical torture and neglect that existed in the largest English insane asylums for over 100 years. (The Interior Of Bethlem Hospital, Urbane Metcalf, 1818 AD)

Death from Gangrene Rampant: "Under the head " Medical Treatment," as practiced in the Retreat, some may possibly inquire, what are the means employed in mortifications, arising from cold and confinement ? " a calamity, which," says a writer before alluded to, " frequently happens to the helpless insane, and to bed-ridden patients ; as my attendance in a large work-house, in private mad-houses, and Bethlem Hospital, can amply testify." Haslam also observes, that the patients in Bethlem Hospital, " are particularly subject to mortification's of the feet ; and this fact is so well established from former accidents, that there is an express order of the house, that every patient, under strict confinement, shall have his feet examined every morning and evening in the cold weather, by the keeper, and also have them constantly wrapped in

flannel ; and those who are permitted to go about, are always to be found as near to the fire as they can get, during the winter season." Dr. Pinel also confesses, that " seldom has a whole year elapsed, during which no fatal accident has taken place, in the Hospital de Bicetre, (in France,) from the action of cold upon the extremities." Happily, in the Institution I am now describing, this calamity is hardly known ; and no instance of mortification has occurred, in which it has been, in any degree, connected with cold or confinement. Indeed, the patients are never found to require such a degree of restraint, as to prevent the use of considerable exercise, or to render it at all necessary to keep their feet wrapped in flannel." (Description Of The Retreat For Insane, Samuel Tuke, 1813 AD)

Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder (ADHD), Autism, Asperger's syndrome. is pure "classic" Junk science.

ADHD, Autism, Aspergers have so many similarities that the same child can be diagnosed differently depending screening tool the doctor uses. They always treat these "disorders" with the same drugs: Ritalin!

"Asperger's Disorder is a milder variant of Autistic Disorder. Both Asperger's Disorder and Autistic Disorder are in fact subgroups of a larger diagnostic category. This larger category is called either Autistic Spectrum Disorders, mostly in European countries, or Pervasive Developmental Disorders ("PDD"), in the United States. In Asperger's Disorder, affected individuals are characterized by social isolation and eccentric behavior in childhood." (Aspergers website)

ADHD, Autism, Aspergers are behaviour choices not diseases. Some of the behaviours of ADHD, Autism, Aspergers are predictable, considering the variation of personality in the human population. Temperament is determined by the spirit, not the body, so genetics is not a factor. Spiritual temperament, however, does cause some children to have higher energy levels that get labeled "hyper active". Some children are fat and out of shape and this can make children appear to have less energy than normal. Spiritual temperament can also create a predisposition to nervous habits if the family environment is conducive to such. For example, expecting bright, active and imaginative boys to sit at a school desk for hours for five days a week will automatically trigger behaviours that will get them diagnosed.

SCHOOL IS BORING: *Almost all ADHD diagnosed children have no difficulties concentrating when they are doing something that interests them, whether it is educational or entertainment.*

Close the school and fire the teachers and leave the kids alone.

The importance of school is greatly inflated, except in the minds of lazy unionist teachers looking for zombie drugged kids that reduce their workload.

Drug the teachers. Drugging children is child abuse.

Most of the misbehaviours of ADHD, Autism, Aspergers are the result of failed, misdirected or absent parenting.

SOLUTION FOR LAZY UNIONIST TEACHERS: Any behaviour problem in the classroom will trigger the school to demand the parents drug the kids to keep them under control.

"Perhaps you are a school teacher whose students have been taking Ritalin or other stimulant drugs. School policy encourages you to recommend difficult children for referral for evaluation and possible medication. Although some of the children do become quieter and easier to manage on medication, the "sparkle" seems gone from their eyes. They look vacant or dulled. What is being sacrificed for the convenience of the school? You need more facts about what the drugs are really doing to these children." (Your Drug May Be Your Problem, Peter Breggin, David Cohen, 2007 AD, p 46)

Failed, misdirected or absent parenting creates sinful little rebellious and disruptive hellions in the classroom.

These children suffer from bad parenting not a disease.

Teachers do not care about the welfare of children. They only want to make their jobs easier.

Teachers use Ritalin to drug your children into submission so they don't have to work so hard. On the other hand, the parents are to blame for not keeping the children under proper control. Children with ADHD or Hyperactivity are naturally high energy people that are often also spoiled, selfish, rebellious. In other words, they have learned they can act hyper, be disruptive, be rude, interrupt, do what every they feel like doing in total disregard to the rules all others must follow. Narcissism and rebellion are often the root of hyperactivity. Teachers will actually diagnose your child with ADHD, Autism, Aspergers and make ingesting Ritalin, or some other anti-depressant a condition of the children continuing to attend school.

Parents are held hostage by the narcissistic school system and often having no foundation in the church, just assume the teachers know what they are talking about.

It is well documented that Ritalin leads to hard drug use as a teen and a lifetime of disability as an adult. Drugging children is child abuse.

To make matters worse, psychiatrists tell parents it is a chemical imbalance and genetic and the child cannot control this sinful behaviour! All the child knows is

that it can do whatever he wants and get away with it because "he can't help it." The child learns that everyone tolerates any action or desire without consequences. Teachers and principals cannot use the good old "paddle on the bum" or "leather strap on the hand". Parents are told they cannot spank the child when they act in a sinful way. So the child just gets totally out of control in the same way you see on the Dog Whisperer.

You may be causing a chemical imbalance in your child by how much sugar and junk food you feed them. Try this experiment on yourself: Eat a cup of sugar for breakfast, a full bag of potato chips for lunch and see how you feel! Sugar intake creates spikes in adrenaline (you know, that hormone that makes you hyper) then crashes giving the person a tired feeling. Do this to your body every for a year to your child and you wonder why you have behaviour problems?

Remember that when a normal, high energy boy is expected to sit in a classroom about the same length of time adults do in an office job, they might find this a little difficult to manage. Have you never considered how unnatural it is to expect 6 year old children to sit at a desk all day and not use this extra natural energy?

Treating ADHD, Autism, Aspergers with drugs is like smashing a computer because of a software virus. Drugging children is child abuse and leads to hard drug use as an adult.

Commonly prescribed drugs include: Methylphenidate (Ritalin, Concerta, Metadate, Focalin), dextroamphetamine (Dexedrine, Adderall), atomoxetine (Strattera), bupropion (Wellbutrin) or tricyclic.

ADHD, Autism, Aspergers are not caused from chemical imbalances in the brain.

Psychiatrists will tell you that your children have a chemical imbalance in the brain, are mentally ill and need drugs to fix the problem. This is not true and is an example of junk science at work when they tell you this. The idea of a chemical imbalance in the brain is pure myth and unsupported by science.

Diagnosing ADHD, Autism, Asperger's:

The same child can be diagnosed differently depending screening tool the doctor uses.

1. ADHD, Autism, Asperger's are certainly not disorders and drugging anyone diagnosed with these behaviours is child abuse.
 - a. The behaviours describe normal children within the broad range of humanity.

- b. Some children are social butterflies, others are not.
 - c. Girls tend to be inclined to please teachers, boys may not.
 - d. Putting a small child in a classroom to learn irrelevant things while sitting in a chair for hours a day, 5 days a week is not natural.
 - e. Boys are naturally inclined to be distracted, uninterested and aloof when expected to conform to the teacher who is just "another brick in the wall".
 - f. Boys diagnosed with ADHD, Autism, Asperger's are likely smarter and more aware than the rest who conform perfectly in a classroom and become teacher's pets.
2. Diagnostic behaviours for ADHD:
- a. Failing to pay close attention to details (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - b. Making careless mistakes when doing schoolwork or other activities (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - c. Trouble keeping attention focused during play or tasks (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - d. Appearing not to listen when spoken to (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - e. Failing to follow instructions or finish tasks (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - f. Avoiding tasks that require a high amount of mental effort and organization (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - g. Frequently losing items required to facilitate tasks or activities (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - h. Excessive distractibility and forgetfulness (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - i. Procrastination, inability to begin an activity (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - j. Difficulties with household activities. (normal behaviour for boring activities)
 - k. Fidgeting with hands or feet or squirming in seat (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - l. Leaving seat often, even when inappropriate (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - m. Running or climbing at inappropriate times (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - n. Difficulty in quiet play (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - o. Frequently feeling restless (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - p. Excessive speech (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)

- q. Answering a question before the speaker has finished (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - r. Failing to await one's turn (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
 - s. Interrupting the activities of others at inappropriate times (normal behaviour inside a boring classroom)
3. Diagnostic behaviours for Autism:
 - a. Delays in social interaction (not everyone is a social butterfly)
 - b. Delays in language as used in social communication (not everyone is a social butterfly)
 - c. Delayed development of symbolic or imaginative play. (not everyone excels in special thinking)
 4. Diagnostic behaviours for Asperger's syndrome:
 - a. Qualitative impairment in social interaction (not everyone is a social butterfly)
 - b. repetitive and stereotyped behaviors and interests (normal behaviour)
 - c. Significant impairment in important areas of functioning (normal behaviour)
 - d. Normal language cognitive development, self-help skills, or adaptive behaviors (Strange to include normal behaviour, but it is used only to distinguish between Autism vs. Asperger's)

What biopsychiatrists, drug companies and governments say:

Notice they admit they have no idea what causes ADHD, Autism, Aspergers:

1. "Etiology of ADHD: No evidence indicates that there is only one attention deficit or that a single brain mechanism is responsible for all manifestations of ADHD. Similarly, there is no evidence of a single gene defect or a specific mechanism of genetic transmission in ADHD, and the hereditary component is likely to be polygenic (S.G. Vandenberg et al. 1986). Different etiologies and different sites of pharma-cological action may be relevant for different individuals or subpopulations with ADHD. Genetics. Although family studies have suggested strong genetic and nongenetic contributions (Paull 1991), the genetic factors appear to predominate." (Textbook of Clinical Psychiatry, Hales, Yudofsky, 2003 AD, p 838)
2. Psychiatrists "claim hyperactivity in children is a 'biochemical imbalance' ...researchers cannot identify which chemicals...or find abnormal levels" in children. "The chemical imbalance theory has not been established by scientific evidence." (Thomas J. Moore, Senior Fellow in Health Policy at George Washington University Medical Center, Prescription for Disaster, 1998, p.22)

3. "Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder: What causes ADHD? First of all, it is important to realize that ADHD is not caused by dysfunctional parenting, nor is it due to a lack intelligence or discipline. Strong scientific evidence supports the conclusion that ADHD is a biologically based disorder. Recently, National Institute of Mental Health researchers using PET scans have observed significantly lower metabolic activity in regions of the brain controlling attention, social judgment, and movement in those with ADHD than in those without the disorder. Biological studies also suggest that children with ADHD may have lower levels of the neurotransmitter dopamine in critical regions of the brain. ... How can ADHD be treated? Many treatments -- some with good scientific basis, some without -- have been recommended for individuals with ADHD. The most proven treatments are medication and behavioral therapy." (Attention-Deficit/Hyperactivity Disorder, NAMI, National Alliance on Mental Illness, Peter Jensen, MD May 2003)
4. "What Causes ADHD? ... Most substantiated causes appear to fall in the realm of neurobiology and genetics. This is not to say that environmental factors may not influence the severity of the disorder, and especially the degree of impairment and suffering the child may experience, but that such factors do not seem to give rise to the condition by themselves. The parents' focus should be on looking forward and finding the best possible way to help their child. Scientists are studying causes in an effort to identify better ways to treat, and perhaps someday, to prevent ADHD. They are finding more and more evidence that ADHD does not stem from the home environment, but from biological causes. Knowing this can remove a huge burden of guilt from parents who might blame themselves for their child's behavior. Over the last few decades, scientists have come up with possible theories about what causes ADHD. Some of these theories have led to dead ends, some to exciting new avenues of investigation." (Attention Deficit Hyperactivity Disorder, ADHD, National Institute of Mental Health, NIMH, 2006)

The iatrogenic drug epidemic that leads to permanent psychiatric welfare:

1. Ritalin use in children lead directly to permanent disability as adults:
learn more
2. Parents, teachers and doctors warn children that marihuana use "greases the road" as a gateway drug to cocaine, heroin and crack etc.
3. Ritalin is a gateway drug that leads children into SSRI's AND cocaine, heroin and crack.
4. Children's Aid Society drug a very high percentage the children in their care with Ritalin, antidepressants and SSRI's. This represents state sponsored and endorsed criminal child abuse.

5. The iatrogenic path from Ritalin to hard illicit drug use is well documented. Just ask any adult on psychiatric disability whose parents (or Children's Aid Society) and he will tell you his personal story if you care to ask. Most of the people milling around the streets begging for cigarette money while living quietly in half-way houses were drugged with Ritalin as children and drugged as adults with SSRI's

The truth about the DSM-5 from experts:

The Psychology Industry relies on the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual (DSM-IV) of the American Psychiatric Association, for many of the names and labels it uses . The original 1954 version served to crystallize the nineteenth-century belief that mental illnesses were biologically based and similar to physical diseases. But unlike medical diagnoses that convey a probable cause, appropriate treatment and likely prognosis, the disorders listed in the DSM-IV are terms arrived at through peer consensus, designed to be used in communicating information, conducting research, providing treatment and doing billing. (Manufacturing Victims, Dr. Tana Dineen, 2001, p 86)

"The other major flaw of the DSM, related to the first, is that it labels virtually *everything* as some type of disorder. Thus a child who sees a DSM-oriented doctor is almost assured of a psychiatric label and a prescription, even if the child is perfectly fine. ... individual DSM labels include so many vague criteria that almost anyone can qualify. ... This willy-nilly labeling of virtually everyone as mentally ill is a serious danger to healthy children, because virtually all children have enough symptoms to get a DSM label and a drug." (Sydney Walker III, M.D., *The Hyperactivity Hoax*, 1998, p 23-24)

"I would be remiss if I left out the obvious economic factors in psychiatry's movement toward the biologic. Pharmaceutical corporations now contribute heavily to psychiatric research and are increasingly present and a part of psychiatric academic conferences. There has been little resistance in the field to this, with the exception of occasional token protest, despite its obvious corrosive and corrupting effects." (Against Biologic Psychiatry, Dr. David Kaiser, *Psychologist*, *Psychiatric Times*, December, Dec. 1996, Vol. XIII, Issue 12)

"More than ever, the profession of psychiatry is determined to ground its medical legitimacy on creating diagnoses and pretending that they are diseases." (The Medicalization Of Everyday Life, Thomas Szasz, 2007 AD, p 27)

"At this point in history, in my view, psychiatry has been almost completely bought out by the drug companies. The APA could not continue without the pharmaceutical company support of meetings, symposia, workshops, journal advertising, grand rounds luncheons, unrestricted educational grants etc. etc.

Psychiatrists have become the minions of drug company promotions. APA, of course, maintains that its independence and autonomy are not compromised in this enmeshed situation." (L.R. Mosher, Psychiatrist, resignation letter from the American Psychiatric Association, 1998)

Neo-Phrenology, Psychiatry and the Brain

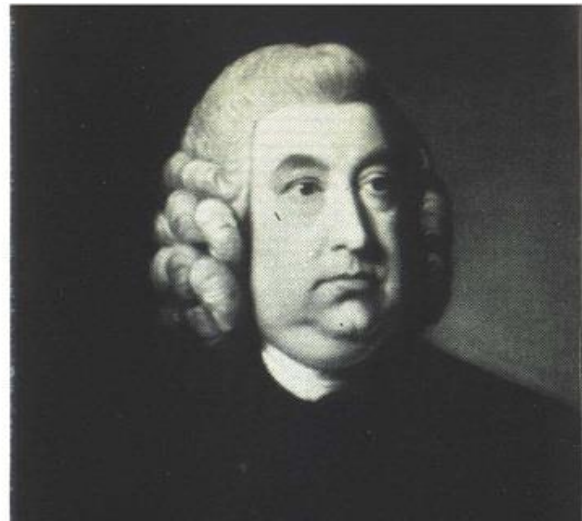
In 1815 AD, Franz Joseph Gall and Johann Gaspar Spurzheim came up with a new and improved version of the junk-pop psychology theories of Lavater's physiognomy, who taught the shape of a person's skull determined their mental abilities. Phrenology taught that the shape and size of the joints between the 22 bones of the human skull, determined all mental and personality traits. "he [Gall] observed any mechanic, musician, sculptor, draughtsman, mathematician, endowed with such or such faculty from birth, he examined their heads to try whether he might point out a particular development of some cerebral part. In this way, he found in a short time, in musicians and mechanics, the development of particular cerebral parts. ... individuals who from birth were stubborn, proud, courageous, thieves, murderers, religious &c., and if he found that the size of some cerebral part was corresponding to these actions, he called these parts of the brain, organ of pride, of firmness, of courage, of theft, of murder, of religion . . . He [Gall] was also bold enough to speak to every person in whose head he observed any distinct protuberance" Phrenology was later popularized by Samuel Wells in 1891 AD. This tradition of quack psychiatry continues today with the God Helmet in 2002 AD, where magnetic impulses on the side of the head are supposed to generate spiritual experiences in the wearer. Poor gullible atheist Richard Dawkins actually tried on the God Helmet. How else could he expect to see God? So the stupid junk science of phrenology has a dark tradition that continues into modern chemical psychiatry. Gall taught that since a person's mental and moral characteristics are determined by the shape of the skull he was born with, criminals really couldn't be blamed for their crimes. This thinking is seen today in the insanity plea and chemical evolutionary psychiatrists. "In criminology he advocated reform by re-education rather than punishment and suggested at a time when the criminal was thought to be made and not born, that there were degrees of responsibility proportionate to innate propensities which could also be determined by craniological examination. In this he anticipated much of Lombroso's work at the end of the century as well as the concept of irresistible impulse and diminished responsibility." (300 years of Psychiatry, Richard Hunter, 1963, p 711) (The Physiognomical System of Franz Joseph Gall Johann Gaspar Spurzheim, phrenologists, phrenology, 1815 AD) Modern psychiatry holds that man is nothing but chemicals and neurons. Phrenology has had a profound impact on the thinking of Modern psychiatry. While they reject the idea that personality traits are mapped to different parts of the brain into distinct regions, as in phrenology, they continue to search the 4

pounds of brain matter to find the exact place that triggers anxiety, depression, delusions and schizophrenia. Same old theory with a new scientific sounding twist!

"The latest deadweight dragging us closer to phrenology is "evolutionary psychology," or the science formerly known as sociobiology, which studies the evolutionary roots of human behavior. There is nothing inherently wrong with this enterprise, and it has proposed some intriguing theories, particularly about the evolution of language. The problem is that evolutionary psychology suffers from the scientific equivalent of megalomania. Most of its adherents are convinced that virtually every human action or feeling, including depression, homosexuality, religion, and consciousness, was put directly into our brains by natural selection. In this view, evolution becomes the key--the only key--that can unlock our humanity." Jerry A. Coyne, Evolutionary biologist, "The Fairy Tales of Evolutionary Psychology," New Republic, March 4, 2000).



James Monroe, 1728-1752.
(Royal Bethlem Archives)



John Monroe, 1752-1792.
(Royal Bethlem Archives)

The Masters of Madness: How the Monro family ruled Bedlam

Bethlem was founded nearly 800 years ago, in 1247. It was the **first** hospital in Europe to specialise in mental illness, its reputation was tarnished over the years by crooked guardians whose **heartless** approach to those in their supposed care left chaos in their wake. Over the years its aura of insanity was amplified by misrule by the infamous Monro family, earning the institution its cruel name, Bedlam.

After 1634, Bethlem's medical staff were supposedly elected by the Court of Governors. Personal connections, interests and occasionally royal favour were nevertheless pivotal factors in the appointment of physicians. Although the posts were strongly contested, nepotistic appointment practices played a significant role. In 1728, the **election** of Doctor James Morno as physician saw the inception of a 125-year rule by the Monro family which controlled the asylum for four generations of fathers and sons.

The first Monro in charge at Bethlam was James in 1728, followed by John in 1751, then Thomas in 1787. The dynasty was badly damaged by the firing of Thomas Monro in 1815, after the government documented the horrors that took place at Bedlam. His son, Edward, was the last Monro to hold the position of principle physician.

John Monro was one of the first people to lay claim to expertise in the treatment of mental disorder and assert a right to a monopoly over its identification and treatment. It was under his direction between 1752 and 1791 that the moniker "Bedlam" was conceived. Unlike most contemporary physicians, who preferred "moral" treatments for mental illnesses, the Monros advocated physical remedies. Their methods, such as hanging patients on spinning chairs, leeching, starving, and beating them, were widely considered to be tortures.

The Mornos demonstrated a galling lack of shame regarding their practices, even inviting members of the public – for a fee – to explore the hospital during the evening and **poke fun at the** unfortunate inmates, who were often chained inside their tiny rooms. If the subject wasn't being entertaining enough, observers prodded them with sticks until they were. The admission price for this sport comprised a significant proportion of the hospital's overall budget. Thrift was the watchword at Bethlem, and food or other donations were often sold, leaving patients starving. The hospital was also used as a means of corrupt **social control**, and for the right price people could have critics put away, or husbands could lock up their wives.

The staff at Bethlem treated inmates with the same compassion as their bosses. One horrific example was that of the **Apothecary** John Halsam, who was appointed by Thomas Monro in 1795. Halsam believed that in order to be cured, the mentally infirm first needed to be broken. This entailed a variety of gruesome tortures, so widely vilified that the **Quaker Edward Wakefield – freemason** ----(controlled opposition) accompanied by a governor and member of Parliament. What they found was sufficient to merit an enquiry, and precipitated resignation of Thomas Monro, after he was denounced as "wanting in humanity". One victim, a patient named James Norris, had been trapped in a harness for 14 years. This was attached to chains which the staff would pull at random intervals, slamming him into the wall.

After Thomas Monro stepped down in 1816, Bethem started to take small steps towards more humane methods of treatment. When Broadmoor hospital opened in 1863, Bethlem's criminally insane inmates were transferred there.

From Bedlam, alternative name of the English lunatic asylum, Bethlem Royal Hospital (royal hospital from 1375, mental hospital from 1403) (**earlier St Mary of Bethlehem** outside Bishopsgate, hospice in existence from 1329, priory established 1247), sense used to mean "a place or situation of madness and chaos". Bedlam as name of hospital attested 1450. Phonologically, corruption of Bethlehem, itself a corruption of Bethlehem ("a biblical town"), from the Ancient Greek Bēthleém from the Hebrew bet léchem, literally "house of bread".

Bethlem Royal Hospital, **also known as St Mary Bethlehem**, Bethlehem Hospital and most notoriously Bedlam, is an ancient hospital in London, United Kingdom for the treatment of mental illness, part of the South London and Maudsley NHS Foundation Trust. Its infamous history has inspired several books, films and TV series, most notably *Bedlam*, a 1946 film with Boris Karloff. It has moved three times from its original location, and is **Europe's first and oldest** institution to specialise in mental illnesses. The hospital is **closely associated with King's College London** and, **in partnership** with the Institute of Psychiatry, Psychology and Neuroscience, is a major centre for psychiatric research. It is part of the King's Health Partners academic health science centre and the NIHR Biomedical Research Centre for Mental Health.

Originally the hospital was near Bishopsgate just outside the walls of the City of London. It moved to Moorfields just outside the Moorgate in the 17th century, then to St George's Fields in Southwark in the 19th century, before moving to its current location at Monks Orchard in West Wickham, in the London Borough of Bromley in 1930. The word "bedlam", meaning uproar and confusion, is derived from the hospital's prior nickname. Although the hospital became a modern psychiatric facility, historically it was representative of the worst excesses of asylums in the era of lunacy reform.

The hospital was **founded in 1247**, during the reign of **Henry III**, as **the Priory of the New Order of St Mary of Bethlem in the City of London**. It was established **by the Bishop-elect** of Bethlehem, the Italian Goffredo de Prefetti, following a donation of personal property by the London alderman and former sheriff, Simon fitzMary. The original location was in the parish of St Botolph, Bishopsgate's ward, just beyond London's wall and where the south-east corner of Liverpool Street Station now stands. Bethlem was not initially intended as a hospital, much less as a specialist institution for the insane, but as a centre for the collection of alms to support the **Crusader** Church and to link England to the Holy Land. De Prefetti's need to generate income for the Crusader Church

and restore the financial fortunes of his see had been occasioned by two misfortunes: his bishopric had suffered significant losses following the destructive conquest of Bethlehem by the Khwarazmian Turks in 1244, and his immediate predecessor had further impoverished his cathedral chapter through the alienation of a considerable amount of its property. The priory, obedient to the Church of Bethlehem, would also house the poor and, if they visited, provide hospitality to the bishop, canons and brothers of Bethlehem. The subordination of the priory's religious order to the bishops of Bethlehem was further underlined in the foundational charter, which stipulated that the prior, canons and inmates were to wear a star upon their cloaks and capes to symbolise their **obedience** to the church of Bethlehem.

During the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, with its activities underwritten by episcopal and papal indulgences, the hospital's role as a centre for alms collection persisted, but its linkage to the Order of Bethlehem increasingly unravelled, putting its purpose and patronage in doubt. In 1346 the master of Bethlem, a position at that time granted to the most senior of London's Bethlehemite brethren, applied to the city authorities seeking protection; thereafter metropolitan office-holders claimed power to oversee the appointment of masters and demanded in return an annual payment of 40 shillings. It is doubtful whether the city really provided substantial protection and much less that the mastership fell within their patronage but, dating from the 1346 petition, it played a role in the management of Bethlem's finances. By this time the Bethlehemite bishops **had relocated** to Clamecy, France, under the surety of the Avignon papacy. This was significant as, throughout the reign of Edward III (1327–77), the English monarchy had extended its patronage over ecclesiastical positions through the seizure of priories under the control of non-English religious houses. As a dependent house of the Order of Saint Bethlehem in Clamecy, Bethlem was vulnerable to seizure by the crown and this occurred in the 1370s when Edward III took control. The purpose of this appropriation was, in the context of the Hundred Years' War between France and England, to prevent funds raised by the hospital from enriching the French monarchy via the papal court. After this event the masters of the hospital, semi-autonomous figures in charge of its day-to-day management, were normally crown appointees and it became an increasingly secularised institution. The memory of its foundation became muddled and muddled; in 1381 the royal candidate for the post of master claimed that from its beginnings it had been superintended by an order of **knights** and he **confused its founder**, Goffredo de Prefetti, with the Frankish crusader, Godfrey de Bouillon. The **removal of the last** symbolic link to the Bethlehemites was confirmed in 1403 when it was reported that master and inmates no longer wore the star of Bethlehem. In 1546 the Lord Mayor of London, Sir John Gresham, petitioned the crown to grant Bethlem to the city. This petition was partially successful and Henry VIII reluctantly ceded to the

City of London "the custody, order and governance" **of the hospital** and of its "occupants and revenues". This charter came into effect in 1547. The crown **retained** possession of the hospital while its administration fell to the city authorities. Following a brief interval when it was placed under the management of the governors of Christ's Hospital, from 1557 it was administered by the governors of Bridewell, a prototype house of correction at Blackfriars. Having been thus one of the few metropolitan hospitals to have survived the dissolution of the monasteries physically intact, this joint administration continued, not without interference by both the crown and city, then incorporated into the National Health Service in 1948.[]

It is Europe's oldest extant psychiatric hospital and has operated continuously for over 600+ years. It has also been the continent's most famous, and infamous, specialist institution for the care and treatment of the insane. Its popular designation – "Bedlam" – has long been synonymous with madness. Precisely dating its transition to this role is difficult. From 1330 it was routinely referred to as a "hospital" but that does not necessarily indicate a change in its primary role from alms collection – **the word "hospital" could as likely have been used to denote a lodging for travellers, equivalent to a hostel**, and could have described an institution acting as a centre and providing accommodation for peregrinating alms-seekers or questores. It is **unknown** when it began to specialise in the care and control of the insane, but it has been frequently asserted that Bethlem was first used for the insane from 1377. This date is derived from the **unsubstantiated** conjecture of the Reverend Edward Geoffrey O'Donoghue, chaplain to the hospital, who published a monograph on its history in 1914. While it is possible that Bethlem was receiving the insane during the late fourteenth century, the **first definitive** record of their presence in the hospital is in the details of a visitation of the Charity Commissioners in 1403. This recorded that amongst other patients there were six male inmates who were "mente capti", a Latin term indicating insanity. The report of the visitation also noted the presence of four pairs of manacles, 11 chains, six locks and two pairs of stocks but it is not clear if any or all of these items were for the restraint of the inmates. While mechanical restraint and solitary confinement are likely to have been used for those regarded as dangerous, **little else is known** of the actual treatment of the insane for much of the medieval period.[37] The presence of a small number of insane patients in 1403 marks Bethlem's gradual transition from a diminutive general hospital into a specialist institution for the confinement of the insane. This process was largely completed by 1460.

From the fourteenth century, Bethlem had been referred to colloquially as "Bedleheem", "Bedleem" or "Bedlam". Initially "Bedlam" was an informal name but from approximately the Jacobean era the word entered everyday speech to signify a **state of madness, chaos**, and the irrational nature of the world. This development was partly due to Bedlam's staging in several plays of

the Jacobean and Caroline periods, including *The Honest Whore, Part I* (1604); *Northward Ho* (1607); *The Duchess of Malfi* (1612); *The Pilgrim* (c. 1621); and *The Changeling* (1622). This dramatic interest in Bedlam is also evident in references to it in early seventeenth-century plays such as *Epicœne, or The Silent Woman* (1609), *Bartholomew Fair* (1614), and *A New Way to Pay Old Debts* (c. 1625). The appropriation of Bedlam as a theatrical locale for the depiction of madness probably owes no little debt to the establishment in 1576 in nearby Moorfields of *The Curtain* and *The Theatre*, two of the main London playhouses; it may also have been coincident with that other theatricalisation of madness as charitable object, the commencement of public visiting at Bethlem.

The position of master was a sinecure largely regarded by its occupants as means of profiting at the expense of the poor in their charge. The appointment of the masters, later known as keepers, had lain within the patronage of the crown until 1547. Thereafter the city, through the Court of Aldermen, took control and, as with the King's appointees, the office was used to reward loyal servants and friends. Compared to the masters placed by the monarch, those who gained the position through the city were of much more modest status. In 1561 the Lord Mayor succeeded in having his former porter, Richard Munnes, a draper by trade, appointed to the position. The sole qualification of his successor in 1565 appears to have been his occupation as a grocer. The Bridewell Governors largely interpreted the role of keeper as that of a house manager and this is clearly reflected in the occupations of most appointees as they tended to be inn-keepers, victualers or brewers and the like.[49] When patients were sent to Bethlem by the Governors of the Bridewell the keeper was paid from hospital funds. For the remainder, keepers were paid either by the families and friends of inmates or by the parish authorities. It is possible that keepers negotiated their fees for these latter categories of patients. In 1598 the long-term keeper, Roland Sleaford, a London cloth-maker, left his post, apparently of his own volition, after a 19-year tenure. Two months later, the Bridewell Governors, who had until then shown little interest in the management of Bethlem beyond the appointment of keepers, conducted an inspection of the hospital and a census of its inhabitants for the first time in over 40 years. Their purpose was "to view and peruse the defaultes and want of reparacions". They found that during the period of Sleaford's keepership the hospital buildings had fallen into a deplorable condition with the roof caving in and the kitchen sink blocked, and reported that "...it is not fitt for anye man to dwell in wch was left by the Keeper for that it is so loathsomly filthely kept not fitt for anye man to come into the sayd howse". The committee of inspection found 21 inmates with only two having been admitted during the previous 12 months. Of the remainder, six at least had been resident for a minimum of eight years and one inmate had been there for around 25 years. Three were from outside London, six were charitable cases paid for out of the hospital's

resources, one was supported by a parochial authority, and the rest were provided for by family, friends, benefactors or, in one instance, out of their own funds. The reason for the Governors' new-found interest in Bethlem is unknown but it may have been connected to the increased scrutiny the hospital was coming under with the passing of poor law legislation in 1598 and to the decision by the Governors to increase hospital revenues by opening it up to general visitors as a spectacle. After this inspection, the Governors initiated some repairs and visited the hospital at more frequent intervals. During one such visit in 1607 they ordered the purchase of clothing and eating vessels for the inmates, presumably indicating the lack of such basic items.

At the bidding of **James I**, Helkiah Crooke (1576–1648) was appointed keeper-physician in 1619. As a Cambridge graduate, the author of an enormously successful English language book of anatomy entitled *Microcosmographia: a Description of the Body of Man* (1615) and a member of the medical department of the royal household, he was clearly of higher social status than his city-appointed predecessors (his father was a noted **preacher**, and his elder brother Thomas was created a **baronet**). Crooke had successfully ousted the previous keeper, the layman Thomas Jenner, after a campaign in which he had castigated his rival for being "unskilful in the practice of medicine". While this may appear to provide evidence of the early recognition by the Governors that the inmates of Bethlem required medical care, the formal conditions of Crooke's appointment did not detail any required medical duties. Indeed, the Board of Governors continued to refer to the inmates as "the poore" or "prisoners" and their first designation as patients appears to have been by the Privy Council in 1630. From 1619, Crooke unsuccessfully campaigned through petition to the king for Bethlem to become an independent institution from the Bridewell, a move that while likely meant to serve both monarchial and personal interest would bring him into conflict with the Bridewell Governors. Following a pattern of management laid down by early office-holders, his tenure as keeper was distinguished by his irregular attendance at the hospital and the avid appropriation of its funds as his own. Such were the depredations of his regime that an inspection by the Governors in 1631 reported that the patients were "likely to starve". Charges against his conduct were brought before the Governors in 1632. Crooke's royal favour having dissolved with the death of James I, Charles I instigated an investigation against him in the same year. This established his absenteeism and embezzlement of hospital resources and charged him with failing to pursue "any endeavour for the curing of the distracted persons". It also revealed that charitable goods and hospital-purchased foodstuffs intended for patients had been typically misappropriated by the hospital steward, either for his own use or to be sold to the inmates. If patients lacked resources to trade with the steward they often went hungry. These findings resulted in the dismissal in disgrace of Crooke, the last of the

old-style keepers, along with his steward on 24 May 1633. In 1632 it was recorded that the old house of Bethlem had "below stairs a parlour, a kitchen, two larders, a long entry throughout the house, and 21 rooms wherein the poor distracted people lie, and above the stairs eight rooms more for servants and the poor to lie in". It is likely that this arrangement was not significantly different in the sixteenth century. Although inmates, if deemed dangerous or disturbing, were chained up or locked up, Bethlem was an otherwise open building with its inhabitants at liberty to roam around its confines and possibly the local neighbourhood. The neighbouring inhabitants would have been quite familiar with the condition of the hospital as in the 1560s, and probably for some considerable time before that, those who lacked a lavatory in their own homes had to walk through "the west end of the long house of Bethlem" to access the rear of the hospital and reach the "common Jacques". Typically the hospital appears to have been a receptacle for the very disturbed and troublesome and this fact lends some credence to accounts such as that provided by Donald Lupton in the 1630s who described the "cryings, screechings, roarings, brawlings, shaking of chaines, swearings, frettings, chaffings" that he observed. Bethlem had been built over a sewer that served both the hospital and its precinct. This common drain regularly blocked and resulting in overflows of waste at the entrance of the hospital. The 1598 visitation by the Governors had observed that the hospital was "filthely kept", but the Governors rarely made any reference to the need for staff to clean the hospital. The level of hygiene reflected the inadequate water supply, which, until its replacement in 1657, consisted of a single wooden cistern in the back yard from which water had to be laboriously transported by bucket. In the same yard since at least the early seventeenth century there was a "washhouse" to clean patients' clothes and bedclothes and in 1669 a drying room for clothes was added. Patients, if capable, were permitted to use the "house of easement", of which there were two at most, but more frequently "piss-pots" were used in their cells.

Unsurprisingly inmates left to brood in their cells with their own excreta were, on occasion, liable to throw such "filth & Excrement" into the hospital yard or onto staff and visitors. Lack of facilities combined with patient incontinence and prevalent conceptions of the mad as animalistic and dirty, fit to be kept on a bed of straw, appear to have promoted an acceptance of hospital squalor. However, this was an age with very different standards of public and personal hygiene when people typically were quite willing to urinate or defecate in the street or even in their own fireplaces. For much of the seventeenth century the dietary provision for patients appears to have been inadequate. This was especially so during Crooke's regime, when inspection found several patients suffering from starvation. Corrupt staff practices were evidently a significant factor in patient malnourishment and similar abuses were noted in the 1650s and 1670s. The Governors failed to manage the supply of victuals, relying on "gifts in kind" for

basic provisions, and the resources available to the steward to purchase foodstuffs was dependent upon the goodwill of the keeper. Patients were fed twice a day on a "lowering diet" (an intentionally reduced and plain diet) consisting of bread, meat, oatmeal, butter, cheese and generous amounts of beer. It is likely that daily meals alternated between meat and dairy products, almost entirely lacking in fruit or vegetables. That the portions appear to have been inadequate also likely reflected contemporary humoral theory that justified rationing the diet of the mad, the **avoidance** of rich foods, and a therapeutics of depletion and purgation to restore the body to balance and restrain the spirits.

1634–1791. Medical regime.

The year 1634 is typically interpreted as denoting the divide between the mediaeval and early modern administration of Bethlem. It marked the end of the day-to-day management by an old-style keeper-physician and its replacement by a three-tiered medical regime composed of a non-resident physician, a visiting surgeon and an apothecary, a model adopted from the royal hospitals. The medical staff were elected by the Court of Governors and, profiteering at the expense of patients that had reached its apogee in Crooke's era, they were all salaried with limited responsibility. Personal connections, interests and occasionally royal favour were pivotal factors in the appointment of physicians, but by the measure of the times appointees were well qualified as almost all were Oxbridge graduates and a significant number were either candidates or fellows of the College of Physicians. Although the posts were strongly contested, nepotistic appointment practices played a significant role. The election of James Monro as physician in 1728 marked the beginning of an 125-year Monro family dynasty extending through four generations of fathers and sons. **Family influence** was also significant in the appointment of surgeons but absent in that of apothecaries. The office of physician was largely an honorary and charitable one with only a nominal salary. As with most hospital posts, attendance was required only intermittently and the greater portion of the income was derived from private practice. Bethlem physicians, maximising their association with the hospital, typically earned their coin in the lucrative "trade in lunacy" with many acting as visiting physicians to, presiding over, or even, as with the Monros and their predecessor Thomas Allen, establishing their own mad-houses. Initially both surgeons and apothecaries were also without salary and their hospital income was solely dependent upon their presentation of bills for attendance to the Court of Governors. This system was frequently abused and the bills presented were often deemed exorbitant by the Board of Governors. The problem of financial exploitation was partly rectified in 1676 when surgeons received a salary and from the mid-eighteenth century elected apothecaries were likewise salaried and normally resident within the hospital. Dating from this latter change, the vast majority of medical responsibilities

within the institution were undertaken by the sole resident medical officer, the apothecary, owing to the relatively irregular attendance of the physician and surgeon.

The medical regime, being married to a depletive or antiphlogistic physic until the early nineteenth century, had a reputation for conservatism that was neither unearned nor, given the questionable benefit of some therapeutic innovations, necessarily ill-conceived in every instance. Bathing was introduced in the 1680s at a time when hydrotherapy was enjoying a recrudescence in popularity. "Cold bathing", opined John Monro, Bethlem physician for 40 years from 1751, "has in general an excellent effect"; and remained much in vogue as a treatment throughout the eighteenth century. By the early nineteenth century bathing was routine for all patients of sufficient hardiness from summer "to the setting-in of the cold weather". Spring signalled recourse to the traditional armamentarium; from then until the end of summer Bethlem's "Mad Physick" reigned supreme as all patients, barring those deemed incurable, could expect to be bled and blistered and then dosed with emetics and purgatives. Indiscriminately applied, these curative measures were administered with the most cursory physical examination, if any, and with sufficient excess to risk not only health but also life. Such was the **violence of the standard medical course**, "involving voiding of the bowels, vomiting, scarification, sores and bruises," that patients were regularly discharged or refused admission if they were deemed unfit to survive the physical onslaught. The reigning medical ethos was the subject of public debate in the mid-eighteenth century when a paper war erupted between John Monro and his rival William Battie, physician to the reformist St Luke's Asylum of London, founded in 1751. The Bethlem Governors, who had presided over the only public asylum in Britain until the early eighteenth century, looked upon St Luke's as an upstart institution and Battie, formerly a Governor at Bethlem, as traitorous. In 1758 Battie published his *Treatise on Madness* which castigated Bethlem as archaic and outmoded, uncaring of its patients and founded upon a despairing medical system whose therapeutic transactions were both injudicious and unnecessarily violent. In contrast, Battie presented St Luke's as a progressive and innovative hospital, orientated towards the possibility of cure and scientific in approach. Monro responded promptly, publishing *Remarks on Dr. Battie's Treatise on Madness* in the same year.

Bethlem rebuilt at Moorfields

Although Bethlem had been enlarged by 1667 to accommodate 59 patients, the Court of Governors of Bethlem and Bridewell observed at the start of 1674 that "the Hospitall House of Bethlem is very olde, weake & ruinous and too small and streight for keepeing the greater number of lunaticks therein at present". With the increasing demand for admission and the inadequate and dilapidated

state of the building it was decided to rebuild the hospital in Moorfields, just north of the city proper and one of the largest open spaces in London. The architect chosen for the new hospital, which was built rapidly and at great expense between 1675 and 1676, was the natural philosopher and City Surveyor Robert Hooke. He constructed an edifice that was monumental in scale at over 500 feet (150 m) wide and some 40 feet (12 m) deep. The surrounding walls were some 680 feet (210 m) long and **70 feet (21 m) deep** ??? while the south face at the rear was effectively screened by a 714-foot (218 m) stretch of London's ancient wall projecting westward from nearby Moorgate. At the rear and containing the courtyards where patients exercised and took the air, the walls rose to 14 feet (4.3 m) high. The front walls were only 8 feet (2.4 m) high but this was deemed sufficient as it was determined that "Lunatickes... are not to be permitted to walk in the yard to be situate[d] betweene the said intended new Building and the Wall aforesaid." It was also hoped that by keeping these walls relatively low the splendour of the new building would not be overly obscured. This concern to maximise the building's visibility led to the addition of six gated openings 10 feet (3.0 m) wide which punctuated the front wall at regular intervals, enabling views of the facade. Functioning as both advertisement and warning of what lay within, the stone pillars enclosing the entrance gates were capped by the figures of "Melancholy" and "Raving Madness" carved in Portland stone by the Danish-born sculptor Caius Gabriel Cibber.

At the instigation of the Bridewell Governors and to make a grander architectural statement of "charitable munificence", the hospital was designed as a single- rather than double-pile building, accommodating initially 120 patients. Having cells and chambers on only one side of the building facilitated the dimensions of the great galleries, essentially long and capacious corridors, 13 feet (4.0 m) high and 16 feet (4.9 m) wide, which ran the length of both floors to a total span of 1,179 feet (359 m). Such was their scale that Roger L'Estrange remarked in a 1676 text eulogising the new Bethlem that their "Vast Length ... wearies the travelling eyes' of Strangers". The galleries were constructed more for public display than for the care of patients as, at least initially, inmates were prohibited from them lest "such persons that come to see the said Lunatickes may goe in Danger of their Lives"

The architectural design of the new Bethlem was primarily intended to project an image of the hospital and its governors consonant with contemporary notions of charity and benevolence. In an era prior to the state funding of hospitals and with patient fees covering only a portion of costs, such self-advertisement was necessary to win the donations, subscriptions and patronage essential for the institution's survival. This was particularly the case in raising funds to pay for major projects of expansion such as the rebuilding project at Moorfields or the addition of the Incurables Division in 1725–39 with accommodation for more

than 100 patients. These highly visible acts of civic commitment could also serve to advance the claims to social status or political advantage of its Governors and supporters. However, while consideration of patients' needs may have been distinctly secondary, they were not absent. For instance, both the placement of the hospital in the open space of Moorfields and the form of the building with its large cells and well-lit galleries had been chosen to provide "health and Aire" in accordance with the miasmatic theory of disease causation. It was London's **first major** charitable building since the Savoy Hospital (1505–17) and one of only a handful of public buildings then constructed in the aftermath of the Great **Fire** of London (1666). It would be regarded, during this period at least, as one of the "Prime Ornaments of the City ... and a noble Monument to Charity". Not least due to the increase in visitor numbers that the new building allowed, the hospital's fame and latterly infamy grew and this magnificently expanded. Bethlem shaped English and international depictions of madness and its treatment.

Visits by friends and relatives were allowed and it was expected that the family and friends of poor inmates would bring food and other essentials for their survival. Bethlem was and is best known for the fact that it also allowed public and casual visitors with no connection to the inmates. This display of madness as public show has often been considered the **most scandalous** feature of the historical Bedlam. On the basis of circumstantial evidence, it is speculated that the Bridewell Governors may have decided as early as 1598 to allow public visitors as means of raising hospital income. The only other reference to visiting in the sixteenth-century is provided in a comment in Thomas More's 1522 treatise, *The Four Last Things*, where he observed that "thou shalt in Bedleem see one laugh at the knocking of his head against a post". As More occupied a variety of official positions that might have occasioned his calling to the hospital and as he lived nearby, his visit provides no compelling evidence that public visitation was widespread during the sixteenth-century. The first apparently definitive documentation of public visiting derives from a 1610 record which details **Lord Percy's** payment of 10 shillings for the privilege of rambling through the hospital to view its deranged denizens. It was also at this time, and perhaps not coincidentally, that Bedlam was first used as a stage setting with the publication of *The Honest Whore, Part I*, in 1604. Evidence that the number of visitors rose following the move to Moorfields is provided in the observation by the Bridewell Governors in 1681 of "the greate quantity of persons that come daily to see the said Lunatickes". Eight years later the English merchant and author, Thomas Tryon, remarked disapprovingly of the "Swarms of People" that descended upon Bethlem during public holidays. In the mid-eighteenth-century a journalist of a topical periodical noted that at one time during Easter Week "one hundred people at least" were to be found visiting Bethlem's inmates. Evidently Bethlem was a popular attraction, yet there is no

credible basis to calculate the annual number of visitors. The claim, still sometimes made, that Bethlem received 96,000 visitors annually is speculative in the extreme. Nevertheless, it has been established that the pattern of visiting was highly seasonal and concentrated around holiday periods. As Sunday visiting was severely curtailed in 1650 and banned seven years later, the peak periods became Christmas, Easter and Whitsun.

The Governors actively sought out "people of note and quallitie" – the educated, wealthy and well-bred – as visitors. The limited evidence would suggest that the Governors enjoyed some success in attracting such visitors of "quality". In this elite and idealised model of charity and moral benevolence the necessity of spectacle, the showing of the mad so as to excite compassion, was a central component in the elicitation of donations, benefactions and legacies. Nor was the practice of showing the poor and unfortunate to potential donors exclusive to Bethlem, as similar spectacles of misfortune were performed for public visitors to the Foundling Hospital and Magdalen Hospital for Penitent Prostitutes. The donations expected of visitors to Bethlem – there never was an official fee – probably grew out of the monastic custom of alms giving to the poor. While a substantial proportion of such monies undoubtedly found their way into the hands of staff rather than the hospital poors' box, Bethlem profited considerably from such charity, collecting on average between £300 and £350 annually from the 1720s until the curtailment of visiting in 1770. Thereafter the poors' box monies declined to about £20 or £30 per year. Aside from its fund-raising function, the spectacle of Bethlem offered moral instruction for visiting strangers. For the "educated" observer Bedlam's theatre of the disturbed might operate as a cautionary tale providing a deterrent example of the dangers of immorality and vice. The mad on display functioned as a moral exemplum of what might happen if the passions and appetites were allowed to dethrone reason. As one mid-eighteenth-century correspondent commented: "there is no better lesson to be taught us in any part of the globe **than in this school of misery**. Here we may see the mighty reasoners of the earth, below even the insects that crawl upon it; and from so humbling a sight we may learn to moderate our pride, and to keep those passions within bounds, which if too much indulged, would drive reason from her seat, and level us with the wretches of this unhappy mansion". Whether "persons of quality" or not, the primary allure for visiting strangers was neither moral edification nor the duty of charity but its entertainment value. In Roy Porter's memorable phrase, what drew them "was the frisson of the freakshow", where Bethlem was "a rare Diversion" to cheer and amuse. It became one of a series of destinations on the London tourist trail which included such sights as the Tower, the Zoo, Bartholomew Fair, London Bridge and Whitehall. Curiosity about Bethlem's attractions, its "remarkable characters", including figures such as Nathaniel Lee, the dramatist and Oliver Cromwell's porter, Daniel, was, at least until the end of

the eighteenth-century, quite a respectable motive for visiting. From 1770 free public access ended with the introduction of a system whereby visitors required a ticket signed by a Governor. Visiting subjected Bethlem's patients to many abuses, but its curtailment removed an important element of public oversight. In the period thereafter, with staff practices less open to public scrutiny, the worst patient abuses occurred.

1791–1900 Despite its palatial pretensions, by the end of the eighteenth century Bethlem was suffering physical deterioration with uneven floors, buckling walls and a leaking roof. It resembled "a crazy carcass with no wall still vertical – a veritable Hogarthian auto-satire". The financial cost of maintaining the Moorfields building was onerous and the capacity of the Governors to meet these demands was stymied by shortfalls in Bethlem's income in the 1780s occasioned by the bankruptcy of its treasurer; further monetary strains were imposed in the following decade by inflationary wage and provision costs in the context of the Revolutionary wars with France. In 1791, Bethlem's Surveyor, Henry Holland, presented a report to the Governors detailing an extensive list of the building's deficiencies including structural defects and uncleanness and estimated that repairs would take five years to complete at a cost of £8,660 (c. £1.1M as of 2013). Only a fraction of this sum was allocated and by the end of the decade it was clear that the problem had been largely unaddressed. Holland's successor to the post of Surveyor, James Lewis, was charged in 1799 with compiling a new report on the building's condition. Presenting his findings to the Governors the following year, Lewis declared the building "incurable" and opined that further investment in anything other than essential repairs would be financially imprudent. He was, however, careful to insulate the Governors from any criticism concerning Bethlem's physical dilapidation as, rather than decrying either Hooke's design or the structural impact of additions, he castigated the slipshod nature of its rapid construction. Lewis observed that it had been partly built on land called "the Town Ditch", a receptacle for rubbish, and this provided little support for a building whose span extended to over 500 feet (150 m). He also noted that the brickwork was not on any foundation but laid "on the surface of the soil, a few inches below the present floor", while the walls, overburdened by the weight of the roofs, were "neither sound, upright nor level". Bethlem rebuilt at St George's Fields.

While the logic of Lewis's report was clear, the Court of Governors, facing continuing financial difficulties, only resolved in 1803 behind the project of rebuilding on a new site, and a fund-raising drive was initiated in 1804. In the interim, attempts were made to rehouse patients at local hospitals and admissions to Bethlem, sections of which were deemed uninhabitable, were significantly curtailed such that the patient population fell from 266 in 1800 to 119 in 1814. Financial obstacles to the proposed move remained significant. A national press campaign to solicit donations from the public was launched in

1805. Parliament was successfully lobbied to provide £10,000 for the fund under an agreement whereby the Bethlem Governors would provide permanent accommodation for any lunatic soldiers or sailors of the French Wars. Early interest in relocating the hospital to a site at Gossey Fields had to be abandoned due to financial constraints and stipulations in the lease for Moorfields that precluded its resale. Instead, the Governors engaged in protracted negotiations with the City to swap the Moorfields site for another municipally owned location at St. George's Fields in Southwark, south of the Thames. The swap was concluded in 1810 and provided the Governors with a 12 acres (4.9 ha; 0.019 sq mi) site in a swamp-like, impoverished, highly populated, and industrialised area where the Dog and Duck tavern and St George's Spaw had been.

A competition was held to design the new hospital at Southwark in which the noted Bethlem patient James Tilly Matthews was an unsuccessful entrant. The Governors elected to give James Lewis the task. Incorporating the best elements from the three winning competition designs, he produced a building in the neoclassical style that, while drawing heavily on Hooke's original plan, eschewed the ornament of its predecessor. Completed after three years in 1815, it was constructed during the first wave of county asylum building in England under the County Asylum Act ("Wynn's Act") of 1808. Extending to 580 feet (180 m) in length, the new hospital, which ran alongside the Lambeth Road, consisted of a central block with two wings of three storeys on either side.

In June 1816 Thomas Monro, Principal Physician, resigned as a result of scandal when he was accused of 'wanting in humanity' towards his patients. In 1930, the hospital moved to an outer suburb of London, on the site of Monks Orchard House between Eden Park, Beckenham, West Wickham and Shirley. The old hospital and its grounds were bought by Lord **Rothermere** and presented to the London County Council for use as a park; the central part of the building was retained and became home to the Imperial War Museum in 1936.

[[Rothermere visited and corresponded with Hitler. On 1 October 1938, Rothermere sent Hitler a telegram in support of Germany 'Adolf the Great' would become a popular figure in Britain. Secret British government papers released in 2005 show that Rothermere wrote to Adolf Hitler congratulating him. He went on to note that Hitler's work was "great and superhuman".

From its important beginning at Wellington House, the **Tavistock institute** for human relations expanded rapidly to become the world's premier top secret "brainwashing institute". How this rapid progression was accomplished needs to be explained. The modern science of mass manipulation of public opinion was born at Wellington House, London, the lusty infant being midwifed by Lord **Northcliffe** and Lord **Rothmere**. **The British monarchy, Lord Rothschild and the Rockefeller's were responsible for funding the venture.** The staff

consisted of Arnold Toynbee ,a future director of the studies at the royal institute of international affairs (RIIA),Lord Northcliffe and the Americans Walter Lippmann and Edward Bernays. The Institute was founded in 1946 by a group of key figures at the Tavistock Clinic including Elliott Jaques, Henry Dicks, Leonard Browne, Ronald Hargreaves, John Rawlings Rees, Mary Luff and Wilfred Bion, with Tommy Wilson as chairman, funded by a grant from the Rockefeller Foundation. Other well-known names that joined the group later were John D. **Sutherland**, John Bowlby, Eric Trist, and Fred Emery. Kurt Lewin, a member of the Frankfurt school in America, was an important influence on the work of the Tavistock, according to Eric Trist, who expresses his admiration for Lewin in his autobiography. Many of these founding members of the Tavistock Institute went on to play major roles in world affairs. Brigadier John Rawlings Rees became first president of the World Federation for Mental Health. Jock **Sutherland** became director of the new post-war Tavistock Clinic, when it was incorporated into the newly established British National Health Service in 1946. Ronald Hargreaves became deputy director of the World Health Organization. Tommy Wilson became chairman of the Tavistock Institute . Daily mail owned by Viscount Rothermere ie Jonathan Harmsworth, the chairman and controlling shareholder of the company.

The year was 1936. The man was Harold Harmsworth a.k.a. 1st Viscount Rothermere. A barrister's son, he had success with several newspapers, and was now one of the most influential people in the land. He penned the most notorious articles in British journalism, in support of the British Union of Fascists: "Hurrah for the Blackshirts" he wrote in the Mail, and "Give the Blackshirts a Helping Hand" in the Mirror (which he also owned). He even ran a competition, awarding a prize for the reader who gave the best response to "Why I love the Blackshirts".

He went on to criticise those that "have started a clamorous campaign of denunciation against what they call "Nazi atrocities" which, as anyone who visits Germany quickly discovers for himself, consists merely of a few isolated acts of violence" His son and grandson carried on Harmsworth's evil legacy – they used the Daily Mail to exert influence as they saw fit, lived colourful lifestyles. His father once said "Today, the whole idea is that morality is a matter of opinion." Despite his British passport, Eton education and his Wiltshire home, he is a Tax Non-Dom. Investigations into his tax status were dropped by none other than David Hartnett himself. Whilst Jonathan Harmsworth – who lives in a 'modest' £40million Mock-Georgian home – publishes articles that talk of 'socialism' being the key word for the next Labour government.]]

750th anniversary and "Reclaim Bedlam" campaign. In 1997 the hospital started planning celebrations of its 750th anniversary. The service user's perspective was not to be included, however, and members of the Psychiatric survivors

movement saw nothing to celebrate in either the original Bedlam or in the current practices of mental health professionals towards those in need of care. A campaign called "Reclaim Bedlam" was launched by Pete Shaugnessey, supported by hundreds of patients and ex-patients and widely reported in the media. A sit-in was held outside the earlier Bedlam site at the Imperial War Museum. The historian Roy Porter called the Bethlem Hospital "a symbol for man's inhumanity to man, for callousness and cruelty."

In 1997, the Bethlem Gallery was established to showcase the work of artists that have experienced mental distress. In 1999, Bethlem Royal Hospital became part of the South London and Maudsley NHS Foundation Trust ("SLaM"), along with the Maudsley Hospital in Camberwell, and the merger of mental health services in Lambeth and Lewisham. In 2001 SLaM sought planning permission for an expanded Medium Secure Unit in 2001 and extensive works to improve security, much of which would be on Metropolitan Open Land. Local residents' groups organised mass meetings to oppose the application, with accusations that it was unfair that most patients could be from inner London areas and therefore not locals and that drug use was rife in and around the hospital. Bromley Council refused the application, with Croydon Council also objecting. However the Office of the Deputy Prime Minister overturned the decision in 2003 and development started. The 89-bed, £33.5m unit (River House) opened in February 2008. It is the most significant development on the site since the hospital opened in 1930. It represents a major improvement in the quality of NHS care for people with mental health problems. The unit provides care for people who were previously being treated in hospitals up to 200 miles away from their families because of the historic shortage of medium secure beds in south-east London. This, in turn, was intended to help the NHS to manage people's progress through care and treatment more effectively. SLaM owns land **throughout** England, often left to it as a bequest. It owns a lease in Piccadilly for which it has paid the same peppercorn rent for over 200 years. This property is let out to shops and a hotel, which contributes to funding.

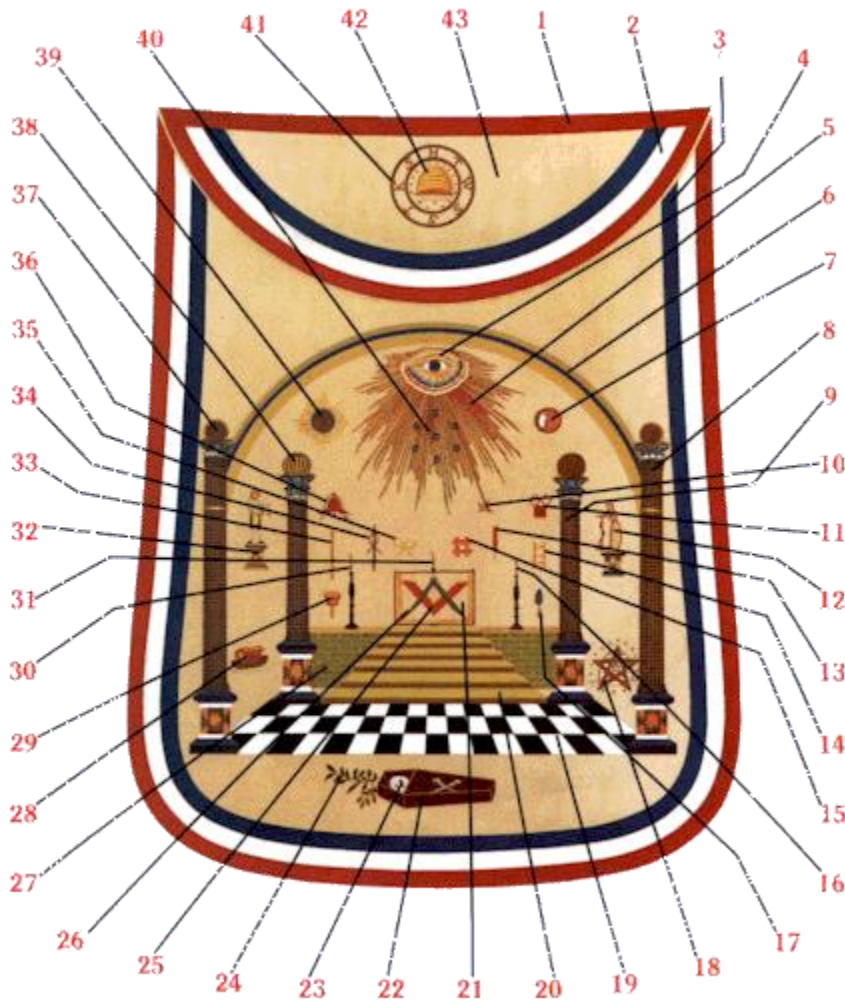
JAMES MONROE (1758-1831)

Fifth President of USA (1817-1825)

Though once thought lost, the 18th century records of Williamsburg Lodge No. 6, A.F.& A. M., Williamsburg, Virginia have been **recovered** ((**??? Recreated ???**)). An entry in the Secretary's Minutes of November 9, 1775 indicates that James Monroe was balloted upon and made an Entered Apprentice in Williamsburg Lodge. Also, the surviving Treasurer's Accounts for the corresponding date indicate that the Reverend Doctor William Yates, a professor at the College of William and Mary, and member of Williamsburg Lodge, paid to the Lodge a total of £4; the fee for "initiating James Monroe, a

student at the College." Although not yet 18, the age of admission was at the discretion of each Lodge at that time. Although unproven, it is generally accepted that Monroe may have taken other degrees in St. John's Regimental Lodge in the Continental Army.

The family papers of James Monroe are missing, as are the papers of his daughters.



Brother George

Washington's Masonic Apron

Bro. George Washington's Apron (one of two that he owned) . When the young Marquis de Lafayette came to America at the age of 20 and joined George Washington's army for the Battle of Brandywine in 1777, the American cause had become his cause. The affection each man held for the other is legendary. So, too, is the legacy of Masonic history developed through that affection. For many years Masons and non-Masons believed that the white silk apron known as the Lafayette Apron, had been embroidered by Madame Lafayette and presented to Bro. George Washington by Bro. Lafayette in August of 1784. This cannot be documented as fact. It has, however, been ascertained that the Apron did indeed belong to Bro. Washington, and current research suggests that it was

made in China. The apron was presented to the Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania by the Washington Benevolent Society on July 3, 1829 and is now on display in the Grand Lodge Museum at the Masonic Temple in Philadelphia. **It is a study in symbolism.** For example, the apron border colors of red, white and blue are the national colors of both the United States and France. Symbols are silent emblems having meaning only when interpreted. Given the unique character of the interpretation process, it can be understood that no symbol has absolute meaning. In preparing the following, the late Bro. Frank W. Bobb, Grand Lodge librarian and curator, has used those meanings most widely accepted by Masonic scholars in interpreting the symbolism of the Washington Apron. Top of Page 1. RED symbolizes courage, zeal, the blood of life, and fire. It is the color of Royal Arch Masonry. Top of Page 2. WHITE has throughout the ages represented purity and innocence. Top of Page 3. BLUE has been esteemed since antiquity as a beneficent color, denoting immortality, eternity, chastity and fidelity. It is the color of Symbolic Masonry, "the Blue Lodge." Top of Page 4. ALL-SEEING EYE, a symbol of watchfulness and of the Supreme Being. Top of Page 5. RAYS or Glory, symbolic of the power of the Supreme Being to penetrate the innermost reaches of the human heart. Top of Page 6. RAINBOW is sometimes associated with the Royal Arch. It is also part of the architectural arch, being the 9th arch under Solomon's Temple. It is supported by two Pillars (see No.8). Another interpretation calls it the Arch of Heaven supported by pillars (Job 26:11). The pillars which support the arch are emblematical of Wisdom and Strength. Top of Page 7. MOON, one of the Lesser Lights in Freemasonry. The Moon governs and rules the night. Top of Page 8. PILLARS OF ENOCH. Enoch, fearing that the principles of the arts and sciences might be lost, erected two pillars. the one of marble to withstand fire, the other of brass to resist water. On each he engraved that which he feared would be lost. The Globes are symbols of Unity and Peace and Plenty. (See also No.37) Top of Page 9. PILLARS B. and J. were within the porch of King Solomon's Temple. Boaz the name of the left pillar means "in strength"; the right pillar, Jachin, means "God will establish" (see also No.38). The globe on the left pillar represents earth; that on the right, heaven. These brazen pillars with their globes are today the columns of the Senior and Junior Wardens. Top of Page 10. DOVE in early Masonry is a symbol of Noah's messenger. In ancient symbolism, the dove represented purity and innocence. Top of Page 11. FORTY-SEVENTH PROBLEM OF EUCLID'S first book of geometry. It is said that when Pythagoras solved the problem he exclaimed, "Eureka!," which signifies "I have found it." It is, however, not a problem, but a theorem. It has been adopted as the symbol on the Past Master Mason's Jewel in Pennsylvania (The Ahiman Rezon, Art. XVI, Sec, 3 & 4). Top of Page 12. HOPE is sometimes shown as a female with an anchor, also as an anchor near the ark. ANCHOR, an emblem of a well-grounded hope and a well-spent life. With hope, an Anchor holds the soul both sure and steadfast. Top of Page 13.

PLUMB, the proper Masonic Jewel of the Junior Warden, admonishes us to walk uprightly before God and man. It is one of the working tools of operative Masons, used to try perpendiculars. Top of Page 14. JACOB'S LADDER without a clouded canopy or star-decked heaven, which he saw in a vision ascending from earth to heaven. The three principal rounds are denominated FAITH, HOPE, and CHARITY. Top of Page 15. SQUARE WITHIN BOUNDS is a symbol formed by four stonemason's squares of equal arms superimposed one on the other to form a central square. This symbol has not been found in American or English books of Masonic symbolism and therefore may well be of French origin. There has been no interpretation found for it to date. Top of Page 16. LIGHTS or BURNING TAPERS, like the three principal Lodge officers, refer undoubtedly to the three stations of the sun: its rising in the East (Worshipful Master), its meridian in the South (Junior Warden), and its setting in the West (Senior Warden). (See also Nos. 30 & 31) Top of Page 17. TROWEL, a working tool of the operative mason, is used symbolically for spreading the cement of Brotherly love and affection. Top of Page 18. FIVE-POINTED STAR represents the five points of fellowship. Within the star is the letter "G," a well-known symbol of Freemasonry representing both God and geometry. Top of Page 19. MOSAIC PAVEMENT, a representation of the ground floor of King Solomon's Temple. The Masonic Pavement is emblematical of human life, checked with good and evil. Top of Page 20. STEPS are usually three in number. The six steps are said to represent degrees Washington received. Top of Page 21. HOLY BIBLE, the great light of Freemasonry. Top of Page 22. COFFIN has always symbolized death. It is found on tracing boards of the 18th century and, in that time, constituted a part of the esoteric symbolism. Top of Page 23. SKULL AND CROSS-BONES are symbols of mortality and death and are so used in French degrees. Top of Page 24. SPRIG OF ACACIA. The acacia tree is supposedly the shittah wood of the Old Testament. The name is sometimes spelled Cassia. It has long been used as a symbol of immortality. Top of Page 25. SQUARE is the proper Masonic Jewel of the Master of the Lodge. It is one of the Great Lights in Freemasonry. It is the stonemason's square of two equal arms. Top of Page 26. COMPASSES, the proper Masonic emblem of the Craft, and one of the Great Lights in Freemasonry. Top of Page 27. BRICK WALL appears to represent the place in the Lodge occupied by the Altar. The Holy Bible, Square, and Compasses rest upon it, as do the three Lesser Lights. It composes nine rows of bricks, one upon the other. To give the symbolic meaning of the wall would be mere speculation. Top of Page 28. ARK is emblematical of that Divine Ark which safely carries us over this tempest-tossed life. It is often shown with the Anchor. Top of Page 29. SETTING MAUL, in operative Masonry, is used for setting stones, that is, tapping them to a firm seat in the mortar or urging them sidewise into place. It is considered by some to be a symbol of untimely death. Top of Page 30. (See No.16) Top of Page 31. (See No.16) Top of Page 32. TREASURER of the

Lodge wearing the Apron of his office and holding the emblem of his office, Crossed Keys. Top of Page 33. TWENTY-FOUR INCH GAUGE symbolizes the twenty-four hours of day divided into three equal parts devoted to God, usual vocations, and rest. Top of Page 34. SWORD POINTING TO A NAKED HEART demonstrates that justice will sooner or later overtake us; and that although our thoughts, words and actions may be hidden from the eyes of man, they are not hidden from the All-Seeing Eye. Top of Page 35. TASSEL consists of a cord with tassels on the ends. It alludes to the Care of Providence which surrounds and keeps us within its protection while we govern our lives by the four cardinal virtues: temperance, fortitude, prudence and justice. The tassel may also represent the Mystic Tie, that sacred bond which unites men of diverse opinions into one band of Brothers. Top of Page 36. LEVEL, the proper Masonic Jewel of the Senior Warden, symbolizes equality and reminds us that we are traveling upon the level of time, It is one of the working tools of an operative mason. Top of Page 37. (See No.8) Top of Page 38. (See No.9) Top of Page 39. SUN, one of the Lesser light as a source of light it reminds the Mason of that intellectual light of which he is in constant search. Top of Page 40. SEVEN SIX-POINTED STARS. The number SEVEN represents the Seven Liberal Arts and Sciences: Grammar, Rhetoric, Logic, Arithmetic, Geometry, Music and Astronomy. The SIX-POINTED STAR symbolizes Divine Providence, the star of David or Shield of David. It comprises two interlaced triangles, which have a number of Masonic interpretations. Top of Page 41. LETTERS used symbolically in the Mark Master Mason's degree, Chapter of Royal Arch Mason. Top of Page 42. BEEHIVE is the emblem of industry. It teaches us that as we came into this world rational and intelligent beings, so we should ever be industrious ones. Top of Page 43. APRON. The Masonic Apron, which derives from the working apron of the stonemason, is in itself a symbol. It is an emblem of innocence, and the badge of a Freemason.

Monroe -- Scottish: according to tradition, this is a rare example of a Gaelic surname of topographic origin, the first element of which is probably Gaelic mun, a mutated form of bun 'foot', or British minit 'hill'. In Ireland this name has sometimes been used as an equivalent of O'Mellan (see **Mellon**) and Milroy

Some of the first hospitals for curing mental illness were established during 3rd century BCE??. During the 5th century BCE, mental disorders, especially those with psychotic traits, were considered supernatural in origin, a view which existed throughout ancient Greece and Rome. Religious leaders often turned to versions of exorcism to treat mental disorders often utilizing methods that many consider to be cruel and/or barbaric methods.



MARILYN MONROE = ONE EYE ,
KITTEN PROGRAMMED , DRUG / SLAVE OF CHURCH OF SATAN
FOUNDER ANTON LAVEY .

Monro = Monroe

James MONRO of Bedlam -- James MONROE , Masonic U.S President –
Marilyn MONROE .

Some of the early manuals about mental disorders were created by the Greeks. In the 4th century BCE, Hippocrates theorized that **physiological** abnormalities may be the root of mental disorders. In 4th to 5th Century B.C. Greece, Hippocrates wrote that he visited Democritus and found him in his garden cutting open animals. Democritus explained that he was attempting to discover the cause of madness and melancholy. Hippocrates praised his work. Democritus had with him a book on madness and melancholy.

Specialist hospitals were built in Baghdad in 705 AD, followed by Fes in the early 8th century, and Cairo in 800 AD. Specialist hospitals such as Bethlem Royal Hospital in London were built in medieval Europe from the 13th century to treat mental disorders, but were used only as custodial institutions and did not provide any type of treatment.

The beginning of psychiatry as a medical specialty **is dated to** the middle of the nineteenth century, although its germination can be traced to the late eighteenth century. In the late 17th century, privately run asylums for the insane began to proliferate and expand in size. In 1713 the Bethel Hospital Norwich was opened, the first purpose-built asylum in England. In 1656, Louis XIV of France created a public system of hospitals for those suffering from mental disorders, but as in England, no real treatment was applied.

During the Enlightenment , attitudes towards the mentally ill began to change. It came to be viewed as a disorder that required compassionate treatment. In 1758 English physician William Battie wrote his *Treatise on Madness* on the

management of mental disorder. It was a critique aimed particularly at the Bethlem Hospital, where a conservative regime continued to use barbaric custodial treatment. Battie argued for a tailored management of patients entailing cleanliness, good food, fresh air, and distraction from friends and family. He argued that mental disorder originated from dysfunction of the material brain and body rather than the internal workings of the mind

The introduction of moral treatment was initiated independently by the French doctor Philippe Pinel and the English Quaker William Tuke. In 1792 Pinel became the chief physician at the Bicêtre Hospital. Patients were allowed to move freely about the hospital grounds, and eventually dark dungeons were replaced with sunny, well-ventilated rooms. Pinel's student and successor, Jean Esquirol (1772–1840), went on to help establish 10 new mental hospitals that operated on the same principles.

Although Tuke, Pinel and others had tried to do away with physical restraint, it remained widespread into the 19th century. At the Lincoln Asylum in England, Robert Gardiner Hill, with the support of Edward Parker Charlesworth, pioneered a mode of treatment that suited "all types" of patients, so that mechanical restraints and coercion could be dispensed with — a situation he finally achieved in 1838. In 1839 Sergeant John Adams and Dr. John Conolly were impressed by the work of Hill, and introduced the method into their Hanwell Asylum, by then the largest in the country.

The modern era of institutionalized provision for the care of the mentally ill, began in the early 19th century with a large state-led effort. In England, the Lunacy Act 1845 was an important landmark in the treatment of the mentally ill, as it explicitly changed the status of mentally ill people to patients who required treatment. All asylums were required to have written regulations and to have a resident qualified physician. In 1838, France enacted a law to regulate both the admissions into asylums and asylum services across the country. In the United States, the erection of state asylums began with the first law for the creation of one in New York, passed in 1842. The Utica State Hospital was opened approximately in 1850. Many state hospitals in the United States were built in the 1850s and 1860s on the Kirkbride Plan, an architectural style meant to have curative effect.

At the turn of the century, England and France combined had only a few hundred individuals in asylums. By the late 1890s and early 1900s, this number had risen to the hundreds of thousands. However, the idea that mental illness could be ameliorated through institutionalization ran into difficulties. Psychiatrists were pressured by an ever increasing patient population, and asylums again became almost indistinguishable from custodial institutions.

In the early 1800s, psychiatry made advances in the diagnosis of mental illness by broadening the category of mental disease to include mood disorders, in

addition to disease level delusion or irrationality. The 20th century introduced a **new** psychiatry into the world, with different perspectives of looking at mental disorders. For Emil Kraepelin, the initial ideas behind biological psychiatry, stating that the different mental disorders are all biological in nature, evolved into a new concept of "nerves", and psychiatry became a rough approximation of neurology and neuropsychiatry. Following Sigmund Freud's work, ideas stemming from psychoanalytic theory also **began to take root in** psychiatry. The psychoanalytic theory became popular among psychiatrists because it allowed the patients to be treated in private practices instead of warehoused in asylums.

Biological psychiatry reemerged during this time. Psychopharmacology became an integral part of psychiatry starting with Otto Loewi's discovery of the neuromodulatory properties of acetylcholine; thus identifying it as the first-known neurotransmitter. Neuroimaging was first utilized as a tool for psychiatry in the 1980s. The discovery of chlorpromazine's effectiveness in treating schizophrenia in 1952 revolutionized treatment of the disorder, as did lithium carbonate's ability to stabilize mood highs and lows in bipolar disorder in 1948. Psychotherapy was still utilized, but as a treatment for psychosocial issues.

In 1963, US president **John F. Kennedy** introduced legislation delegating the National Institute of Mental Health to administer Community Mental Health Centers for those being discharged from state psychiatric hospitals. Later, though, the Community Mental Health Centers focus shifted to providing psychotherapy for those suffering from acute but less serious mental disorders. Ultimately there were no arrangements made for actively following and treating severely mentally ill patients who were being discharged from hospitals, resulting in a large population of chronically homeless people suffering from mental illness.

NATIONAL EDUCATION ASSOCIATION (NEA)

America's largest labor union

Advocates leftist positions on a host of issues, including abortion, sex education, teen pregnancy, school prayer, socialized medicine, affordable housing, drug testing, prisoner rights, bilingual education, global warming, and health care

Opposes merit pay for teachers

Opposes school vouchers

Ranks among the leading funders of the Democratic Party

Has contributed vast sums to many leftwing organizations

Assets: \$143,563,347 (2009)

Grants Received: \$352,393,169 (2009)

Grants Awarded: \$114,391,503 (2009)

Three main themes flowing through this chronology:

Purge the beliefs, values, individualism, independence and free enterprise.

Promote global beliefs and interdependence, universal values, a managed economy, and controlled human capital--even at the cost of personal freedom.

Implement the psycho-social strategies of Mastery Learning to modify beliefs and behavior to match the needs of a global economy.

The massive effort to accomplish these three goals through public education has made a difference. We have become a divided nation with many gods and eroding liberties for those who refuse to conform. The seeds for this transformation were planted long ago, but few saw the warning signs. Now that the evidence is too profuse to deny, it may be too late to stop the process. I hope not. Perhaps this chronology will help you persuade others to seek truth and freedom, not myths and illusions.

As you read, notice the powerful people, organizations and foundations that inspire, plan, and fund the transformation. Follow their names and see their links to other groups. By the time you reach the eighties, the names will become more familiar: Many of the names and titles have been written in bold letters to help you trace their steps and influence through the years.

1905. The **Carnegie Foundation for the Advancement of Teaching**

(CFAT) was founded. Together with other Carnegie Foundations, it has been a major promoter and funder of socialistic, global education projects.

1908. While the President , Teddy Roosevelt was finishing his White House term, John **Dewey** was laying the foundations for a revolutionary transformation of America and the rest of the world. In "Religion and our Schools" (published in July's *The Hibbert Journal*), he wrote, "**Our schools** ... are performing an infinitely significant religious work. They are promoting the social unity out of which in the end genuine religious unity must grow. ...dogmatic beliefs... we see.. disappearing.... It is the part of men to... work for the **transformation** of all practical instrumentalities of education till they are in harmony with these ideas."

1919. The **Institute of International Education** was established with a grant from the **Carnegie** Endowment for International Peace. Edward R. Murrow became the **IIE**'s Assistant Director and **John Dewey** served on its National Advisory Council.

1933. **John Dewey**, "father of progressive education" and honorary president of the **National Education Association (NEA)**, co-authored the Humanist Manifesto I. Its introduction warned against identifying "religion" with existing doctrines which "are powerless to solve the problems of human living in the Twentieth Century... Any religion that can hope to be a synthesizing and dynamic force for day, must be shaped for the needs of this age."

1934. National Education Association (NEA) Former Executive Secretary Willard Givens warned that "...all of us, including the 'owners', must be subjected to a **large degree of social control**... An equitable distribution of income will be sought... *the major function of the school is the social orientation of the individual. It must seek to give him understanding of the transition to a new social order.*"

1934. The **Carnegie Corporation** funded the American Historical Association's *Report of the Commission on the Social Studies*. Like most of today's social studies curricula, the report called for a shift from free enterprise to collectivism:

"...the age of individualism and laissez faire in economy and government is closing and... a new age of collectivism is emerging... It may involve the limiting or supplanting of private property by public property or it may entail the preservation of private property, extended and distributed among the masses... Almost certainly it will involve a larger measure of compulsory as well as voluntary cooperation of citizens in the context of the complex national economy, a corresponding enlargement of the functions of government, and an increasing state intervention in fundamental branches of economy previously left to individual discretion and initiative...."

1942. The editor of the **NEA** Journal, J. Elmer Morgan, wrote an editorial titled "The United Peoples of the World." In it, he explained a world government's need for an educational branch, a world system of money and credit, a world police force, "a world bill of rights and duties."

1946. In his **NEA** editorial, "The teacher and World Government," J. Elmer Morgan, wrote, "In the struggle to establish an adequate world government, the teacher... can do much to prepare the hearts and minds of children.... At the very top of all the agencies which will assure the coming of world government must stand the school, the teacher, and the organized profession."

1946 (February). Five decades ago, Canadian psychiatrist and World War II General Brock Chisholm, M.D. head of the **World Health**

Organization (WHO), promoted the behavior modification processes now mandated through Goals 2000. Compare *his* vision with today's Mastery Learning (Chapter 3) and planned control of the family (Chapter 7):

We have swallowed all manner of poisonous certainties fed to us by our parents, our teachers... The results are frustration, inferiority, neurosis and inability to... make the world fit to live in.

The re-interpretation and eventually eradication of the concept of right and wrong which has been the basis of child training... these are the belated objectives of practically all effective psychotherapy....

[Psychology and sociology... the sciences of living, should be... taught to all children in primary and secondary schools, while the study of such things as trigonometry, Latin, religions and others of specialist concern should be left to

universities. Only so... can we help our children carry their responsibilities as world citizens....

...it has long been generally accepted that parents have perfect right to impose any points of view, any lies or fears, superstitions, prejudices, hates, or faith on their defenseless children. It is, however, only recently that it has become a matter of certain knowledge that these things cause neuroses....

Surely the training of children in homes and schools should be of at least as great public concern as are their vaccination.??.. for their own protection and that of other people.... [Individuals with] guilts, fears, inferiorities, are certain to project their hates on to others.... Any such reaction now becomes a dangerous threat to the whole world. For the very survival of the human race, world understanding, tolerance and forbearance have become absolutely essential. We must be prepared to sacrifice much.... Whatever the cost, we must learn to live in friendliness and peace... . putting aside the mistaken old ways of our elders if that is possible. If it cannot be done gently, it may have to be done **roughly or even violently**....

1948. The **NEA**, funded in part by the **Carnegie Corporation**, produced a set of international guidelines called *Education for International Understanding in American Schools - Suggestions and Recommendations*. It included this statement:

The idea has become established that the preservation of international peace and order may require that *force be used to compel a nation to conduct its affairs within the framework of an established world system*. The most modern expression of this doctrine of collective security is in the **United Nations Charter**... Many persons believe that enduring peace cannot be achieved so long as the nation-state system continues as at present constituted. It is a system of international anarchy.

1962. An editorial in the Chicago Sun-Times gave an insightful glimpse into the **NEA's** plan and power: "For control--real control over the Nation's children--is being shifted rapidly to the NEA. That organization has about completed the job of cartelizing public school education under its own cartel... It is extending that control over colleges and universities. In the NEA scheme of things it will be a simple matter to extend control over whatever Washington agency handles the funds."

1965. The U.S. Congress passed the federal Elementary and Secondary Education Act (ESEA). Months later, it decided to fund *Citizens for the 21st Century*, a book by UCLA Professor **John Goodlad**, who wrote, Although the conduct of education and especially the clientele have changed.... the school is perceived very much as it was then: a partitioned box where boys and girls come to sit still for six hours a day and to be told about some fragmentary pieces of "knowledge" thought to reflect the rudiments of their "culture." *This image must be shattered, violently if necessary -- and forever. The future of mankind may rest upon it.*

1968. Professor **John Goodlad** reported that Professor **Benjamin Bloom** [called Father of OBE] "was invited by UNESCO in 1968 to submit a proposal for a six to nine week training program which would partially fulfill recommendations made at **UNESCO's Moscow meeting** dealing with the formation of national centers for curriculum development and research...." Bloom's "program was ultimately approved by the UNESCO General Council..."

1970. The **Association for Supervision and Curriculum**

Development (ASCD), the curriculum arm of the **NEA**, published *To Nurture Humaneness: Commitment for the '70's*. The visionary statements of its authors are coming true in our times:

The old order is passing.... The controls of the past were sacred.... Social controls cannot be left to blind chance and unplanned change -- usually attributed to God. Man must be the builder of new forms of social organizations.... Here education must play a stellar role. (Dan W. Dodson, Professor of Educational Sociology at N. Y. University)

The school will need to be supplemented by neighborhood family centers which provide infant care and developmental activity.... Education may well begin at birth in cooperative family centers. (Francis Chase, Professor Emeritus of the University of Chicago)

Many daily decisions and value judgments now made by the individual will soon be made for him... How to plan for one's children's education will be partially taken out of his hands. (John Loughary, Professor of Education at the University of Oregon.)

1973. **Global Education Associates** is founded. A publicity brochure for its 1989 conference at Wichita State University describes it as "an international network of men and women in over 70 countries who collaborate in research and educational programs aimed at advancing world peace and security, cooperative economic development, human rights and ecological sustainability." That may sound good, but the book, *Toward a Human World Order*, written by GEA founders Gerald and Patricia Mische a few years later, puts their noble intentions into the new-paradigm context of a world government and global socialism. "It examines the strait-jacket of the present nation-state system and... explores world order alternatives...."

1974. **Alvin Toffler** (Newt Gingrich's mentor), Willard Wirtz and other futurists wrote a report issued Institute for Chief State School Officers titled "Man, Education, and Society in the Year 2000." Other CSSO participants were George Bush, James Baker, and Edmund de **Rothschild**. Funded by HEW's Office of Education, the report concluded that "the 50 states should organize a commission to *establish the values* that are significant in approaching problems (e.g., population) that must be faced in the future." The summary explained that The home, the church and the school cannot be effective maintainers [of society] since the future cannot be predicted... The traditional cluster of

knowledge, skills, values and concepts will not help our young face the future in their private life, the international situation.... Perhaps there is a need for the *clarification of new values* needed to solve future problems.

1976. Phi Delta Kappan printed "America's Next 25 Years: Some implications for Education" by Harold Shane, Project Director for the NEA Bicentennial Committee. Notice that Shane used the **same** buzzwords that characterize Outcome-based Education today:

Rather than adding my voice to those who urge us to go "back to the basics," I would argue that we need to move ahead to *new* basics... Certainly, cross-cultural understanding and empathy have become fundamental skills of human relations and intercultural rapport... the arts of compromise and reconciliation, of consensus building, and of planning for interdependence, a command of these talents becomes "basics"... As young people mature, we must help them develop... a service ethic which is geared toward the real world... the global servant concept in which we will educate our young for planetary service and eventually for some form of world citizenship.

1976. The Russian book, *The Scientific and Technological Revolution and the Revolution in Education*, translated and imported to the U.S.A., helped lay the foundation for the philosophy behind Outcome-based Education. Its cover jacket explains that the book "examines the fundamental directions that the revolution in education will take: introduction of teaching machines, instruction from a younger age, linking instruction with productive labor, continuous education... Under socialism, education has become not only the personal affair of every individual, but also a concern of society as a whole." In the book, Vladimir Turchenko wrote that

One of the most important functions of education today is... the preparation of a **skilled labor force** for the national economy.... A second task... is to ensure the socialization of the younger generation.... A child at the moment of birth is but a biological organism that turns into a person... [through] socialization.

Actualization [of education] involves shifting the focus of instruction from memorization to teaching how to think.... In many countries practical steps are being taken to begin education from earliest childhood... The upbringing of the younger generation will become the affair of all.

1978. According to *Project Global 2000: Planning for a New Century*, "**Robert Muller** and **Margaret Mead** challenged the people of the world to prepare for the year 2000 by a 'worldwide collaborative process of unparalleled thinking, education and planning for a just and sustainable human world order.'"

1981. Together, the **UNESCO**, the **World Bank**, and the Office of Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD) were researching *Critical Thinking Skills*. (You may want to review the **true meaning** of Critical Thinking.) The World Bank planned to "increase the Bank's lending for education and training to about \$900 million a year."

1981. Professor Benjamin Bloom explained that the **International Association for Evaluation of Educational Achievement (IAEEA)** "is an organization of 22 national research centers which are engaged in the study of education. This group has been concerned with the use of *international tests*.... The evaluation instruments also represent an *international consensus* on the *knowledge and objectives most worth learning*."

1983. The Institute for 21st Century Studies was founded by Dr. Gerald O. Barney, ex-director of the U.S. government's The Global 2000 Report (President Carter, 1980) and **funded by the Rockefellers, the World Bank, UNESCO**... Its mission is "to provide support for the growing international network of 21st Century Study teams," and to "engage participation of communities of education and others.. in *exploring alternative national futures*... examining education and other key areas... adopting a global perspective."

1984. The Robert Muller School in Texas, which uses Muller's **World Core Curriculum**, was accredited by the Southern Association of Colleges, despite Muller's acknowledgment that his philosophy is based on "*the teachings set forth in the books of Alice Bailey by [her spirit guide] the Tibetan teacher, Djwhal Khul*." The review team "was so impressed with the Robert Muller School that they thought the educational process and the general curriculum would be *most valuable as a model for teacher education*... The committee has recommended that information of the school's educational processes *be shared with educators everywhere as much as possible*."

1985. The New Age/globalist book, ***New Genesis: Shaping a Global Spirituality*** by **Robert Muller** who directed the U.N.'s powerful Economic and Social Council, was published. Within a year, it would influence leading educators around the world. (Chapter 2)

1985. The U.S. Department of State gave the **Carnegie Corporation** "authority to negotiate with the Soviet Academy of Sciences, which is known to be an intelligence-gathering arm of the KGB, regarding 'curriculum development and the restructuring of American education.'" (See the full report by Charlotte Iserbyt)

1985 (November). At a 12-nation international-curriculum symposium held in the Netherlands, Dr. Gordon Cawelti, President of the **Association for Supervision and Curriculum Development (ASCD)**, the curriculum arm of the powerful **NEA**, urged representatives of 10 other Western nations and Japan to develop a "world core curriculum" built on knowledge that will ensure "peaceful and cooperative existence among the human species on this planet." It would be based on "proposals put forth by Robert Muller, assistant secretary-general of the United Nations, in his recent book ***New Genesis: Shaping a Global Spirituality***."

1987 (March 21-24). **Robert Muller** was one of the "distinguished lecturers" at **ASCD's** 42nd Annual Conference and Exhibit Show,

"COLLABORATION." Muller's topic: "Government and Global Influences on Educational Policy."

1987. In a Washington Post article titled "Experts Say Too Much is Read Into Illiteracy Crisis," Willis Harman and Thomas Sticht (Senior Scientist, Applied Behavioral and Cognitive Sciences, Inc., San Diego and a member of **SCANS**: Secretary's Commission on Achieving Necessary Skills) explain that Many companies have moved operations to places with cheap, relatively poorly educated labor. What may be crucial, they say, is the dependability of a labor force and how well it can be managed and trained -- not its general educational level, although a small cadre of highly educated creative people are essential to innovation and growth. Ending discrimination and changing values are probably more important than reading in moving low income families into the middle class.

1987. Among the notable members of the Study Commission on Global Education were (then) Governor Bill Clinton, AFT president Albert Shanker, Professor John Goodlad, CFAT (**Carnegie Foundation** for the Advancement of Teaching) president Ernest Boyer, and Frank Newman, president of the Education Commission of the States. (In 1995, Newman's commission plays a central role in the implementation of outcome-based education.) Together, they prepared a report titled *The United States Prepares for Its Future: Global Perspectives in Education*. In the Foreword to the Report, New Age networker Harlan Cleveland, author of *The Third Try at World Order*, wrote:

A dozen years ago... teaching and learning "in global perspective" was still exotic doctrine, threatening the orthodoxies of those who still thought of American citizenship as an amalgam of American history, American geography, American lifestyles and American ideas.... It now seems almost conventional to speak of American citizenship in the same breath with international interdependence and the planetary environment.

1988 (February 1-5). At a **Soviet-American Citizens' Summit**, the education task force recommended that the **NEA** "guide a global computer program." New Ager **Barbara Marx Hubbard** was one of the summit organizers.

1988 (April 21). **Ted Turner** and **Robert Muller** shared a platform at Peace Through Education Conference in Arlington, Texas, sponsored by United Nations University for Peace and the Robert Muller School.

1989 (March 10-14). **Robert Muller** spoke at the **ASCD's** 44th Annual Conference in Florida. Title: "*Educating the Global Citizen: Illuminating the Issues.*"

1989 (July). Eugene, Oregon, School District 4J published its "Integrated Curriculum K-5." Page eleven in this public school curriculum acknowledged that "The three curriculum strands are adapted from the **World Core Curriculum** by **Robert Muller**..."

1989 (August 7). **UNESCO's** Peace Education Prize is awarded to **Robert Muller**.

1989 (November) - **President Bush** called the nation's governors together. Education secretary Lamar Alexander, together with governors Bill Clinton and Richard Riley and others, plan the six goals of America 2000. Speaking at this Governor's Conference, Shirley McCune, Senior Director with **MCREL** (Mid Continent Regional Educational Laboratory, which develops curriculum), says,

What's happening in America today... is a *total transformation* of our society. We have moved into a *new era*... I'm not sure we have really begun to comprehend... the incredible amount of organizational restructuring and *human resource* development restructuring....

What the revolution has been in curriculum is that we no longer are teaching facts to children...."

1989. Howard Gardner, author of the influential, much quoted book, *Frames of Mind: The Theory of Multiple Intelligences*, wrote *To Open Minds: Chinese Clues to the Dilemma of Contemporary Education*. In the latter book, he gives a glimpse of the restrictions on human freedom that would accompany the managed economy envisioned by global change agents:

Ultimately, the educational plans that are pursued need to be orchestrated across various interest groups of the society so that they can, taken together, help the society to achieve its larger goals. *Individual profiles must be considered in the light of goals pursued by the wider society*; and sometimes, in fact, individuals with gifts in certain directions must nonetheless be guided along other, less favored paths, simply because the needs of the culture are particularly urgent in that realm at that time.

1990 (February 23-24). **Robert Muller** was keynote speaker at a University of North Carolina conference titled *Ensuring the Future: Educating for a World of Changes*, sponsored by Educators for Social Responsibility and The Center for Peace Education.

1990. In *The Keys of This Blood: The Struggle for World Dominion*, Malachi Martin described the transnationalists' goal that "ideally the *same textbooks should be used all over the world* in both the hard sciences and the soft curricula. And sure enough, a concrete initiative in this direction has been under way for some years now, undertaken by Informatik, a Moscow-based educational organization, and the Carnegie Endowment Fund...." Martin then explains the new values they will promote:

'Good' will no longer be burdened with a moral or religious coloring. *'Good' will simply be synonymous with 'global.'* Else, what's an education for? ... The emphasis is on homogeneity of minds, on the creation and nourishing of a truly global mentality.... We must all become little Transnationalists.

1990 (March 5-9). The "flagship effort of the new spirit of sharing in education," became reality at the **WCEFA** (The World Conference on Education for All) in Jomtien, Thailand. Organized by **UNESCO, UNICEF, World Bank** and other international agents, it *established six goals that*

matched the six goals of America 2000. Echoing promotional literature for America 2000/Goals 2000, the follow-up promotion indicates that the strategies for meeting these goals must be prepared in one package "*by year 2000*", for they "cannot be implemented successfully on a piecemeal basis."

1990. Project Global 2000 was founded by **Global Education Associates** (see 1973) in response to the 1978 challenge by Robert Muller and Margaret Mead to prepare for year 2000 by "a worldwide collaborative process of unparalleled thinking, education and planning for a just and sustainable human world order...." It is made up of "sixteen leading international non-governmental organizations and four United Nations Agencies" which work together to establish "Transcultural Dialogue, a Holistic Perspective; A Spiritual Renaissance; Environmental Security; Economic Security and Disarmament."

Linking the U.S. Goals 2000 to the international Global 2000, Dr. Dennis Cuddy explains that , its Education Council works with educators to integrate World Order Perspectives into [American] curriculum and teacher education. **UNESCO** and **UNICEF**, which are Partners with Global 2000, are putting into action the initiatives developed at the World Conference on Education for All [WCEFA], the largest educational conference ever held... It is very evident that *Goals 2000 is only one phase leading to Project Global 2000.*

1990. A cross-section of the educational community gathered in Chicago to explore holistic education, resulting in the formation of **GATE** (Global Alliance for Transforming Education), with Dr. Phil Gang as Executive Director and Dorothy Maver on the Steering Committee. In 1991, GATE printed **Education 2000: A Holistic Perspective**, which emphasizes multiple intelligences, experiential learning and other facets of Outcome-based Education. The document calls for "Educating for Participatory Democracy... for Global Citizenship... for Earth Literacy and Spirituality...." GATE networks with educators across the country, various **United Nations** organizations, government leaders, citizen groups for social change, the media and others.

1990 (October). Dorothy Maver, a Steering Committee member of GATE, presented a workshop in Sydney, Australia titled, "Creative Esoteric Education." She speaks of "bridging esoteric principles into mainstream education. There's a paradigm shift happening in education.. linking heart and mind... It is *the process and not the content that is most important.*"

Maver is a founder of the Seven Ray Institute, an adjunct faculty member of Kean College in New Jersey. She is Co-Director for the Institute for Visionary Leadership, and is serving on the design team of the U.N.'s Global Education Program for Peace and Universal Responsibility sponsored by Robert Muller's University for Peace.

1991. In his introduction to **America 2000**, **Lamar Alexander** wrote, "On April 18, 1991, **President Bush** announced America 2000: An Education Strategy. It is a bold, comprehensive, and long-range plan to move *every*

community in America toward the National Education Goals adopted by the President and the Governors last year." President Bush, who often mentions "new world order," called for "*new schools for a new world*" in his announcement.

1991 (May). "We've got to revolutionize education. The old answers are not good enough anymore," President Bush told students at the Saturn School of Tomorrow in St. Paul, Minnesota, a national model for educational innovation which proved to be a disaster academically.

1991 (July 8) At the request of President Bush, American business leaders form the New American Schools Development Corporation (NASDC), a private, non-profit, non-partisan organization. Its Board of Directors includes seven Council of Foreign Relations members and five members of the Committee for Economic Development.

"The private sector is charging ahead, helping clear the way for reform," said Education Secretary Lamar Alexander three years later. One of the ways privatization can "clear the way" is by avoiding the accountability due elected officials. As Dr. Hamburg, chief negotiator for the Soviet exchange admitted, "*privately endowed foundations can operate in areas government may prefer to avoid.*"

1991 (August). Referring to Oregon's controversial School-to-Work legislation, Lamar Alexander said on a visit to the model state, "Oregon has taken a pioneering step, and America will be watching and learning."

What would America be learning? The Oregon Education Act for the 21st Century (HB 3565) decreed that all 10th grade students must pass an outcome-based test to earn their Certificate of Initial Mastery (**CIM**). Those who fail will move on to special Learning Centers. Since people can neither attend college nor be employed without the CIM, the bill implies that home schoolers and students in religious schools whose responses fail to reflect new global values would also have to be remediated and tested until they conform to state and national standards. This Oregon law parallels a federal **School-to-Work** bill.

1991 (October 30-November 1) The U.S. Coalition for Education for All (**USCEFA**) held a conference on "Learning for All: Bridging Domestic and International Education," with First Lady Barbara Bush as the "honorary chair." The coalition is part of 156-nation network working to "reform" education worldwide. One of the conference programs is "Education for a New World Order" with keynote speaker Elena Lenskaya, deputy to the Minister of Education of Russia.

1991 (December 4). UNICEF, UNESCO, UNDP and The World Bank convene the International Consultative Forum on Education for All in Paris.

1992. *Teachers as Change Agents* by Allan Glatthorn was printed. The NEA Professional Library advertised it as: "This 'teacher-friendly' handbook uses research to show how you can take the lead in restructuring classroom

instruction, school culture and climate, home-school relationships, and collegial relationships."

1993 (January). The 240 international affiliates of the NEA and the AFT (American Federation of Teachers) joined in Stockholm to form Education International (EI).

1993 (February 11-14). The third annual conference of the National Association for Multicultural Education (NAME) brought together multicultural educators from all 50 states. Keynote speaker Lily Wong Fillmore, a professor of language at the University of California at Berkeley, asserted that the radical curriculum reform they propose will *provoke "definite clashes with the practices, beliefs and attitudes that are taught in many homes... No matter what students' parents and families think about others or the environment... we are going to have to inculcate in our children the rules that form a credo that will work for a multicultural 21st century...."*

1993 (July 2-5). At the annual NEA convention in San Francisco, delegates approved resolutions supporting multicultural/global education, abortion-rights, school-based clinics, legal protection for teachers *against censorship*, and "early childhood education programs in the public schools for children from birth through age eight." President Clinton addressed the delegates and assured them that his goals paralleled theirs: "...we have had the *partnership* I promised in the campaign of 1992, and we will continue to have it... *You and I are joined in a common cause*, and I believe we will succeed."

1994. The Carnegie Foundation for the Advancement of Teaching (CFAT) along with the National Association of Secondary School Principals (NASSP) announced that they will appoint a 13-member group to study school reforms to develop a "holistic" plan for U.S. high schools.

1994. The State of South Dakota passed House Bill No. 1262, "an act to require that home school *teachers be certified by the year 2000*." Neither religious school teachers nor parents will be able to teach without going through the psychological training required to teach children the new beliefs and attitudes. Home schooled children will take "the same tests designated to be used in the public school district..."

1994. Education Secretary Richard Riley announced his "New Initiative to Connect Families and Schools." He used part of his "State of American Education" address to pave the way for a "new FAMILY INVOLVEMENT CAMPAIGN... [which] will draw on the lessons learned from *examining parental practices around the world....*"

1994 (April 10-13). The Global Village Schools National Conference opened in Atlanta to explore educational models for the 21st Century. Its publicity flier stated, "*In the global village... networks will link students around the world to each other and to a vast body of information and human knowledge.*" The conference included a televised cross-Atlantic discussion between Washington

and Berlin. Education Secretary Richard Riley and Labor Secretary Robert Reich shared strategies for building the Global Village Schools with their German counterparts. They focused on the "**School-to-Work** transition," which is *vital* not only to global economics but also in enforcing social transformation. **1994** (June 2-6). The 2nd Annual Model Schools Conference in Atlanta, sponsored by the International Center for Leadership in Education (**ICLE**), featured a Chinese boarding school. Su Lin, the founder of the China International Intellectual Resources Development Center for Children, explained why she recommends her boarding school:

Most parents are too busy working , to pay enough attention to the education of their own children.

Children from broken homes find comfort. Some prefer not to go home on weekends.

Uneducated parents know nothing about how to bring up children.

Children without siblings need to learn a sense of equality, solidarity and independence.

"We have established a school for the parents," said Su Lin, "where people can learn how to educate their own children."

1994 (December 11-14). Educators from around the world gathered in Baltimore for a four-day **USCEFA** (United States Coalition for Education for All) conference titled *Revolution in World Education: "Toward Systemic Change."* The theme highlighted the move toward global as well as community partnerships: "The traditional African belief that *'it takes an entire village to raise a child'* is proving increasingly true. As we enter the next century, *it may well take an entire nation--or world--to educate our children.*"

The brochure announcing the conference stated: "Nearly five years ago the world came together at the World Conference on Education for All in Jomtien, Thailand to ensure the right to education for all people. Since then, *education systems around the world have embarked on significantly different programs of systemic reforms....*"

"So where are we?" asks Charlotte Iserbyt. "All is in place except for 'universal' education. That means that home schoolers, independent, private, religious schools must somehow be coerced into the international system. **How to accomplish that?** Heat up the debate over OBE, publish outrageous outcomes, get the controlled media to beat the drums about how bad public education is, send home obscene surveys for elementary school children to fill out, turn parents against teachers, teachers against administrators, administrators against State Superintendents, State Superintendents against Congress; and saddest of all, parents against parents.

In other words, **create the problem, impose the solution....**

The GLOBALISTS: The Power Elite Behind the Rising New World Order

Many of the men mentioned below "saw **nothing wrong with killing large numbers of people if that would advance their cause.** [*Does that sentence fit what we see today in Syria, Iraq, Egypt, Libya Nigeria, etc. ?*]

John Dewey viewed **the brutality of Bolshevism as a "social experiment,"** and H.G. Wells was unconcerned that, "Countless . . . people will hate the new world order . . . and will die protesting against it."

Elsewhere he wrote that they would have a cause that, "would make killing worth the while," and Stuart Chase wrote, "A better economic order is worth a little bloodshed." Lord Esher -- a powerful member of Rhodes' Round Table -- sought 'shedding American blood at the first possible moment....If many lives have to be sacrificed, the influence upon the American people can only be beneficent."

...Bertrand Russell's suggestion that a Black Death should be disseminated throughout the world once every generation to control population growth.

A century ago most people knew about the Illuminati. Some Lodges must still have been active in 1871 when Albert Pike wrote *Morals and Dogma* because he referred to the common origin of Hermetic Freemasonry and the Illuminati when he wrote:

". . . it was this same remembrance, preserved, or perhaps profaned in the celebrated Order of the Templars, that became for all the secret associations, of the Rose-Croix, of the Illuminati, and of the Hermetic Freemasons, the reason of their strange rites, of their signs more or less conventional, and, above all, of their mutual devotedness and of their power." [*Morals and Dogma*, by Albert Pike, 1871]

Many conservatives believe that the American voters' choice of George W. Bush as president marks a return to the founding values of our Republic, but it should be remembered that George W. Bush, like his father, George H. W. Bush, and his grandfather, Prescott Sheldon Bush, is a member of Skull and Bones. Skull and Bones members (S&B) work in tandem with Rhodes Scholars (RS) and Fabian Socialists (FS) to form an important part of what is known as the power elite.

1833: That year the Skull and Bones fraternity was organized at Yale University as Chapter 322 of a German fraternity.

1883: What part has Skull & Bones played in our elections? Professor Carroll Quigley was President Clinton's mentor, and in *Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World In our Time* the professor revealed that William C. Whitney (S&B)

and others, in the late 19th century, developed a plan to control both major political parties through financial contributions and have the two main parties alternate power so the public would think it had a choice. Professor Quigley said Whitney's plan lasted about 16 years, and after that, the "Eastern Establishment" (power elite) moved the Democrat and Republican presidential candidates toward the political center:

"...assiduously fostering the process behind the scenes ... and nearly met in the center with almost identical candidates and platforms, although the process was concealed, as much as possible, by the revival of ... meaningless war cries and slogans..."

Professor Quigley commented:

"...the two parties should be almost identical, so that the American people can 'throw the rascals out' at any election without leading to any profound or extensive shifts in policy."

Professor Quigley was allowed to examine some of the "secret records" of the power elite, and found that in the late 19th century Cecil Rhodes had formed a secret society: "... to take the government of the whole world."

1883-1884: The British Fabian Socialist Society was organized by George Bernard Shaw, H.G. Wells, Sidney Webb, Annie Besant, and others. Bertrand Russell joined the organization sometime later.

1891: Cecil John Rhodes organized a secret society to take control of the world. His mentor at Oxford University was **John Ruskin**. Ruskin has a **swastika** engraved on his gravestone, just as Rhodes Trust member Rudyard Kipling has on the covers of his early books. Prior to Adolph Hitler, the swastika, which reportedly also has been seen at the S&B vault at Yale University, was an elitist symbol. In an apparent contradiction, John Ruskin referred to himself as a Tory and a Communist. However, one must realize that the elite have no qualms about working with both the political left and the political right, with an ultimate goal of synthesizing them into a world socialist government.

As far as Rhodes was concerned, his plan would be carried out via Rhodes Scholars and Round Table Groups, which grew out of his secret "Society of the Elect." Rhodes' secret society lasted almost six decades, by which time enough of his people had penetrated the areas of politics, economics, journalism, and education so that his "conspiracy" was replaced by a network of the power

elite. We know that the conspiracy lasted well into the 20th century, because in 1931 one of its key operatives, historian **Arnold Toynbee**, wrote:

"We are at present working discreetly with all our might to wrest this mysterious force called sovereignty out of the clutches of the local nation states of the world. All the time we are denying with our lips what we are doing with our hands."

The third group comprising the power elite would be the Fabian Socialists (**FS**) which included H.G. Wells. In his book, *New Worlds for Old*, Wells explained what he called "a plot" whereby heads of state would come and go, but bureaucrats trained at the **London School of Economics** (established by the FS) would remain in government making rules and regulations furthering the goals of the Fabian Society.

While the Fabians were using education to move the public toward socialism, **Rhodes Scholars** were obtaining important posts in universities, and Carl Haessler (**RS**) was helping to establish Socialist Sunday Schools for younger people. About the same time, socialist John Dewey, who had been mentored by G. Stanley Hall, who was brought to Johns Hopkins University by its president, Daniel Coit Gilman (**S&B**), was instituting "progressive education" in classrooms across our nation. And like the **RS** influence in journalism, economics, and politics, **Skull and Bones** members also became involved in these areas. In journalism, Richard Ely Danielson would become the publisher of *Atlantic Monthly*, Russell Wheeler Davenport would become the editor of **Fortune magazine**, and Henry Luce would become the founder of *Time*. Henry Luce's biographer, Robert Herzstein, wrote:

"Early on, young Harry (Henry Luce) learned that a powerful circle of contacts and friends could move the world."

In economics, **S&B** member Thomas Daniels would found **Archer-Daniels-Midland**, a transnational corporation. Today **ADM controls most of the world's grain**.

1908: William Howard Taft (**S&B**) was elected president [*replacing Theodore Roosevelt, who served until March 1909*]. Four years later, in a 3-way race that was remarkably similar to the presidential contest of 1992 where **S&B** member George Bush lost his bid for re-election to Rhodes Scholar Bill Clinton, Taft lost his bid for re-election to Woodrow Wilson. President Wilson's chief adviser was **Colonel Edward Mandell House** who wrote a book entitled *Philip Dru: Administrator* in which he alluded to the creation of: "...socialism as dreamed of by **Karl Marx**."

1917: Lord Esher was **one of the four original** members of Cecil Rhodes' secret society. By 1917, England was involved in World War I, and he was an adviser to the English king. On August 11, Lord Esher wrote in his diary:

"Mr. Henry Morgenthau asked me to call on him.... (He) was one of the principal supporters of President Wilson in the campaign for the Presidency, and he possesses the friendship and confidence of the President.... They are ready to sacrifice the lives of American citizens.... Mr. Morgenthau realizes the importance upon the morale of the French army and the French people of cementing the Alliance by shedding American blood at the earliest possible moment. If many lives have to be sacrificed, the influence upon the American people can only be beneficent."

1919: After World War I ended, members of Cecil Rhodes' Round Table Group (largely under the direction of **Rhodes' successor, Lord Alfred Milner**) met with *The Inquiry*, led by Colonel Edward Mandell House. Working with the Fabian Socialists, they established the Royal Institute of International Affairs and its American branch, the Council on Foreign Relations. The CFR was largely under the control of associates of J.P. Morgan, some of whom were S&B members such as Henry P. Davison and Averell Harriman.[24] Averell Harriman's brother, E. Roland Harriman, was a member of the CFR; he was initiated into S&B in 1917 along with Prescott Sheldon Bush, George W. Bush's grandfather.

1921: The CFR was incorporated in the state of New York.

1928: H.G. Wells authored *The Open Conspiracy: Blue Prints for a World Revolution*. By then he had broken with the Fabians, not in terms of their goals, but only in believing that they should be open about their plan to synthesize western capitalism with eastern communism, and create a world socialist government. In a later book titled *The New World Order*, Wells said that many would die protesting against it. In the same year as *The Open Conspiracy* was published, H.G. Wells received a letter from **Bertrand Russell** congratulating him, and saying:

"(Lord R.B.) Haldane (FS) would not forego the **pleasure to be derived from the next war.**"

Bertrand Russell would later write that a "Black Death" or bacteriological warfare might be needed to cull the population. Wells had already written that 'they would have a cause that "would make killing worth the while."

In his book, *A New Deal, future New Deal Resettlement Administration and UNESCO*, consultant Stuart Chase wrote: "A better economic order is worth a little bloodshed." Stuart Chase advocated joining H.G. Wells' "Open Conspiracy."

1928: John Dewey wrote an article for the December 5 issue of *The New Republic* magazine in which he noted that the **Bolsheviks were engaged in:**

"...**a most interesting sociological experiment,**' ... and using progressive educational ideas and practices to '...counteract and transform... the influence of home and Church."

The following year, in his book, *Individualism, Old and New*, Dewey predicted: "We are in for some kind of socialism, call it by whatever name we please."

Dewey would later become president of The League For Industrial Democracy (LID), formerly the Intercollegiate Socialist Society, and the American counterpart of the British Fabian Society. The Thirtieth Anniversary Report of the LID stated: "The Student LID ... feels particularly proud that the **last batch of Rhodes Scholars** contained six members of the LID." John Dewey and the FS wanted social or group control.

1928: When William Paley (CFR) was beginning CBS, his chief advisor was Sigmund Freud's **nephew**, Edward Bernays, who authored the book, *Propaganda*, in which he revealed:

"Those who manipulate the organized habits and opinions of the masses constitute an invisible government which is the true ruling power of the country."

1933: On April 11, Max Mason, president of the **Rockefeller Foundation**, assured his trustees that in their program:

"The Social Sciences will concern themselves with the rationalization of social control , ... the control of human behavior."

Four years later, the foundation gave a grant to Princeton University to study the influence of radio on different groups, and Rockefeller's General Education Board funded a study of CBS's 1938 broadcast of *War of the Worlds*, which was written up later as a 'study in the **psychology of panic.**'"

1938: Francis Pickens Miller (RS) became organization director of the Committees on Foreign Relations of the CFR.

Two years later he headed another group which included Dean Acheson (CFR), future **CFR president Allen Dulles**, CBS newsman Elmer Davis (RS), and Whitney Shepardson (RS), a former assistant to Colonel Edward Mandell House. The group came to be known as the Fight for Freedom Committee. It was a front organization for the English government's effort to involve the United States in World War II. The British rigged a public opinion poll, and placed women with certain key American government officials. Fabian Socialist columnist Walter Lippmann's brother-in-law even came up with the idea of creating a **phony Nazi map** which was given to President Roosevelt for propaganda purposes. FDR said: "I have in my possession a secret map made in Germany by Hitler's Government - - by the planners of the new world order."

Lord Lothian was the British Ambassador to the United States at that time. He was a member of **The Society of the Elect**, the inner circle of **Cecil Rhodes'** secret group.[40]

1939: That year H.G. Wells revealed the socialists' plan to create a world government. In his book, *The New World Order*, he wrote: "There will be no day of days... when a new world order comes into being. Step by step and here and there it will arrive, and even as it comes into being it will develop fresh perspectives.... Countless ... people will hate the new world order ... and will die protesting against it."

NEA **created** "The Council of Ten" in 1892 to recommend a program of instruction for secondary schools. Increasing Opportunity. Booker T. Washington – **freemason**, the son of a slave and founder of Tuskegee Institute in Alabama, addresses the 1884 NEA convention. The renowned educator had a tremendous influence on education for Black Americans at the turn of the century.

Booker Taliaferro Washington, a distinguished American educator, was born a slave at Hale's Ford, Virginia. In 1881 he became the head of an institution at Tuskegee, Alabama, since incorporated as the Tuskegee Normal and Industrial Institute, of which he was president until his death on November 14, 1915.

Author of *Up from Slavery* in 1901, he was viewed as a spokesman for USA blacks in the latter 19th century.

"By 1900, Prince Hall masonry had become a forum for politicised African-Americans, with Booker T Washington (1856-1915) and W.E.B. Du Bois (1868-1963) serving as active members. Throughout the 20th century, many key figures in the civil rights movement were attracted to freemasonry. The father of Martin Luther King Jr – Martin Luther King Sr (1900-84) – was a member of

the 23rd lodge in Atlanta, Georgia. Medgar Evers, the National Association for the Advancement of Colored People (NAACP) activist who was assassinated in 1963, was a 32nd-degree freemason in Ancient & Accepted Scottish Rite, Southern Jurisdiction. Alex Haley (1921-92), the writer of *Roots* and biographer of Malcolm X, was a 33rd-degree mason in the same order. Thurgood Marshall (1908-93), the first black member of the US Supreme Court, was supported by his Prince Hall lodge in Louisiana.”

Ella Flagg Young became NEA’s first female president in 1910, a full decade before women gained the right to vote. A Mason At Sight — More Than A Snap of the Fingers by Midnight Freemason Contributor Steven L. Harrison, PM, FMLR On December 3, 2011,

Most Worshipful Brother Terry L. Seward, Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Illinois, exercised an authority unique to Grand Masters and made Brother Clifton Truman Daniel a Mason at sight. Brother Daniel is the oldest grandson of Most Worshipful Brother Harry S. Truman. It has happened many times before , to dozens of men who have become "true and faithful" Brothers among us. Milton Eisenhower, Charles W. Fairbanks, Andrew Mellon, Booker T. Washington, William Howard Taft... **all were made Masons at sight.**

A couple of years ago basketball standout Shaquille O'Neal and Oscar-winning actor Richard Dreyfuss became **Masons at sight**. It might be said a full list of Masons at sight reads like a Who's-Who of Masonry. Yet many Masons have reservations about the practice, feeling it dilutes the experience of becoming a Freemason and somehow indicates the Mason at sight Brother somehow lacks enthusiasm for or knowledge about the fraternity. Clifton Truman Daniel, Harry Truman's grandson, was made a Mason at sight and received his Masonic Degrees On December 3, 2011, at Matteson Lodge #175 in Joliet, Illinois. The conventions for making a Mason at sight, as most everything else in the Craft, vary from jurisdiction to jurisdiction. In some jurisdictions, including mine — Missouri, the making of a Mason at sight is prohibited. In general, however, the procedure employs some form of ritual and obligation and has guidelines for how many Brothers must be present. According to Mackey, "The mode of exercising the prerogative is this: The Grand Master summons to his assistance not less than six other Freemasons, convenes a Lodge, and without any previous probation, but on sight of the candidates confers the Degrees upon him, after which he dissolves the Lodge and dismisses the Brethren." Of course, not everyone does things according to Mackey. Still, some Brothers hold the general conception that the process of making a Mason at sight is almost literal: The Grand Master snaps his fingers and, voilà! A new Mason. It doesn't work that way. "In this case," said MWB Seward, "it means there was no petition, no

investigation and the ceremony was slightly shorter. I made every effort to ensure Brother Daniel was comfortable doing things this way because I didn't want him to miss anything and didn't want him to feel he wasn't getting the full experience." Brother Daniel receives instruction from MWB Terry L. Seward, Grand Master of Illinois. And so it was. Brother Clifton was obligated in the Entered Apprentice and Fellowcraft degrees and received an impressive and full Master Mason degree. Whatever he missed he could easily pick up by viewing the first two degrees. The entire ceremony was solemn, well-orchestrated and beautifully conducted — far more than a snap of the fingers. The group of Brothers who witnessed Brother Daniel's raising were virtually unanimous in complimenting the ceremony after it was over. They overwhelmingly congratulated the Grand Lodges of Illinois and Missouri for the work. And Brother Clifton expressed the same sentiments. To look at it from another point of view, every one of those fortunate to be in attendance in that packed Lodge room in Joliet can now say something very few can claim, "I saw the making of a Mason at sight." Note: The accompanying pictures are from Brother Daniel's actual degree ceremonies and were taken and published with the joint approval and permission of the Grand Masters of Illinois and Missouri, Terry L. Seward and John W. Hess. ~SLH Steve Harrison, 32° KCCH, is a Past Master of Liberty Lodge #31, Liberty, Missouri. He is the editor of the Missouri Freemason magazine, author of the book *Freemasonry Crosses the Mississippi*, a Fellow of the Missouri Lodge of Research and also its Senior Warden. He is a dual member of Kearney Lodge #311, St. Joseph Missouri Valley of the Scottish Rite, Liberty York Rite, Moila Shrine and is a member of the DeMolay Legion of Honor.

MASONIC EDUCATION FOR THE NEW WORLD ORDER



The Supreme Court of the United States, **packed with Freemasons**, ruled to effectively take all phases of religion out of public life in 1962. America is a divided nation into two separate political camps, and increasingly a third. It is

also divided into different religious camps - liberal and conservative. Norman Thomas, six times candidate for the presidency on the Socialist Party ticket, said that he could not get elected president as a socialist, but Franklin Delano Roosevelt could get elected president as a liberal and pass the entire socialist program into law.

W. Cleon Skousen, assistant to J. Edgar Hoover of the FBI, discovered the 45-point plan for Socialists/Communists to destroy and capture America. Point #17 states: "Get control of the schools. Use them for Socialism and current Communist propaganda. Get control of TEACHER'S ASSOCIATIONS." They cannot capture your child's mind if they don't control WHAT he or she is being taught.

The Communist Rules for Revolution was captured in Dusseldorf, Germany, in May 1919 by the Allied Forces. In part it states: "(A) Corrupt the young. Get them interested in sex. Make them superficial, destroy their ruggedness." These Rules of Revolution were secured by Florida's Attorney General - George A. Brautigam - many years ago. He claimed this program is being worked in the United States today!

SECULAR EDUCATION: A MASONIC BLUEPRINT

"Through the activities of our state organizations, the New Age Magazine, our clip service and News Bureau, we are stimulating the public interest and furnishing much valuable material to speakers and writers, and thereby can reasonably claim much credit for the growing interest in favour of **compulsory** education BY THE STATE." Supreme Council of Scottish Rite Freemasonry, Charleston, S.C., September 24, 1924 (Scarlet and the Beast, John Daniel, Vol.1, p 235, JKI Pub., Tyler, TX)

The Philanthropine were the first schools of Reform Judaism. Their founder was Grand Orient Freemason Sigmund Geisenheimer, head clerk in Meyer **Rothschild's** Frankfurt bank. According to Rabbi Marvin Antelman, the House of Rothschild financed these schools (Rabbi Marvin S. Antelman, To Eliminate the Opiate).

Although the Philanthropine were private schools [no state funded schools existed in Europe at that time], they were authorized by the illuminated Masonic rulers in the German principalities. The schools offered NO religious instruction whatever - God and prayer were intentionally left out. Professor John Robison [of England] documents that when the graduates became professionals, morals declined rapidly on a national scale (John Robison, Proofs of a Conspiracy).

"Laicism" or the secularization of the schools was the new" order of the day. With public schools, came a new breed of teachers called atheists (Dr. George Dillon, Grand Orient Unmasked, p.80).

Dr. George Dillon says that the decision to secularize public schools came out of the French Masonic Lodges, one of which was a Lodge named Rose of Perfect **Silence**.

In 1885, Dr. Dillon already saw the consequences of the secularization of education in society, and he rightly asked, "How can we be surprised if the Universities of the Continent have become the hot-beds of vice, revolution, and Atheism?" (Ibid, p.83).

What Freemasonry initiated before and during the French Revolution has spread throughout the world via Masonic Lodges. The secularization of our educational Institutions today is a result of two centuries of secularized education, which began in the Grand Orient Masonic Lodges on the Continent of Europe. According to Orthodox Rabbi Antelman, at the forefront of this were Grand Orient Frankist Jews in their Philanthropine schools.

After 1848, Karl Marx, a 32nd degree Grand Orient Mason (Miller, Occult Theocracy, p.270, 726), carried on the Frankist Reform's subversive work. Marx was profoundly anti-religious and, in fact, he was against ALL religions. He is famous for having said, "Religion is 'the opiate of the people'" (Antelman, 17). And in 1844 he remarked, "The criticism of religion is the beginning of all criticism" (Paul Fisher, Behind The Door). "It was Karl Marx," commented Antelman, "who was born Jewish and whose family converted to Christianity when he was six, who wrote a book, A World Without Jews. Karl Marx helped promote anti-Semitism..." (Antelman, p.21).

According to Antelman, Marx, the so-called father of Communism, "was paid for his services by the **League of the Just** which was known in its country of origin, Germany, as the Bundper Gerech ten" (Ibid, p.17). Antelman claims that the League of the Just is an extension of the Illuminati. Members in the League were all illuminated Grand Orient Masons. Actually, those who joined the League were the remnants of the old **Jacobin Clubs** who had fled to Germany after the Reign of Terror ending the French Revolution. The League of the Just, or "Bund" for short, he notes, "was later to become known as the International Communist Party" (ibid, p.17).

"It may be difficult to conceive of how a professed Jew or Catholic would seek to destroy his own religion," writes Rabbi Antelman. "However, one should consider that the Bund's **inner circle** consisted of a specific religion BY BIRTH

ONLY, and **super wealthy individuals** whose boundless ambitions for power had caused them to become unscrupulous" (ibid, p.25).

One such reformer was Abraham Geiger [1810- 1874], a rabbi who had joined the Bundper Gerech ten, which operated within the illuminated Grand Orient Masonic Lodges (ibid, p. 42). Rabbi Antelman credits the Bund with conceiving of the ultimate plans for the secularization... Abraham Geiger was the man the Bund **chose to be their primary personality** to implement the Reform Movement... Due largely to Geiger, the Reform Movement BECAME by 1850 the dominant Jewish SCHISM in Germany," reported Antelman (Antelman, p.27-28).

Reform Judaism began to open Jewish schools in which the professors could implant the seeds of destruction against their own religion. "They conceived the idea of developing their own network of rabbinical seminaries to ordain their own FRAUDULENT rabbis," says Rabbi Antelman (Antelman, p.27). Antelman further confirms that the Bund in Grand Orient Freemasonry "had planned to build a seminary to be in Geiger's name which would educate and train more rabbis for the Reform movement (Antelman, p.41).

After 1870, when the anti-Semitic Jewish Reform was in its glory, Rabbi Antelman notes that the **non-Reform religious Jews became known as the Orthodoxy**: "The term Orthodoxy was to be used as a bigoted derogatory term in the same manner that a white bigot would employ the term nigger. This was in the best tradition of Marx and his Bund sponsors. It should be noted that **Marx used the term nigger** to indeed degrade all Jews when he published another one of his anti-Semitic diatribes entitled, The Jewish Nigger" (Antelman, p.30).

IN PALESTINE , THE SO CALLED ORTHODOX JEWS ARE ASSOCIATES OF HAMAS / IRAN'S SHIA MUSLIMS - ALL ARE ROTHSCHILDS AGENTS , WHO ARE THE FORCE BEHIND REFORM JUDAISM / ZIONISM . THEY DON'T CRITICISE BANK OF PALESTINE , WHOSE CORRESPONDING BANKS ARE ROTHSCHILDS ZIONIST BANKS .

In his final condemnation of Karl Marx, Antelman remarks: "Marx's anti-Semitic outlook bore a relationship to Reform or Conservative movement leaders, [whose] profound hatred for Torah, true Judaism, the Talmud and the rabbis ... unfortunately, manifests itself to this very day among large segments of the leadership of the Conservative and Reform movements throughout the Diaspora" (Antelman, p.111). But where did Karl Marx get his financing? The life of Karl Marx serves as an example of how anti-Semitic Freemasonry USES and abuses Jews to front its revolutions. Every activity of Marx was controlled by a **Freemason, Frederick Engels** (1820-1895). Engels, an unlikely

subject to become involved in the so-called "revolution of the proletariat," was born to a wealthy textile mill owner in the Rhineland of Germany. At a young age, Engels joined **Young Germany**, which had been established in Switzerland in 1835 at the instructions of **Giuseppe Mazzini**, the Italian revolutionary and **Freemason Henry Palmerston** [at the time Great Britain's foreign minister / AND of British East India Company]. Switzerland became the Grand Orient training ground for young Engels (Anton chaitkin, Treason in America). Later in life, he **joined Scottish** Rite of Freemasonry, working his way up to the 32nd degree. Engels loved journalism, having studied it before graduating from Elberfeld Gymnasium in 1837. Anton Chaitkin, the Jewish author of Treason in America, notes that Engels': "first major piece of journalism, Letters from Wuppertal, appeared early in 1839 in the Hamburg organ of Young Germany, Telegraph fur Deutschland. In this sarcastic attack on his hometown, Engels blamed poverty, sickness, illiteracy, superstition [religion], drunkenness, and general ugliness, **not on** the low level of industrial and scientific development, but on 'factory work' itself. He also **called for atheism** as a means of freeing popular consciousness.

"Engels spent a year in the Prussian **military** service, simultaneously immersing himself in the **Young Hegelian** movement. In 1842 he met the radical democrat Karl Marx, who was then editing the Rheinische Zeitung and looking for some new doctrine out of the orbit of Hegel and Young Germany" (Chaitkin,). In 1842 Engels came of age and was sent to England by his father to train for the position of overall manager of the family's Manchester textile mill. In 1843 he published in Germany his first work on economics, "Outlines of a Critique of Political Economy." (Chaitkin, p. 298).

Engels did not become famous until 1844 when the Deutsche-Französische Jarbucher printed his homage to **Thomas Carlyle**, the Scottish essayist and historian. Quoting from Carlyle's past and Present on the ultimate solution to man's oppression, Engels wrote that work would make men free: "'Who art thou that complainest of thy life of toil'? complain not'" (Chaitkin, p.300). John Ruskin was heavily influenced by Thomas Carlyle .

His review of Carlyle is not what won Engels fame - rather, it was the influence of the communist Freemasons who read it. Lord **Palmerston** –freemason became Engels' Masonic **promoter** and saw that Engels' fame spread throughout Germany via the Masonic- controlled Jarbucher, the newspaper co-edited by Karl Marx and Palmerston' **agent** Arnold Ruge (Chaitkin, p.299). Engels was to develop a doctrine for the communist movement. The Masonic media would promote it.

In Engels' opinion the articles he had written on economics were far superior to his review of Carlyle. He resented the fact that his reputation had been made on what he considered an inferior work. He wrote to Marx, 'It is ridiculous that my article about Carlyle have won me a terrific fame with the 'mass"', Chaitkin, p.299).

Freemasonry was promoting him for the greater communist cause. The Continental [European] Brotherhood knew that only a few radicals would read Engels' economics in Young Germany literature. To make a name for Engels, a broader reader base was needed. Carlyle was already famous. Engels would be made famous through Carlyle's work. Anton Chaitkin explains:

"It was now to be Frederick Engels' job to 'translate' Carlyle's viewpoint, dressing up feudalism in Hegelian clothes for the edification of German revolutionaries. Thus armed, equipped with a reputation, he now returned to the Continent for a time, meeting Marx in Paris and fastening upon his as a useful instrument for the propagation of a new doctrine. Marx, the young revolutionary in exile ?? from Germany, was overwhelmed by the economic erudition of Engels' Critique. When Engels then published ??The Condition of the Working Class in England in 1844, Marx was wholly WON OVER ?? to what should rightfully be called 'Engelsism'" (Chaitkin, p.300).

Templar Freemasonry did not intend for its own, especially its wealthy, to be seen as promoters of communism. **The left-wing** Grand Orient Masons were developing a system for **the future Templar global government**. To protect themselves from exposure, Karl Marx, "the Jew," was a fit comrade to shoulder Engels' philosophy of communism. At Engels' urging and under his tutelage, Karl Marx began to publish Engels' communist philosophy. Should there be a backlash, the Jews would be blamed - NOT FREEMASONRY.

According to Rabbi Antelman, two of Marx's anti-Semitic works were A World without Jews and The Jewish Nigger (Antelman, p.21, 30). When Marx **produced** the long article for Illuminist Freemason **Horace Greeley's** New York Tribune, Antelman quotes Marx as saying, "Thus we find every tyrant backed by a Jew." In 1856, when he wrote for Greeley on Jewish control of banking, Marx remarked, "Thus do these loans which are a curse to the people, a ruin to the government become a blessing to the house of Judah. This Jewish organization of loan mongers is as dangerous to the people as the aristocratic organization of landowners" (Antelman, p.21-22).

The New-York Tribune was an American newspaper, first established by Horace Greeley in 1841. Born 1811. Between 1842 and 1866, the newspaper bore the name New-York Daily Tribune. From the 1840s through the 1860s it was the dominant Whig Party and then Republican newspaper in the U.S. The

paper achieved a circulation of approximately 200,000 during the decade of the 1850s, making it the largest in New York City and perhaps the nation. The Tribune's editorials were widely read and helped shape national opinion. The Tribune did reflect some of Horace Greeley's idealist views. The journal retained Karl Marx as its London-based European correspondent in 1852. The arrangement provided Marx with much needed income during a period of his life in which his friend and collaborator Friedrich Engels could only provide limited financial support. The arrangement, whereby Engels also submitted articles under Marx's by-line, lasted ten years, with the final Marx column being published in February 1862.

Greeley's alliance with William H. Seward and Thurlow Weed led to him serving three months in the House of Representatives. He **helped found** the Republican Party in 1854, but about then broke with Seward and Weed, backing other presidential candidates against Seward at the 1860 Republican National Convention, and supporting the nominee, **Abraham Lincoln**. When the Civil War broke out, he mostly supported Lincoln. After Lincoln's assassination, he supported the Radical Republicans in opposition to President Andrew Johnson. Greeley was the Liberal Republican Party's candidate in the 1872 U.S. presidential election. With the support of the Democratic Party.

William Henry Seward (1801 – 1872) was United States Secretary of State from 1861 to 1869, and also served as Governor of New York and United States Senator. He was a dominant figure in the Republican Party in its formative years. Although regarded as the leading contender for the party's presidential nomination in 1860, he was defeated by Abraham Lincoln. Seward was born in the small community of Florida, New York, in Orange County, on May 16, 1801, the third son of Samuel Sweezy Seward and his wife Mary (**Jennings**) Seward. **Samuel Seward was a wealthy landowner and slaveholder** in New York State. At the age of 15, Henry was sent to Union College in Schenectady, New York. Admitted to the sophomore class, Seward became a star student, elected to **Phi Beta Kappa – masonic outfit**, he was prominent in **Anti-Masonic Party – which was formed by --** after the Morgan affair convinced them the Masons were murdering men who spoke out against them. This key episode was the mysterious 1826 disappearance of William Morgan, a Freemason in upstate New York who had said to have turned against the Masons.. In 1859, Seward left the country for an eight-month tour of Europe and the Middle East. Seward spent two months in London, meeting with the Prime Minister, Lord Palmerston, and was presented at Court to Queen Victoria.

=== **William Morgan** . Perhaps the most romantic story of Freemasonry, the fuel which the alleged abduction and murder of William Morgan supplied to the anti- Masonic hysteria of a hundred years ago, and the gradual emergence of the

Ancient Craft from the cloud which threatened to extinguish it, is a tale which all Freemasons may ponder to their enlightenment. That he was really a Mason is doubtful; no record of his raising or Lodge membership exists, but it is certain he received the Royal Arch in Western Star Chapter R. A. M. No. 33 of LeRoy, New York;. It is supposed that he was an "eavesdropper" and lied his way into a Lodge in Rochester by imposing on a friend and employer, who was led to vouch for him in Wells Lodge No. 282 at Batavia. Judge Ebenzer Mix, of Batavia, a Mason of unquestioned reputation, wrote of this alleged Masonic membership: "There must have been a most reprehensible laxity among the Masons both of Rochester and LeRoy; for there was no evidence educed, then or afterwards, that he ever received any Masonic degree save the Royal Arch, on May 31, 1825, at LeRoy." At any rate, he visited Lodges, was willing to assist, made Masonic speeches, took part in degrees. When Companions of Batavia asked for a Royal Arch Chapter, he was among those who signed the petition. But suspicion of his regularity began to grow, and his name was omitted as a member when the Charter was granted. Just how much this incident inspired the enmity he developed for the Fraternity is only a guess; doubtless it had much to do with it. Enemy he became, and it became known that he had applied for a copyright on a book which was to "expose" Masonic ritual, secrets and procedure. In spite of the deep resentment which this proposed expose created, Morgan entered into a contract (March 13, 1826) **with three men** for the publication of this work. These were: David C. Miller, an Entered Apprentice of twenty years standing,; John Davids, Morgan's landlord; and Russel Dyer, of whom little is known. These three entered into a penal bond of half a million dollars to pay Morgan one fourth of the profits of the book. ===

===== **Opposition to Masonry was taken up by** some churches as a religious crusade, particularly in what became known as the Burned-over district. Many churches passed resolutions condemning ministers and lay leaders who were Masons, and several denominations condemned Freemasonry, including the Presbyterian, Congregational, Methodist, and Baptist churches, as well as several others. Anti-Masonry also became a political issue in Western New York, where in early in 1827 many mass meetings resolved to support no Mason for public office. In New York at this time the supporters of President John Quincy Adams, called Adams men, or Anti-Jacksonians, or National Republicans, were a feeble organization. Shrewd Adams supporters determined to use the strong anti-Masonic feeling to create a new party in opposition to the rising Jacksonian Democracy nationally, and the Albany Regency political organization of Martin Van Buren in New York. In this effort they were aided by the fact that **Andrew Jackson was a high-ranking Mason and frequently spoke in praise of the organization.** The alleged remark of political organizer Thurlow Weed (which Weed denied), that an unidentified corpse found in the Niagara River was "a good enough Morgan" until after the 1828 elections,

summarized the value of the Morgan disappearance for the opponents of Jackson. In the elections of 1828 the new party proved unexpectedly strong. Though its candidate for Governor of New York, Solomon Southwick was defeated, the **Anti-Masonic Party became the main opposition** party in New York. In 1829 it broadened its issues base when it became a champion of internal improvements and the protective tariff. Anti-Masonic Party members expanded the use of party-affiliated newspapers for political organizing by publishing **over 100**, including Southwick's National Observer, and Weed's Anti-Masonic Enquirer. By 1829 Weed's Albany Journal had become the preeminent Anti-Masonic paper, and it **later became the leading Whig** newspaper. The newspapers of the time reveled in partisanship. One brief Albany Journal paragraph in an article opposing Martin Van Buren included the words "dangerous," "demagogue," "corrupt," "degrade," "pervert," "prostitute," "debauch" and "cursed. =====

AS ALWAYS , ANTI- MASONIC PARTY WAS A FAKE OPPOSITION
CREATED BY MASONS TO LEAD / MISDIRECT THE REAL
OPPOSITION .

Thurlow Weed (1797 – 1882) was a New York newspaper publisher and Whig and Republican politician. He was the principal political advisor to the prominent New York politician William H. Seward and was instrumental in the presidential nominations of William Henry Harrison (1840), Henry Clay (1844), Zachary Taylor (1848), Winfield Scott (1852), and John Charles Frémont (1856). Weed became a main leader of the **Anti-Masonic Party**, which he helped become the main opposition at the state level to the Albany Regency organization of Martin Van Buren, and to Andrew Jackson at the national level. In 1825, he bought the Rochester Telegraph, but was forced out ?? in 1828. He **subsequently founded** the Enquirer, which became the voice of the Anti-Masonic movement in New York. That year, Weed again supported John Quincy Adams –FREEMASON , and worked to align the strong Anti-Masonic movement in New York with the national Adams organization.

Marx was under the control of the Masonic-trained Foreign Office official **David Urquhart** . David Urquhart (1805 –1877) was a Scottish diplomat, writer and politician, serving as a Member of Parliament from 1847 to 1852. Born at Braelangwell Cromarty, Scotland, Urquhart was educated, under the supervision of his widowed mother, in France, Switzerland, and Spain. He returned to Britain in 1821 and spent a gap year learning farming and working at the Royal Arsenal, Woolwich before attending St John's College, Oxford. ANOTHER HORACE GREELEY ----- Hjalmar Horace Greeley Schacht (1877 –1970) was a German economist, banker, liberal politician, and **co-founder** in 1918 of the **German Democratic Party**. He served as the Currency

Commissioner and President of the Reichsbank under the Weimar Republic. He became a **supporter** of Adolf Hitler and the Nazi Party, and served in Hitler's government as President of the Reichsbank (1933-1939) and Minister of Economics (1934 - 1937). He became a fringe member of the German Resistance “ CONTROLLED “ to Hitler . Schacht was born in Tingleff, Schleswig-Holstein, Prussia, German Empire (now in Denmark) to William Leonhard Ludwig Maximillian Schacht and baroness Constanze Justine Sophie von Eggers, a native of Denmark. His parents, who had spent years in the United States, originally **decided –WHY ?- on the name** Horace Greeley Schacht, in honor of the **American journalist Horace Greeley**. He joined the Dresdner Bank in 1903. In 1905, in the United States with board members of the Dresdner Bank, Schacht met the famous American banker **J. P. Morgan**, as well as **U.S. president** Theodore Roosevelt. He became deputy director of the Dresdner Bank from 1908 to 1915. He was then a board member of the German National Bank (de) for the next seven years, until 1922, and after its merger with the Darmstädter und Nationalbank (Danatbank), a board member of the Danatbank. Schacht was a **freemason**, having joined the lodge Urania zur Unsterblichkeit in 1908. In 1926, Schacht provided funds **for the formation of** IG Farben. He collaborated with other prominent economists to form the 1929 **Young Plan** . By 1926, Schacht had left the small German Democratic Party, which he had helped found, and began increasingly lending his support to the Nazi Party (NSDAP), to which he became closer between 1930 and 1932. Though never a member of the NSDAP, Schacht helped to raise funds for the party after meeting with Adolf Hitler.

The purpose of WWI was for the Jesuits/Rothschilds through a European war to enforce on Germany an impossible peace and a Rothschild Reichsbank (1923) through the Rothschild bank agent, later originator and **co-founder of** Rothschilds Bank for International Settlements, Half-Dane/Half-American Hjalmar Horace Greeley Schacht (see Anthony C. Sutton, the Dawes- und Young-Plans). Schachts Danish mother was the **granddaughter** of Christian Ulrich Detlev von Eggers, **Freemason and Illuminatus**, as were also the leaders of the Danish Cabinet, whose counsellor he was in the liberation of the peasants from their century-old enslavement under the nobility. That peace, the Versailles Treaty, was constructed **to create the next, global war**, which was to sow the seed for the final global war. **This seed was to be Israel**. WWII secured the creation of that homeland, Israel, by means of the Illuminati's and postwar UN. Israel is to be the focus of WW III to lead to the one world government .

Some time ago, Stan Monteith, a pioneer NWO researcher and broadcaster, found a typewritten copy of the “Protocols of the Elders of Zion” in the papers of Col. Edward Mandel House at Yale University. Colonel House, at the peak of

his powers, was the central figure at the **Peace** Conference. It happened once that (the “French Tiger”, Prime Minister Clemenceau arrived when President Wilson was with House. Wilson was required to leave the room while House and Clemenceau conferred in private. Colonel House was Wilson’s closest advisor who selected a cabinet to suit Rothschild interests and who practically ran the whole State Department. Ironically, Mandell House Rothschild’s counterpart was French Louis Rothschild:

French leader Georges Clemenceau was advised by his Jewish Interior Minister Georges Mandel **aka** Louis Rothschild.

The Jewish community was split. The **Samuels and** the Rothschilds favored the Balfour Declaration. The gentiles Arthur Balfour, Lord Milner, Lord Lothian (Phillip Kerr) and Lord Robert Cecil (of the Round Table) carried the day. Chaim Weismann recognized: “To [Cecil], the re-establishment of a Jewish Homeland in Palestine and the organization of the world in a great federation were complementary features in the next step in the management of human affairs...” Georgetown University professor Carroll Quigley lists about 100 participants in the world government conspiracy in the Appendix of “The Anglo American Establishment” (1981).

Jewish Henry Makow 6 June 2009: According to Barbara Aho, Rosicrucians and Freemasons, who believe in British Israelism, have a plan to place one of their bloodline on the throne of the rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem. This positioning of a false messiah whom the world will worship as Christ has been carefully planned and executed over many centuries.

Edmond de Rothschild was the founding father of Zionism and the Yishuv – the Jews settling in Palestine – see anno 1895. In 1948, President Harry S. Truman recognised Israel (Rothschild owned Zionist not Jewish territory) as a sovereign state with \$2,000,000 which they give to him on his campaign train Andrew C. Hitchcock and Bradford Smith. “There would be no modern state of Israel without British Freemasonry (Rothschild/Jesuit grip on nations’ elites). Jewish Masonic families like the Rothschilds and Montefiores provided the capital to build the infrastructure for the anticipated wave of immigration. However, luring the Jews to Israel was proving difficult. They, simply, liked European life too much to abandon it. So Europe was to be turned into a nightmare for the Jews.

Philosophical founder of Zionism is Moses Medelssohn an admirer of enlightenment philosopher Baruch Spinoza . Moses Medelssohn was financed by Daniel Itzig of Itzig family , agents of Rothschilds . Many of the thirteen children of Daniel Itzig and Miriam Wulff, and their descendants and spouses, had significant impact on both Jewish and German social and cultural

(especially **musical**) history. Daniel Itzig (also known as Daniel Yoffe 1723 in Berlin –1799 in Potsdam) was a Court Jew of Kings Frederick II the Great and Frederick William II of Prussia. Itzig was born in Berlin. His family was mercantile; His wife Miriam's ancestors included Rabbi Moses Isserles of Cracow and Joseph ben Mordechai Gershon. Itzig was a banker in partnership with Feitel (Efraim) Heine. Together they owned factories for oil and lead. During the Seven Years' War he assisted Frederick the Great. Following the war he was appointed in 1756 Master of the Mint, and was made the Prussian court banker by Frederick's successor, Frederick William II in 1797. Itzig was one of the very few Jews in Prussia to receive full citizenship privileges, as a "Useful Jew". He became extraordinarily wealthy as a consequence. Book by Romineli commemorating Itzig in Berlin Together with his son in law David Friedlander, Itzig was appointed to lead a committee which was to discuss ways to improve the Jewish civil and social standing in Prussia, which led to the removal of many restrictions. He **funded early members** of the Haskalah secular movement, including Rabbi Israel of Zamosch (Moses Mendelsohn's teacher), Samuel Rominow (an Italian Jewish artist) and Isaac Satanow. In 1761 he began planning a school for poor Jewish boys in Berlin, and in 1778 his son together with Daniel Friedlander opened the **first "free school"** (Freischule) called "Hinuch Neorim", Hebrew for 'Teaching the Young Ones'. The school and adjacent printing house later became one of the main institutions of the Haskalah movement. At the same time he **founded and funded** a Yeshiva and brought Rabbi Hirschel Levin and Rabbi Joseph ben Meir Teomim to Berlin to teach there. Itzig was official head ('Oberältester') of the Jewish community in Berlin from 1764 until his death in 1799. Many of the Itzig's thirteen children by his wife Miriam Wulff who lived to adulthood became influential in German Jewish society. Two of his granddaughters married two of Moses Mendelssohn's sons. One of them was Lea (née Solomon), mother of Felix Mendelssohn and the Fanny Hensel pianist, and grandmother of mathematician Kurt Hensel.

Bella Itzig (1749–1824) Married Levin Jacob Salomon. Their son Jakob Salomon (1774–1825) converted to Christianity and took the surname Bartholdy, and was for a time Prussian consul in Italy. Their daughter Lea (1777–1842) married Abraham Mendelssohn (1776-1835; the son of Moses Mendelssohn). Lea and Abraham's children were Felix Mendelssohn and Fanny Mendelssohn. (Jakob persuaded Abraham Mendelssohn to adopt the Bartholdy surname.) It was Bella who, "unaware of Felix's baptism", gave the manuscript **of Bach's** St. Matthew Passion to her grandson Felix Mendelssohn in 1824.

Isaac Daniel Itzig (1750–1806) Founded with his brother-in-law David Friedländer the Jewish Free School in Berlin in 1778, the first of its kind.

Susanna Itzig (1752–1814) Married David Friedlander, joint founder of the Jewish Free School in Berlin, who employed Moses Mendelssohn in his silk

factory, and founded the bank of 'Mendelssohn and Friedländer' with Moses's son, Joseph. Friedländer was a major force in the movement for Jewish religious reform. Elias Itzig (b. 1755) Elias was the father of the lawyer Julius Eduard Hitzig, butt of many gibes by Heinrich Heine, and of Henriette Itzig who married Nathan (Carl Theodore) Mendelssohn, son of Moses Mendelssohn. Bonem Itzig (b. 1756). Father of Georg Heinrich Friedrich Hitzig, architect of many 19th-century Berlin buildings, including the Stock Exchange built on the site of the Mendelssohn house. Fanny (Feigele) Itzig (1758–1818) Main article: Fanny von Arnstein Married the Viennese banker Baron Nathan Adam von Arnstein. They were both patrons and acquaintances of **Mozart** in Vienna. Their daughter, Baroness Henriette von Pereira-Arnstein, was a constant correspondent of her cousin, Felix Mendelssohn's mother Lea. Caecilie (Zipperche) Itzig (1760–1836). Married the Viennese banker Freiherr Bernhard von Eskeles, who joined his brother-in-law Arnstein in partnership. They were patrons of **Mozart and also of Ignaz Moscheles** who gave piano lessons to Caecilie. Sarah Itzig (1761–1854). Married Solomon Levy. A talented keyboard player, she was the favorite pupil of Wilhelm Friedemann Bach and supported the widow of Carl Philip Emmanuel Bach. She performed the harpsichord part at the premiere of his Concerto for Fortepiano and Harpsichord by Carl Philip Emmanuel Bach, and probably commissioned the piece. She took a strong interest in the musical education of her great-nephew Felix Mendelssohn, recommending Zelter as his teacher. Her unique collection of Bach manuscripts was left to the Sing-Akademie zu Berlin, in whose concerts she often performed.

Thus wrote founder of modern Zionism **Theodor Herzl** 1897: “It is essential that the sufferings of Jews....become worse....this will assist in realization of our plans....I have an excellent idea....I shall induce anti-Semites to liquidate Jewish wealth....The anti-Semites will assist us thereby in that they will strengthen the persecution and oppression of Jews. The anti-Semites shall be our best friends.”

Therefore, John D. Rockefeller was the biggest IG Farben shareholder together with the Jewish Fed and Ford. IG ran a business called Auschwitz, where Jewish slave labourers were exploited till they were too weak – and then gased. After this treatment, there was no difficulty in getting Jews for the colonization of Palestine: They fled Europe – especially Germany – and after the fall of the Jewish Soviet Union also Russia. The Versailles peace Treaty and all the other the Jewish negotiators The Versailles-negotiations excluded German negotiators – **excepting** the US-German Jewish MM Warburg Co. The Treaty was a Diktat.

Eustace Mullins: After the Armistice, Woodrow Wilson assembled the American Delegation to the Peace Conference, and embarked for Paris. It was,

on the whole, a most congenial group, consisting of the (Jewish) bankers who had always guided Wilson's policies. He was accompanied by Bernard Baruch, Thomas W. Lamont of J.P. Morgan Co., Albert Strauss of J & W Seligman bankers, who had been chosen by Wilson to replace Paul Warburg on the Federal Reserve Board of Governors, J.P. Morgan, and Morgan lawyers Frank Polk and John W. Davis. Accompanying them were the Jews Walter Lippmann, Felix Frankfurter, Justice Brandeis, and other interested parties. Mason's biography of Brandeis states that "In Paris in June of 1919, Brandeis met with such friends as Paul Warburg, Col. Mandell House, Lord Balfour, Louis Marshall, and Baron Edmond de Rothschild." Indeed, Baron Edmond de Rothschild served as the genial host to the leading members of the American Delegation, and even turned over his Paris mansion to them.

It may come as a surprise to many to learn that Engels did not hate capitalism. After all, he was the product of it.

Marx was only one in a long line of Jews who would be exploited to help accomplish this task.

The most famous work attributed to Karl Marx is the Communist Manifesto. Supposedly written in 1848, it was actually a rewrite of an earlier Engels' piece entitled Confessions of a Communist [and old Adam Weishaupt writings]. The Templar Freemasonic scheme worked. Karl Marx, the Jew, would be called the Father of Communism, NOT Freemason Engels, and definitely NOT Grand Orient Freemasonry. The so-called "evils" of capitalism would be the whipping boy of communism. Jews only would be blamed if the communist conspiracy were ever exposed - NOT Grand Orient Freemasonry headquartered in France. In 1848 France experienced the world's FIRST Communist Revolution. Just five years later, in 1870, the French Masonic Convention came to the following unanimous decision: "The Masonry of France associates itself to the forces at work in the country to **render education gratuitous [free]**, obligatory, and laic" ("Laic" comes from the Greek "laikos," meaning "of the people." Laicism means, "a political system characterized by the exclusion of ecclesiastical - religious control and influence." Laicization means "to put under the direction of or open to laymen"). During a Belgian Masonic festival, a certain brother Boulard exclaimed in a speech, "When ministers [of government] shall come to announce to the country that they intend to regulate the education of the people I will cry aloud, 'to me a Mason, to me alone the question of education must be left; to me the teaching; to me the examination; to me the solution'" (Dillon, p.80).

Marx also left his mark in England. Dr. Dillon confirms that during the administration of British Prime Minister Henry Palmerston, a 33rd degree

Mason, an attempt was made in the 1980s to introduce secularism "into higher education in Ireland by Queen's Colleges, and into primary education by certain acts of the Board of National Education" (Dillon, p.81).

The introduction of secularism into higher education was successful in England. Dr. Dillon wrote in 1885: "There, by degrees, board schools with almost unlimited assistance from taxes have been first made legal, and then encouraged most adroitly. This has been directed, first, by the Masonry of **Palmerston** in the higher places, and secondly by the Masonry of England generally..." (Dillon, p.81).

Marx's legacy extended to Italy. During a Masonic congress held at Milan in 1881, the following resolution was adopted: "The suppression Of ALL religious instruction in the schools: The creation of schools for young girls where the pupils can be protected from any kind of clerical influence." (Miller, p.282, 285).

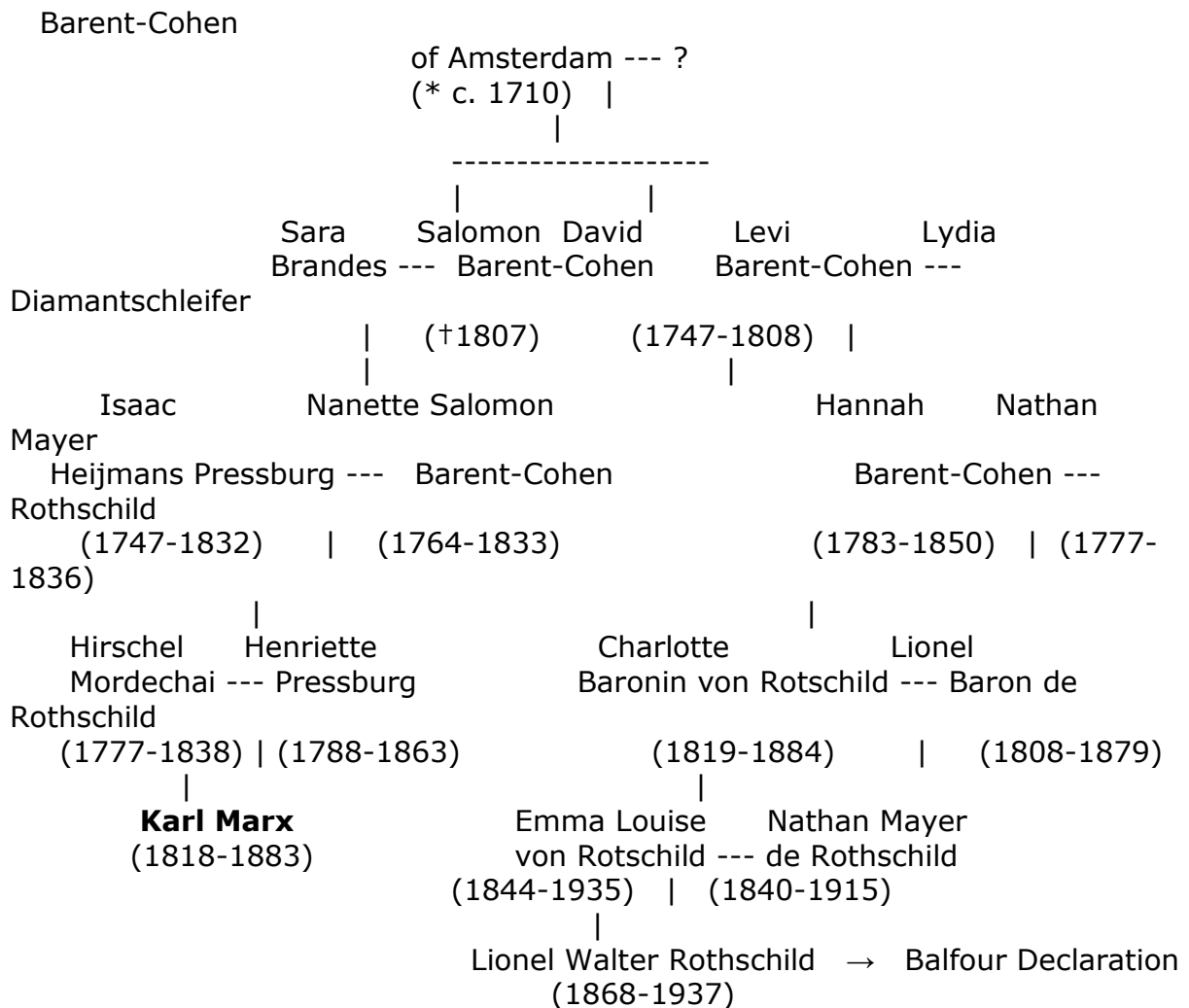
"In order that the true meaning of things may not strike the goyim before the proper time, we shall mask it under an alleged ardent desire to serve the working classes..." Protocols of Zion VI .

Karl Heinrich Marx (5 May 1818 - 14 March 1883), was a 19th century Jewish political ideologue who presented himself to the world as a journalist and economist. He is best known for subverting the nascent Socialist movement, as an agent of his cousin Rothschild; and on instructions from his mentor Moses Hess, creating a supposedly "scientific" theory known as Marxism. Marx came from a long line of Jewish rabbis. He lived in Dean Street, London in squalor. He used to visit the Red Lion Pub at Great Windmill Street, Soho where he and Friedrich Engels were asked to write what became the Communist Manifesto. His best known work is the book *Das Kapital*, **which fails to mention that money is printed out of thin air and by his cousins, the Rothschilds.**

BACKGROUND - Karl Heinrich Marx was born in Trier, Kingdom of Prussia on 5 May 1818, an Ashkenazi Jew, to Hirschel Mordechai and Henriette Pressburg. Marx's Jewish name is Chaim Hirschel Mordechai. Marx descended from Talmudic rabbis; his paternal ancestors had provided rabbis to Trier since 1723, a post last held by his grandfather. During the Napoleonic War of the Sixth Coalition, [Marx's father] Hirschel Mordechai became a Freemason in 1813, joining their Loge L'Étoile anséatique (The Hanseatic Star) in Osnabrück. After the war, he feigned conversion to Lutheranism as a means to better infiltrate Prussian society. He pretended to be an "assimilated" bourgeois Enlightenment liberal, interested in "free thought" and was wealthy, owning some Moselle vineyards. One of Marx's grandparents was Nanette Salomon Barent-Cohen, who belonged to a wealthy Amsterdam family. Her cousin had

married Nathan Mayer Rothschild and bore Lionel Nathan Rothschild, "Baron" and Member of Parliament for the City of London.

BLOODLINES



Before Marx **ever wrote a word**, following the industrial revolution, the **socialist movement already existed** in Germany, France, Britain and elsewhere. Marxists have tried to monopolize socialism and insist that unless you follow Marx's theories, you cannot be a socialist. This is a clear fraud and usurpation. A major question in this regard, is "who was behind Marx?" The book *Der preußische Regierungsagent Karl Marx* by Wolfgang Waldner, suggests that initially Marx worked as a police spy for the Prussian regime. Waldner mentions the fact that Marx married Jenny von Westphalen in 1843. She came from a wealthy Prussian family. **Her brother was Ferdinand von Westphalen**, who was Prussian Minister of the Interior from 1850-1858. Ferdinand, Marx's brother-in-law, was regarded as "reactionary", who ran a vast spy network which kept tabs on dissidents... Marx moved to London in 1849... While Marx was authoring *Das Kapital* in the British Museum reading

room, **his famous cousin** Lionel de Rothschild, conveniently, was MP for the City of London (1847-1868 & 1869-1874). The Rothschilds (Marx's third cousin by blood) and other Jewish finance syndicates were very prominent in promoting "Jewish emancipation" and Masonic, liberal and Protestant ideas which took hold of society at the start of the 19th century...The idea of Marx as a Rothschild shill...was raised as a concern by his contemporary rival in the First International, Mikhail Bakunin in 1869, who **was not even aware???** of the fact that Marx and Rothschild were cousins. Bakunin wrote presciently: "This world is now, at least for the most part, at the disposal of Marx on the one hand, and of Rothschild on the other. This may seem strange. What can there be in common between socialism and a leading bank? The point is that authoritarian socialism, Marxist communism, demands a strong centralisation of the state. And where there is centralization of the state, there must necessarily be a central bank, and where such a bank exists, the parasitic Jewish nation, speculating with the Labour of the people, will be found. " --Mikhail Bakunin,

RUSSIA -- Perhaps the most pronounced and consistent aspect of Marx's ideology was his extreme and radical hatred of Russia... He and Engels regarded Russians and Slavs in general as subhuman barbarians. Had he lived to see his ideological heirs Vladimir Lenin, Leon Trotsky, Grigory Zinoviev butcher them by the millions, he would no doubt have cackled in orgasmic joy at the horrors visited upon them; men, women and children. Marx used the newspaper Neue Rheinische Zeitung to try and incite a war against Russia. David Urquhart, when he moved to London and Marx thus has the blood of the people who died in the Crimean War on his Jewish hands. Henry Hyndman, who spent many hours in Marx's company in his Record of an Adventurous Life attributed this anti-Russian obsession to Marx's Jewish ethnocentrism. The Soviets tried to cover up this fact about Marx...

QUOTES FROM MARX "The Jew has emancipated himself in a Jewish manner not only by gaining financial power, but because through him and without him money has become a world power and the practical Jewish spirit has become the practical spirit of the Christian nations. The self-emancipation of the Jews has gone so far that the Christians have become Jews. Yes, the practical dominion of Judaism over the Christian world has reached its normal, unambiguous expression in North America. "

" What was the real basis of the Jewish religion? Practical need, egotism. The God of practical need and egotism is money. Money is the jealous God of Israel before whom no other God may endure. Money debases all gods of men and transforms them into commodities. The God of the Jews has become the God of the universe. The real God of the Jews is money. Their God is only an illusory bill of exchange."

"We recognize therefore in Judaism a generally present anti-social element which has been raised to its present peak by historical development, in which the Jews eagerly assisted, and now it has of necessity to dissolve itself. In its final meaning the emancipation of the Jews is the emancipation of humanity from Judaism."

" The classes and the races too weak to master the new conditions of life must give way.... They must perish in the revolutionary holocaust. " --Karl Marx, Marx People's Paper, April 16, 1856, Journal of the History of Idea, 1981,

" The chief mission of all other races and peoples, large and small, is to perish in the revolutionary holocaust. " --Karl Marx Die Neue Rheinische Zeitung NZR January 1849.

Masonic Public Schools in America

American Freemasonry was involved in free secular education from the beginning of our Republic. Mackey's Encyclopedia of Freemasonry provides a complete history of **Masonic involvement in the creation of the American system of public education.**

In "Freemasonry and Public Schools," Mackey reports on all the Masonic educational activity during the 1800s, including the founding of Masonic colleges and fraternities. In 1809 in New York state, "Brother Dewitt Clinton founded the New York Free School Society, which later became the Public School Society of New York. He was Chairman of the Board of Trustees and very active until his death in 1828" ("Public Schools," Mackey S' Encyclopedia of Freemasonry, Vol.11). Clinton was also a member of the American branch of the Illuminati. He served as Grand Master of the New York Lodge from 1806 until 1820 and was for eight years Governor of New York State.

Mackey tells how state funding of schools evolved: "The Free School was from the start supported by voluntary donations; but as the legislature began to recognize the value of the work that was accomplished, sums of money were granted. About the end of 1817, the Free School was formally established under the supervision of the State and further support from the Masonic Fraternity was no longer required" ("Public Schools," Mackey).

By the mid-1850s, Freemasonry began a drive to control schoolteachers by the establishment of a professional association for the same. The Scottish Rite was the primary force behind the founding of the National Education Association (NEA) in 1857, which today is a powerful professional union and political lobby (Fisher, p.144).

Early History of the National Educational Association

The NEA had its early beginnings in 1857 when 43 teachers met in Philadelphia. They chose the name National Teacher's Association. By 1870, three groups merged to form the National Educational Association. They were the National Teacher's Association, the Association of School Superintendents, and the American Normal School Association. The NEA was incorporated under a federal charter as tax-exempt in 1906. The NEA did little until 1919 when it moved its headquarters to Washington, D.C. In the capital the NEA could lobby for its goals and could also work WITH the Federal Government. After World War I, American Freemasonry began lobbying the Federal government for federally funded public schools. Mackeys' Encyclopedia of Freemasonry outlines the story: "The Supreme Council Southern Jurisdiction, United States of America, Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite in 1920 openly declared itself in favor of the creation of a Department of Education with a Secretary in the President's cabinet..." Mackey further informs us that the Scottish Rite was responsible for 'the passage of what was then known as the Smith-Tower Educational Bill embodying the principle of Federal Aid to the Public Schools in order to provide funds for the equalization of educational opportunities to the children of the nation. The Brethren declared their belief in the compulsory attendance of all children upon the Public Schools...' (Public Schools").

In this article, Mackey reminds the Brotherhood that when compulsory education becomes a reality, Masons are to encourage parents to make the schools so efficient "that their superiority over all other schools shall be so obvious that every parent will have to send his children to them..." ("Public Schools").

In the 1920s, 33rd degree Mason Earl Warren was Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of California. He had not yet received his appointment as Chief Justice to the Supreme Court. In his 1936 annual message to the Brethren in California, he said:

"...the education of our youth can best be done, indeed it can only be done, by a system of free public education. It is for this reason that the Grand Lodge of California, ever striving as it does TO REPLACE darkness with light, is so vitally interested in the public schools of our state. By DESTROYING PREJUDICE, and planting REASON in its place it prepares the foundation of a liberty-loving people for free government..." (Fisher, p. 176).

Other organizations that played key roles in the development of the NEA were the Progressive Education Association and the John Dewey Association. In the early 1930s both groups worked out their blueprint to "Socialize America." Their intent was publicized by a devout group of socialist/Marxist educators known as the "frontier thinkers." The pro-socialist teachers were first and foremost John Dewey, then William Heard Kilpatrick, Harold Rugg, Jesse H. Newland, and George S. Counts. These men were "doers," not just talkers as they implemented the New Education, which would usher in the New Social Order for America.

Dr. George S. Counts made the call to build the New Social Order by challenging teachers to "...deliberately REACH FOR POWER and then MAKE THE MOST of their conquests...To the extent that they are permitted to FASHION THE CURRICULUM and PROCEDURES of the schools, they will definitely and positively influence the social attitudes, ideals, and behavior of the coming generation.. It is my observation that the men and women who have affected the course of human events are those who have NOT HESITATED to use the power that has come to them" (Dare the School Build a New Social Order?" a monograph by George S. Counts, 1932, pp.28-29).

These frontier thinkers sought complete control of the National Education Association [NEA] by placing THEIR men into places of top administrative positions (Blackboard Power NEA Threat to America, by Dr. Gordon V. Drake, p. 24).

Without fanfare, Dr Givens, chairman of the committee of the NEA Department of Superintendents, produced a statement entitled, "Education For the New America," It outright called for the "socialization" of the "credit agencies, the basic industries and utilities" of America. The document just matter-of-factly explained that a "dying laissez-faire [free enterprise economic system] must be COMPLETELY DESTROYED, and all of us including the owners, must be subjected to a LARGE DEGREE OF SOCIAL CONTROL" (a speech by Willard Givens, Report to the 72nd Annual Convention of the NEA, 1934). As a result of this speech and call for socialism, he was rewarded with the position of executive secretary of the NEA in 1935.

The Progressive Education Association was now just to fade away, since the "frontier thinkers" for socialism had now taken the key position in the NEA. The well respected NEA would now serve the socialists to "change the minds of our children in the next two generations for socialism." Over the next ten years [1935-1945], Counts and Kilpatrick published a monthly called The Social Frontier, later changed to Frontiers of Democracy. It was the brainwashing tool to indoctrinate teachers and professors for the New Social Order (Blackboard Power NEA Threat to America, by Dr. Gordon V. Drake, pp.24-25).

The 1930s saw America ripe for their diet of socialism caused by the Great Depression. The International Bankers had just caused this Great Depression with the collapse of the stock market and bought up all the stock for pennies on the dollar. They had begun creating monopolies in the market place with THEM holding the stock. President Roosevelt was swept into office with the promise of the New Deal for America. That New Deal was socialism. He started programs such as NRA, WPA, NYA, and PWA to get people working again, but CONTROLLED BY THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT. It was during this climate of frustration and hunger and economic depression that an American educator named Walter Hamilton wrote in "The Social Frontier" [of the NEA] that the "commitment to collectivism [socialism] is beyond recall" (October 1934). In this same issue an editorial promised that "The Social Frontier [of the NEA] will throw ALL the strength it possesses ON THE SIDE OF THOSE FORCES WHICH ARE STRIVING TO fashion a form of COLLECTIVISM that will make paramount the interests of the overwhelming majority of the population" (Ibid, p. 4). The editorial went on to challenge teachers and parents to "make clear by all means at their disposal that a COLLECTIVIST SOCIAL ORDER...[was needed] to secure a free democratic life" (Ibid, p.4).

During the 1930s, the discussion among the Socialists was HOW to teach collectivism to their students. Dr Theodore Brameld was an activist in promoting Socialism in the schools. He told teachers who were FOR Socialism to "influence their students, subtly if necessary, frankly if possible, toward an acceptance of the same" (The Social Frontier November 1935, pp.53-55). Teachers were to use the classroom to teach revolution, and to undermine the present form of government. Dr. Theodore Brameld, in his book Ends and Means in Education, stated that the future world "should be a world in which national sovereignty is utterly subordinated to INTERNATIONAL

AUTHORITY [world government].

Another Socialist educator was Dr Harold Rugg, who wrote a series of textbooks concerning collectivism for the grade school, high school, and teachers colleges. Dr. Rugg wrote the textbook, Man and His Changing Society, where he proved to be a master at propaganda and was for immediate social reconstruction TO collectivism. He was social studies editor for Scholastic Magazine during the 1930s, which is an educational magazine used throughout the school systems all over the United States.

"Between the years 1928-1935, Scholastic Magazine featured articles written by KNOWN Communists such as Langston Hughes. Two members of the advisor, board, who were also contributing editors, were KNOWN Communists. Harold

Rugg authored numerous articles eulogizing Soviet Russia and its Communist youth organizations" (District of Columbia Appropriation Bill for 1937, Subcommittee of House Committee on Appropriations, 74th Congress, 2nd Session, 1936, pp. 709-710, as recorded in Blackboard Power; NEA Threat to America, p.26).

Dr. Rugg was flying high toward socializing America when he wrote a letter to President Roosevelt entitled "The Battle For Consent: Gentlemen, This Is Our Moment - If" Rugg urged the President [32nd degree Mason] to have the federal government pass into law a minimum wage for ALL - whether you worked or not. Huge amounts of money was to be used for economic planning by the government to regulate all society.

Dr. Rugg also stated that educators "want to write [great socialist ideas] ... into the new textbooks that will be made to HERALD the new day." He talked of the "thrilling experience." He said: "...I know for I tried to do it [print socialist textbooks] during the great depression in my 'Man and His Changing Society,' a series of books which was studied by some 5,000,000 young Americans UNTIL the patrioteers [non-communists] and the native Fascist press well-nigh destroyed it between 1939 and 1941" (Frontiers of Democracy, December 15, 1942,p. 75-81).

Roosevelt, in 1942, let Rugg's letter be laid aside with no action. Rugg went to work immediately. He called upon his colleagues at teachers colleges to: "Let them become powerful national centers for the graduate study of ideas, and they will thereby BECOME forces of creative imagination standing at the very vortex of the ideological revolution. Let's make our teachers education institutions into great direction finders for our NEW SOCIETY.. pointers of the way.. dynamic trail blazers of NEW FRONTIERS [meaning socialism]" (Frontiers of Democracy, May 15, 1943, p. 247-254).

According to Fisher, this PLAN was launched on a grand scale when on September 24, 1924; the Scottish Rite Supreme Council met at Charleston, South Carolina. The Masonic monthly magazine, New Age, published the Grand Commander's "Allucution" in the October issue that year: "Through the activities of our state organizations, the New Age magazine, our clip service and News Bureau, we are stimulating the public interest and furnishing much valuable material to speakers and writers, and thereby can reasonably claim much credit for the growing interest in favor of compulsory education by the state" (Fisher, p.242).

The same Scottish Rite publication in April 1934 "advocated the public school as the 'only agency' capable of fusing various peoples, tongues and customs; and

where it is noted that Masonry was the pioneer in advocating a federal Department of Education" (Fisher, 293).

In Illinois "release time" was granted by state law. A Mason fought the law all the way to the Supreme Court where McCollum vs. Board of Education was heard. The Scottish Rite Supreme Council went to work on McCollum's behalf. Twenty-four articles opposing release time for religious education appeared in the Scottish Rite New Age magazine between February 1941 and January 1948. Masons around the nation began attacking the notion of and movement for release time. Justice Black, a 33rd degree Mason, spoke for the majority of the Supreme Court. In 1963 the Illinois State Law was struck down (Fisher, 172, 310,318).

In 1944 Freemasonry lost a major educational battle when the Servicemen's Readjustment Act, better known as "The G.I. Bill of Rights," was passed. Paul Fisher says, "The new law provided a wide range of benefits for returning veterans, including virtually free education in the school of the returning serviceman's choice - even in religious seminaries. It was a devastating blow to Masonry's efforts to deny government assistance to 'sectarian' institutions" (Fisher, p.141). Fisher lends four pages of documentation to Freemasonry's fight against the Bill.

Upon losing this battle, Freemasonry retaliated. Fisher notes that "Soon thereafter, on January 9, 10, 1945, legislation sponsored by the National Education Association (NEA) An organization that historically has been closely tied to Scottish Rite Freemasonry - was introduced in the House and Senate. It provided substantial funds for public education, but made no provision for assisting non-public schools" (Fisher, p 144). Fisher further documents that the Supreme Council of the Scottish Rite funded the propaganda for passage of this Bill.

Freemasonry had its agents everywhere. At this time the National Education Association's Executive Secretary of almost twenty years [from 1935] was 33rd degree Mason, Willard E. Givens. His mission was to consolidate the control of education by the NEA. In Freemasonry, Antichrist Upon Us, published in 1957 by an organization called Fragments of Truth at Elon College, North Carolina, we read: "When the program of Education For A New America was firmly established in the public schools and the NEA-control of education as undisputed fact, 33rd degree Mason, Willard E. Givens resigned as Executive Secretary of the NEA to take over the Educational Program of the prestigious Supreme Council 33 degrees of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry" (p.77-78). Freemasonry mounted another attack. The mind control tactics required to teach atheism and globalism, which is necessary to successfully inaugurate the future

godless one-world government, could not be taught in rural schools where curriculum was controlled by parents. Consolidation was the Scottish Rite's next order of attack against parental influence. Freemasonry sent former Harvard University President James B. Conant [33rd degree Mason, member of the NEA's Educational Policies Commission, and member of the Council on Foreign Relations] on a speaking tour. Fragments of the truth tells the story: "When the massive school building program was being launched early in the 1950's, Dr. James B. Conant was commissioned to tour the country in behalf of school consolidation.

"A summary of Dr. Conant's recommendations was published in booklet form and sent out by the Supreme Council of Scottish Rite to the TOP LEADERS in 35 southern and western states" (Antichrist Upon Us).

With Masonic propaganda preceding Dr. Conant's tour, he was assured large audiences wherever he spoke. In every meeting the audience was peppered with Masons from that particular jurisdiction - Masons awaiting orders from their Grand Master. Following Conant's tour, each of the 35 Grand Lodge jurisdictions ordered its Masonic constituency in all walks of life to talk positively of consolidation in their work, churches and bars. As a result, parents everywhere marched to the polls and voted to surrender their control. Consolidation of 259,000 school districts into 1,600 became a reality (Word of Lift quarterly [Winter 1990], p.24).

After consolidation, parents were NO longer intimate with teachers. As planned, both became alienated by the larger body - the NEA. Gradually but surely, the Masonic- controlled NEA became adversarial towards parents. Although the PTA was formed to bridge the gap, it pales in strength to Freemasonry's revolutionary teachers' union.

In the March 1959 issue of the Scottish Rite's New Age magazine, Freemasonry praised the efforts of Masons who were responsible for this educational coup d' e'tat:

"Every Mason becomes a teacher of 'Masonic philosophy to the community,' and the Craft is 'the missionary of the NEW ORDER - a Liberal order, in which Masons become high priests.'

"[We proclaim] that this 'Masonic philosophy' which has brought forth a 'NEW ORDER' [has] become a reality by 'the establishment of the public schools system, financed BY THE STATE for the combined purpose of technological and sociological education of the mass of humanity, and beginning at an early age in childhood" (Fisher, p.56-57).

With parents no longer in control of schools and curriculum, the Masonic-created and funded NEA went to work on the minds of our children. Former NEA president, Katherine Barrett, articulated the NEW revolutionary role of teachers: "the teacher will be the conveyor of values, a philosopher. Teachers no longer will be victims of change [meaning controlled by parents]; WE WILL BE AGENTS OF CHANGE" (Ralph A Epperson, *The Unseen Hand* [Tucson, Az: Publius Press, 1985], p.490).

In the same decade of consolidation, Freemasonry began selecting the textbooks that were to be used in the new public school system. The February 1959 issue of the *New Age* magazine announced an "Evolution of American Education" to Masons throughout the nation and "mandated that members of the Fraternity disseminate Masonic materials in public schools." They were instructed to "take that role seriously" (Fisher, p.57). And they did take it seriously. Fisher gave a few examples of their diligence:

"In 1959...Franklin W. Patterson, 33rd Degree, secretary of the Scottish Rite Lodge at Baker, Oregon, succeeded in persuading the principal of the local high school to use Masonic-oriented texts in the local public schools. Also, the Scottish Rite bodies of Alexandria, Virginia 'Placed the *New Age* magazine in all public school libraries within their jurisdiction."

"In 1964, Grand Commander Luther A. Smith reported that Masonic booklets had been 'distributed by sets to every room in every school' in the Charlotte County, North Carolina public school system. The Superintendent of Schools for that jurisdiction made the Masonic propaganda 'required reading.'"

"In 1965, Major General Herrnan Nickerson, 33rd Degree, Commander of the U.S. Marine Corps facility at Camp Lejune, N.C., was commended by the Supreme Council for introducing the Supreme Council's books on 'Americanism' into the schools under his command attended by children of Marine Corps personnel" (Fisher, p.57).

Freemasonry implemented three steps required before our schools could be regarded as atheistic. They: 1) preached consolidation; 2) wrested control of education FROM parents, placing it in the hands of its militant minion - the NEA; and 3) placed its own textbooks in the schools. Six of the nine Supreme Court Justices were Masons that handed down the decision.

"Then, in 1908, the Methodist Foundation of Social Service changed its name to the Federal Council of Churches. By 1950, the Federal Council of Churches was becoming VERY SUSPECT as being a Communist front, so they changed the name to the NATIONAL COUNCIL OF CHURCHES. From this was created the World Council of Churches" (Myron Fagan).

The communist activity of this Masonic front did not cease with its many name changes. Reader's Digest, January 1983, documents that both the National and World Council of Churches have funded communists AND terrorists. Church World Service, an arm of the National Council of Churches, engages in political advocacy AND contributes churchgoer funds to programs designed to further strategic goals of governments with which CWS leaders sympathize. For example, CWS contributed nearly half a million dollars to Vietnam's concentration camps for "political undesirables." In 1973, at a time when the Masonic Jesuits in South America began their 'Liberation Theology,' the CWS embarked on a new direction committing funds to "liberation and justice" (Reader's Digest, p. 121). If member pastors challenged where these funds were going, they were "punished, some actually forced out of the church" (Reader S' Digest, p.125).

As might be expected, the article reported that the president of the National Council of Churches from 1979 to 1981 embarked on a series of visits to those he described as U.S. "political prisoners" (Reader's Digest, p. 121). The organization that helped him in selecting which prisoners to visit was listed by the CIA as an international Soviet front organization. Reader's Digest pointed out that many executives in the National Council of Churches believe that a just society is only possible under communism. Yet the great communist human-rights outrages of our time have never been condemned by the NCC's governing board. On the other hand, the National Council of Churches governing board has censured El Salvador, Turkey, Nicaragua [under Somoza], Chile, South Korea and Guatemala, whose violations cannot be compared to those of communist countries the NCC governing board has ignored. Worse yet, the NCC identified several of the communist countries with the worst record on human rights as models for Christians. Cuba, for example, was considered by the NCC as a nation "we believe can inform Christians around the world with a new intensity and depth of insight about the meaning of faith" (Reader's Digest, p.125).

The National Council of Churches claims that Cuba allows full freedom of worship. Yet, according to the article, no mention was made that "Cuban children are indoctrinated in atheism in schools, and that no one who professes belief in God can be a member of the Communist Party or advance in his career" (Reader's Digest, p123).

Not only has the National Council of Churches funded Communist revolutions with offerings of churchgoers, it has rewritten the Bible to conform to the Whore of Babylon's male/female-god religion. The first step is to neuter God. James Kilpatrick, in his October 23, 1983, Universal Press Syndicate article, "Scriptures Change in Overhaul Job," wrote that "The National Council of

Churches was Out to take the sex out of scripture." He added that the NCC is rewriting certain passages of Scripture in the Old and New Testaments "so as to eliminate references to gender, or as an alternative, to spread the gender around. Thus, Jesus no longer would be identified as the 'son' of God, but rather as the 'child' of God. In this egalitarian version, it is 'God the Father (and Mother).'" Member churches were not long in following the National Council of Churches. The largest contributor to the NCC is the United Methodist Church. The Associated Press reported on December 10, 1983, that the governing body of the United Methodist Church in Nashville, Tennessee, had "approved guidelines on biblical and theological language that suggest that fewer male nouns and pronouns be used in referring to Jesus." By 1986 the blasphemy had become greater when in Denver, Colorado, the Rocky Mountain Region of the United Methodist Church "adopted a new policy prohibiting ministry candidates from referring to God as exclusively male in church paperwork and interviews. The policy allows the 'historical' Jesus to be called He, but prohibits any exclusively male reference to a divine or messianic Jesus. The policy also calls for phrases such as Divine Light [a Masonic term] to be used in place of Father, King, or Lord. Candidates are allowed to refer to God as Mother and Father, or as He and She" (Omega-Letter, December 1986, p.3).

"At the root of the problem," says Methodist evangelistic Edmund Robb, "is the secularization of the church. The NCC has substituted revolution FOR religion" (Readers' Digest, p.125).

"From the beginning the plan of Masonry has been to merge all religions. Dr John Coleman, a retired British intelligence officer, confirms that the World Council of Churches, which is an extension of the National Council of Churches, is by Freemasons, in fact, the first president of the World Council of Churches, [1948-1954] was a 33rd degree Freemason. G. Bromley Oxnam, a Methodist Bishop.

Coleman says that the WCC now practices witchcraft. In *Witchcraft in Politics*, Coleman states that the WCC 's 6th Supreme Legislative Assembly met in Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada, on July 24 through August 12, 1983. There it was decided to donate funds to the study of the occult (Cassette - *Witchcraft in Politics Today*, narrated by Dr John Coleman in 1984; also Denslow, *10000 Famous Freemasons*, Vol.111, p.299).

Coleman says that the World Council of Churches promotes the Masonic one-world doctrine in its magazine, *One World*. Denslow not only lists 33rd degree Freemason G. Bromley Oxnam as the first American president of the World Council of Churches, but adds that he was also president of the Federal Council of Churches [forerunner of the WCC] from 1944 to 1946 and was one of the

presiding officers at the organization of the National Council of Churches at Cleveland, Ohio in 1950.

ONCE THE OCCULT IS STUDIED - what next? The "Religion" section of Time magazine, May 22, 1989 presents the horrifying prospects. Dr. Richard Mouw, of California's Fuller Theological Seminary, is quoted in that article as saying that the mainline Churches that are members of the National Council of Churches ARE NOW TEACHING "magic and the occult and the new age. There's a return to a premodern world view."

Former 33rd degree Mason, Jim Shaw, exposes the link between Freemasonry and the National Council of Churches. Mr. Shaw stated in a sermon that the pastors in the National Council of Churches and the World Council of Churches are promoting Freemasonry. "I have served in the Lodge with them," said Shaw. "I have a list of many NCC pastors who are working for the Masonic monster with all the strength they have. They are not interested in the Jesus Christ, though they pretend to be" (Cassette tape by Jim Shaw - Pastors in the NCC who are in Freemasonry).

Author and 18th century English Freemason John Robison in Proofs of a Conspiracy [1798] quotes a letter from Weishaupt to his Illuminatus brother Cato. This letter states his use of Masonry to another end: The great strength of our Order [The Illuminati] lies in its concealment; let it never appear. In any place in its own name, but always covered by another name, and another occupation. None is fitter that the three lower degrees of Freemasonry; the public is accustomed to it, expects little from it, and therefore takes little notice of it" (Robison, p. 112).

1940s and '50s saw Americans wake up to forced socialist propaganda in the schools upon our children. Once the momentum was turned from Socialist teaching back to Americanism, the so-called "progressive" educators, instead of "frontier thinkers," turned to Dr. Donald Dushane, President of the National Education Association [NEA]. He appointed a Dr. Harold Benjamin to lead an investigative commission. They were to investigate: (1) The textbooks under suspicion (2) education in general and (3) the patriotic groups that were criticizing education and textbooks.

Everyone was anticipating the exposure of the Communist "frontier thinkers,". Instead, the NEA commission attacked the patriotic citizens who were exposing the Socialists and gave wholehearted support to the Socialists/Communists. Dr. Harold Benjamin, chairman of the NEA commission released his investigative report in July 1950. He stated that the "...Defense commission is a kind of educational reconnaissance troop, and it has a combat- intelligence

report to give you tonight. It is the estimate of the commission that a general attack on public education in the United States is now being organized. The enemy is trying to find out where we [Socialists/Freemasons] are weak or strong, testing his methods of attack, recruiting and training his forces, building up his stockpiles, filling his war chest and organizing his propaganda units" (Defense Bulletin No, 35, "Commission For The Defense Of Democracy Through Education, NEA, July 1950).

Dr. Benjamin had now put parents who were objecting to Socialists programs in our schools in the ENEMY camp. "The NEA was starkly exposed as an AGENT of the progressivist power structure which had written the controversial textbooks - nothing less" (Blackboard Power NEA Threat to America, by Dr. Gordon V. Drake, p.28). The National Education Association [NEA] had now started openly attacking and discrediting citizens, parents and educators who exposed their un-American policies. They produced such publications as American Education Under Fire by Ernest O. Melby, and Danger! They Are After Our Schools, which attacked the "ENEMIES" of the new public education - which was Masonic, who founded Socialism/Communism.

Harold Raymond Wayne Benjamin was born 1893 in Gilmanton, Wisconsin to Harold and Harriet Benjamin. He received a Ph.D. from the Stanford Graduate School of Education in 1927 .Benjamin decided to take a job at **Stanford University** as a teaching fellow before deciding to enroll in their student teaching program in 1927. After two years in Colorado, he took a position as the dean of the college of education at the **University of Maryland**, College Park where he served for twelve years. In 1951, Benjamin became the chairman of social foundations of education at **Peabody** College in Tennessee where he ended his career in education in 1958 (Ohles 112).

George Peabody - died in London 1869, aged 74, at the house of his friend Sir Curtis Miranda Lampson. At the request of the Dean of Westminster of the **Church of England**, and with the approval of **Queen Victoria**, Peabody was given a temporary burial in Westminster Abbey.

Peabody first visited the United Kingdom in 1827 He had help in establishing himself from William and James Brown, sons of another highly-successful Baltimore businessman, the Irishman Alexander Brown . In 1835, Peabody established the banking firm of "George Peabody and Company" in London. The bank rose to become the premier American house in London. Peabody took Junius Spencer Morgan (father of J. P. Morgan) into partnership in 1854 to form Peabody, Morgan & Co., and the two financiers worked together until Peabody's retirement in 1864. Peabody, Morgan & Co. took the name J.S. Morgan & Co.. The former UK merchant bank Morgan Grenfell (now part of Deutsche Bank), international universal bank JPMorgan Chase and investment bank Morgan Stanley can all trace their roots to Peabody's bank.

Peabody is the acknowledged father of modern philanthropy??, having established the practice later followed by Johns Hopkins, Andrew Carnegie, John D. Rockefeller and Bill Gates. Peabody's philanthropy was recognised and on 10 July 1862, he was made a **Freeman** of the City of London, the motion being proposed by Charles Reed in recognition of his financial contribution to London's poor. He became the first of **only two** Americans (the other being 34th President and General Dwight D. Eisenhower) to have received the award. A statue of him was unveiled **by the Prince of Wales** in 1869 next to the Royal Exchange, London, on the site of the former church of St Benet Fink (demolished 1842-6).

George Peabody, a Massachusetts's trader, set up a banking house - George Peabody & Co. - in London in 1837. He became regarded as a "financial ambassador in London. Carrol Quigley attributes the use of **tax-exempt foundations for manipulation of society to Peabody**, seen in his Illuminati Peabody foundation. Daniel Colt Gilman, a member of the Skull & Bones and first President of the Carnegie Institution, **was involved in the establishment of the Peabody foundation**. He was in such high regard by the elite that they have erected a statue of him across from the **Bank of England**. Peabody was getting old and needed a younger partner. Junius Morgan, of Hartford, Connecticut, was recommended to Peabody. In 1854 Junius and his family arrived in **London to join** George Peabody & Co. When the elite's concocted American Civil War broke out, Peabody and Junius Morgan raised loans for the North. It appears Junius played both sides of the war. Ralph Epperson claims Junius was one of the **Rothschild agents** who shipped supplies to the South. When Peabody retired in 1864 Junius took over the business. The firm was **re-named JS. Morgan & Co.** That same year Junius' son, J.P. Morgan, became a junior partner in the firm. A year later J.P. left for America to represent the firm in the New York. After the end of the Franco-Prussian War, Junius Morgan was called on to help restore the French economy. Around this time his bank was talked of as a rival to the Rothschild's New Court, but Junius was a Rothschild agent, when he prospered so prospered the Rothschilds and the Illuminati. J.S. Morgan & Co. was one of the Rothschild's great power tools in the United States. In 1869 Junius' son, J.P. Morgan went to London to meet with the Rothschilds. They laid out the plans to form Northern Securities, a company that would act as an agent for New Court in the US. J.P. ruling as a proxy for the family. In 1871 Junius' son, J.P. Morgan, made **an alliance with Tony Drexel**, heir to the powerful Philadelphia bank. Their firm - Drexel, Morgan & Co. -resided in an extravagant new building on Wall St., which is still Morgan headquarters today. After the Europeans got over their lack of confidence at the end of the Civil War, money began to stream across the ocean to the US., providing massive profit for the firm. It set out to finance the growing number of industrial projects in America. The House of Morgan was getting extremely rich. Junius retired in

1879 and J.P. took over J.S. Morgan & Co., reorganizing it under the title J.P. Morgan & Co. "J.P. Morgan soon became a symbol of the growing centralization of American money." He was very monopolistic. His agents would create cartels through 'Morganization."

By 1896 the Illuminati families Payne, Whitney and the Vanderbilts all had money in Morgan-Guarantee Company which was run by the "J.P. Morgan and Guggenheim outfits." At a certain point he controlled nearly half the American railroad system. He established the United States Steel Corp. ("based on Andrew Carnegie's Pittsburgh Steel mills") In 1901 by raising the "unprecedented" amount of \$1.4 billion. J.P. was adept at creating financial syndicates for the Illuminati, joint efforts to further the "Great Plan." President William McKinley –freemason , began prosecuting the Rothschild's Morgan-run Northern Securities under the anti-trust laws in 1900. In 1901 McKinley ran for a second term and appointed a new vice-president, Theodore Roosevelt, a lock, stock and barrel Illuminatus. Less than a year later he was **assassinated**. When "Teddy" became president , the prosecution of Northern Securities stopped. For this reason some people think McKinley's death was ordered by J.P. Morgan and the Rothschilds. He was able to set up a **syndicate**, with the help of Rothschild **agent, August Belmont, Jr.**, that bailed the U.S. out of a Treasury depletion. The syndicate raised \$65 billion in gold. The sum would be repaid by an issue of bonds. J.P. received some criticism for the strict terms of the deal. For 5 months in early 1907, J.P. Morgan was in Europe, traveling back and forth between London and Paris, presumably visiting the Rothschild House's there. A. Ralph Epperson writes: "Apparently **the reason Morgan was in Europe was because the decision was being made** to have Morgan precipitate a bank panic in America. When he returned, he started rumors that the Knickerbocker Bank in New York was insolvent." Panic ensued. People began a mass withdrawal of their deposits - a run. The Knickerbocker run had a domino effect, other banks had runs and the Panic of 1907 „was complete." J.P. Morgan oversaw the banking communities response to the Panic of 1907. **The whole Incident helped the elite push for a central bank.** One man who knew of the plot was historian Frederick Lewis Allen, who wrote in LIFE magazine: „...certain chroniclers have arrived at the ingenious conclusion that the Morgan interests took advantage of the unsettled conditions during the autumn of 1907 to precipitate the Panic, guiding it shrewdly as it progressed, so that it would kill off rival banks, and consolidate the pre-eminence of the banks within the Morgan orbit." The Panic of 1907 made people want a powerful central bank that could "protect" the common man from the "abuses of the Wall Street bankers." This whole thing eventually led to the creation of the Federal Reserve. One of the men **with the Morgan financial groups** was Harold Stanley. Stanley was a member of the Skull & Bones. After J.P.'s death a Morgan firm became Morgan, Stanley & Co. J.P. Morgan died in 1913. His son,

Harvard educated J.P. Morgan, Jr. took over (most writers do not make a distinction between these two). J.P. Morgan, Jr ran the bank with a team of managers that was **led by** Thomas Lamont. Morgan, Jr was, like his father, a power-hungry international banker. He was famous for his handling of Immense foreign loans. Most Importantly J.P. Morgan, Jr appears to have followed in the footsteps of the former heads of the House of Morgan by working with the **Rothschilds.**

William McKinley He was elected President of the United States in 1896. He was initiated May 1, 1865 in Hiram Lodge No. 21, Winchester, Virginia. At the time his petition was acted upon, a Confederate chaplain, J. B. Reed, was Worshipful Master and he conferred the Entered Apprentice Degree upon McKinley that evening. The next morning the Brethren, who included both Union and Confederate soldiers, instructed him upon that degree and then the Fellowcraft Degree was conferred upon him that evening. After further instruction during the morning of May 3rd, he was raised a Master Mason that afternoon at 3:00 P.M. Brother McKinley affiliated with Canton Lodge No. 60, Canton, Ohio on August 21, 1867 and from same to become a charter member of Eagle Lodge No. 431 also in Canton. He became a Royal Arch Mason in Canton Chapter #64. Following Brother McKinley's death, the name of Eagle Lodge was changed to William McKinley Lodge #431 effective October 24, 1901.

George Peabody was the founder of Peabody, Morgan & Co. which is the grandfather of JP Morgan & Chase, the largest US Bank with \$2.509 trillion in assets, and Morgan Stanley (\$347 Billion in assets) which was just got slapped on the hand with a \$1.8bn combined fine for causing the 2008 bailout. "Morgan Stanley said yesterday it reached a \$1.25bn deal to end Federal Housing Finance Agency claims the bank sold faulty mortgage bonds to Fannie Mae and Freddie Mac before the firms' losses pushed them into U.S. conservatorship. JPMorgan will pay \$614m after admitting it submitted ineligible loans for Federal Housing Administration and Veterans Affairs insurance. " Now the history of these banks have a long history of causing panics and profiting from them. During the run on the banks of 1857, George Peabody had to ask the Bank of England for a loan of £800,000. This gave them enough money to buy securities below market value to sell later at inflated prices in a market in which they were the only ones who had cash in hand. Could the panic have been planned and who helped them within the Bank of England? Can it happen again? Lets look back to 2008. In 2008 two of the banks that can trace their roots to George Peabody received funds from the 2008 bailout. J.P. Morgan & Chase received \$25,000,000,000. Morgan Stanley received \$10,000,000,000 . The funny thing is that J.P. Morgan influenced Nelson Aldrich in his plan that morphed into the Federal Reserve Act which was instrumental in creating the

Federal Reserve which was to protect the country from future panics and bailouts after the 1907 Panic. The history of George Peabody and his bank is thus. In 1835 George Peabody and Company is formed. IN 1854 Junius Spencer Morgan is partnered to form Peabody, Morgan, & Company. Peabody, Morgan & Co. then took the name J.S. Morgan & Co. . After J.S. Morgan died from a carriage accident on the Riviera his son took over the company and called it J.P. Morgan & Company . The former UK merchant bank Morgan Grenfell ,now part of Deutsche Bank, joins J.P. Morgan in the **London Round Table Group** in 1891 which influences the creation of the Council on Foreign Relations in 1918. The corporation, formed by J.P. Morgan & Co. partners Henry S. Morgan (grandson of J.P. Morgan), Harold Stanley and others, came into existence on September 16, 1935, in response to the Glass-Steagall Act that required the splitting of commercial and investment banking businesses With today's Peabody's bank and his role in orchestrating many panics and depressions in the world's economics. Now there was another Panic in 1837, the year J.P. Morgan was born. Panic of 1837 was engineered because the charter of the Second Bank of the United States had run out in 1836. President Jackson promptly withdraw government funds from the Second Bank of the United States, but he deposited these funds, \$10 million, in state banks. An immediate expansion of the national economy resulted, the national debt was paid off, and the country had a surplus of \$50 million in the Treasury. The Rothschilds had an answer to this. See Baron James de Rothschild (Jacob Mayer Rothschild) of Paris **was the principal investor in the** Second Bank of the United States. Jackson called the bank a den of vipers and had it closed. Even though in 1835 **The French house** of Rothchild had become the financial agent for the U.S. Department of State, this did not offset their loss a couple months later when the Second Bank was closed. Then in response the Panic of 1837 was aggravated by the Bank of England when it in one day threw out all the paper connected with the United States which was controlled by Baron Nathan Mayer Rothschild. The Rothschild family began with Mayer Amschel Rothschild who was the court Jew to the Langraves of Hesse in Frankfurt. To escape the downfall of many court Jews prior to him in Europe, he sent his five sons to start banking firms in five different nations. Amschel Mayer Rothschild (1773–1855): Frankfurt, died childless, passed to sons of Salomon and Calmann Salomon Mayer Rothschild (1774–1855): Vienna Nathan Mayer Rothschild (1777–1836): London Calmann Mayer Rothschild (1788–1855): Naples Jakob Mayer Rothschild (1792–1868): Paris This prevented their banking houses from being subject to local politics or one prince or king refusing to pay a Jew.

Peabody had been traveling to England since 1824 to sell his cotton in Liverpool at the advice of another Baltimore banker Alex Brown who started a firm in 1810. Alex Brown and Son & Co. is today's firm of **Brown Brothers Harriman** New York and **Brown, Shipley and Company** London. Sir

Montagu Norman, Governor of the Bank of England for many years, was a **partner of** Brown, Shipley and Company. Brown brothers partner was Sir Montagu Norman, the Mayor of the Bank of England. He was organizer of “informal talks” between heads of central banks in 1927, which led to the Great Stock Market Crash of 1929. Now back to the Panic of 1857 and the bailout of Peabody, Morgan & Co. With the loan from the Bank of England they were the only bank who had cash on hand to purchase depreciated securities thrown on the market by distressed investors in America to later sell them at their true worth later. The Bank of New York founded by Hamilton also did this by buying soldier’s back pay for pennies on the dollar. Hamilton also created the First Bank of America on this same principle. The Bank of New York would also receive a bailout in 2008. Now Rothschild had financed the new wealth in America through the Morgans. Their firm would also become part of the Council of Foreign Relations. Currently Carla A. Hills is their Co-Chairman. She is on the international board of J.P. Morgan Chase, and a member of the Secretary of State’s Foreign Policy Advisory Board. Also under Woodrow Wilson’s administration Republican Nelson Aldrich would write the Aldrich Plan which Wilson altered to create the Federal Reserve or the Third Central Bank of the United States. Aldrich’s son in law was John D. Rockefeller Jr. and his friend was J.P. Morgan. His plan was slightly altered and became the Federal Reserve Act. Plus he modeled his plan after the German centralized bank controlled by the Rothschilds. So what is the plan? Cause a panic Have people sell goods and commodities below their value Influx some cash to the right players to buy those goods and commodities Then sell them at regular or inflated prices wait a few years People forget Repeat So you can say the underworld of international economics started in the tunnels of Salem with their own native George Peabody and his friendship to the powerful British banker Nathan Mayer Rothschild which still persist today.

We must understand the NEA's obsession with promotion of the United Nations as an instrument for world government. The American Association of School Administrators, an affiliate of the NEA, presented a formal resolution in 1951: "We URGE continued use of the United Nations as an instrument of peace. We DECLARE our- selves IN FAVOR of a charter amendment to enable the United Nations to enact, to interpret and enforce WORLD LAW to prevent war.. Since the United Nations is the tangible organized expression of mankind's desire for peace, ALL SCHOOLS should COOPERATE IN SUPPORTING United Nations Education Service to be inaugurated by NEA in September 1951" (NEA Journal, September 1951, p.253). Of course, Socialism/Communism was founded by the French Grand Orient Lodge of Freemasonry.

Socialist/Communists from Russia and the 43 representatives from the U.S. Department of State and Treasury by 1953 were all found to be secret members of Communism except one. The first acting Secretary-General was Communist spy Alger Hiss. Their goal is to dissolve the sovereignty of the United States and merge us into an all powerful world government.

William G. Carr, past Executive Secretary of the NEA, served on the executive committee of the United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization [UNESCO]. Unfortunately, Mr. Carr was a Socialist. As consultant to the United States delegation of the United Nations in San Francisco. - [Carr] worked for the creation of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization" (Washington Star, January 23, 1952) and assisted in DRAFTING ITS CONSTITUTION.

The 1952 "Report of the Secretary-General of the United Nations and the Director-General of UNESCO" [UN Document E-2 I 84-Add. I, May 2, 1952] stated clearly that the NEA and the United States Office of Education were enthusiastically endorsing and cooperating with the UN-UNESCO programs for world government. The NEA committee on International Relations held a conference at Lyndonwood College. St. Charles Missouri in July 1950 with 400 members attending. This "was one of many activities of the National Education Association DESIGNED to encourage and improve teaching about the United Nations."

The report from this meeting continued: "In 1950 the National Education Association compiled and distributed to teachers 1,000 United Nations kits with a handbook prepared by their committee on international relations. A teacher handbook for United Nations Day and Week of 1951 was distributed as the first of a series of special mailings to United Nations Service subscribers" (Ibid, p.111).

On August 1, 1957, Dr. Carr spoke before a group of teachers at an UNESCO seminar. He said that "we should with ALL LOYALTY to the United Nations, teach that the world organization should be REVISED TO TAKE SOME OF THE ASPECTS OF A SYSTEM OF WORLD GOVERNMENT AND WORLD LAW." Therefore: "... the psychological foundations for the wider loyalties that are NECESSARY must be laid in part in the schools. To urge you, therefore, not only to teach about the United Nations as it is today, but also to teach the attitudes which will ultimately RESULT in the creation of WORLD GOVERNMENT" (UNESCO Pamphlet, Christian Crusade, Tulsa, OK. 1967). Paul W. Shafer, former Congressman from Michigan, now deceased, called this philosophy of the NEA as subversive. Congressman Shafer documented his charges. In summary: "I believe that an educational movement and philosophy

which proposes to convert our schools into an agency for the PROMOTION of super national sovereignty OR world government and which URGES systematic eradication...of nationalism and the loyalties which it involves, IS SUBVERSIVE. I believe that an educational movement which arrogates to the educational profession or to any other profession or segment of our nation life - the awful responsibility of 'SOCIAL RECONSTRUCTION,' is subversive. I believe that a movement which URGES teachers, or any other single group [of people], to 'deliberately reach for power and then make the most of its conquest,' is subversive. I believe that an educational movement and philosophy which pits CLASS AGAINST CLASS in America, and which proposes that the schools teach and promote such a belief and attitude, is subversive" (Honorable Paul W, Shafer, "Is There A 'Subversive' Movement in the Public Schools?" Congressional Record, March 21, 1952).

Nothing has changed about the NEA desire to build a COLLECTIVIST state. Only the attitudes and behavior of our children as a whole since the NEA has controlled education. "The NEA continues to issue mandates, orders, and memoranda from its impressive palatial headquarters with its 33 departments, 25 commissions and committees, 18 divisions, and over 1,000 employees in Washington, D.C. Its influence cannot be underestimated" (Blackboard Power, NEA Threat to America, by Dr. Gordon V. Drake, p.30). Past U.S. Commissioner of Education, Dr. Sterling M. McMurrin, who resigned in September 1962, told Executive Secretary William G. Carr that the NEA is ".. moving toward NATIONAL CONTROL of education" (New York Times, October 20, 1962). Dr. McMurrin's resignation as U.S. Commissioner of Education was because of his headlong fight with the NEA over its policy of promoting world government (Ibid).

During the 38 years that Dr. Carr served the NEA, he also was a world leader in developing INTERNATIONAL organizations of education. "In 1946 he served as a United States representative in the creation of the United Nations Educational Scientific and Cultural Organization [UNESCO]. And in the same year he began serving one of the first WORLD teacher's organizations, the World Organization of the Teaching Profession [WOTP]. WOTP had a 'consultative arrangement' with UNESCO".

In 1952, with the help of Dr. Carr, World Organization of the Teaching Profession gathered in two other world teacher organizations, and they MERGED into the World Confederation of Organizations of the Teacher Profession. Dr. Carr moved into the position of Secretary-General of WCOTP and has held that position ever since 1952 [until 1967 when this was written], the very year he was appointed Executive Secretary of the NEA. He served in these two positions concurrently until his retirement from the NEA post in

1967. [NEA Reporter, January 19, 1968] - possibly so that he could devote full time to the WCOTP militant programs planned in the immediate years ahead. "WCOTP's plans for the future were revealed by the president of the organization, Sir Ronald Gould of England. He urged teachers to 'press on toward self- government' in an address to delegates from 61 nations who attended the sixteenth annual assembly in Vancouver, Canada, during the summer of 1967. The NEA Reporter quoted Sir Gould as lamenting that 'nowhere in the world has teacher self-government been achieved,' but that teachers in most countries are ready for it [NEA Reporter, October 20, 1967, p.8].

"The National Educational Association [NEA] is an active member of WCOTP, and through this membership, it continues to work effectively WITH the United Nations, UNESCO, and other U.N. agencies to promote the work started earlier, a work of indoctrinating American youth in ANTI-NATIONAL attitudes for the acceptance of world government" (Blackboard Power, NEA Threat to America by Dr. Gordon V. Drake. p.31).

In 1966 Dr. William G. Carr announced his intentions to retire. The NEA selected Sam Lambert as his successor. Dr. Sam Lambert stated that the NEA, under his leadership, would continue to be "action oriented." In his inaugural address at the Statler-Hilton Hotel in Washington, D.C. he stated: "We [teacher's profession] are already four times as large as any other professional organization in this country. Within a few years, we will be six or seven times as large." Then he promised: "[The NEA] is going to put its power and influence to WORK for the things that are most important.. NEA will become a stronger and more influential ADVOCATE for SOCIAL CHANGE long overdue" (NEA Reporter, November 10, 1967).

Lambert emphasized that the federal share of school finance should increase to one-third within the next ten years (Ibid). Why would Dr. Lambert push for further FEDERAL government assistance to education? The Constitution nowhere gives the federal government the right to interfere with education. Whatever is NOT specifically assigned the federal government is to be left to the states or individuals.

In the 1940s into the early 1970s the Supreme Court had been packed with high Freemasons - 3/4ths. Notice what Socialists and Liberals want the federal government to get involved with subsidizing the schools. The U.S. Supreme Court ruled in the Wickard vs. Filburn, 1942, case that "IT IS HARDLY A LACK OF DUE PROCESS FOR GOVERNMENT TO REGULATE THAT WHICH IT SUBSIDIZES." Each new Federal law passed by Congress which invades the rights of the individual States further strengthens the CONTROL of

the Federal government over the States and individuals alike. The Communist Manifesto calls for "free" public education for all students paid for by the government. The Manifesto also calls for a strong "Central" government. This helps eliminate State and individual rights written into our Constitution. Dr. Lambert became very pointed in the direction the NEA would take. "NEA will INSIST that the profession at all levels have a voice in the formulation of educational policy, in curriculum change, and in educational planning" (ibid). The NEA would now formulate curriculum to SOCIALIZE the neighborhoods of America through education. They would say HOW a teacher is educated, whether he/she should be permitted into the profession, and whether he/she should stay in the profession (NEA Reporter, November 10, 1967, p.4). Dr. Sam Lambert was now ready for the NEA to CONTROL every phase of education. Dr. Lambert used financial inducements to entice teachers to join the NEA. They would become a Union and become militant to gain their increase in pay, such as strikes and sanctions against school districts. In order to receive these benefits you had to join the NEA. This forced teachers to support Freemasonic/Communist objectives through their dues without their knowledge of these objectives.

Dr. Lambert's and the Communist Manifesto's call for a Cabinet position for Education paid off. The NEA supported Jimmy Carter for president in 1976 and was rewarded for that support with the Department of Education. Education was now to be CONTROLLED from Washington, D.C. - CENTRALIZED, just like the Freemasonic Socialist/Communist movement wanted. PROOF? The "NEA was instrumental in the founding of the Office of Education, and in recent years NEA has urged CABINET status for the office" (NEA Reporter, May 19, 1967, p.2 & 6). NEA got their way in 1979.

NEA belongs to a world organization called World Confederation of Organizations of the Teaching Professions. "WCOTP plays a role at the INTERNATIONAL LEVEL similar to that of the national teachers association within a country (WCOTP Pamphlet, R 1067). WCOTP's income comes from the NEA mostly and 'external contributions' such as tax-free foundations, and UNESCO grants and contracts projects (WCOTP Annual Report, 1967. p.41,4346, WCOTP XVI Assembly of Delegates, Proceedings. 2-9 August 1967, Vancouver, Canada, p. 6). According to the President of the Ford Foundation, directives had been coming from the White House [during the 1940s] to so alter life style in the U. S. to comfortably MERGE it with the Soviet Union. The Foundations were [and are] using their tax-exempt status to alter textbooks to teach world government or Socialism. Delegates to WCOTP from individual countries takes "positive action" to indoctrinate state and local teacher organizations (WCOTP Annual Report 1967, p.19, item 5, p.23, item 11). This program is done so artfully that local

teachers do not know from where these programs come. They usually think they come from other teachers in school systems as the need arises.

October 1966 saw WCOTP hold a Regional Conference at Bogota, Columbia, where the representatives endorsed the UNESCO Recommendation Concerning the Status of Teachers. They declared that: "The teacher's organizations taking part in the Conference pledge themselves to the implementation of the parts related to their work by ALL the means within their power and in the shortest possible time." Then they called on "all the governments and educational authorities of the hemisphere to accept their full responsibilities for the fulfillment of the UNESCO Recommendation" (Report of WCOTP at Bogota, op. cit., p. 49.59). Remember, UNESCO is a United Nations one-world-government organization. This Conference pledged themselves to carryout THEIR plan for education!!!

The final step in the long fought process for WORLD EDUCATION was now prepared by the United Nations and FORCED upon the United States because of our treaty with that world body - that "we the people," who are supposed to be THE government of the U.S. had no input as whether to join or not. Our government was to FULFILL our obligation to implement their world education plans WITHOUT the parents and teachers of America knowing it. The UNESCO Recommendations Concerning the Status of Teachers was DESIGNED to control America's education system.

WCOTP Secretary-General William Carr [Freemason & Socialist] "was the chairman of the editing committee which prepared the Draft Recommendation of the Status of Teachers at a conference held by the International Labor Organization and UNESCO in Geneva last January [1966]" (VEA Rcpoiier, October 7, 1966, p. 4).

Even though WCOTP had only one Communist nation within its framework in 1966, other United Nation agencies were heavily composed with Communist personnel but the Freemasons who founded Communism remained behind the scenes in secret. The influence of Socialism is perpetuated through cooperating agencies such as United Nations Education, Scientific, and Cultural Organization [UNESCO], International Labor Organization [ILO] UNJCEF, and the World Health Organization [WHO] The chairman of the drafting committee for the UNESCO Recommendation was an international Communist, Dr M Joboru of Hungary. The two Vice-Presidents of the Conference were Communist professors V Sobakine of the U.S.S.R., and J Livescu from Romania (Report of WCOTP at Bogota, op. cit., p.49, 59; Blackboard Power NEA Threat to America, by Dr. Gordon V Drake, p.36-37). Even more evidence of the increase in cooperation between WCOTP and the various Communist dominated United Nations agencies was found at the World

Confederation of Organizations of the Teaching Profession Assembly held in Vancouver, Canada, in August 1967. Director-General Rene Maheu of UNESCO stated that relations between WCOTP and UNESCO "had never been so rich." This was because of "...deliberate proposals of the Director General of UNESCO who gave instructions to his various departments that they were to intensify their relations with WCOTP. This cooperation extends to numerous and varied fields, including those that are at the very frontiers of education, and those of extra-curricular education" (Proceedings, WCOTP XVI Assembly of Delegates, op. cit., p.33)

WCOTP leaders believe that the UNESCO Recommendation of the Status of Teachers will help them gain control of education on the WORLD level. "Teacher militancy in the United States today are directly related to the UNESCO-WCOTP Recommendation on the Status of Teachers. The strikes are an essential part of the strategy plotted by UNESCO-WCOTP leaders to gain power for teachers and thus gain power FOR WCOTP', and the United Nations agencies. It should be perfectly clear that WCOTP 5 educational programs ARE NOT BEING USED IN Communist controlled countries" (Blackboard Power, p 38)

Let's have NO doubt that WCOTP has designs on world government: "Teachers need to be committed to children as well as the general communities, but this may NOT always mean unauquestionin2 LOYALTY to the State (Legal Rights of Teachers, op. cit., p.4).

A pamphlet published by the World Confederation of Organizations of the Teaching Professions [WCOTP] explains: "Since its establishment, WCOTP has had consultative status with the Economic and Social Council of the United Nations. WCOTP is a member of the Non- Governmental Organizations Committee on the United Nations Children's Fund [UNICEF] and has specialized consultative status with the Food and Agricultural Organization. It also cooperates with the World Health Organization and OTHER United Nations bodies in educational matters" (WCOTP Pamphlet, R 10/67). The KEY statement is "...UNESCO is obligated to call upon WCOTP to assist in all activities dealing with education and teacher's organizations" (Ibid).

WCOTP is a method through which education can be disseminated on a world level WITHOUT arousing a public outcry in the United States. If the NEA openly promoted UNESCO one world education, then pressure would mount for our withdrawal, which did occur in 1986 but failed.

In the 1967 convention of UNESCO and WCOTP in Canada, the delegates were told that "UNESCO and WCOTP will again be companions on the job. They will bring in the teaching of HUMAN RIGHTS, a richer content" to UNESCO sponsored educational activities (Proceedings, WCOTP XVI Assembly of

Delegates, op. cit., p.34). It should be noted that EVERY nation that has been overthrown for Communism since the United Nations was founded was sighted for "human rights" violations. Now they are teaching this throughout the educational systems all over the non- Communist world for the purpose of brainwashing peoples for the overthrow of non-Communist governments. The NEA promoted the Education and Human Rights theme in their February 1968 Journal. One writer was Mrs. Arthur Goldberg, wife of former U.S. Ambassador to the United Nations who was identified with documentation as a Communist. Arthur Goldberg, in two speeches in New York and Washington, URGED the United Nations Declaration for Human Rights be signed into Treaty form. WHY? Because those who infiltrated into our government from the Council on Foreign Relations have said loud and long that Treaty Law supercedes the Constitution of the United States. If that were the case, we've NEVER had a Constitution. The World Court would then have internal jurisdiction over U.S. citizens.

William Fleming, writing in the American Bar Association Journal, stated the following: "The nations of the world [for accepting the Human Rights program of the United Nations], far from accepting American ideas on LIBERTY, have succeeded in inducing the American delegation to accept THEIR [Communist] views. In other words, the efforts of the United States to bestow the blessings of LIBERTY on the world as a whole have BOOMERANGED" (Congressional Record, January 24, 1952, Extension of Remarks of Senator Hugh Butler). The implementation of this terrible collectivist, Socialist Declaration of Human Rights was the GOAL of UNESCO, WCOTP, and the NEA. They have accomplished their goal.

Inserted into the Congressional Record by Honorable Hugh Butler was the following: "The [Human Rights] Covenant specifically endangers FOUR of our most precious heritages. These are freedom of worship, freedom of speech, freedom of the press, and freedom of peaceful assembly. The Covenant threatens them by LIMITING and RESTRICTING them. The first amendment to the United States Constitution: 'Congress shall make NO LAW respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press, or of the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances...' There are NO exceptions to these rights in our Constitution. But the Covenant on Human Rights contains SO MANY RESTRICTIONS, SO MANY EXCEPTIONS, AND SO MANY LIMITATIONS that they are no longer rights free men hold, BUT GRANTS BY GOVERNMENT which, in many cases, under the Covenant, can be TAKEN AWAY whenever a government decides to CALL A NATIONAL EMERGENCY.

With the creation of the United Nations and its UNESCO affiliate, the NEA radicals could receive help on the international level to promote Socialism in the schools. Associated with BOTH the NEA and UNESCO, Dr. William G. Carr announced in March 1947 that: "The United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization [UNESCO] would seek to RE VISE the world's school books to eliminate bias [toward communism] and PROMOTE international understanding" (Associated Press Release, Atlantic City, New Jersey, March 1, 1947).

The NEA then launched a vast program for INTERNATIONALISM - education for "world-mindedness." The Deputy Director General of UNESCO stated that the American educators had done an excellent job of spearheading this work of INTERNATIONALIZATION of education. He said: "...NO OTHER national commission has thus far made the same progress as has the United States Commission in furthering the IDEALS of UNESCO" (Washington Star [D.C.], September 14, 1947).

Dr. Milton Eisenhower stated that through UNESCO, as an educational program, "...one can truly understand UNESCO only if one views it in its historical context [and] viewed in this way it reveals itself as one more step in our halting, painful, but I think very REAL PROGRESS toward a genuine WORLD GOVERNMENT" (Milton Eisenhower addressing UNESCO Conference, Wichita, Kansas, December 1947, The Kansas Story on UNESCO, Department of State Publication 3378, p.23).

Dr. Carr, of the NEA and UNESCO, echoed UNESCO's plan to "...revise the world's school books to ELIMINATE BIAS and [thus] PROMOTE international understanding." This is HOW textbooks began to de Americanize our children.

UNESCO had a meeting in Brussels in 1950 and "found TOO MUCH nationalism in textbooks on all subjects." They concluded that when National History is taught "great men tend to be glorified out of proportion to the achievements of great men of other nations" (Herald Tribune, November 4, 1951, Sec. 2, "History Out of Focus..." by Fred M. Heckinger).

By 1952 the U.S. National Commission for UNESCO reported that the teaching of Internationalism no longer considered unusual but is taken for granted as a natural and proper element in the curriculum in nearly every school system in this country." They said the greatest progress was seen "on the college and university levels" (Herald Tribune, November 5, 1952, "U.N. Makes Headway In Nation's Classrooms").

Pressure continued to arise against schools becoming dominated with one worldism. Finally, in the spring of 1952 the Congress of the United States passed Public Law 495 which forbade the use of federal funds 'for the promotion, direct or indirect, of the principle or doctrine of one world government or one world citizenship" (Public Law 495 [66 Stat. 556], Department of State Appropriation Act, 1953, Section 112).

Has the NEA had any intention of withdrawing from their one world government aims? In 1948 an NEA Journal article stated: "Nations that become members of UNESCO accordingly assume an obligation to REVISE textbooks used in their schools.. Each member nation HAS A DUTY to see to it that NOTHING IN ITS CURRICULUM. COURSES OF STUDY AND TEXTBOOKS, IS CONTRARY TO UNESCO's AIMS. This task has already" been undertaken through voluntary activities in the United States in the study of textbooks.. The poison of aggressive NATIONALISM injected into children's minds is as dangerous FOR WORLD STABILITY as the manufacture of armaments. In one, as in the other, supervision of some kind by an international agency is urgent" (NEA Journal, April 1948).

Could the NEA have been and still be a part of a bigger PLOT to destabilize the American Government to merge us into an all powerful World Government through the United Nations? The NEA issued a list of books as recommended reading for students nationwide. Several months later, New Jersey legislators called for an investigation into the " subversive book list" (The Evening News, Perth Amboy, New Jersey, February 7, 1968, p.16). The NEA never indicated that the authors had been before the House Committee on Un-American Activities BECAUSE OF THEIR COMMUNIST/MARXIST ACTIVITIES. This was a deliberate deception on the part of the NEA leadership.

Dr. Martin Luther King

The NEA book list recommended three books by the late Dr. Martin Luther King:

Stride Toward Freedom, Strength To Love, and Why We Can 't Wait.

In Why We Can 't Wait, Dr. King spelled out **why he used non-violence to provoke violence**. He wrote: "Committees must be organized, and schedules must be arranged of persons to be arrested; 'the police must be provoked into acts of brutality,' calculated to look good on television. Emotions must be whipped up... THE WHOLE OBJECT IS TO CREATE CRISES AND TO FOSTER TENSIONS." Dr. King got his tactics from the writings of Frederick Engels, founder of Marxism, states former communist Frank S. Meyer in his book Moulding of a - Communist. Meyer became very anti-Communist. Dr. King was linked, mainly via finances, with over - sixty communist fronts, individuals, and/or organizations in which give aid to or espouse communist causes," and "he has been virtually surrounded by communists or communist

fronts since 1955" (Congressional Record, March 30, 1965, p.6114). One such man and front group was avowed communist Hunter Pitts O'Dell, the Highlander Folk School, and the National Committee to Abolish the House Un-American Activities Committee (Guide to Subversive Organizations and Publications, December 1, 1961, p.115).

Congressman Dickinson incorporated into The Congressional Record, March 30, 1965, p.6114, the sworn affidavit of Karl Prussion, a former counterspy for the FBI from 1947 to 1960. In the affidavit Prussion stated: "I further swear and attest that AT EACH AND EVERY ONE OF THE AFOREMENTIONAL MEETINGS, one Rev. Martin Luther King was always set forth as the individual to whom communists should look and rally around in the -'~ communist struggle on the many racial issues."

Dr. Martin Luther King was photographed while attending the Communist training school in 1957. The photo was taken by Edwin Friend, an employee of the State of Georgia for the Georgia Commission of Education This Communist training school was held at the Highlander Folk School in Monteagle, Tennessee during Labor Day weekend This school was later abolished by an act of the Tennessee legislature on a charge of being a subversive organization.

The Greek System and Freemasonry at American Universities

Each year many thousands of undergraduates at universities and colleges throughout the U.S. will join a social fraternity. Its organisers claim a number of benefits are attached to being in a fraternity. In addition to an increased social life, it is also a lifelong commitment in which fellow members can network with each other throughout their entire professional careers. However despite the positive points fraternities have also gained a bad reputation because of their harsh and sometimes dangerous initiation rituals known as 'hazing'. During the hazing a new member is psychologically and physically humiliated by the other members of the house. There is also the ever present risk that the hazing can go too far and this results in a regular number of recorded deaths each and every year.

However it is an accepted fact that the Greek system is largely modelled on the structure of Freemasonry. The following quote is highly revealing as to the **Masonic origins of the Greek system**. It comes from the Candidate Syllabus of the Delta Sigma Theta sorority of 1990 , "The most direct line of descent from Greek societies to America is the Freemasons (called Masons). Historians

of American fraternities and sororities trace most of our rituals, ceremonies and rites to the Masons.



An examination of Masonic rituals open to the scholars suggest that our Founders were also influenced by Masonic ritual, symbolism and initiation experiences." (Library Thing - Delta Sigma Theta Sorority.....)

Details of the initiation rites of the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity were revealed in the memoirs of the author Julian Hawthorne, the son of Nathaniel Hawthorne the novelist. His initiation took place in 1863 when Hawthorne first entered Harvard College. "The neophyte is effectively blindfolded during the proceedings, and at last, still sightless, I was led down flights of steps into a silent crypt, and helped into a coffin, where I was to stay until the Resurrection." He then continues, commenting on the fact that he had to endure this ritual on the very same day he had heard that his father had passed away, "Thus it was that just as my father passed from this earth, I was lying in a coffin during my initiation into Delta Kappa Epsilon." (The Chronicle of Higher Education - Nathaniel Hawthorne's Untold Tale) The initiation rite has a particularly Masonic flavour to it as do the use of the terms 'neophyte' and 'resurrection'.

The Delta Kappa Epsilon coat of arms contains Masonic symbolism; an 'all-seeing eye', a pair of crossed keys, a square and Egyptian sun disc with outstretched wings.

Just as with Freemasonry proper participants in the Greek system also swear an oath of fidelity and use secret handshakes (University of Texas Arlington - Greek Life Origins). The oath sworn involves a lifetime commitment to fellow members of the fraternity (Methodist University - Fraternity Sorority Life). A further possible Masonic influence is the use of heraldic coats of arms which are specifically medieval in origin and are not found in ancient Greece.

Of course the organisers of the Greek system themselves are keen to emphasise the positive aspects of being in a fraternity. For example it is claimed being in a fraternity can greatly increase your communication skills and makes you a more professional person all round. It is even claimed that being in a fraternity can teach you business and accountancy skills, and last but not least it is great for personal development and character building (Fraternity HQ - 12 Reasons Why You Should Join a Fraternity).

A typical hazing session. Dressed in humiliating attire and forced to drink large amounts of alcohol.

However critics would argue this is all just PR with the intention of recruiting more members. As far as public opinion is concerned the Greek system has been given a bad name by the lurid stories of hazing rituals that brought disgrace upon the university or college. It is often the case during these fraternal hazing rituals that the new recruits are made to drink dangerous amounts of alcohol in a short space of time or are forced to eat unpleasant things such as raw meat or rotten food. The hazingees can be made to dress in degrading clothing or forced to go completely nude while being psychologically and verbally humiliated. Physical punishments can also be administered such as being struck with a 'paddle' or having freezing cold or hot water poured over them. The hazingees may also be asked to perform humiliating sexual acts in front everyone present. The hazingees are often treated as servants by the other members of the fraternity who expect to be waited upon and have their every order carried out without a moment's hesitation (Wikipedia - Hazing).

A scientific study conducted in 1996 on college students and followed up by a second study in 2006, found that fraternal membership had an overall negative impact on the academic abilities of the students concerned (EBSCO Host - Cognitive Effects of Greek Affiliation in College). However it was also acknowledged that the effect was only noticeable in the first year and became less pronounced in the second and third years. Further scientific studies have shown that students who have experienced hazing have a lower self-esteem and morale compared with students who have not experienced hazing (Ramapo Journal of Law & Society - The Effects of Hazing on Student Self-Esteem).

But despite the negative public opinion it has gathered over the years, the Greek system still manages to receive its positive reviews. The T.V. comedy/drama series “Greek” which followed fraternities at the fictitious Cyprus-Rhodes University, ran for four seasons from July 2007 to March 2011 (IMDb - Greek). Even though the main subject of “Greek” could be considered slightly controversial, the series didn’t exactly receive poor ratings, it wouldn’t have run for four seasons if it had.

Movie goers are also exposed to films which seek to glamorize fraternities such as the comedies “American Pie Presents: Beta House” (2007) and “Neighbors” (2014). Such movies portray life at university as one long party and don’t give a real impression of what it’s like either attending a university or belonging to a Greek fraternity. T.V. series like “Greek” and the comedy films about fraternities only have the net effect of swelling the numbers still further in the yearly ‘rush’ to join a university or college fraternity or sorority.

THE HANDBOOK OF HUMAN OWNERSHIP A MANUAL FOR NEW TAX FARMERS .

If you have ascended to the highest levels of government, so it’s really important that you don’t do or say anything stupid, and screw things up for the rest of us.

The first thing to remember is that you are a figurehead, about as relevant to the direction of the state as a hood ornament is to the direction of a car – but you are a very important distraction, the “smiling face” of the fist of power. So hold your nose, kiss the babies, and just think how good you would look on a stamp.

Now, before we go into your media responsibilities, you must understand the true history of political power, so you don’t accidentally act on the naïve idealism you are required to project to the general public.

HUMAN LIVESTOCK – A HISTORY OF TAX FARMING

The reality of political power is very simple: bad farmers own crops and livestock – good farmers own human beings.

This is not nearly as simple as it sounds, hence the need for this manual. The very first thing to remember is that you are a mammal, an animal, and like all animals, you want to maximize consumption while minimizing effort. By far the most effective way to do this is to take from other people, just as a farmer takes milk and meat from cows.

In the dawn of history, this predation occurred in the most base manner, through brute cannibalism. While this may have proven effective in the short run, it fell prey to the problem of consuming your seed crop, in that it provided only a few meals, whilst re-growing more human livestock took over a decade. And, it was pretty gross. Sometimes, even after you washed your food, it was too smelly to eat. (Interesting fact: deodorant was first invented as marinade.)

The husbandry of human ownership took a giant leap forward with the invention of slavery, which was a step up from cannibalism because instead of using people as food, it used people to grow food, which was a much more sustainable model, to say the least. And far less smelly.

Slavery was an improvement to be sure, but it limited the growth of the ruling class because it could not solve the problem of motivation. Turns out, if you treat people like a machine, they end up with the motivation of a machine, which is to break two days after the warranty ends.

Anyhow, the basic reality of human ownership is this:

1. First, you must first subdue the masses through force
2. Then, you maintain that subjugation through the psychological power of ethics.

People think that ethics were invented to make people good . No,— ethics were invented to bind the minds of the slaves, and to create the only true shackles we rulers need: **guilt**, self-attack and a fear of the tyranny of ethics. Whoever teaches ethics rules the herd, because everyone is afraid of bad opinions, mostly from themselves. If you do it right, no judgment will be as evil or endless as the one coming from the mirror. This is all fairly straightforward – however, the ethics required to control slaves , requires the creation of a paradise after death that they can look forward to, if only they continue to obey their masters. This harvests the muscles of the slaves, but not their minds, which remain depressed and alienated and otherworldly and, well, economically fairly useless. Basically, you're saying “Hey, let's double down, shall we? I'll trade you pretty much everything in this life for everything in the afterlife, mmmkay?” It really only takes a moment's thought to realize that anyone making that deal has no belief in the afterlife - I mean, look at the gold palaces of the Pope, for heaven's sake! - but frankly, a moment's thought appears to be a moment too long for most people.

Tragically, slavery had its limits. Slaves have to be treated as apes that can be verbally commanded, which provides the ruling classes sophisticated control over their muscles, but permanently breaks the most valuable resource of the human crop – their minds.

The Roman Empire perfected the slave-owning model, but inevitably ended up creating too many dependent slaves, which triggered the slow economic collapse of the entire system.

After the Dark Ages, when the ruling classes had to suffer the indignity of retreating into the dank attics of the Church, the feudal model emerged. The feudal approach improved on the direct slave-owning model by granting the human livestock (“serfs”) nominal ownership over land, while taking a portion of their productivity through taxes, military conscription, user fees for grinding grain and so on. So instead of owning folks directly, we just let them sweat themselves into puddles on their little ancestral plots, then took whatever we wanted from the proceeds – all the while telling them, of course, that God Himself appointed us as masters over them, and that their highest virtue was meek subservience to their anointed masters, blah blah. Again, you might be thinking that, historically, God seems to have had a very soft spot for the most violent, entitled and warlike of His flock – and if meek submission was a virtue, **why was it not practiced by the rulers**, and so on, but don’t worry; you need to just put these entirely natural thoughts right out of your head, because once the people become enslaved, basic reasoning just short-circuits in their tiny minds, so that they do not see the cramped horrors of their little lives.

Anyway, the evolution of medieval serfdom split society into **four** basic groups:

1. The ruling class (aristocracy);
2. The church (propaganda);
3. The army (enforcement) – and;
4. The serfs (livestock).

The aristocracy – of which you are now a proud member – reaped the rewards; the Church controlled the slaves through ethics; the Army attacked those not subjugated through ethics, and the Serfs paid for the whole show. (The modern equivalents are: the political masters, the media, the police and the taxpayers.) Since they had partial custodianship of the land, medieval serfs had at least some incentive to optimize their agricultural productivity, and so starting from about the 12th century, significant increases in farm production created the excess food required for the development of cities, the natural home of the ruling classes.

The economic development of cities remained dependent upon the rediscovered Roman law, which was not a free market/private property legal system, and so economic productivity remained relatively stagnant, at least compared to the 18th century to the present.

Medieval guilds were ridiculously inefficient, forcing father-to-son transmission of livelihoods, requiring ridiculously lengthy apprenticeships **designed to raise** barriers to entry, denying advertising and marketing opportunities, and so on.

Rather than eat the human livestock, or own them directly, or force them into specific occupations, a free market was created for the source of wealth, while the enslavement aspect was shifted to the effects of wealth, i.e. wages and capital. Labor was free, wages were taxed – this was the greatest leap forward in human farming history! All prior ruling classes were revealed as incompetent parasites, compared to the brilliant manipulations of the modern human harvester! The economic predations of the ruling classes still remained, but became largely invisible. Tariffs and duties were buried in the prices paid by consumers, who had no comparison prices to see their effects. The softening of the visible whip to a kind of leeching fog gave the livestock the perception of freedom – and they all stampeded to work, to wealth, and to fatten our tables in a way we had never dreamed possible!

The trapped entrepreneurial energies of the human herd were thus unleashed for the first time in history, producing a staggering superabundance of wealth and products and services, portions of which were hovered up to the ruling classes to a degree never before experienced! The benefits were clear, the productivity increases astounding – but the complications of managing this semifree horde of human livestock rose exponentially as well. The first and greatest danger was the shift from aristocracy to meritocracy, or the reality that greater wealth could be accumulated through trade **and creativity** rather than tax pillaging and the control of state violence.

Across the Western world, government after government introduced the concept of incorporation, a brilliant stroke in the annals of human ownership! Incorporation created a **legal fiction** called a corporation which shielded entrepreneurs, capitalists, managers and owners from most legal repercussions for their misdeeds – and even losses within their businesses! Entrepreneurs could now take money out of this “corporation” and keep it for themselves, while if any legal action succeeded against them, or their businesses lost money or went into debt, it was now the “corporation” and “shareholders” and employees that paid the price, and no one could ever come after their personal assets. It was like a casino where you kept your winnings, and strangers paid your losses.

In return for extending this legal shield to the capitalists, our political class took a cut in the form of corporate taxes – most of which came from dividends and wages of course. This effectively trapped the entrepreneurs in the service of the state, ensuring that they would never seek to eclipse or make redundant the

political class, since they were now dependent upon State power for the maintenance of their legal shield and one way economic privileges.

THE 19TH CENTURY

The 19th Century was a wildly creative time in the history of human livestock ownership.

In a brilliant stroke, the ruling classes and the Church (FREEMASONRY) conspired to create a **false educational “emergency.”** In conjunction with a large number of resentful and underperforming teachers, **public school education** was introduced with the stated goal of improving the skills, abilities and intelligence of the poor.

Naturally, the true goal was the exact opposite.

Rather than focusing on practical, economic and entrepreneurial knowledge, government schools quickly shifted the educational focus towards patriotic history, rote memorization and recitation, Latin and Greek, and an endless plethora of other useless and boring trivia. Government schools created dull, resentful drones only fit for taking orders, so the threat to the managerial class was averted. (All this started in Prussia – CREATED BY GERMANS , which was medieval, mystical and militaristic, which should have been something of a clue for everyone, but again, thought hurts, apparently.)

Socialism, or communism as it is sometimes called, is merely a secular religion, where the State becomes a god. It has its good and evil, its creation myths, its eventual heaven where the State withers away, its ruling class of ethical liars, and so on. Priest as Plato. Suddenly, instead of heaven existing in the afterlife, it was promised in this life, as soon as government programs succeeded. The new **Socialist clergy** promised an end to poverty, injustice, illiteracy, shortness, baldness – any word they could get their grubby hands on - and of course anyone who disagreed with these **fantasies** was immediately portrayed as pro poverty, injustice, illiteracy etc. Of course, just as the moral guilt of religion can never create virtue, government programs can never create paradise, and so a perpetual motion machine of social control was started, where the supposed “solutions” just created more of the same problems.

Religion has always been used to support and extend the power of the State, through a number of powerful psychological mechanisms, **always inflicted on children.**

First of all, in religion, success is guilt, and failure is legitimate need. Creating guilt among economically successful people plants a seed that flowers into a

guilty parting with their property for the sake of “helping the poor.” (Notably, priests never seem to get round to attacking their own successful head priests, or the successful political systems they support and enrich.). Secondly, religion excels at creating nonexistent entities, and then promoting a class of specialized liars who claim to speak for those entities. Thus you have a “god,” and a priest who speaks “for that god.” In socialism, you have the poor, and you have those who speak “for the poor.” (Notably, it doesn’t really matter that socialists almost never come from “the poor,” such as Marx and Engels, two unemployed rich kids who claimed to have earthshaking insights into the poverty-stricken working classes, who were actually getting richer.). Thirdly priests, like politicians, promote arbitrary but universal ethics, while excluding themselves from the moral rules they impose, which is the most fundamental attribute of any ruling class. Fourthly religion – again, like the State – promotes wonderful traps in the form of false dichotomies. For example, if you don’t want the State to steal your income in order to “help the poor,” then according to religion you must hate the poor. Religion has been so thoroughly absorbed into the State in the form of socialism.

THE MODERN WORLD

In the past, society was so poor that the aristocracy had to be hereditary in order to maintain its economic wealth – this is no longer the case, due to the massive productivity increases of the relatively free market. Now, a successful politician can easily gather enough wealth to last several generations – or forever if handled wisely – in just a few terms. This has allowed for the development of the illusion that the tax livestock control something we call “democracy.”

Because we can steal so much wealth in such a short amount of time, the ruling classes have agreed to rotate in and out of power, in order to maintain the illusion that there is no ruling class. This rotation is essential to maintaining the optimism of the livestock by giving them the belief – always false – that they too can join the ruling class. This means that the ruling class is no longer directly exclusive, but rather somewhat permeable, at least at the fringes. (The modern democratic system has the advantage of transferring literally trillions of dollars from the workers to the rulers – a plunder unprecedented in human history – but the logic of our system is inherently self destructive, which is why it is important for you, as a new political leader, to make sure that you extract as much money as possible before the whole house of cards comes crashing down.

The democratic system only really came into its own with the introduction of paper currency. Democratic governments – like all governments – are all about the forced transfer of wealth from the productive to the unproductive. When you

stole from one group to give to another – always taking your cut – it was a direct reduction and increase of wealth in the present, which was not only highly evident, but also gave the group being stolen, a good deal of incentive to fight the theft. With the introduction of fiat currency, this all changed. The unimaginative ascribed this to the advent of Keynesianism, but the truth is that fiat currencies **predated** Keynesianism, and Keynesianism was merely the **intellectual cover** for the greatest intergenerational theft in history.

When governments can print their own money, politicians can sell future generations off to bribe supporters in the present – and shaft the poor at the same time! If the government adds 5% to the currency in circulation, those closest to the government get to spend that money first – at the prior valuation, before inflation hits – and then, as the additional money spreads through the economy, the price of everything rises, since you have more money relative to goods than you had before, and those at the bottom and the outskirts of the economy – generally the poor, and those on fixed incomes – get hit the hardest.

Thus printing money serves two major purposes – first, it gives free cash to politicians to bribe their supporters; second, it creates and exacerbates poverty on the outskirts of the economy, thus giving an excuse for politicians to raise taxes, create more government programs (and thus more supporters and dependents) and print more money, thus closing the circle.

Fiat currency also allows for luxurious indulgences in social engineering – you can create “wars” on everything (since war is the health of the State, just as the State is the health of war) – drugs, poverty, prostitution, gambling, illiteracy, sickness – whatever. This creates more and more people dependent on State payouts, and scares everyone through terrifying attacks on ordinary human vices. It also changes the kinds of people who want to become enforcers – “cops”.

To rulers, the most fundamental capital is not money, but people (or, more accurately, children). Reasonably intelligent human beings do not breed well in captivity, which is why the birthrates of modern Western nations have crashed so catastrophically. Those of us in the ruling class obviously want human livestock intelligent enough to create wealth for us – but unfortunately that kind of intelligence is also easily high enough to do a rational calculation on the benefits and costs of modern parenthood. In the current system, most parents have to work outside the home in order to sustain even a middle-class existence, because of enormously high taxation, regulation, inflation, debt and economic controls. So parents don’t get to spend days with their children, but instead get them for the evenings, night times and mornings, which are in general the least enjoyable times for parenting, particularly when you have to

rush kids out of the house to daycare or school. Parents work a full day, get stuck on the terrible roads we built for them, stressed out because they don't want to be late picking up their kids, then bring their kids home, and cook and feed and bathe them, and then try and get them to bed – with precious little playtime. Mom and dad then fall into an exhausted, sexless bed, praying that their children don't wake up at night – and then have to rouse them at an **artificial time**, get them fed and clothed and out the door on a strict schedule – all of which is anathema to children – and then pay a significant amount of their after-tax income for strangers to take care of the children they so rarely see!

It doesn't take a genius to realize that this is a pretty raw deal for parents, and this is one of the most fundamental reason (vaccinations and chemical GM foods being others) why birthrates among our tax cattle are so low – except among the poor, who we pay to breed, so that we can use them to guilt the better-off into surrendering their money to us. Thus we have de-motivated young people, who spend forever draining wealth – their own and others' – in school and university; fewer babies and children, and a massive bulge of baby boomers heading into retirement, where a completely empty cupboard awaits them. Citizens can easily understand how impossible this all is, but they shy away from confronting it, or demanding that we change it – or even admitting it – because they're all **so guilty at having** accepted bribes their whole life, and because parents so rarely want to admit to their kids that they have royally screwed them out of a future, and sold them off to strangers for cut-rate park admissions. These aging citizens need the next generation to pay for their own retirement, but are leaving them with a cratered economy, growing state power and massive national debts, and so to admit guilt would mean – at any reasonable moral level – withdrawing their demands for retirement funding.

Democracy is all about the guilty and shameful pillaging , of the helpless and unborn; it corrupts moral responsibility to the point where almost everyone is far too guilty and entitled to take a moral stand for accountability. Get a man to take stolen goods, and he will never complain about theft.

A key foundation of livestock management is bribery, which has an obvious benefit – and a subtle one. The obvious benefit is that, say, artists and intellectuals who receive government money will never be fundamentally critical of government taxes and redistribution, for reasons too obvious to mention here. The more subtle benefit is that when you create an entire class of people dependent on government handouts, you divide the livestock into warring factions. Those whose money is being stolen have a strong incentive to reduce State theft, while those who receive stolen money have a strong incentive to increase State theft.

It is absolutely, absolutely essential that you create and maintain conditions which foster **slave on slave aggression**. If rulers smack down the slaves directly, the livestock immediately become aware of their enslavement, which reintroduces the motivation problem. Efficient human masters thus ensure that the **slaves attack each other** – the benefits of this are almost too numerous to count, but a few will be mentioned below.

Human beings, as interdependent tribal mammals, have evolved to be terrified of horizontal social attack, ostracism and rejection. This is a core emotional vulnerability which can never be eliminated, and will always serve you well. Prehistoric man could not live without the support of the tribe, and so the need for social acceptance was programmed into the very base of his brain, as a core survival mechanism. The philosophers **who serve power – mostly priests and academics** – have layered onto this basic mechanism the additional power of ethics.

Ethics is a claim to a universal principle of preferred behavior, which has the enormous benefit of being easily internalized by the slave classes. If you can get slaves to attack themselves for daring to question the existing social structure, you will not have to lift a finger to keep them in their chains – they will in fact attack anyone holding a key! As a backup, you must always have a group of slaves willing to attack anyone who mentally frees himself from your false ethics. This enforcement will always come from two main areas: the family and the media.

THE SLAVE FAMILY

Deep down, **slaves always know that they're slaves**, and their only real enslavement is resisting this knowledge. Prior ruling classes did not trust this basic mechanism, and so were hesitant to substitute horizontal social control for vertical political violence. Now, we know better. **All commonly accepted cultural myths are created by the ruling class**, are essential lubricants for the wheels of power.

THE MEDIA

A few people, however, will retain the strength to emerge from the slave class, and – particularly given the communications opportunities (say of the Internet) – may start broadcasting their message to a wider audience – in which case, it's important to pull the emergency backup attack switch called the “mainstream media.”

How do you create slave on slave violence through the mainstream media? Again, subtlety and trust in the inevitability of human psychology is the key.

First of all, you must never directly censor and control the media, or its inhabitants may rebel against your authority, and reveal your naked aggression. Once the knowledge of slavery becomes inescapable, society inevitably and immediately changes – and hiding this knowledge is the entire art and science of human ownership. Thus you need to create a slow and increasing economic dependence in the media, rather than arresting and imprisoning its members. You do this by making reporters more and more dependent upon information from the government. It is much, much cheaper to simply rewrite a governmental press release than it is to spend weeks or months going undercover, interviewing subjects, verifying sources, and exposing yourself to legal complications in order to break a story outside the normal channels of communication.

Furthermore, as State power grows, more and more people become more and more interested in what the government says and does, since they are investors or business people whose fortunes rise and fall on the whims of the ruling class. This process can be a little risky at first, but you only need a decade or two in order for it to become almost universal and irreversible.

Remember – it takes a pretty empty person to rewrite government press releases for a living, and fairly delusory managers to pretend that they are not the mere amplifiers of the whispers of power. Once these managers assume their positions, they will inevitably reject any energetic truth seekers, and instinctively seek out and employ other empty rewriters of State edicts. The collective delusion that they're still producing “news” becomes progressively stronger, to the point where they will rail against and attack anyone who actually tries to publish something that is true, particularly if it threatens the government contacts who supply their disinformation. Access to government thus becomes the foundation of any media organization – therefore no fundamental criticisms of government can be produced. You can criticize a tax, **but not taxation itself**. You can criticize a party, but not the State. You can criticize a vote, but not voting. As usual, it is both depressing and exciting to see the tiny price that people are willing to sell themselves for – their name in print, a meager expense account, a few parties, and they are yours.

The physical abuse required to keep the sheep in line is doled out by the police – the verbal abuse is doled out by the media. The media has been trained to attack anyone who questions the foundations of violent power. The equation is really very simple – so simple that it is always overlooked.

For instance, if a man questions the morality and practicality of the welfare state, he will be immediately attacked for not caring about the poor. If he argues

against government schools, then he clearly hates the fact that children get educated. Etc .

The wonderful thing is that you won't ever have to tell the media to do this – it just happens of its own accord, because people who are **expert verbal abusers** always rise to the top of the media pyramid, because they are so useful to those of us in power, so we always give them access and exclusivity. You only need a few verbal abusers in charge, and everyone else will fall in line, because anyone who tries to stand up against them will be immediately smacked down, and will face the horrifying spectacle of watching all of their colleagues either take cowardly steps back, or joining in the verbal assaults. (priests – the best verbal abusers in history – left the church for socialism and the media, which is why the media tends to be so left-wing.) It is a form of **soft totalitarianism** that we have perfected over the generations.

The purpose of regulation is to control through rational anxiety rather than dictatorial terror. Prior dictatorships would shoot people, arrest and imprison them arbitrarily – this controlled people's bodies very effectively, but destroyed their entrepreneurial energies and motivations. It is far more effective to regulate and license and tax – and this is true for all industries – because potential dissidents then face their own foggy walls of vague anxiety – in which they will not face arrest and imprisonment, but rather lengthy legal complications, which they may eventually win, but which drain much of the joy out of living while they go on, month after month, year after year.

This is true for public-sector unions as well – we don't make it illegal for a manager to fire a unionized employee, because that would expose the system for the economic joke that it is – we just make it really, really lengthy and complicated and emotionally draining and confrontational and exhausting – that is the true perfection of **soft totalitarianism**. People will surrender to anxiety and still vaguely feel free – if you terrorize them directly, they tend to just collapse intellectually and emotionally. If the media were directly owned by the government, the propaganda would be clear; **the indirect “ownership”** of licensing and access to information is **far more effective and powerful**, because it maintains the veneer of independence and critical thinking. This form of indirect ownership **is the essence of modern** democratic tax farming.

It is a central truism of human nature that people always attack what they avoid – if a reporter **imagines** that he is some sort of freethinking iconoclast, he is in complete denial about the reality of his enslavement. This denial always manifests itself in hysterical attacks against anyone who dares to point it out, or who is actually a freethinker. To sum up – if we attack the slaves, we lose – if

the slaves attack each other, which is so easy to orchestrate – we win, at least for a time.

CHILDREN: THE GREATEST RESOURCE

When we say that human beings are the greatest resource, it's important to be precise about what we mean. Human beings are naturally born with two characteristics – the first is a resistance to arbitrary authority, and the second is a natural susceptibility to obeying universal ethics. Anyone who doubts the first characteristic has never tried to parent a two-year-old, and anyone who doubts the second has never triggered or experienced moral guilt. Domesticating the human animal does not mean that everyone needs to turn out the same – in fact, it would be quite a disaster for us if they did. To most efficiently control the human farm, you need a majority of broken, self-attacking, insecure, shallow, vain and ambitious sheep, forever consumed by inconsequentialities like **weight, abs and celebrities** – and a minority of volatile, angry and dominant sheepdogs, which you can dress up in either a green or a blue costume, and use to threaten and manage the herd.

Ruling classes have always had to separate children from their parents, otherwise it is almost impossible to substitute weird abstractions like “the state” or “a god” for the parent-child bond. Human children, like ducklings, will bond with whatever person or institution raises them, which is why we always need to get children – hopefully as young as possible – to bond with the State through government daycare and... “education”. In the **distant past**, rulers made the error of forcibly removing children from their parents, which exposed their enslavement, and so destroyed their motivation. In the late Middle Ages, children were farmed out to wet-nurses, **destroying** the parent-child bond. In more recent times, the boarding school system separated children from their parents, destroying empathy and creating wonderfully brutal administrators and enforcers for a variety of European empires.

In our constant quest to perfect human ownership, we have found a far better way **to break these** family bonds, and substitute allegiance to ourselves, in the form of patriotism **and/or** religiosity. First, we raised taxes to the point where it became very difficult to maintain a reasonable lifestyle if one parent stayed home with the children.

We also funded feminist groups to the tune of billions of dollars – one of the greatest investments we ever made – to encourage women to abandon their children and enter the workforce. Not only did this help break the parent-child bond, but it also moved women's labor from nontaxable to taxable – a delightful coincidence of self-interest and practicality for us! With both parents working, all we had to do was create a few scares about the quality of **child care**,

allowing us to move in to control and regulate that industry, remaking it to serve us best.

In some countries, like the United States, children are effectively removed from parental care by the state within a few weeks or months after birth . We take money by force from the parents, keep a large portion for ourselves, use another portion to run up debts that their children will somehow have to pay off – and then dribble a few pennies down to the mother, who then feels that we are somehow doing her a great favor by allowing her to stay at home!

It is a delicious irony that everyone remains so totally blind to reality that they run to us to protect their children from all kinds of harm, while we are the ones selling off their children's future through national debts! It really is like hiring a thief to guard your property, and the amazing thing is that this is all so completely obvious, and never, ever spoken about! Sometimes, it would be tempting to feel bad about ruling people, but really, they are so very stupid that it seems almost helpful. Parenting has generally improved over the centuries, which also poses a grave threat to us, because if children are raised **without** aggression, they will both immediately see, and never accept, the reality of human ownership.

As parenting has improved, it has become more important for us **to intervene** earlier and earlier. In the 19th century, it was okay to wait until **the tax kittens** were five or six before we started propagandizing them in government schools. However, as parenting has improved – particularly in the post-Second World War period, we have had to start intervening earlier and earlier, which is why we try and get at kids so soon after **birth** now.

So – we need some parents to create the sheep, **and other** parents to create the wolves, or the sociopaths who can be relied upon to attack whoever we point to. These sociopaths can be divided into those who guard the ruling class (the police and soldiers and prison guards and so on) – and the criminals that we always wave around to frighten people into running back to our “protection.” Again, the amount of doublethink required to maintain the delusion that the ruling class is not invested in crime – when even by our rules, we are all criminals – is really quite astounding! Governments control almost the entire environment of the poor, from public housing to food stamps to welfare checks to public schools – and it is this environment that produces the majority of criminals! For instance, governments require that children spend about 15,000 hours being educated in state schools, and yet when they emerge from this massive investment as illiterate and violent criminals, no one ever takes us to task!

Never, ever underestimate the degree to which people will scatter themselves into a deep fog in order to avoid seeing the basic realities of their own cages. The **strongest** lock on the prison is always avoidance, not force.

Getting kids into daycare is a great start, since daycare makes children continually ill . Daycare kids remain insecure, unbonded with a consistent caregiver (since teacher turnover is so high), and end up inevitably placing more emphasis on peer relationships than they do on adult caregiver relationships – including their parents. When the stressed-out parent comes to pick up the child from daycare, the child feels further devalued, knowing that he is just another source of aggravation for his parent (“Just get in the car!”). The practical necessities of child raising are then compressed into a very short and taxing time, which no one really enjoys. Parents are short-tempered and impatient, children are stressed and unhappy, and then the whole thing starts all over again when the alarm bells go off the next morning. Children have to feel herded and controlled by impatient adult caregivers long before we get a hold of them in schools, otherwise our whole system will fall apart. Children have to feel that they are inconvenient impositions on all-powerful authorities long before they become adults – or even schoolchildren – otherwise we will have no control over them. Children have to feel grateful for whatever crumbs of attention and consideration fall their way, **and learn to live on very little, otherwise** they will never grow up with the desperate hunger that can only be filled by conformity, patriotism, sports addictions, religions and other superstitions.

We plant children; we grow power.

RULE BY ADJECTIVE

The violence of the government can create nothing, so all we can do is **manipulate language**. This is called the “rule by adjective,” or RBA. RBA essentially consists of the creation of noble sounding phrases that completely disintegrate under the slightest rational or empirical examination. The goal is to use wording that sounds like the tagline of a B grade action movie, **but with flags**.

A few examples we are particularly proud of:

“Building a bridge to the 21st century.”

“[Insert country here] has a date with destiny.”

“No dream is beyond our reach.”

“We're one people bound together by a common set of ideas.”

“Let's celebrate our diversity.”

In crafting **political language**, it's essential to play upon personal relationships, and pretend that the farmers **and the** sheep are all one big happy family, and

that anyone who expresses skepticism or disagreements is not a “team player,” and does not want to achieve anything noble or great or good or unselfish. For example:

“There may be naysayers among us who say that we cannot achieve these great things together, but I say that history will prove them wrong, that the spirit of creativity and unity still lives within our people, and that the final chapter of our civilization has yet to be written!” etc etc.

Notice that **no substantial** criticism is ever addressed – rather, sly slander is continually layered over the objection until whoever objects is just kind of disliked. (This trick is continually reinforced in movies, where all the bad guys are unlikable, and all the good guys likable .)

Now that you have achieved the summit of political power, it is also essential that you project calm, confidence, serenity, and all the other characteristics that are **completely inappropriate** to the imminent disasters awaiting the tax cattle. The way that you do this is very easy – know that you will now be taken care of for the rest of your life, and your children will never have to work, and their children will never have to work, and you will never face any significant legal problems or disciplinary action or face arrest for anything you have done, even if it means starting unjust wars, murdering people by the hundreds of thousands, imprisoning non-criminals by the millions, running up trillions in debt, authorizing torture, you name it, it’s OK.

Consequences are for sheep, not farmers. A citizen cannot be caught speeding without consequences – but you are above all that now, no matter what hells you unleash on the world. People want political power because they want something for nothing, and they want to escape the consequences of their evil actions – we want to assure you that you have now fully achieved these goals. You will never have to worry about losing your house, your job, your money, your freedom – and with this kind of immunity from political, legal and economic reality, you can project all the serene confidence of a sea captain being helicoptered to safety while his ship slowly sinks.

We can also guarantee you that you will never face any tough questions from the media. Anyone who gets to interview you will be so thrilled at the opportunity, and so excited to be advancing his career, that he will only lob you softball setups. It’s true that a single question might be asked, such as, “do you think that X was a mistake?” but we can assure you with perfect equanimity that whatever you answer will be accepted, and no follow-up questions will be asked. You will always have the final say, and if anyone does dare to ask you a follow-up question, all you have to do is act mildly irritated, and insist that you have already answered that question.

If anyone persists, not to worry, his career will be over, because about 10,000 empty-headed pundits will take to the airwaves claiming to be shocked and appalled at the way that you were browbeaten and harangued, and demanding to know what your problem is, and who you think you are, and so on.

ETHICS

There are two kinds of ethics that you need to be aware of – it is very likely that you are already aware of them, since you are where you are, but it’s worth going over them one more time. When slaves evaluate masters, relativism and deference and working together and respecting differences of opinion are key. When masters evaluate other masters, bipartisanship and putting aside differences and working together and respecting differences of opinion are also key.

This falls into the old category of “turn the other cheek.” When masters evaluate slaves, however, it’s total “eye for an eye” time!

For instance, if you propose health care legislation that will force people to do stuff, it’s very important that you respect the other parties’ right to disagree with your proposal. However, once it becomes law, no mere citizen is ever allowed to act on his or her disagreement with you!

In case you have any concern that someone will point out the ridiculousness of all this, do not fear! The moment that anyone argues that we don’t need violent masters – that such masters are in fact hellishly destructive – all the slaves in the world will gang up on such an exposed truth-teller, saying, in effect, “We are not slaves if you don’t point out our masters!”

This reaction is all based on propaganda that is carefully layered in throughout government education – **and all education is government education, because we regulate and control private schools and universities as well.**

The propaganda is, like all propaganda, completely insane, but through calm repetition and attacking dissenters, it quickly gets accepted as an obvious truth.

Imagine if we said that Goldman Sachs should run all the government schools – just picture the howls of indignation that would arise, shrill shrieks of the dangers of bias, indoctrination and programming! But give the children to the State, and everyone smiles benignly, certain that objectivity, reason and a well-tempered love of children and learning will reign supreme.

CHILDHOOD <> PERSONHOOD

The key to tyranny is to treat kids as somewhere between pets and hobos. If a child never thinks of himself as a full person, he will never aspire to be more than a “citizen” – i.e. to be owned, and sold, and ordered around. (People take pride in being ‘citizens,’ which is completely mad, since ‘citizenship’ means that they have been granted the ‘right’ to work, travel and live, which are all supposed to be ‘inalienable’ anyway...) For example - imagine, as **Murray Rothbard** once wrote, that the government should take over magazines and books, and limit readership by local geography, and hire, fire and control all writers, editors and reporters, and force people to pay for them even if they never read them ---- what an unholy outcry would arise! Cries of ‘censorship’ and ‘tyranny’ would echo in tinny indignation from bosom to heaving bosom!

But inflict **far worse controls** on children – force them into local schools, control all the teachers and curriculum (even for ‘private’ schools) and not only are the voices of protest silent, but are only raised against anyone who dares to suggest that the free minds of helpless children are far more important than the recreational reading tastes of adults...

You'll get a kick out of this one too , use government power to force everyone to pay for the **indoctrination** of children, force the kids to sit in dusty, still rows, barely allowed to blink – and then drug the living crap out of them if they get bored and restless – and keep them trapped there, year after year – and then tell them that their masters won the war , that set them free, against National Socialism and Communism! Can you imagine telling children in an entirely communist environment – public schools – that communism is the enemy? Of course, they'll just write it down and regurgitate it whenever you want, because they're terrified of being drugged – and then you have to tell them, of course, that communist dictatorships used the lie called “mental illness” to drug anyone who didn't fit in and obey the rulers!

Freedom is for the adults – communism is for the children.

SCIENCE

We have a complicated relationship with science – we need it, for weapons and “tax-livestock” management (imagine how hard it would be to collect taxes without computers) – so we need science to flourish, but we also need to control it. The way we do this is to continually program the population to view science as a productive but dangerous force that will destroy the world if not tightly controlled. This is utterly absurd, of course, since it was our control of science through the Manhattan Project that created weapons that actually could destroy the world, but then we just tell the sheeple that, worse things would have

happened if we didn't make nukes, and they all agree and eat the leftover grass we shovel into their troughs. So we do this sort of "Sorcerer's Apprentice" thing, where science is great to begin with, but then grows and grows and gets out of control and needs to be shut down in an extremity of CGI adventure. Naturally, we're really talking about ourselves, the government itself, **but no one wants to think about that**, so they imagine that it's all about robots and computers and carbon footprints and machines that make hot dogs in the sky...

People will always choose a thousand fairy tales over one basic fact. Except us, perhaps. Our understanding of – and immunity to – sentimentality is our greatest power. We are the lions who hunt with sentimental pictures of little kittens.

FROM HERE...

At this point, it does pain me to tell you that you will soon have the rather unenviable task of informing the livestock that they are pretty much screwed. There is no way on earth that our system will last even another few years. Just tell them that big hardships are coming, that we as a nation are being 'tested,' and that we all need to 'pull together' and shoulder our common burdens, and look out for the most vulnerable among us, and that to achieve a new dawn, sacrifices need to be made, and hint strongly that bad forces outside your control – or before your time – have robbed the people, and will be held accountable, but that we all need to look to the future, and remember that we as a people can do anything we set our minds and wills to, and we defeated the prior tyrannies etc. The important thing is that government schools and all the endless lies about past wars and depressions – that the best in people comes out in the worst of times and so on – have all programmed citizens .

Anyone who does not play along with this insanity will just be branded a malcontent, not a "team player" – and mocked and ostracized. Fortunately, we have bred our livestock to be so dependent on social approval that most everyone will find this unbearable, and slink back into the single file line to the graveyard, pushing their bewildered and resentful children ahead of them...

CONCLUSION

So remember – you're going to be taken care of, that's the first thing to really understand. You can't go broke, you can't go hungry, you can't lose your house, you can't really be fired, and people will pay hundreds of thousands of dollars to hear you speak every day for the rest of your life. You will get libraries named after you, receive multimillion dollar book deals, and a guaranteed gold-plated pension with free health care for the rest of your life. You have absolutely nothing to worry about. You have the softest seat on the biggest lifeboat.

This is, to a large degree, the source of your weird confidence, which separates you from the herd, and which they imagine is why you are their leader. The reality is that they have endless worries that you don't have, and so you can just join us, floating above the petty fears of the masses, serene and secure like the ancient gods we have always been.

So go out among the crowds and make pretty noises with your velvet throat. Distract these fools with your eloquence while we finish pillaging their pockets. Empty out the remainder of your soul driving the sheeple off a cliff – it may haunt the remnants of your integrity, but don't worry: we do still have that stamp just waiting for your smiling face.

WE FIND AGENTS OF THE GLOBAL RULERS , HEARLESS ANTI HUMANS
PROMOTING VEGETARIANISM .

"One may regret living at a period when it's impossible to form an idea of the shape the world of the future will assume. But there's one thing I can predict to eaters of meat: the **world of the future will be vegetarian.**" ~ Adolf Hitler

"Nothing will benefit human health and increase chances of survival for life on earth as much as the evolution to a vegetarian diet." Albert Einstein

"For as long as men massacre animals, they will kill each other. Indeed, he who sows the seed of murder and pain cannot reap joy and love." Pythagoras, mathematician

"To a man whose mind is free there is something even more intolerable in the sufferings of animals than in the sufferings of man. For with the latter it is at least admitted that suffering is evil and that the man who causes it is a criminal. But thousands of animals are uselessly butchered every day without a shadow of remorse. If any man were to refer to it, he would be thought ridiculous. And that is the unpardonable crime." Romain Rolland, author, Nobel Prize 1915

"If a group of beings from another planet were to land on Earth -- beings who considered themselves as superior to you as you feel yourself to be to other animals -- would you concede them the rights over you that you assume over other animals?" George Bernard Shaw, playwright, Nobel Prize 1925

"What is it that should trace the insuperable line? ...The question is not, Can they reason? nor, Can they talk? but, Can they suffer?" Jeremy Bentham, philosopher .??

"In their behavior toward creatures, all men are Nazis. Human beings see oppression vividly when they're the victims. Otherwise they victimize blindly

and without a thought." Isaac Bashevis Singer, author, **Nobel Prize** 1978

"Nothing will benefit human health and increase chances of survival for life on earth as much as the evolution to a vegetarian diet." Albert Einstein, physicist, Nobel Prize 1921

"I am in favor of animal rights as well as human rights. That is the way of a whole human being." Abraham Lincoln, 16th U.S. President

"You have just dined, and however scrupulously the slaughterhouse is concealed in the graceful distance of miles, there is complicity." Ralph Waldo Emerson, essayist

"As long as there are slaughterhouses, there will be battlefields."
Leo Tolstoy, author

"I cannot fish without falling a little in self-respect...always when I have done I feel it would have been better if I had not fished." Henry David Thoreau, author

"While we ourselves are the living graves of murdered beasts, how can we expect any ideal conditions on this earth?" "Atrocities are not less atrocities when they occur in laboratories and are called medical research." George Bernard Shaw

"The greatness of a nation and its moral progress can be judged by the way its animals are treated." "To my mind, the life of a lamb is no less precious than that of a human being." Mahatma Gandhi, statesman and philosopher

"I am not interested to know whether vivisection produces results that are profitable to the human race or doesn't...The pain which it inflicts upon unconsenting animals is the basis of my enmity toward it, and it is to me sufficient justification of the enmity without looking further." Mark Twain, author

"Non-violence leads to the highest ethics, which is the goal of all evolution. Until we stop harming all other living beings, we are still savages." Thomas Edison, inventor

Who Owns You?

1. The IRS is not a U.S. Government Agency. It is an Agency of the IMF. (Diversified Metal Products v. IRS et al. CV-93-405E-EJE U.S.D.C.D.I., Public Law 94-564, Senate Report 94-1148 pg. 5967, Reorganization Plan No. 26, Public Law 102-391.)
2. The IMF is an Agency of the UN. (Blacks Law Dictionary 6th Ed. Pg. 816)
3. The U.S. Has not had a Treasury since 1921. (41 Stat. Ch.214 pg. 654)
4. The U.S. Treasury is now the IMF. (Presidential Documents Volume 29-No.4 pg.113, 22 U.S.C. 285-288)
5. The United States does not have any employees because there is no longer a United States. No more reorganizations. After over 200 years of operating under bankruptcy its finally over. (Executive Order 12803) Do not personate one of the creditors or share holders or you will go to Prison.18 U.S.C. 914
6. The FCC, CIA, FBI, NASA and all of the other alphabet gangs were never part of the United States government. Even though the "US Government" held shares of stock in the various Agencies. (U.S. V. Strang , 254 US 491, Lewis v. US, 680 F.2d, 1239)
7. Social Security Numbers are issued by the UN through the IMF. The Application for a Social Security Number is the SS5 form. The Department of the Treasury (IMF) issues the SS5 not the Social Security Administration. The new SS5 forms do not state who or what publishes them, the earlier SS5 forms state that they are Department of the Treasury forms. You can get a copy of the SS5 you filled out by sending form SSA-L996 to the SS Administration. (20 CFR chapter 111, subpart B 422.103 (b) (2) (2) Read the cites above)
8. There are no Judicial courts in America and there has not been since 1789. Judges do not enforce Statutes and Codes. Executive Administrators enforce Statutes and Codes. (FRC v. GE 281 US 464, Keller v. PE 261 US 428, 1 Stat. 138-178)
9. There have not been any Judges in America since 1789. There have just been Administrators. (FRC v. GE 281 US 464, Keller v. PE 261 US 428 1Stat. 138-178)
10. According to the GATT you must have a Social Security number. House Report (103-826)
11. We have One World Government, One World Law and a One World Monetary System. *
12. The UN is a One World Super Government. *
13. No one on this planet has ever been free. This planet is a Slave Colony. There has always been a One World Government. It is just that now it is much better organized and has changed its name as of 1945 to the United Nations. *

14. New York City is defined in the Federal Regulations as the United Nations. Rudolph Gulliani stated on C-Span that "New York City was the capital of the World" and he was correct. (20 CFR chapter 111, subpart B 422.103 (b) (2) (2))
15. Social Security is not insurance or a contract, nor is there a Trust Fund. (Hilvering v. Davis 301 US 619, Steward Co. V. Davis 301 US 548.)
16. Your Social Security check comes directly from the IMF which is an Agency of the UN. (Look at it if you receive one. It should have written on the top left United States Treasury.)
17. You own no property, slaves can't own property. Read the Deed to the property that you think is yours. You are listed as a Tenant. (Senate Document 43, 73rd Congress 1st Session)
18. The most powerful court in America is not the United States Supreme Court but, the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania. (42 Pa.C.S.A. 502)
19. The Revolutionary War was a fraud. See (22, 23 and 24)
20. The King of England financially backed both sides of the Revolutionary war. (Treaty at Versailles July 16, 1782, Treaty of Peace 8 Stat 80)
21. You can not use the Constitution to defend yourself because you are not a party to it. (Padelford Fay & Co. v. The Mayor and Alderman of The City of Savannah 14 Georgia 438, 520)
22. America is a British Colony. (THE UNITED STATES IS A CORPORATION, NOT A LAND MASS AND IT EXISTED BEFORE THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR AND THE BRITISH TROOPS DID NOT LEAVE UNTIL 1796.) Respublica v. Sweers 1 Dallas 43, Treaty of Commerce 8 Stat 116, The Society for Propagating the Gospel, &c. V. New Haven 8 Wheat 464, Treaty of Peace 8 Stat 80, IRS Publication 6209, Articles of Association October 20, 1774.)
23. Britain is owned by the Vatican. (Treaty of 1213)
24. The Pope can abolish any law in the United States. (Elements of Ecclesiastical Law Vol.1 53-54)
25. A 1040 form is for tribute paid to Britain. (IRS Publication 6209)
26. The Pope claims to own the entire planet through the laws of conquest and discovery. (Papal Bulls of 1455 and 1493)
27. The Pope has ordered the genocide and enslavement of millions of people. (Papal Bulls of 1455 and 1493)
28. The Pope's laws are obligatory on everyone. (Bened. XIV., De Syn. Dioec, lib, ix., c. vii., n. 4. Prati, 1844)(Syllabus, prop 28, 29, 44)
29. We are slaves and own absolutely nothing not even what we think are our children. (Tillman v. Roberts 108 So. 62, Van Koten v. Van Koten 154 N.E. 146, Senate Document 43 & 73rd Congress 1st Session, Wynehammer v. People 13 N.Y. REP 378, 481)
30. Military Dictator George Washington divided the States (Estates) into Districts. (Messages and papers of the Presidents Vo 1, pg 99. Websters 1828 dictionary for definition of Estate.)

31. "The People" does not include you and me. (Barron v. Mayor & City Council of Baltimore. 32 U.S. 243)
32. The United States Government was not founded upon Christianity. (Treaty of Tripoli 8 Stat 154.)
33. It is not the duty of the police to protect you. Their job is to protect the Corporation and arrest code breakers. Sapp v. Tallahassee, 348 So. 2nd. 363, Reiff v. City of Philadelphia, 477 F.Supp. 1262, Lynch v. N.C. Dept of Justice 376 S.E. 2nd. 247.
34. Everything in the "United States" is For Sale: roads, bridges, schools, hospitals, water, prisons airports etc. I wonder who bought Klamath lake. Did anyone take the time to check? (Executive Order 12803)
35. We are Human capital. (Executive Order 13037)
36. The UN has financed the operations of the United States government for over 50 years and now owns every man, women and child in America. The UN also holds all of the Land in America in Fee Simple. *
37. The good news is we don't have to fulfill "our" fictitious obligations. You can discharge a fictitious obligation with another's fictitious obligation. *
38. The depression and World War II were a total farce. The United States and various other companies were making loans to others all over the World during the Depression. The building of Germanys infrastructure in the 1930's including the Railroads was financed by the United States. That way those who call themselves "Kings," "Prime Ministers," and "Fuher,"etc could sit back and play a game of chess using real people. Think of all of the Americans, Germans etc. who gave their lives thinking they were defending their Countries which didn't even exist. The millions of innocent people who died for nothing. Isn't it obvious why Switzerland is never involved in these fiascoes? That is where the "Bank of International Settlements" is located. Wars are manufactured to keep your eye off the ball. You have to have an enemy to keep the illusion of "Government" in place. *
39. The "United States" did not declare Independence from Great Britain or King George. *
40. Guess who owns the UN?

The Ambitions of Bill and Melinda Gates: Controlling Population and Public Education 2013

Continuing their commitment to controlling global population growth through artificial contraception, sterilization, and abortion initiatives, Microsoft founder and philanthropist, Bill Gates and his wife, Melinda, a self-described “practicing” Catholic, are now attempting to control the curriculum of the nation’s public schools.



Subsidizing the Common Core State Standards in English language arts and mathematics, the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation has committed more than \$76 million to support teachers in implementing the Common Core—a **standardized** national curriculum. This, on top of the tens of millions they have already awarded to the National Governor’s Association and the Council of Chief State School Officers to develop the Common Core in the first place. Working collaboratively with the Obama administration, the Gates Foundation subsidized the creation of a national curriculum for English and mathematics that has now been adopted by 46 states, and the District of Columbia—despite the fact that the General Education Provisions Act, the Department of Education Organization Act, and the Elementary and Secondary Education Act all protect states against such an intrusion by the United States Department of Education. The Common Core Standards were developed by an organization called Achieve, and the National Governors Association—**both of** which were funded by the Gates Foundation. The standards have been imposed on the states without any field testing, and little or no input from those involved in implementing the standards. In a post entitled “Why I Cannot Support the Common Core Standards,” educational policy analyst and New York University Research Professor, **Diane Ravitch**, wrote that the standards “are being imposed on the children of this nation despite the fact that no one has any idea how they will affect students, teachers or schools... Their creation was neither grassroots nor did it emanate from the states.” Ravitch is especially concerned about the content of the curriculum—what she called the “flap over fiction vs. informational text.” Rather than giving English teachers the freedom to teach literature, the Common Core mandates that a far greater percentage of classroom time be spent on “fact-based” learning. Ravitch’s concerns are shared by others. For example, one teacher claimed that she had to give up having her students read Shakespeare in favor of Malcolm Gladwell’s *Tipping Point* because it was “fact-based” and Shakespeare was not. Of course, *Tipping Point* has a political agenda. Parents may be concerned if they were to learn that

Gladwell suggests such “facts” as the belief that parents should stop worrying about their children’s “experimentation with drugs,” including cocaine because “it seldom leads to hardcore use.” “Fact-based” books on climate change are also replacing classic works of literature because they are viewed as offering students an opportunity to learn “science.” *Freakonomics*—a book that has already been a favorite of public school teachers—is preferable to Poe because students will learn about the positive effects of abortion on reducing crime rates by reducing the population of those more likely to commit crime. While the adoption of the Common Core was “voluntary” by the 46 states that adopted it, it was well understood by these states that they would not be eligible for Race to the Top funding (\$4.35 billion) unless they adopted the Common Core standards. The Gates Foundation was very much a part of this. According to Lyndsey Layton of the *Washington Post* (December 2, 2012), “the Gates Foundation invested tens of millions of dollars in the effort... The Obama administration kicked the notion into high gear when it required states to adopt the common core—or an equivalent—in order to compete for Race to the Top grant funds.” Valerie Strauss of the *Washington Post* recently reported (February 26, 2013) that there is growing resistance. Alabama, for example, withdrew from the two consortia that are working on creating standardized tests aligned with the standards. Indiana, which adopted the Common Core in 2010 under the state education superintendent Tony Bennett, is now talking about a “pause” in the implementation of the curriculum. Bennett was defeated in the November elections by an educator who opposed Bennett’s support for the Common Core. Now, there are concerns that the imposition of the Common Core within the public schools could threaten the autonomy of private schools, religious schools and home schools. An op-ed published in the *Orange County Register* by Robert Holland, claims that the Common Core could “morph into a national curriculum that will stifle the family-centered creativity that has fostered high rates of achievement and growth for home education... Many private and parochial schools—including those of the 100 Roman Catholic dioceses across the nation, already are adopting the CCSS prescriptions for math and English classes... Their debatable reasoning is that the rush of most state governments to embrace the national standards means publishers of textbooks and tests will fall in line, thereby leaving private schools with no practical alternatives for instructional materials. According to October 8, 2012 article in *Education Week* by Erik Robelin, it is not just Catholic schools that are adopting the Common Core, some Lutheran and other denominations of Christian schools are shifting to the common core, including Grand Rapids Christian in Michigan and the Christian Academy School System in Louisville, KY. According to Robelin, parochial school leaders claim that they must “remain competitive” with public schools and now feel pressured to adopt the Core. These are real concerns. As **Diane Ravitch** points out, “Now that David Coleman, **the primary architect** of the Common Core standards has become

president of the College Board, we can expect that SAT will be aligned to the standards. **No one will escape their reach**, whether they attend public or private school.” On February 14, 2013, Missouri legislator Kurt Bahr filed HB616 that prohibits the State Board of Education from implementing the Common Core for public schools developed by the Common Core Initiative or any other statewide education standards without the approval of the General Assembly. An increasing number of parents are voicing their concerns. For example, Tiffany Mouritsen, a Utah mother, blogged that the American Institutes for Research (AIR), the primary source for Common Core testing is a major concern for her: “AIR markets its values which includes promoting lesbian, gay, bisexual and transsexual agenda for teens, and publicizes its client list (including George Soros **and** Bill and Melinda Gates).” In a column published in January, political commentator Michelle Malkin calls the Common Core a “stealthy federal takeover of school curriculum and standards across the country.” And, she maintains that the Common Core’s “dubious college and career read standards undermine local control of education, usurp state autonomy over curricular materials, and foist untested, mediocre and incoherent pedagogical theories on America’s schoolchildren.

The Gates Foundation: Buying Control

The promise of federal funds to states in order to “encourage” them to adopt the Common Core is nothing new. Our government has been doing this both nationally and internationally for decades. In a 2008 book entitled *Fatal Misconception*, author Matthew Connelly writes that in the 1960s, President Lyndon Johnson leveraged food aid for family planning during crop failures in **India**, thus creating **an incentive for the sterilization** program. **India’s Ministry** of Health and Family Planning admitted that, “The large number of sterilizations and IUD insertions during 1967-68 was due to drought conditions.” Eventually, more sophisticated incentives such as bicycles and radios were used to encourage women to accept sterilization. Connelly writes that under **Indira Gandhi** in the mid-1970s **sterilization** became a condition not just for land allotments, but for irrigation water, electricity, ration cards, rickshaw licenses, medical care, pay raises and promotions. There were sterilization quotas—especially for the Dalits (the untouchable caste) who were targeted for family planning. Gates Foundation have indeed been very much involved in giving aid to those countries willing to participate in family planning initiatives. For nearly two decades, the Gates Foundation has been generous in providing aid to more than 100 countries—often coupled with family planning opportunities. Such aid is often framed as a way to foster economic growth. In an article in *American Thinker*, Andressen Blom and James Bell wrote that Melinda Gates made that connection explicit in a speech at a population gathering that “government leaders are now beginning to

understand that providing access to contraceptives is a cost effective way to foster economic growth.” Bill Gates **revealed his own population goals** in February, 2010, at the invitation-only Technology, Entertainment and Design Conference in Long Beach, California, when he gave his keynote speech on global warming: “Innovating to Zero!” In a youtube video, Gates stated that CO2 emissions must be reduced to zero by 2050 and advised those in attendance that population had much to do with the increase in CO2. Claiming that each individual on the planet puts out an average of about five tons of CO2 per year, Gates stated that “Somehow we have to make changes that will bring that down to zero...It has been constantly going up. It’s only various economic changes that have even flattened it at all.” To illustrate, Gates presented the following equation: $CO_2 \text{ (total population emitted CO}_2 \text{ per year)} = P \text{ (people)} \times S \text{ (services per person)} \times E \text{ (average energy per service)} \times C \text{ (average CO}_2 \text{ emitted per unit of energy)}$. Gates told the audience that “probably one of these numbers is going to have to get pretty near to zero. That’s a fact from high school algebra.” For Gates, the P (population) portion of the equation is the most important: “If we do a really great job on new vaccines, health care, reproductive health services, we could lower that by perhaps 10 or 15 percent.” Gates maintains that improvements in health care—including an expansion of the administration of vaccinations—will encourage families to reduce the number of children they desire to have. And, in an ongoing attempt to expand the types of birth control, Gates has spent millions of dollars on research and development. According to Christian Voice, a few years ago the Gates Foundation awarded a grant of \$100,000 to researchers at the University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, to develop a new type of ultrasound described as a “non-invasive form of birth control for men” which would make a man infertile for up to six months. Such strategies have been effective. In fact, the Gates Foundation has been so successful in their family planning initiatives that the **United Nations** Population Fund (UNFPA) awarded their annual Population Award in 2010 to the Foundation. According to a June 15, 2010 article in Mercator.net, at the awards ceremony, UNFPA executive director Thoraya Obaid cited the Gates Foundation as a “leader in the fields of **global health** and global development, particularly in promoting excellence in population assistance, including through the design of innovative, integrated solutions in the areas of reproductive health, family planning, and maternal and neonatal health.” The International Planned Parenthood Federation is **a previous winner** of the United Nations Population Fund’s Annual Award. It is easy to understand why the United Nations Population Fund—a fund which **Steven Mosher (controlled opposition)**, the President of the Population Research Institute has exposed as being a direct participant in China’s coercive one-child policy—honored Gates with their prestigious Population Fund award since the Gates Foundation has donated **more than one billion dollars** to “family-planning” groups including the United Nations Population Fund itself; CARE

International—an organization which is lobbying for legalized abortion in several African nations; **Save the Children**—a major promoter of the population control agenda, the World Health Organization—an organization that forcibly sterilized thousands of women in the 1990s under the pretence of providing tetanus vaccination services in Nicaragua, Mexico and the Philippines; and of course, the major abortion provider, International Planned Parenthood Federation. Bill and Melinda Gates truly believe that population control is key to the future. Plans are already in place to track births and vaccinations through cell phone technology to register every birth on the planet. Gates claims that the GPS technology would enable officials to track and “remind” parents who do not bring their children in for vaccines. Maintaining that vaccination is key to reducing population growth, Gates predicts that if child mortality can be reduced, parents will have fewer children, following the example of the urbanized West where birth rates have dropped to below replacement levels: “The fact is that within a decade of improving health outcomes, parents decide to have fewer children.” For Gates, “there is no such thing as a healthy, high population growth country. If you’re healthy, you’re low-population growth... As the world grows from 6 billion to 9 billion, all of that population growth is in urban slums... It’s a very interesting problem.” More than a decade ago, on May 17, 2002, the Wall Street Journal reported that the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation had **purchased shares in nine of the largest pharmaceutical** companies valued at nearly \$205 million. Acquiring shares in Merck, Pfizer, Johnson and Johnson Wyeth, Abbott Labs, and others, the Gates Foundation continues a financial interest in common with the makers of AIDS drugs, diagnostic tools, vaccines, and contraceptives. But, the commitment to global population control goes well beyond financial interests. It is likely that the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation will continue its commitment to global population control, and now, curriculum creation in the nation’s schools because they truly believe that they know better than anyone else how we all should live.

It is difficult to believe the claims of Bill and Melinda Gates that they are not involved in the abortion industry when you look at the relationships they have with organizations like the International Planned Parenthood Federation—the largest abortion provider in the world. According to the National Catholic Register, Melinda Gates represents herself in the media as a practicing Catholic who has a **great uncle who was a Jesuit** priest and a great aunt who was an Ursuline nun who taught her to read. She graduated from Ursuline Academy in Dallas, where she claims to have learned “incredible social justice.” And, this may indeed be where the problem begins. For so many Catholics, social justice has been so broadly defined that it now includes giving women access to reproductive rights—including the right to abortion—so that they can play an equal role in contributing to the workplace and the economy. In an article

entitled “Why Birth Control is Still a Big Idea” published in *Foreign Policy* in December, 2012, Melinda Gates writes: Contraceptives unlock one of the most dormant but potentially powerful assets in development: women as decision makers. When women have the power to make choices about their families, they tend to decide precisely what demographers, economists, and development experts recommend. Most recently, in a January 2, 2013 article published on the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation website entitled “Profiles in Courage: Philippines Passes Reproductive Health Bill,” the article congratulates all of those who helped bring expanded access to “reproductive health” through the Responsible Parenthood and Reproductive Health Act of 2012—recently signed by President Aquino. This bill states that women and men—living in the most Catholic of Catholic countries—can now “decide freely and responsibly the number and spacing of their children.” What the Gates Foundation website **omits is** information about the provision within the bill involving “population management” through mandatory counseling of couples seeking marriage licenses. In this case, social justice involves a demand that couples learn about the government’s views on an ideal family size of two children—coming one step closer to China in its government’s one-child policy. This commitment to a distorted definition of social justice by Melinda and Bill Gates will likely continue because they have been lead to believe that such control is what is best for people. The Core Curriculum is **really just another** component of population control—it is used to help teach children the “facts” about climate change and problems of over-population. Indeed, the population agenda is a trap that many wealthy, highly intelligent people have fallen into in the past. From the wealthy eugenics supporters of Planned Parenthood’s Founder Margaret Sanger, to the Rockefeller family and their population control initiatives, this work continues today through their heirs—heirs like **David Rockefeller**—an ally of Bill and Melinda Gates. And some influential Catholics have been complicit in this. At one time, **Rev. Theodore Hesburgh**, President Emeritus of the University of Notre Dame served as a trustee, and later, Chairman of the Board of the Rockefeller Foundation, a funder of population causes. The population control initiatives promoted by the Gates Foundation will continue to grow nationally and internationally because they have convinced others and themselves that they are saving lives. On their website, they ask: “what is more life affirming than saving one third of mothers from dying in childbirth?” What they do not seem to acknowledge is how many unborn children have died from their initiatives.

MASTERS OF MODERN DAY EUGENICS : BILL AND MELINDA GATES.

Indeed, a primary focus of the multi-million dollar Gates Foundation is vaccinations, especially in Africa and other underdeveloped countries. In

addition to the work of their own in-house efforts, their foundation is a **founding** member of the GAVI Alliance (Global Alliance for Vaccinations and Immunization) in partnership with the World Bank, WHO and the vaccine **industry**. The goal of GAVI is to vaccinate **every newborn** child in the developing world. To bad for every newborn child in the world, vaccines have been proven to cause enormous health damage from infant, including autism and numerous neuro-muscular deformities that have been traced back to the toxic additives and preservatives used in most vaccines. This is especially true in developing counties where multi-dose vaccines that are made more cheaply for sale contain something called Thimerosal. Thimerosal is a preservative found in certain vaccinations that has been linked to the development of autism in infants and young children. It contains 50% mercury, a toxic metal that can cause immune, sensory, neurological, motor, and behavioral dysfunctions. One such neurological disorder is autism, which currently is the third most common child development disorder. A press release about Mercury in Thimerosal from the National Vaccine Information Center in July of 1999 press pointed out that: A press release from the National Vaccine Information Center in July of 1999 press points out that, “The **cumulative** effects of ingesting mercury can cause brain damage.” During this same month, the American Academy of Pediatrics (AAP) and the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) alerted the public about the possible health effects associated with thimerosal-containing vaccines. These health-related organizations strongly recommended that thimerosal be removed from vaccines as soon as possible. Under the directive of the FDA Modernization Act of 1997, the Food and Drug Administration also determined that infants who received several thimerosal-containing vaccines may be receiving mercury exposure over and above the recommended federal guidelines.” In recap, we have Bill Gates on record saying that he wants to reduce the world’s population through new vaccines, healthcare, and reproductive health services, and if we put that together with the mission of his foundation, to help all people lead healthy, productive lives, we have to conclude that either Bill and Melinda are lying about their foundation’s true intentions and are guilty of misleading donors, or the “all people” who they desire to live healthy lives are not the poor and marginalized of Africa and other third world countries, but, rather, are the rich and privileged whose lifestyle will be negatively affected (according to them) if there are too many people in the world breathing and air and demanding resources.

For Masters of Modern Day Eugenics ‘reproductive healthcare’ is code for ‘abortion services’, and Planned Parenthood, founded by Margaret Sanger (one of the most vocal advocates of eugenics abortion business during the early to mid twentieth century), is their primary tool used to promote the murder of pre-natal children and spread of breast cancer amongst vulnerable women. Over the past three decades, Bill, whose **father** (William H. Gates Sr.) was the head of Planned Parenthood, together with his wife through their foundation, have

donated 12.5 million to Planned Parenthood Federation of America since 1998; till 2010 , this amount includes funds **used to persuade teenagers to support** abortion and to lobby the United Nations to advance pro-abortion proposals. Over the last seven years they have also given nearly \$21 million to the International Planned Parenthood abortion business. These funds have gone to promote abortions and set up pro-abortion “family planning centers” in Africa, South American, eastern Europe, and other third-world nations. In addition to that, their foundation has spent millions closer to home, by giving nearly \$2 million to Planned Parenthood of Central Washington and Planned Parenthood of Western Washington to fund abortion centers. The Gates Foundation also gave the Planned Parenthood Federation of Canada more than \$1.3 million to promote abortions there. In spite of the fact that it has been proven that **abortion is one of the leading causes of breast cancer**, the Gates press forward to put more and more women at risk by promoting abortion as a safe healthcare.

In modern-day eugenics, wealth and education (indoctrinated) are the new desirable characteristics, while the poor and uneducated people are the new undesirables. Indeed, there is nothing more evil than eugenics. The UNFPA began operating in 1969 as the United Nations Fund for Population Activities (the name was **changed** in 1987), and was at that time under the administration of the United Nations Development Fund. In 1971 the agency was placed under the authority of the United Nations General Assembly, which is the main deliberative, policymaking, and representative organ of the United Nations, comprising all 192 member nations. Currently the UNFPA supports programs in more than 150 countries, territories and areas spread across four geographic regions: Arab States and Europe, Asia and the Pacific, Latin America and the Caribbean, and sub-Saharan Africa. Around three-quarters of the UNFPA staff works in the field. Coupling with the United States’ Obama administration, the UNFPA has been very active in recent years bullying small and poor countries by refusing to assist them financially unless they legalize abortion or make it more accessible for women.

According to their website (<http://www.unfpa.org/>), the United Nations Population Fund (UNFPA) “is an international development agency that promotes the right of every woman, man and child to enjoy a life of health and equal opportunity. UNFPA supports countries in using population data for policies and programs to reduce poverty and to ensure that every pregnancy is wanted, every birth is safe, every young person is free of HIV, and every girl and woman is treated with dignity and respect.” The website goes on to post a clever little slogan: “UNFPA – because everyone counts”. The mission of the UNFPA sounds **strikingly familiar** to that of the Bill and Melinda Gates Foundation, which posits that “all lives, no matter where they are lived on the

globe, have equal value.” Yet, as we saw with the Gates, that inasmuch as their words seem saintly, their actions are beyond evil in regards to their devaluing of human life. Is it true that the UNFPA treats every girl and woman with dignity and respect? Are the methods that the UNFPA uses to reduce poverty and to ensure that every pregnancy is wanted – actually humane? And what exactly are some of these policies and programs that the UNFPA creates from the population data that it collects? Bill made in a speech at a TED2010 Conference in early February of 2010 entitled, *Innovating to Zero*, in which he followed remarks about reducing manmade CO2 emissions worldwide to zero by 2050, by declaring, “First we got population. The world today has 6.8 billion people. That’s headed up to about 9 billion. Now if we do a really great job on new vaccines, health care, reproductive health services, we lower that by perhaps 10 or 15 percent.” Notice how Bill’s attempt to deceive us by providing eugenics as the means to reign in CO2 emissions is almost identical to these quotes found in the UNFPA’s 2009 report entitled *Facing a Changing World: Women, Population and Climate*: “The importance of the speed and magnitude of recent population growth in boosting future greenhouse-gas emissions is well-recognized among scientists, including the authors of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change’s reports.” “Still, calculations of the contribution of population growth to emissions growth globally produce a consistent finding that most of past population growth has been responsible for between 40 per cent and 60 per cent of emissions growth.” “Each birth results not only in the emissions attributable to that person in his or her lifetime, but also the emissions of all his or her **descendents**. Hence, the emissions savings from intended or planned births multiply with time.” “No human is genuinely “carbon neutral,” especially when all greenhouse gases are figured into the equation. Therefore, everyone is part of the problem, so everyone must be part of the solution in some way.” “Strong family planning programmes are in the interests of all countries for greenhouse-gas concerns as well as for broader welfare concerns.” This is the deception of overpopulation hysteria. Moreover, these ‘Strong family planning programs’ are code words for eugenics – the measures that the Masters of Modern Day Eugenics use to rid the planet of the poor, uneducated, handicap, and marginalized. According to the Master’s of Modern Day Eugenics the phrase ‘Reproductive Health Services’ is code for providing affordable (preferably free) abortion services, passing out free artificial contraception, and forced sterilizations to poor and uneducated people. The Master’s are not interested in any positive approach to human reproduction. On the contrary, they are only keen to do everything in their power to stop the world’s poor from having more children. For example, one of the services that the UNFPA offers **refugees and war-affected** persons are what they call ‘Reproductive Health Kits for Emergency Situations. These kits actually consist of several sub-kits that help to prevent children from being conceived **and to kill** prenatal children that have been conceived.

Really, how dare the UNFPA say that it is for gender equality when for the past thirty years (1978) it has been intimately involved in the Chinese population-control program since, when it **signed a Memorandum** of Understanding with the Chinese government? In fact, China's Ministry of Foreign Affairs reports that, through 1999, the UNFPA has contributed \$177 million to China in support of its 'One Child Policy' and has developed and/or participated in 123 population control projects within the country. The 'One Child Policy' or what the Chinese government calls their 'Family Planning Policy' was introduced in 1978 and initially applied to first-born children in 1979. Supposedly, it was created by the Chinese government to alleviate social, economic, and environmental pressures and problems in China. Authorities on the policy claim that it has prevented more than 250 million births from its implementation to 2000. As a matter of implementation, the 'One Child Policy' involves forced abortions, female infanticide, and has been suggested as a possible cause behind China's gender imbalance – to the degree that today in China it is difficult for a man to find a wife. Therefore, it is no surprise that male homosexuality has significantly increased in China. The UNFPA does not only support the 'One Child Policy' in China, but it **recently praised** Vietnam for copying and implementing this form of eugenics. The words eugenics and equality are mortal enemies and the United Nation and every nation that financially supports the UNFPA (the United States being the largest contributor under recent Democratic administrations) should be ashamed of themselves for the contributing to the deaths of millions of innocent children and abuse of poor and uneducated women

The best example of the evil intent of the UNFPA's **collection of data** can be found in a recently series of actions by certain health officials in the Republic of Uzbekistan. According to rights groups, victims and health officials, hundreds of poor and uneducated women in Uzbekistan has been victims of forced sterilization; that is, the **involuntarily** removal of their uterus. The scary part of the story is that these sterilizations **are not** some rouge actions of some lunatic doctors, but, rather, ordered by the central government of the country. This plot thickens still. According to a report entitled 'Review of implementation of the "World fit for children" Declaration and Action Plan in the Republic of Uzbekistan that was published on the countries website in 2010: "The complex of measures for the "Mother's and Child's Screening", directed to prevent the childbirth with the hereditary diseases, accompanying with intellectual backwardness as well as inspection of pregnant women is carried out in the Republic with the purpose of revealing anomalies of development of a child-bearing. (...). Within the framework of the State Programs the **cooperation** is continuing with the WHO, UNICEF, UNFPA, USAID, JICA, KfW Bank, World Bank, Asian Development Bank (...)."

Having been named as a co-conspirator in this report, the UNFPA has been kind enough to give us some insight into their part of Uzbekistan's eugenics program: "In Azerbaijan and Uzbekistan, UNFPA worked to strengthen national capacities to collect, analyze and disseminate gender disaggregated data on population, development and reproductive health and to integrate population variables and gender concerns into development and environmental planning." Data that the UNFPA collected for their 'Mother and Child Screening Program' has been used since 1998 to reduce the birth of disabled children; early revealing and accepting on the account children with phenylketonuria and hypotherioses which leads to mental backwardness; preventions of children from development of various diseases. In other words, the data collected by the UNFPA for this program has been used for **eugenics** – the elimination of innocent human children who would be born less than perfect.

Of all the Masters of Modern Day Eugenics, the United Nations is one of the most well-funded and deceitful.

Of the entire lot of the world's billionaire who spend their personal wealth to promote eugenics; such as Oprah Winfrey, Ted Turner, and Warren Buffet, none has been more aggressive in this effort than Mr. George Soros. Soros has used his Open Society Foundation as a front to pour billions of dollars into organizations that are doing everything in their power to systematically terminate the lives of the poor, pre-natal children, the uneducated, and women throughout the world. George Soros' primary puppeting arm of influence is the Open Society Foundation (OSF), which he started in 1984. The activities of OSF have grown from helping countries transition from Communism to encompassing the United States and more than 60 other countries in Europe, Asia, Africa, and Latin America. The OFS accomplishes their mission by serving as the flag foundation for a number smaller and local subordinate foundation. Each sub-foundation to the OSF (which goes under various names) relies on the expertise of the board members who determine individual agendas based on local priorities, with Soros himself (of course) being the Chairman of the Board. It is estimated that Soros has given away \$7 billion to various causes since 1979, and as of 2003, the Public Broadcasting Station estimated that he had given away a total of \$4 billion. The OSF reports that it has spent about \$500 million annually in recent years. The stated mission of the OSF is: "... to **work to build vibrant and tolerant democracies** whose governments are accountable to their citizens. To achieve this mission, the Foundations seek to shape public policies that assure greater fairness in political, legal, and economic systems and safeguard fundamental rights. On a local level, the Open Society Foundations implement a range of initiatives to advance justice, education, public health, and independent media. At the same time, we build alliances across borders and continents on issues such as corruption and

freedom of information. The Foundations place a high priority on protecting and improving the lives of people in marginalized communities.” Test Soros’ OSF’s mission against their actual works. In the instant case, the OSF pledges to ‘place a high priority on protecting and improving the lives of people in marginalized communities’, but when it comes **to abortion** Soros and the OSF have been **most aggressive** in trying to make the murder of pre-natal children as accessible, available, and affordable as possible for every woman in the world. It is odd indeed that a **Jew who survived** ?? Adolph Hitler’s form of eugenics would **himself now promote** it, but these are the facts. Here are the organizations that Soros and his OSF has financially supported . The following organizations that aggressively promote abortion: **Catholics for a Free Choice**, EMILY’s List, Institute for Women’s Policy Research, League of Women Voters Education Fund, MADRE, Ms. Foundation for Women, NARAL Pro-Choice America, National Abortion Federation, National Council for Research on Women, National Organization for Women, National Women’s Law Center, Planned Parenthood, YWCA World Office, Switzerland. He globally supports the legalization and promotion of abortion and is doing everything in his power to make it more accessible, available, and affordable. He does this by sharing his vast wealth with organizations that are directly, locally, and intimately involved in every aspect of the pro-abortion agenda.

He is more dangerous than Margaret Sanger; for she had an ideology which Soros shares, but he has the wealth to promote it globally. He is more dangerous than Adolph Hitler; for he had the means to kill millions which Soros does as well, but because he has the respect of many as a businessman and philanthropist, no one will go to war with him.

January 2014 UN Unveils Plot to Reduce African Population

The United Nations and its oftentimes barbaric population-control apparatus are under fire again after releasing a deeply controversial report claiming that the African population of Kenya is too large and growing too quickly. To deal with the supposed “challenge,” as the UN and its “partners” in the national government put it, international bureaucrats are demanding stepped up efforts to brainwash Kenyan women into wanting fewer children. Also on the agenda: more taxpayer-funded “family-planning” and “reproductive-health” schemes to reduce the number of Africans to levels considered “desirable” by the UN. Critics promptly lambasted the plot as undisguised eugenics, with some experts calling it a true example of the “war on women.” Among other concerns, analysts outraged by the report noted that the UN Population Fund (UNFPA) and the establishment’s fiendish efforts to slash human populations — especially those considered “undesirable” by self-appointed guardians of the gene pool — have a long and sordid history going back decades. Today, the

agenda marches on, as illustrated in the latest UN report calling for drastically reduced numbers of Kenyans. Especially troubling is the eugenics component of the agenda, critics say. “This kind of eugenics by the United Nations and their population-control conspirators is not helping the black family but turning large poor families into small poor families,” explained Mark Crutcher, president of the U.S.-based pro-life group Life Dynamics. Crutcher is also the producer of the hard-hitting documentary *Maafa21*, which exposes what he calls the ongoing genocide of blacks worldwide by prominent establishment forces. Pro Life is Catholic / Vatican outfit, which in turn is partner with United Nations, which in turn is promoting depopulation. TYPICAL CONTROLLED OPPOSITION. The controversial report, produced by the Kenyan **government**’s “population” minions and the UNFPA, claims that — despite dramatic declines in fertility over recent decades — authorities must do much more to bring the population down to “desirable” levels. Citing debunked claims about what the UN views as “too many” people supposedly resulting in a wide range of real and imagined problems, the radical document outlines numerous schemes to reduce the population. Among the suggested plots: more taxpayer-funded contraception, re-education, “empowering” women, reducing the “demand” for children, and more. “One issue surrounds the realization of the policy objective of reducing total fertility rates from the current level of 4.6 to 2.6 children per woman by 2030,” observes the report, taking special aim at the poor. “This is because the demand for children is still high and is unlikely to change unless substantial changes in desired family sizes are achieved.” Incredibly, the document also states matter-of-factly that there is a “need for rapid decline in fertility.” Thus, the UN population-control zealots claimed, “the challenge is how to reduce the continued **high demand** for children.” The more than 300-page report, dubbed “Kenya Population Situation Analysis,” does not explicitly call for abortion. However, experts say anyone versed in the UN’s **deceptive** bureaucratic language would see the real agenda clearly. For example, the document is packed with references to so-called “reproductive health” and “reproductive rights.” As then-Secretary of State Hillary Clinton put it in a 2010 speech, “reproductive health **includes** contraception and family planning and access to legal, safe abortion.” Despite occasional claims to the contrary, the Western establishment and the UN have been working fiendishly to promote abortion worldwide. The self-proclaimed goal of the UNFPA, displayed proudly on its website, is “achieving universal access to sexual and reproductive health (including family planning) and promoting reproductive rights.” In Communist China, the UNFPA and its co-conspirators at Planned Parenthood have even been implicated during congressional hearings in forced abortions. Another common theme throughout the report on Kenya is the alleged “need” to prod women into delaying marriage, family, and child-bearing. Some of the proposed methods for achieving that goal include “education,” with a wide range of schemes admittedly aimed at brainwashing

African women into having fewer children. “The achievement of lower fertility is complicated by differences between individual fertility preferences and desirable fertility levels,” the report explains. In other words, the UN knows better than African families. “Investing” in what the UN calls “**education**” and “health,” the document continues, would “contribute to the attainment of more favorable demographic indicators.” The “favorable” outcomes the population-control zealots are seeking, according to the report, include “lower fertility through enhanced contraceptive use” and “lower ideal family size.” The document also advocates getting **more women into the workforce** and government-mandated changes in “gender roles” as a way to ensure fewer African births. “Sustainable development requires Kenya to be in a position to proactively address, rather than only react to, the population trends that will unfold over the next decades,” the widely criticized UN report continues, alluding to another one of the international outfit’s controversial ploys — sustainability — to empower itself at the expense of liberty, humanity, and national independence. “Universal access to sexual and reproductive health is still being constrained by a number of factors that are economic, social and cultural. UNFPA is expected to be in the forefront in supporting implementation of the Reproductive Health Policy.” As with coercive sterilization in India and forced abortions in China, American taxpayers are unwittingly helping to fund the radical UN efforts across Africa. Last year alone, for instance, U.S. taxpayers were forced into providing more than \$30 million to the UNFPA. The U.S. Agency for International Development (USAID), meanwhile, spent almost \$11 million of public funds in 2011 on “family planning” and “reproductive services” in Kenya. By comparison, it spent \$60,000 on nutrition. With the Obama administration’s slavish devotion to Planned Parenthood, the UN, and the broader population-control agenda, those numbers are expected to continue rising unless Congress puts its foot down. However, critics are already crying foul and demanding action to rein in official U.S. support for the atrocities. According to experts, U.S. government funding for the anti-population machinations is almost certainly in violation of U.S. law, which prohibits the funding of any entity engaged in coercive population-control plots. The same measure bars funding for any schemes that involve targets or quotas for birth numbers, such as the population-control regime being developed by the UNFPA and authorities in Kenya to drastically slash the fertility rate even further. Population Research Institute (PRI) chief Steven Mosher, blasting the report’s premise as “insulting to women,” was among the experts suggesting that the scheme to reduce fertility down to a target of 2.6 children per woman violates U.S. law. PRI is another controlled opposition. “The Kenyan government, urged on by the UNFPA and USAID, is asserting the women of Kenya should not be allowed to make their own decisions regarding how many children to have, and should be re-educated into rejecting large families,” he observed, adding that because U.S. taxpayers provide millions for the schemes, the policy

violates the federal law. “Such open targets for births and contraceptive acceptors are a clear violation of the Tiahrt Amendment. Congress ought to investigate.” Of course, the same UN agency, along with the U.S. government-funded abortion behemoth Planned Parenthood, came under intense criticism last year during U.S. congressional hearings on even more serious violations. Among other concerns, the UNFPA and Planned Parenthood were accused by multiple experts of participating in the enforcement of the Communist Chinese regime’s brutal “one-child” policy. The draconian population regime set up by the mass-murdering dictatorship in Beijing often features gruesome forced abortions, reportedly assisted by UNFPA and Planned Parenthood. Life Dynamics chief Mark Crutcher, who has played a key role in exposing the ongoing eugenics efforts aimed at blacks, also explained that the history behind such ploys goes back a long way. In a statement, Crutcher highlighted a 1974 document produced by the U.S. National Security Council and multiple other agencies and departments outlining the U.S. government’s official policies on world population. The document, known as National Security Study Memorandum 200, or NSSM 200, called for reducing third-world populations — specifically identifying abortion as a primary tool in the twisted mission. Three outfits, including Planned Parenthood, founded by virulent racist and fiendish eugenicist Margaret Sanger, would be tasked with carrying out the plot. In 1970, then-Planned Parenthood boss and former American Eugenics Society vice-president Alan Guttmacher reportedly suggested that the UN should also be charged with implementing the agenda worldwide. “If you're going to curb population, it's extremely important not to have it done by the damned Yankees, but by the UN,” Guttmacher was quoted as saying. “Because the thing is, then it's **not considered** genocide.... If you can send in a **colorful** UN force, you've got much better leverage.” While the U.S. government continues to foist ever greater sums of odious debts on the American people to fund the UN, Planned Parenthood, and oftentimes brutal population-control scheming, criticism of the controversial organizations and activities is steadily growing. The UN, however, regularly blasted by critics as the “**dictators' club**,” remains as zealous as ever in its goal of reducing the world population — especially in Africa and the Third World. In the United States, analysts say, and data show, Planned Parenthood has been deliberately targeting blacks since its inception, too. With the outcry growing along with awareness of the schemes, however, critics of the population-control agenda are still hopeful that it can eventually be shut down.

The Population Control Holocaust

There is a single ideological current running through a seemingly disparate collection of noxious modern political and scientific movements, ranging from

militarism, imperialism, racism, xenophobia, and radical environmentalism, to socialism, Nazism, and totalitarian communism. This is the ideology of antihumanism: the belief that the human race is a horde of vermin whose unconstrained aspirations and appetites endanger the natural order, and that tyrannical measures are necessary to constrain humanity. The founding prophet of **modern antihumanism** is Thomas Malthus (1766-1834), who offered a pseudoscientific basis for the idea that human reproduction always outruns available resources. Following this pessimistic and inaccurate assessment of the capacity of **human ingenuity to develop new resources**, Malthus advocated oppressive policies that led to the starvation of millions in **India** and Ireland. Its most pernicious manifestation in recent decades has been the doctrine of population control, famously advocated by ecologist **Paul Ehrlich**, whose bestselling 1968 antihumanist tract *The Population Bomb* has served as the bible of neo-Malthusianism. In this book, Ehrlich warned of overpopulation and advocated that the American government adopt stringent population control measures, both domestically and for the Third World countries that received American foreign aid. (Ehrlich, it should be noted, is the mentor of and frequent **collaborator** with John Holdren, President Obama's science advisor.)

Until the mid-1960s, American population control programs, both at home and abroad, were largely funded and implemented by private organizations such as the Population Council and Planned Parenthood — groups with deep roots in the eugenics movement, disposing of millions of dollars provided to them by the Rockefeller, Ford, and **Milbank** Foundations, among others. This situation changed radically in the mid-1960s, when the U.S. Congress, responding to the agitation of overpopulation ideologues, finally appropriated federal funds to underwrite first domestic and then foreign population control programs. Suddenly, instead of mere millions, there were hundreds of millions and eventually **billions** of dollars available to fund global campaigns of mass abortion and forced sterilization. The result would be human catastrophe on a worldwide scale. Among the first to be targeted were America's own Third World population at home — the native American Indians. Starting in 1966, Secretary of the Interior Stuart Udall began to make use of newly available Medicaid money to set up sterilization programs at federally funded **Indian Health Services (IHS)** hospitals. As reported by Angela Franks in her 2005 book *Margaret Sanger's Eugenic Legacy*: These sterilizations were frequently performed without adequate informed consent.... Native American physician Constance Redbird Uri estimated that up to one-quarter of Indian women of childbearing age had been sterilized by 1977; in one hospital in Oklahoma, one-fourth of the women admitted (for any reason) left sterilized.... She also gathered evidence that **all the** pureblood women of the Kaw tribe in Oklahoma were sterilized in the 1970s.... Unfortunately, and amazingly, problems with the Indian Health Service seem to persist, in the early 1990s, in South Dakota, IHS was again accused of not following informed-consent procedures, this time for

Norplant, and apparently promoted the long-acting contraceptive to Native American women who should not use it due to contraindicating, preexisting medical conditions. The Native American Women's Health Education Resource Center reports that one woman was recently told by her doctors that they would remove the implant only if she would agree to a tubal ligation. The genocidal dreams of bureaucrats still cast their shadow on American soil. Programs of a comparable character were also set up in clinics funded by the U.S. Office of Economic Opportunity in low-income (predominantly black) neighborhoods in the United States. Meanwhile, on the U.S. territory of Puerto Rico, a mass sterilization program was instigated by the Draper Fund / Population Crisis Committee and implemented with federal funds from the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare through the island's major hospitals as well as a host of smaller clinics. According to the report of a medical fact-finding mission conducted in 1975, the effort was successful in sterilizing close to one-third of Puerto Rican women of child-bearing age. However, it was not at home but abroad that the heaviest artillery of the population control onslaught was directed. Ideologues at some of the highest levels of power and influence formulated a party line that the population of the world's poor nations needed to be drastically cut in order to reduce the potential recruitment pool available to the communist cause – [controlled opposition]. President Lyndon Johnson was provided a fraudulent study by a RAND Corporation economist that used cooked calculations to “prove” that Third World children actually had negative economic value. Thus, by allowing excessive numbers of children to be born, Asian, African, and Latin American governments were deepening the poverty of their populations, while multiplying the masses of angry proletarians ready to be led against America by the organizers of the coming World Revolution. Two months later, he declared to the United Nations that “five dollars invested in population control is worth a hundred dollars invested in economic growth.” With the Johnson administration now backing population control, Congress passed the Foreign Assistance Act in 1966, including a provision earmarking funds from the U.S. Agency for International Development (USAID) for population control programs to be implemented abroad. The legislation further directed that all U.S. economic aid to foreign nations be made contingent upon their governments' willingness to cooperate with State Department desires for the establishment of such initiatives within their own borders. An Office of Population was set up within USAID, and Dr. Reimert Thorolf Ravenholt was appointed its **first director** in 1966. He would hold the post until 1979, using it to create a **global empire of interlocking** population control organizations operating with billion-dollar budgets to suppress the existence of people considered undesirable by the U.S. Department of State. In his devastating 2008 book *Population Control: Real Costs, Illusory Benefits*, author Steven Mosher provides a colorful description of Ravenholt: Who was Dr. Ravenholt? An epidemiologist by training, he apparently looked on pregnancy **as a disease**, to

be eradicated in the same way one eliminates smallpox or yellow fever. He was also, as it happened, a bellicose misanthrope [try to find out his true origins] . He took to his work of contracepting, sterilizing, and aborting the women of the world with an aggressiveness that caused his younger colleagues to shrink back in disgust. His business cards were printed on condoms, and he delighted in handing them out to all comers. He talked incessantly about how to distribute greater quantities of birth control pills, and ensure that they were used. He advocated mass sterilization campaigns, once telling the St. Louis Post-Dispatch that one-quarter of all the fertile women **in the world** must be sterilized in order to meet the U.S. goals of population control and to maintain “the normal operation of U.S. commercial interests around the world.” Such rigorous measures were required, Ravenholt explained, to contain the “population explosion” which would, if left unchecked, so reduce living standards abroad that revolutions would break out “against the strong U.S. commercial presence.”.... To commemorate the bicentennial of the United States in 1976, he came up with the idea of producing “stars and stripes” condoms in red, white, and blue colors for distribution around the world.... Another time, at a dinner for population researchers, Ravenholt strolled around the room making pumping motions with his fist as if he were operating a manual vacuum aspirator — a hand-held vacuum pump for performing abortions — to the horror of the other guests. Ravenholt’s view of nonwhite people is expressed well enough in a comment he made in 2000 about slavery: “American blacks should thank their lucky stars that the institution of slavery did exist in earlier centuries; if not, these American blacks would not exist: their ancestors would have been killed by their black enemies, instead of being sold as slaves.” As his method of operation, Ravenholt adopted the practice of distributing his funds aggressively to the International Planned Parenthood Federation, the Population Council, and numerous other privately run organizations of the population control movement, enabling them to implement mass sterilization and abortion campaigns worldwide without U.S. government regulatory interference, and allowing their budgets to balloon — first tenfold, then a hundredfold, then even more. This delighted the leaders and staff of the population control establishment, who were able to embrace a luxurious lifestyle, staying in the best hotels, eating the best food, and flying first class as they jetted around the world to set up programs to eliminate the poor. Ravenholt also had no compunction about buying up huge quantities of unproven, unapproved, defective, or banned contraceptive drugs and intrauterine devices (IUDs) and distributing them for use by his population control movement subcontractors on millions of unsuspecting Third World women, many of whom suffered or died in consequence. These included drugs and devices which had been declared unsafe by the FDA for use in America, and had faced successful lawsuits in the U.S. for their damaging results. These practices delighted the manufacturers of such equipment. Having thus secured the unqualified support of both the population

control establishment and several major pharmaceutical companies, Ravenholt was able to lobby Congress to secure ever-increasing appropriations to further expand his growing empire. His success was remarkable. Before Ravenholt took over, USAID expenditures on population control amounted to less than 3 percent of what the agency spent on health programs in Third World nations. By 1968, Ravenholt had a budget of \$36 million, compared to the USAID health programs budget of \$130 million. By 1972, Ravenholt's population control funding had grown to \$120 million per year, with funds taken directly at the expense of USAID's disease prevention and other health care initiatives, which shrank to \$38 million in consequence. In just five short years, the U.S. non-military foreign aid program was transformed from a mission of mercy to an agency for human elimination. In 1968, Robert McNamara, a staunch believer in population control, resigned his post as Secretary of Defense to assume the presidency of the World Bank. From this position he was able to dictate a new policy, making World Bank loans to Third World countries contingent upon their governments' submission to population control, with yearly sterilization quotas set by World Bank experts. This strengthened Ravenholt's hand immeasurably. In 1969, the new Nixon administration sought to further advance the population control agenda. Responding to lobbying by General William H. Draper, Jr., the former under secretary of the Army and a leading overpopulation fear monger, Nixon approved U.S. government support for the establishment of the U.N. Fund for Population Activities (UNFPA). While the United States was its primary backer, the UNFPA also served as a channel for significant additional population control funds from European nations, Canada, and Japan, collectively equal to about half the American effort. Going still further, President Nixon in 1970 set up a special blue-ribbon Commission on Population Growth and the American Future, with longtime population control booster John D. Rockefeller III as its chairman. Reporting back in 1972, Rockefeller predictably cited the menace of U.S. population growth with alarm, and called for a large variety of population control measures to avert the putative threat of welfare-dependent, criminalistic, or other financially burdensome populations multiplying out of control. Just as predictably, the report generated scores of newspaper headlines and feature magazine articles serving to cement the population control consensus. Nixon's politically-driven rejection of one of the commission's recommendations — government-funded abortion on demand — only served to make Rockefeller's Malthusian committee seem all the more "progressive." The president charged Henry **Kissinger**, his National Security Advisor and Secretary of State, with conducting a secret study on the role of population control. Kissinger pulled together a group of experts drawn from the National Security Council (NSC), the Central Intelligence Agency, the Department of Defense, the Department of State, USAID, and other agencies to study the question. The result was issued on December 10, 1974 in the form of the classified NSC document titled

“Implications of Worldwide Population Growth for U.S. Security and Overseas Interests.” The document — known as National Security Study Memorandum 200 (NSSM 200), or simply as the Kissinger Report — represented the encoding of Malthusian dogma as the strategic doctrine of the United States. NSSM 200 was **declassified** in 1989. Examining the document, what is apparent is the **Nietzschean** mindset on the part of its authors. The memo made the case for a population control effort that is global in scope **but not traceable** back to its wealthy supporters. On November 26, 1975, NSSM 200 was formally adopted by the Ford administration. A follow-up memo issued in 1976 by the NSC called for the United States to use **control of food supplies** to impose population control on a global scale. It further noted the value of using dictatorial power and military force as means to coerce Third World peoples into submission to population control measures, adding: “In some cases, strong direction has involved incentives such as payment to acceptors for sterilization, or disincentives such as giving low priorities in the allocation of housing or schooling to those with larger families. Such direction is the sine qua non of an effective program.” Without a shred of justification, but with impeccable organization, generous funding, aggressive leadership, and backing by a phalanx of established respectable opinion, the population control movement was now doctrinally enshrined as representing the **core strategic** interest of the world’s leading superpower. It was now positioned to wreak havoc on a global scale. The Characteristics of Population Control Programs of the billions of taxpayer dollars that the U.S. government has expended on population control abroad, a portion has been directly spent by USAID on its own field activities, but the majority has been **laundered** through a variety of international agencies. As a result of this **indirect** funding scheme, all attempts to compel the population control empire to conform its activities to accepted medical, ethical, safety, or human rights norms have proven futile. Before describing some case studies, let us consider the primary characteristics manifested by nearly all the campaigns. First, they are top-down dictatorial. In selling the effort to Americans, USAID and its beneficiaries claim that they are providing Third World women with “choice” regarding childbirth. There is no truth to this claim. As Betsy Hartmann, a liberal feminist critic of these programs, trenchantly pointed out in her 1995 book *Reproductive Rights and Wrongs*, “a woman’s right to choose” must necessarily include the option of having children — precisely what the population control campaigns deny her. Rather than providing “choice” to individuals, the purpose of the campaigns is to strip entire populations of their ability to reproduce. This is done by national governments, themselves under USAID or World Bank pressure, setting quotas for sterilizations, IUD insertions, or similar procedures to be imposed by their own civil service upon the subject population. Those government employees who meet or exceed their quotas of “acceptors” are rewarded; those who fail to do so are disciplined. Second, the programs are dishonest. It is a regular practice

for government civil servants employed in population control programs to lie to their prospective targets for quota-meeting about the consequences of the operations that will be performed upon them. For example, Third World peasants are frequently told by government population control personnel that sterilization operations are reversible, when in fact they are not. Third, the programs are coercive. As a regular practice, population control programs provide “incentives” and/or “disincentives” to compel “acceptors” into accepting their “assistance.” Among the “incentives” frequently employed is the provision or denial of cash or food aid to starving people or their children. Among the “disincentives” employed are personal harassment, dismissal from employment, destruction of homes, and denial of schooling, public housing, or medical assistance to the recalcitrant. Fourth, the programs are medically irresponsible and negligent. As a regular practice, the programs use defective, unproven, unsafe, experimental, or unapproved gear, including equipment whose use has been banned outright in the United States. They also employ large numbers of inadequately trained personnel to perform potentially life-endangering operations, or to maintain medical equipment in a supposedly sterile or otherwise safe condition. In consequence, millions of people subjected to the ministrations of such irresponsibly run population control operations have been killed. This is particularly true in Africa, where improper reuse of hypodermic needles without sterilization in population control clinics has contributed to the rapid spread of deadly infectious diseases.

Fifth, the programs are cruel, callous, and abusive of human dignity and human rights. A frequent practice is the sterilization of women without their knowledge or consent, typically while they are weakened in the aftermath of childbirth. Forced abortions are also typical. These and other human rights abuses of the population control campaign have been widely documented. Sixth, the programs are **racist**. Just as the global population control program itself represents an attempt by the (white-led) governments of the United States and the former imperial powers of Europe to cut nonwhite populations in the Third World, so, within each targeted nation, the local ruling group has typically made use of the population control program to attempt to eliminate the people they despise. In **India**, for example, the ruling upper-caste Hindus have focused the population control effort on getting rid of lower-caste untouchables and Muslims. In Vietnam the Communist government has targeted the population control effort against the Hmong ethnic minority, America’s former wartime allies. India Since the time of Malthus, **India has always been a prime target** in the eyes of would-be population controllers. Both the British colonial administrators and the high-caste Brahmins who succeeded them in power following independence in 1947 looked upon the “teeming masses” of that nation’s lower classes with fear and disdain. Jawaharlal Nehru’s Congress Party (which controlled India’s national government for its first three decades without

interruption) had been significantly influenced by pre-independence contacts with the pro-Malthusian British Fabian Society. Notable members of the native **elite**, such as the influential and formidable **Lady Rama Rau**, had been attracted to the ideas of eugenicist and Planned Parenthood founder Margaret Sanger. Thus during the 1950s and early 1960s, the Indian government allowed organizations like the Population Council, the Ford Foundation, and the International Planned Parenthood Federation to set up shop within the country's borders, where they could set about curbing the reproduction of the nation's Dalits, or "untouchables." Prime Minister Indira Gandhi — Nehru's daughter — assumed office in January 1966. One of President Lyndon Johnson's aides, Joseph Califano, suggested to commit food aid in order to secure such a pro-American tilt. Indira Gandhi arrived in Washington in late March and met first with Secretary of State Dean Rusk, who handed her a memo requiring "a massive effort to control population growth" as a condition for food aid. Then, on March 28, 1966, she met privately with the president. There is no record of their conversation, but it is evident that she capitulated completely. Two days later, President Johnson sent a message to Congress requesting food aid for India, noting with approval: "The Indian government believes that there can be no effective solution of the Indian food problem that does not include population control." In accordance with the agreement, sterilization and IUD-insertion quotas were set for each Indian state, and then within each state for each local administrative district. Every hospital in the country had a large portion of its facilities commandeered for sterilization and IUD-insertion activities. (The IUDs, which were provided to the Indian government by the Population Council, were non-sterile. In Maharashtra province, 58 percent of women surveyed who received them experienced pain, 24 percent severe pain, and 43 percent severe and excessive bleeding.) But hospitals alone did not have the capacity to meet the quotas, so hundreds of sterilization camps were set up in rural areas, manned and operated by paramedical personnel who had as little as two days of training. Minimum quotas were set for the state-salaried camp medics — they had to perform 150 vasectomies or 300 IUD insertions per month each, or their pay would be docked. Private practitioners were also recruited to assist, with pay via piecework: 10 rupees per vasectomy and 5 rupees per IUD insertion. To acquire subjects for these ministrations, the Indian government provided each province with 11 rupees for every IUD insertion, 30 per vasectomy, and 40 per tubectomy. These funds could be divided according to the particular population control plan of each provincial government, with some going to program personnel, some spent as commission money to freelance "motivators," some paid as incentives to the "acceptors," and some grafted for other governmental or private use by the administrators. Typical incentives for subjects ranged from 3 to 7 rupees for an IUD insertion and 12 to 25 rupees for a sterilization. These sums may seem trivial — a 1966 rupee is equivalent to 65 cents today — but at that time, 2 to 3 rupees was a day's pay

for an Indian laborer. When these pittance did not induce enough subjects to meet the quotas, some states adopted **additional** “incentives”: Madhya Pradesh, for example, denied irrigation water to villages that failed to meet their quotas. Faced with starvation, millions of impoverished people had no alternative but to submit to sterilization. As the forms of coercion employed worked most effectively on the poorest, the system also provided the eugenic bonus of doing away preferentially with untouchables. The results were impressive. In 1961, the total number of sterilizations (vasectomies and tubectomies combined) performed in India was 105,000. In 1966-67, the yearly total shot up to 887,000, growing further to more than **1.8 million** in 1967-68. No doubt LBJ was proud. But while ruining the lives of millions of people, the steep rise in sterilization figures had little impact on the overall trajectory of India’s population growth. In 1968, Paul Ehrlich wrote in *The Population Bomb*, “I have yet to meet anyone familiar with the situation who thinks India will be self sufficient in food by 1971, if ever,” thus justifying his explicitly antihuman call that “we must allow [India] to slip down the drain.” The holders of the purse-strings at USAID demanded even higher quotas. They got them. By 1972-73, the number of sterilizations in India reached **three million per year**. Then, in the fall of 1973, OPEC launched its oil embargo, quintupling petroleum prices virtually overnight. For rich nations like the United States, the resulting financial blow was severe. For poor countries like India, it was devastating. In 1975, conditions in India became so bad that Prime Minister Gandhi declared a state of national emergency and assumed dictatorial power. Driven once again to desperation, she found herself at the mercy of the World Bank, led by arch-Malthusian Robert S. McNamara. McNamara made it clear: if India wanted more loans, Gandhi needed to use her powers to deal more definitively with India’s supposed population problem. She agreed. Instead of incentives, force would now be used to obtain compliance. “Some personal rights have to be kept in abeyance,” she said, “for the human rights of the nation, the right to live, the right to progress.” Gandhi put her son Sanjay personally in charge of the new population offensive. He took to his job with gusto. Overt coercion became the rule: sterilization was a condition for land allotments, water, electricity, ration cards, medical care, pay raises, and rickshaw licenses. Policemen were given quotas to nab individuals for sterilization. Demolition squads were sent into slums to bulldoze houses — sometimes whole neighborhoods — so that armed police platoons could drag off their flushed-out occupants to forced-sterilization camps. In Delhi alone, 700,000 people were driven from their homes. Many of those who escaped the immediate roundup were denied new housing until they accepted sterilization. These attacks provoked resistance, with thousands being killed in battles with the police, who used live ammunition to deal with protesters. When it became clear that Muslim villages were also being selectively targeted, the level of violence increased still further. The village of Pipli was only brought into submission when government officials threatened

locals with aerial bombardment. As the director of family planning in Maharashtra explained, “You must consider it something like a war.... Whether you like it or not, there will be a few dead people.” The measures served their purpose. During 1976, **eight million** Indians were sterilized. Far from being dismayed by the massive violation of human rights committed by the campaign, its foreign sponsors expressed full support. **Sweden** increased its funding for Indian population control by \$17 million. Reimert Ravenholt ordered 64 advanced laparoscope machines — altogether sufficient to sterilize 12,800 people per day — rushed to India to help the effort. World Bank president McNamara was absolutely delighted. In November 1976, he travelled to India to congratulate Indira Gandhi’s government for its excellent work. “At long last,” he said, “India is moving **effectively to address its** population problem.” Prime Minister Gandhi got her loans. Unfortunately, in most Third World countries, people lack an option to protect themselves against population control. Equally unfortunately, the financial pressure on India from the World Bank and USAID to implement population control continued. By the early 1980s, four million sterilizations were being performed every year on India’s underclasses as part of a coercive two-children-per-family policy. Since in rural India sons are considered essential to continue the family line and provide support for parents in their old age, this limit caused many families to seek means of **disposing of infant daughters, frequently through drowning, asphyxiation, abandonment in sewers or garbage dumps, or incineration on funeral pyres.** More recently the primary means of eliminating the less-desirable sex has become sex-selective abortion, skewing the ratio of the sexes so that 112 boys are born for every hundred girls in India (far beyond the natural ratio of 103 to 106), with the ratio even more skewed in some locations. A sense of the scale on which these murders were and are practiced, even just in the aspect of gendercide, can be gleaned from the fact that in India today there are 37 million more men than women. Peru Because of their proximity to the United States, Central and South America have long been in the sights of population controllers from the American national security establishment. Since the 1960s, on the urging of USAID, brutal population control programs have been implemented in nearly every country from Mexico to Chile. In this article we shall focus on just one of them, that of Peru, because the criminal investigation of its leading perpetrators has provided some of the best documentation of the systematic abuses that have been and continue to be carried out under the cloak of population control across Central and South America. Mountainous Peru features some of **the most thinly** populated regions on the planet. This fact, however, in no way deterred USAID planners from **deeming these rural** areas to be overpopulated, nor from funding programs designed to eliminate their people. Begun in 1966, these efforts proceeded on a comparatively low level until the 1990s, when strongman **Alberto Fujimori** assumed nearly dictatorial powers in the country. In 1995, President Fujimori

launched a nationwide sterilization campaign. Mobile sterilization teams were assembled in Lima and then deployed to move through the countryside to conduct week-long “ligation festivals” in one village after another. Prior to the arrival of the sterilization teams, Ministry of Health employees were sent in to harass local women into submission. Women who resisted were subjected to repeated home visits and severe verbal abuse by the government workers, who chided the native women and girls that they were no better than “cats” or “dogs” for wanting to have children. If this did not suffice, mothers were told that unless they submitted to ligation, their children would be made ineligible for government food aid. Both the government harassment squads and the members of the sterilization units themselves operated under a quota system, striving to meet the nationwide target of 100,000 tubal ligations per year. They were paid if they met their quotas but punished if they failed to capture the designated number of women for sterilization. As a result, many women entering clinics for childbirth were sterilized without any pretext of gaining their permission. Given the limited training of the sterilization personnel (provided in many cases by imported Chinese population control experts), the unsanitary conditions prevailing during the village “ligation festivals,” and the complete lack of post-operation care, it is not surprising that many suffered severe complications and more than a few died subsequent to their mutilations. While the government personnel performing the mass sterilizations were urbanites of Spanish derivation, the overwhelming majority of the victims were rural Quechua-speaking natives of Inca descent. This, of course, was no coincidence. When Fujimori was booted out in 2000, the new president, Alejandro Toledo, asked the Peruvian Congress to authorize an investigation into the population control campaign. Accordingly, an investigative commission known as the AQV was formed under the direction of Dr. Hector Chavez Chuchon. The AQV submitted its report to the Human Rights Commission of the Peruvian Congress on June 10, 2003. According to the report, in the course of a five-year effort the Fujimori government had sterilized 314,605 women. Furthermore, Fujimori’s population control campaign had “carried out massive sterilizations on designated ethnic groups, benefiting other ethnic or social groups which did not suffer the scourge with the same intensity ... the action fits the definition of the crime of Genocide.” The report went on to make a “Constitutional Indictment” Fujimori and various officials of his government “for the alleged commission of crimes against Individual Liberty, against Life, Body, and Health, of Criminal Conspiracy, and Genocide.” The primary funders of Fujimori’s genocide campaign were USAID (which ignored U.S. law and a 1998 congressional investigation to continue its financial support for the effort), the UNFPA, and the International Planned Parenthood Federation. China In June 1978, Song Jian, a top-level manager in charge of developing control systems for the Chinese guided-missile program, traveled to Helsinki for an international conference on control system theory and design. While in Finland, he picked up

copies of *The Limits to Growth* and *Blueprint for Survival* — publications of the **Club of Rome**, (Manmohan Singh is a member) a major source of Malthusian propaganda — and made the acquaintance of several Europeans who were promoting the reports' method of using computerized “systems analysis” to predict and design the human future. Fascinated by the possibilities, Song returned to China and republished the Club's analysis under his own name (without attribution), establishing his reputation for brilliant and original thinking. Indeed, while Club of Rome computer projections of impending resource shortages, graphs showing the shortening of population-increase times, and discussions of “carrying capacities,” “natural limits,” mass extinctions, and the isolated “spaceship Earth” were all clichés in the West by 1978, in China they were fresh and striking ideas. In no time at all, Song became a scientific superstar. Seizing the moment to grasp for greater power and importance, he pulled together an elite group of mathematicians from within his department, and with the help of a powerful computer to provide the necessary special effects, issued the profoundly calculated judgment that China's “correct” population size was 650 to 700 million people — which is to say some 280 to 330 million less than its actual 1978 population. Song's analysis quickly found **favor at top levels of** the Chinese Communist Party because it purported to prove that the reason for China's continued poverty was not thirty years of disastrous misrule, but the very existence of the Chinese people. (To make the utter falsity of Song's argument clear, it is sufficient to note that in 1980, neighboring South Korea, with four times China's population density, had a per capita gross national product seven times greater.) Paramount Leader Deng Xiaoping and his fellows in the Central Committee were also very impressed by the pseudo-scientific computer babble , Song used to dress up his theory — which, unlike its Club of Rome source documents in the West, ran unopposed in the state-controlled Chinese technical and popular media. Song proposed that China's rulers set a limit of one child per family, effective immediately. Deng Xiaoping liked what Song had to say, so those who might have had the power to resist the one-child policy were quick to protect themselves by lining up in support.

Thus began the most forceful population control program since Nazi Germany. No more would the population controllers need to depend on tricks, bribes, denial of benefits, traveling ligation festivals, or slum demolition platoons to obtain their victims. They now had the organized and unrelenting power of a totalitarian state to enforce their will, holding sway over not only a massive bureaucracy, but gigantic police and military forces, secret police, vast prison facilities, total media control, and tens of millions of informers. In *The Population Bomb*, Paul Ehrlich had called for state control of human reproduction, with “compulsory birth regulation.” Now, just twelve years later, Ehrlich's utopian dream had become a nightmare reality for one-fifth of the

human race. Qian Xinzong, a Soviet-trained former major general in the People's Liberation Army, was placed in charge of the campaign. He ordered that all women with one child were to have a stainless-steel IUD inserted, and to be inspected regularly to make sure that they had not tampered with it. To remove the device was deemed a criminal act. All parents with two or more children were to be sterilized. No pregnancies were legal for anyone under 23, whether married or not, and all unauthorized pregnancies were to be aborted. "Under no circumstances is the birth of a third child allowed," Qian said. Women who defied these injunctions were taken and sterilized by force. Babies would be aborted right through the ninth month of pregnancy, with many crying as they were being stabbed to death at the moment of birth. Those women who fled to try to save their children were hunted, and if they could not be caught, their houses were torn down and their parents thrown in prison, there to linger until a ransom of 20,000 yuan — about three years' income for a peasant — was paid for their release. Babies born to such fugitives were declared to be "black children," illegal non-persons in the eyes of the state, without any right to employment, public schooling, health care, or reproduction. The leaders of the UNFPA and the International Planned Parenthood Federation were delighted, and rushed to send money (provided to them primarily by the U.S. State Department) and personnel to help support the campaign. China was so **openly brutal** in its methods that IPPF's own information officer, Penny Kane, expressed alarm — **not at what** was being done to millions of Chinese women, girls, and infants, **but at the** possible public-relations disaster that could mar the IPPF's image if people found out what it was doing. "Very strong measures are being taken to reduce population," Kane wrote from China, "I think that in the not-too-distant future this will blow up into a major press story as it contains all the ingredients for sensationalism — Communism, forced family planning, murder of viable fetuses, parallels with India, etc. When it does blow up, it is going to be very difficult to defend.... We might find it extremely difficult to handle the press and the public if there were a major fuss about the Chinese methods."

Disregarding Kane's concerns, the IPPF stepped up its support for the campaign. True to her worries, however, the story did begin to break in the West. On November 30, 1981, the Wall Street Journal ran an eyewitness story by Michele Vink reporting women being "handcuffed, tied with ropes, or placed in pig's baskets" as they were being hauled off for forced abortions. According to Vink, vehicles transporting women to hospitals in Canton were "filled with wailing noises," while unauthorized infants were being killed en masse. "Every day hundreds of fetuses arrive at the morgue," one of Vink's sources said. On May 15, 1982, New York Times foreign correspondent Christopher Wren offered an even more devastating exposé. He reported on stories of thousands of Chinese women being "rounded up and forced to have abortions," and tales of

women “locked in detention cells or hauled before mass rallies and harangued into consenting to abortion,” as well as “vigilantes [who] abducted pregnant women on the streets and hauled them off, sometimes handcuffed or trussed, to abortion clinics.” He quoted one Chinese reporter who described “aborted babies which were actually crying when they were born.” The horror became so open that it could not be denied. By 1983, even Chinese newspapers themselves were running stories about the “butchering, drowning, and leaving to die of female infants and the maltreating of women who had given birth to girls.” Unfazed by the press coverage, Qian redoubled the effort. Local Communist Party officials were given quotas for sterilizations, abortions, and IUD insertions. If they exceeded them, they could be promoted. If they failed to meet them, they would be expelled from the Party in disgrace. These measures guaranteed results. In 1983, 16 million women and 4 million men were sterilized, 18 million women had IUDs inserted, and **over 14 million** infants were aborted. Going forward, these figures were sustained, with combined total coerced abortions, IUD implantations, and sterilizations exceeding 30 million per year through 1985. **In celebration of Qian’s achievements, the UNFPA in 1983 gave him (together with Indira Gandhi) the first United Nations Population Award, complete with** diploma, gold medal, and \$25,000 cash. In a congratulatory speech at the award ceremony in New York, U.N. Secretary General Javier Pérez de Cuéllar said: “Considering the fact that **China and India** contain over 40 per cent of humanity, we must all record our deep appreciation of the way in which their governments have marshaled the resources necessary to implement population policies on a massive scale.” Qian stood up and promised to continue “controlling population quantity and raising population quality.” The U.N. was not alone in expressing its appreciation. The World Bank signaled its thanks in the sincerest way possible — that is to say, with cash, providing China with \$22 billion in loans by 1996. Given the supreme importance to rural Chinese families of having a son, both to take care of aging parents and to continue the line and honor family ancestors, many peasants simply could not accept a daughter as their only child. The resultant spike in female infanticide was perhaps not especially troubling to the authorities in itself, given their attitude toward related matters, but the total social breakdown it betokened was. Facing this reality, in 1988 the government in some provinces compromised just a little and agreed that couples who had a daughter as their first child would be allowed one more try to have a son — provided that there were no unauthorized births or other violations of the population policy by anyone in the couple’s village during that year. While giving a bit on the population front, this “reform” had the salutary effect — from the totalitarian point of view — of destroying peasant solidarity, which previously had acted to shield local women giving birth in hiding. Instead, hysterical group pressure was mobilized against such rebels, with everyone in the village transformed into government snoops to police their neighbors against

possible infractions. The killing of daughters, however, continued apace. During the period from 2000 to 2004, almost 1.25 boys were born for every girl born — indicating that one-fifth of all baby girls in China were either being aborted or murdered. In some provinces the fraction eliminated was as high as one-half.

The Terrible Toll In 1991, UNFPA head Nafis Sadik went to China to congratulate the oligarchs of the People's Republic for their excellent program, which by that time had already sterilized, implanted IUDs in, or performed abortions on some 300 million people. "China has every reason to feel proud of and pleased with its remarkable achievements made in its family planning policy and control of its population growth over the past ten years," she said. "Now the country could offer its experiences and special experts to help other countries.... UNFPA is going to employ some of [China's family planning experts] to work in other countries and popularize China's experience in population growth control and family planning." Sadik made good on her promise. With the help of the UNFPA, the Chinese model of population control was implemented virtually in its entirety in Vietnam, and used to enhance the brutal effectiveness of the antihuman efforts in many other countries, from Bangladesh and Sri Lanka to Mexico and Peru. Meanwhile, many other countries have similarly grim stories. The Indonesian population control program was extensive and coercive; Betsy Hartmann has recounted a case in 1990 in which "family planning workers accompanied by the police and army went from house to house and took men and women to a site where IUDs were being inserted. Women who refused had IUDs inserted at gunpoint." The Indonesian government's longstanding commitment to population control meant that other areas of health care were not prioritized, which is why the country's infant mortality rate is double that of neighboring Malaysia and Thailand. The misallocation of scarce health resources is even more apparent in sub-Saharan Africa. Health care professionals and programs that should be dedicated to fighting malaria and other deadly diseases are instead dedicated to population control. As Dr. Stephen Karanja, former secretary of the Kenyan Medical Association, wrote in 1997: Our health sector is collapsed. Thousands of the Kenyan people will die of malaria, the treatment of which costs a few cents, in health facilities whose shelves are stocked to the ceiling with millions of dollars' worth of pills, IUDs, Norplant, Depo-Provera, and so on, most of which are supplied with American ?? money.... Special operating theaters fully serviced and not lacking in instruments are opened in hospitals for the sterilization of women. While in the same hospitals, emergency surgery cannot be done for lack of basic operating instruments and supplies. In a 2000 interview, Karanja continued, "You can't perform operations because there is no equipment, no materials. The operation theater isn't working. But if it is for a sterilization, the theater is equipped." Worse still, as Steven Mosher has argued in his book *Population Control*, there is good reason to believe that **the 100 million** hypodermic needles that were shipped to Africa since the 1990s for

injecting contraceptive drugs have been a major cause of the continent's horrific AIDS epidemic — which has resulted in tens of millions of deaths, with nearly two million more deaths expected this year, and next, and for years more to come. Around the world, the population control movement has resulted in **billions of lost or ruined lives**. We cannot stop at merely rebutting the pseudoscience and recounting the crimes of the population controllers. We must also expose and confront the underlying antihumanist ideology. If the idea is accepted that the world's resources are fixed with only so much to go around, then each new life is unwelcome, each unregulated act or thought is a menace, every person is fundamentally the enemy of every other person, and each race or nation is the enemy of every other race or nation. The ultimate outcome of such a worldview can only be enforced stagnation, tyranny, war, and genocide. The horrific crimes advocated or perpetrated by antihumanism's devotees over the past two centuries prove this conclusively. Only in a world of unlimited resources can all men be brothers. That is why we must reject antihumanism and embrace instead an ethic based on faith in the human capacity for creativity and invention. For in doing so, we make a statement that we are living not at the end of history, but at the beginning of history; that we believe in freedom and not regimentation; in progress and not stasis; in love rather than hate; in life rather than death; in hope rather than despair.

Babies born in China in spite of the one-child policy are declared “black children” and have no right to food, health care, or education. If female, they are frequently killed, either at birth, or if apprehended later, at orphanages where they are gathered.

Children are tied to a chair in a “dying room.” The bucket placed below to catch urine and feces as she dies over the next several days from starvation and neglect. From a British TV crew during their filming of the 1995 documentary exposé *The Dying Rooms*. The Chinese government denies the existence of dying rooms.

The Truth About DDT and Silent Spring

This PRO DDT paper (with my remarks in brackets) is a typical example of controlled opposition . On both sides we find Rothschilds / Freemasonry agents . Thesis – anti thesis – synthesis . We see depopulation agents acting , as if to save common man , nature . We have discovered many preventives against tropical diseases, and often against the onslaught of insects of all kinds, from lice to mosquitoes and back again. The excellent DDT powder which had been fully experimented with and found to yield astonishing results will henceforth be used on a great scale by the British forces in Burma and by the American and

Australian forces in the Pacific **and India** in all theatres. —Winston Churchill, FREEMASON , ROTHSCHILDS AGENT September 24, 1944

My own doubts came when DDT was introduced for civilian use. In Guyana, within two years it had almost eliminated malaria, but at the same time the birth rate had doubled. So my chief quarrel with DDT in hindsight is that it has greatly added to the population problem. —Alexander King, FREEMASON , ROTHSCHILDS AGENT , cofounder of the **Club of Rome**, 1990.

In the last days of September 1943, Allied forces entered the town in triumph. But a city of over a million people had been left **without sanitation, THE REAL REASON,(OR BIOLOGICAL WARFARE)**, and within weeks, as the Germans had intended, epidemics broke out. By November, thousands of Neapolitans were infected with typhus, with one in four of those contracting it dying of the lice-transmitted disease. The dead were so numerous that, as in the dark time of the **Black Death**, bodies were put out into the street by the hundreds to be hauled away by carts. Alarmed, General Eisenhower contacted Washington and made a desperate plea for help to contain the disaster. Fortunately, the brass had a new secret weapon **ready just in time , AS ALWAYS ,THEY HAD THE SO CALLED SOLUTION READY IN ADVANCE** to deal with the emergency. (WITHDRAWING BIOLOGICAL WEAPONS AND BRINGING IN SANITATION WOULD HAVE BEEN ENOUGH) It was called DDT, a pesticide of un-precedented **effectiveness?**. First synthesized by a graduate **student** in 1874, DDT went unnoticed until its potential application as an insecticide was discovered by chemist **Paul H. Müller** while working for the Swiss company **Geigy (Rothschilds outfit)** during the late 1930s. Acquainted with Müller's work, Victor Froelicher, Geigy's New York representative, disclosed it to the American **military's** Office of Scientific Research and Development (OSRD) in October 1942. Examining Müller's data, the OSRD's experts immediately realized its importance. On Guadalcanal, and elsewhere in the South Pacific, the Marines were losing more men to malaria than they were to the Japanese, with the entire 1st Marine Division rendered unfit for combat by the insect-borne disease. Without delay, first Geigy's Cincinnati factory and then the giant **DuPont** chemical company were given contracts to produce the new pesticide in quantity. By January 1, 1944, the first shipments of what would eventually amount to sixty tons of DDT reached Italy. Stations were set up in the palazzos of Naples, and as the people walked by in lines, military police officers with spray guns dusted them with DDT. Other spray teams prowled the town, dusting public buildings and shelters. The effects were little short of miraculous. Within days, the city's vast population of typhus-transmitting lice was virtually exterminated; by month's end, the epidemic was over.

The retreating Germans, however, did not give up so easily on the **use of insects** as vectors of death. As the Allied forces advanced north from Naples toward Rome, they neared the Pontine Marshes, which for thousands of years had been rendered nearly uninhabitable by their enormous infestation of virulently **malarial mosquitoes**. In his most noteworthy accomplishment before the war, Mussolini (Rothschilds agent) had drained these marshes, making them potentially suitable for human settlement. The Germans demolished Mussolini's dikes, quickly transforming the area back into the mosquito-infested malarial hellhole it had been for millennia. This proved to be very effective. In the brief Sicilian campaign of early summer 1943, malaria had struck 22,000 Allied troops — a greater casualty toll than that inflicted by the Axis forces themselves. The malarial losses inflicted by the deadly Pontine Marshes were poised to be far worse. But the Nazis had not reckoned on DDT. In coordination with their ground forces, the Americans deployed airborne crop dusters, as well as truck dusters and infantry DDT spray teams. Success was total. The Pontine mosquitoes were wiped out. With negligible losses to malaria, the GIs pushed on to Rome, liberating the Eternal City in the early morning of June 5. From now on, “**DDT marches with the troops**,” declared the Allied high command. The order could not have come at a better time. As British and American forces advanced in Europe, they encountered **millions** of victims of Nazi oppression — civilians under occupation, slave laborers, prisoners of war, concentration camp inmates — dying in droves **from insect-borne** diseases. But with the armies of liberation came squads spraying DDT, and with it life for millions otherwise doomed to destruction. The same story was repeated in the Philippines, Burma, China, and elsewhere in the Asia-Pacific theater. Never before in history had a single chemical saved so many lives in such a short amount of time. In recognition for his role in this public health miracle, Paul Müller was given the **Nobel Prize** (Rothschilds) for Medicine in 1948. Presenting the award, the Nobel Committee said: “DDT has been used in large quantities in the evacuation of concentration camps, of prisoners and deportees. Without any doubt, the material has already preserved the life and health of hundreds of thousands.” With the coming of peace, DDT became available to civilian public health agencies around the world. They had good reason to put it to use immediately, since over 80 percent of all infectious diseases afflicting humans are carried by insects or other small arthropods. These scourges, which have killed **billions** of people, include **bubonic plague, yellow fever, typhus, dengue, Chagas disease, African sleeping sickness, elephantiasis, trypanosomiasis, viral encephalitis, leishmaniasis, filariasis, and, most deadly of all, malaria**. Insects have also caused or contributed to mass death by starvation or malnutrition, by consuming up to 40 percent of the food crop and **destroying** much of the livestock in many developing countries. One of the first countries to benefit from the use of DDT for civilian purposes was the United States. In the years immediately preceding World War II, between one and six

million Americans, mostly drawn from the rural South, contracted malaria annually. In 1946, the U.S. Public Health Service initiated a campaign to wipe out malaria through the application of DDT to the interior walls of homes. The results were dramatic. In the first half of 1952, there were only two confirmed cases of malaria contracted within the United States. Other countries were quick to take note of the American success, and those that could afford it swiftly put DDT into action. In Europe, malaria was virtually eradicated by the mid-1950s. South African cases of malaria quickly dropped by 80 percent; Ceylon (now Sri Lanka) reduced its malaria incidence from 2.8 million in 1946 to 17 in 1963; and India cut its malaria death rate almost to zero. In 1955, with financial backing from the United States, the U.N. World Health Organization launched a global campaign to use DDT to eradicate malaria. Implemented successfully across large areas of the developing world, this effort soon cut malaria rates in numerous countries in Latin America and Asia by 99 percent or better. Even for Africa, hope that the age-old scourge would be brought to an end appeared to be in sight.

A Bestseller Begins a Movement .

But events took another turn with the appearance of **Rachel Carson's** book *Silent Spring*. A former marine biologist and accomplished nature writer, Carson in 1958 contacted E. B. White, a contributor to *The New Yorker* (Rothschilds outfit), suggesting someone should write about DDT. White declined, but the magazine's editor, William Shawn, suggested that Carson herself write it. The ensuing articles, supplemented by additional material, became *Silent Spring*, for which Carson signed a contract with Houghton Mifflin in August 1958. Carson based her passionate argument against pesticides on the desire to **protect wildlife**. Using evocative language, Carson told a powerful fable of a town whose people had been poisoned, and whose spring had been silenced of birdsong, because all life had been extinguished by pesticides. Published in September 1962, *Silent Spring* was a phenomenal success. As a literary work, it was a masterpiece, and as such, received rave reviews everywhere. Deeply moved by Carson's poignant depiction of a lifeless future, millions of well-meaning people rallied to her banner. Virtually at a stroke, **environmentalism grew** from a narrow aristocratic cult into a crusading liberal mass movement. While excellent literature, however, *Silent Spring* was very poor science. Carson claimed that DDT was threatening many avian species with imminent extinction. Her evidence for this, however, was anecdotal and unfounded. In fact, during the period of **widespread** DDT use preceding the publication of *Silent Spring*, bird populations in the United States **increased significantly**, probably as a result of the pesticide's suppression of their insect disease vectors and parasites. In her chapter "Elixirs of Death," Carson wrote that synthetic insecticides can affect the human body in "sinister

and often deadly ways,” so that **cumulatively**, the “threat of chronic poisoning and degenerative changes of the liver and other organs is very real.” In terms of DDT specifically, in her chapter on **cancer** she reported that one expert “now gives DDT the definite rating of a ‘chemical carcinogen.’” These alarming assertions were false as well.

The Banning of DDT

The panic raised by Carson’s book spread far beyond American borders. Responding to its warning, the governments of a number of developing countries called a halt to their DDT-based anti-malaria programs. The results were catastrophic. In Ceylon, for example, where, as noted, DDT use had cut malaria cases from millions per year in the 1940s down to just 17 by 1963, its banning in 1964 led to a resurgence of half a million victims per year by 1969. In many other countries, the effects were even worse. Attempting to head off a **hysteria-induced** global health disaster, in 1970 the National Academy of Sciences issued a report praising the beleaguered pesticide: To only a few chemicals does man owe as great a debt as to DDT. It has contributed to the **great increase** in agricultural productivity, while sparing countless humanity from a host of diseases, most notably, perhaps, scrub typhus and malaria. Indeed, it is estimated that, in little more than two decades, DDT has **prevented 500 million deaths** due to malaria that would otherwise have been inevitable. Abandonment of this **valuable insecticide** should be undertaken only at such time and in such places as it is evident that the prospective gain to humanity exceeds the consequent losses. At this writing, all available **substitutes** for DDT are both **more expensive** per crop-year and decidedly **more hazardous**. To some, however, five hundred million human lives were irrelevant. Disregarding the NAS findings, environmentalists continued to demand that DDT be banned. Responding to their pressure, in 1971 the **newly-formed** Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) [William Doyle Ruckelshaus CFR (He served as the first head of the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) in 1970, was subsequently acting Director of the **Federal Bureau of Investigation**, and then Deputy Attorney General of the United States. During 1983 through 1985 he returned as EPA Administrator.] launched an investigation of the pesticide. Lasting seven months, the investigative hearings led by Judge Edmund Sweeney gathered testimony from 125 expert witnesses with 365 exhibits. The conclusion of the inquest, however, was **exactly the opposite** of what the environmentalists had hoped for. After assessing all the evidence, Judge Sweeney found: “The uses of DDT under the registration involved here do not have a deleterious effect on freshwater fish, estuarine organisms, wild birds, or other wildlife.... DDT is **not** a carcinogenic hazard to man.... DDT is not a mutagenic or teratogenic hazard to man.” Accordingly, Judge Sweeney ruled that DDT should remain available for use. Unfortunately,

however, the administrator of the EPA was William D. Ruckelshaus, who reportedly did not attend a single hour of the investigative hearings, and according to his chief of staff, did not even read Judge Sweeney's report. Instead, he apparently chose to ignore the science: overruling Sweeney, in 1972 Ruckelshaus banned the use of DDT in the United States except under conditions of medical emergencies.

Initially, the ban only affected the United States. But the U.S. Agency for International Development (USAID) soon adopted strict environmental regulations that effectively prohibited it from funding international projects that used DDT. Around the **globe**, Third World governments were told that if they wanted USAID or other foreign aid money to play with, they needed to stop using the most effective weapon against malaria. Given the corrupt nature of many of the recipient regimes, it is not surprising that many chose lucre over life. And even for those that did not, the halting of American DDT exports (since U.S. producers slowed and then stopped manufacturing it) made DDT much more expensive, and thus effectively unavailable for poor countries in desperate need of the substance. As a result, insect-borne diseases returned to the tropics with a vengeance. By some estimates, the death toll in Africa alone from unnecessary malaria resulting from the restrictions on DDT has exceeded 100 million people.

Debunking False Claims

About DDT While critics of Silent Spring have tended to focus on the one-sidedness of Rachel Carson's case or on those of her claims that have not held up over time, the **fraudulence** of Silent Spring goes beyond mere cherry-picking or discredited data: Carson abused, twisted, and distorted many of the studies that she cited, in a brazen act of scientific dishonesty. So the real tragic irony of the millions of deaths to malaria in the past several decades is that the **three central** anti-DDT claims made by Carson and other activists **are all false**. **Claim #1:** DDT Causes Cancer in Humans. In the late 1960s and early 1970s, the average American could be expected to ingest DDT in food and drink at levels of around 30 micrograms per day. (Note: 1 gram = 1,000 milligrams = 1,000,000 micrograms.) Numerous studies of workers with intense exposure to DDT in the workplace, sometimes by factors of thousands more than the average dose — either in factories or in the field using DDT to combat malaria — have failed to show any “convincing evidence of patterns of associations between DDT and cancer incidence or mortality,” according to the World Health Organization. The thousands of individuals in these studies were regularly exposed to hundreds or perhaps thousands of times the amount of DDT that the average American would have been exposed to, but cancer rates seem not to have been elevated. A great many studies of specific cancers —

breast cancer, lung cancer, testicular cancer, liver cancer, prostate cancer, and more — over many decades have failed to show significant evidence of cancer as a result of exposure to DDT. There is scientific evidence that ingesting DDT or its byproduct DDE can cause mice to develop tumors, but only if they are fed at least ten times the amount per day (by body weight) that a person would normally expect to ingest. Cancer studies of other mammals have been less conclusive. In other studies of the effects of DDT on mammals, rats fed with large doses of the substance were found to have their reproductive lifespans increased by 65 percent (from 8.91 months to 14.55 months). Heavily dosed dogs also experienced no ill effects, and in fact were found to be healthier than the control group, as DDT freed them of infestation by roundworms.

Summarizing all of the relevant research, the U.S. government reported in 2002 that “there is **no** clear evidence that exposure to DDT/DDE causes cancer in humans.” That assessment is a vindication of the legal conclusion of Judge Edmund Sweeney’s 1972 report on DDT for the EPA: “DDT is not a carcinogenic hazard to man.” **Claim #2: DDT Endangered U.S. Birds with Extinction.** According to Rachel Carson, DDT was so harmful to birds that someday America’s springs would be silent, as all the birds that might enliven them with song would be dead. Indeed, it was from this poignant image that she drew the title for her book. As evidence for this claim, Carson maintained that since the introduction of DDT to the United States shortly after World War II, the nation’s bird populations had fallen into rapid decline, with even the robin threatened with extinction.

An examination of actual data, however, thoroughly debunks Carson’s claim. This can be seen in Table 1, which compares the **Audubon Society’s** Christmas Bird Count data for 1941 (before DDT) to that of 1960 (the height of DDT, shortly before the publication of *Silent Spring*). It can be seen that far from declining, the number of birds encountered by each observer nearly quadrupled over the period in question. In the case of the robin, singled out by Carson as “the tragic symbol of the fate of the birds,” the population count increased twelvefold. Many other studies show the same pattern of sharp increase of some bird populations during the DDT years. For example, a bird sanctuary that has been counting birds over Hawk Mountain, Pennsylvania since the 1930s reported an increase in sightings of ospreys from less than 200 in 1945 to over 600 by 1970, and an increase in sightings of migrating raptors from 9,291 in 1946 to 29,765 in 1968. The herring gull population on Tern Island, Massachusetts grew from 2,000 pairs in 1940 to 35,000 pairs in 1970 (at which point the Audubon Society displayed its concern for the birds’ well being by poisoning 30,000 of them, a procedure it said was “kind of like weeding a garden”). And the annual data from the North American Breeding Bird Survey from 1966 (the year the survey was launched, in response to the public fear Carson had created about the effects of DDT on birds) through the end of the

1970s shows no obvious pattern of overall increasing bird populations as would be expected to follow the 1972 banning of DDT if it were truly harming bird populations. Although many of Carson's key claims about how DDT affects the health of birds have been **disproven** in the years since her book was published, there is now evidence, both from field studies and laboratory experiments, that DDT does have an effect on birds that Carson did not know about when she wrote *Silent Spring*: it can cause many bird species to produce eggshells that are thinner and therefore more fragile. This effect has been linked to **reduced** populations of certain bird species, especially "raptors, waterfowl, passerines, and nonpasserine ground birds." Eggshell thinning is a potential problem, but it should not be overstated. The levels of DDT required for malaria control are much less than those required for crop dusting as practiced in the 1950s. Furthermore, the problem does not affect every bird species — indeed, for some species, there is reason to believe that DDT has an overall beneficial effect, by protecting them from the insect-borne diseases that are a primary cause of bird mortality. For example, some marsh bird populations grew so dramatically during the DDT years that they emerged from their marshes in millions to cause significant damage to crops in the American Midwest. Ultimately, the effects of DDT on bird populations are not nearly as dire as Carson depicted — and offer no justification for the millions of human deaths caused by the unwarranted prohibition of DDT. **Claim #3: DDT Threatened the Life of the Oceans.** The **most egregious lie** put forth by the anti-DDT crusaders was launched after Carson's death, by Charles Wurster, a **cofounder of the Environmental Defense Fund (Rothschilds freemasonic outfit)**. In a note published in *Science* magazine in 1968, Wurster claimed to have shown that the presence of 500 parts per billion (ppb) of DDT in seawater would stop photosynthesis by phytoplankton. Since phytoplankton are the productive foundation that supports all higher marine organisms, their suppression by DDT seemed to threaten the very existence of all life in the ocean, and possibly on the planet. This was truly an alarming result. However, the maximum solubility of DDT in seawater is only 1.2 ppb, nowhere near 500 ppb, so the scenario Wurster reported was **physically impossible**. In fact, in order to get so much DDT to dissolve, Wurster had been forced to use not seawater, but a saltwater/alcohol mixture as the medium for his experiment. It is hardly surprising that marine algae stopped functioning when thrown into such stuff. In contrast, other scientists found no harm or loss of activity of the same species of marine algae that Wurster used when immersed in actual seawater saturated to the limit with DDT. The Wurster experiment was thus meaningless as science. But as a propaganda tool for those seeking to ban the **life-saving chemical**, it was quite useful. In 1969, **Paul Ehrlich**, otherwise famous as the author of the antihumanist bible *The Population Bomb*, set alarm bells ringing everywhere with a screed entitled "Eco-Catastrophe!" in *Ramparts* magazine. Reporting the history of the world as seen with undisputable authority from the standpoint of the future, Ehrlich

wrote: The end of the ocean came late in the summer of 1979, and it came even more rapidly than the biologists had expected. There had been signs for more than a decade, commencing with the discovery in 1968 that DDT slows down photosynthesis in marine plant life. It was announced in a short paper in the technical journal, *Science*, but to ecologists it smacked of doomsday. They knew that all life in the sea depends on photosynthesis, the chemical process by which green plants bind the sun's energy and make it available to living things. And they knew that DDT and similar chlorinated hydrocarbons had polluted the entire surface of the earth, including the sea. For the record, 1979 has come and gone, and life in the world's oceans has continued to flourish gloriously. But, as a result of the mendacity and actions of **Carson, Ruckelshaus, Wurster, Ehrlich, and their allies, DDT has been banned**, and hundreds of millions of people who might have lived to enjoy those oceans, to sail on them, fish in them, surf in them, or swim in them, to play on their beaches or write poems about their sunsets, are dead.

Margaret Sanger's Eugenic Legacy: Abortion and Planned Parenthood - 2013
 Dr. Angela Franks, (controlled opposition , as always PRO Vatican) author of the incredibly well-researched and scholarly book "Margaret Sanger's Eugenic Legacy," is perhaps one of the foremost authority on the issue of Margaret Sanger's troubling history of eugenic activism. Franks spoke to attendees at this year's NRLC Convention about the eugenic roots of Planned Parenthood's founder in a talk entitled "Margaret Sanger and Planned Parenthood: The Eugenics Connection." Franks draws out and clarifies the image that Planned Parenthood has attempted to create of its infamous founder. The organization has turned a blind eye to her eugenic history, and when challenged on issues such as her support for sterilization, Planned Parenthood has a habit of saying that Sanger did not, in fact, endorse sterilization, or changing the uncomfortable subject to something else to divert attention from Sanger's troubling views. What did Sanger think about the issue of sterilization? First of all, Franks points out, Sanger stringently pushed a policy of the government compensating poor citizens in exchange with a poor person's agreement to be sterilized as a means of population control. "In this way," Sanger said, "the moron and the diseased would have no posterity to inherit their condition." (Franks points out in her book that bribing a poor person with money in exchange for sterilization is in fact a deeply immoral and unethical act.) Franks points out that this bribery is something that has frequently occurred in other developing countries. Franks points out that Planned Parenthood, in the past, has dealt with this embarrassing history of Sanger encouraging sterilization in three ways: 1. Sanger is not a eugenicist, this is a terrible lie. 2. But even if she were, lots of other people were at the time, too. 3. Let's talk about something else. "We do so many great things for poor people..." Frank points out that the first strategy is hard to utilize, since it's simply untrue. Strategies two and three, however, have really come to the

fore. Frank discussed the anecdote of **Hilary Clinton** receiving Planned Parenthood's highest honor, the Margaret Sanger Award. When Clinton was questioned by legislators as to why she had accepted an award named after a confirmed eugenicist given her position in government, Clinton defended Sanger. She said that Thomas Jefferson was a great guy, but he supported the possession of slaves. Similarly, she posited, Sanger was a great woman who just had the little flaw of supporting forced sterilization and eugenics. Franks, as she is apt to do, took hold of the contradiction, clarifying that unlike Sanger, Jefferson did not dedicate his entire life to the slavery movement. Sanger dedicated the sum of her life's work to furthering the eugenic cause, however. So Clinton's comparison was not very valid. Franks then touched on Planned Parenthood's defense of Sanger as "primarily a feminist," rather than a eugenicist. However, another contradiction emerges here: if Margaret Sanger was a true-blood feminist, why did she not pursue the woman's right to vote (the premier feminist issue of Margaret Sanger's time)? Why did she work for a cause that promoted the forced sterilization of women? This is not genuine feminism, Franks acknowledges, but Planned Parenthood suggests that Sanger was simply making eugenic statements because it was the popular notion among the white elite of her time, and not because she actually sided with the ideology. Once again, this is a lie: if eugenics were not Sanger's personal ideology, why did she gush about it in private letters to friends? "For [Sanger], female liberation was primarily about sexual liberation," Franks points out. Sanger was by no means "pro-choice" or a true feminist. She only believed that certain populations had a right to bear children, and was comfortable dictating the reproductive futures of everyone. Planned Parenthood may try to characterize its founder as a pro-woman, pro-choice individual who benefited the society in which she lived, but the reality is that she was an elite member of society whose ideals were shaped by bitterness towards child-bearing, and did not look out for the common good as much as they looked out for the comfort of other people



like herself.

U.S. & U.K. Taxpayers (or International Bankers)Funding Forced Sterilization in India

U.S. and British taxpayers are funding brutal forced sterilizations and a growing network of appalling “camps” in India through foreign-aid programs and even the World Bank, according to human rights activists and news reports. Citing dubious United Nations theories about “climate change,” population-reduction fanatics — especially in the West — have been working fiendishly around the world for decades to scale back the number of humans. Their methods include everything from promoting abortion and contraception to developing sterilization programs targeting poor women in particular. And the barbarity is largely being bankrolled by taxpayers and elite donors in the U.S. and the United Kingdom. According to recent reports, the foreign-aid “family planning” money is being used by Indian authorities to forcibly sterilize Indians using outright deception or even coercion. In some cases, authorities coerce families into consent by threatening to withhold food or other essentials. Sometimes the victims are bribed using Western tax money without being told what the procedures really accomplish — let alone the risks. The consequences, meanwhile, have included numerous bleeding deaths from botched operations, miscarriages, infections, and long-term health problems for the victims, according to reports from around India. Generally poverty-stricken and under-educated people — who often hail from lower “castes” and do not even have a chance to object — are targeted for the barbaric treatment. “I tell you they treat them not as human beings, but as cattle or goats,” Human Rights Law Network activist Devika Biswas told the National Catholic Register after filing a petition about the matter with the nation’s Supreme Court. “They just cut and take out veins. They were bleeding profusely. It is butchery.” Last month, activists including Biswas submitted video evidence and sworn affidavits by victims showing that population-control officials were completely out of control. Consider, for example, the story of just one night at one sterilization camp in the Indian state of Bihar: More than 50 poor women were allegedly rounded up and sterilized in wildly unsanitary conditions by unqualified “medical staff.” A **video of the tragedy presented to the court** showed all of the women crying out in pain after having been quickly sterilized that night by staff using a flashlight for illumination. Nobody came to help the writhing victims. One pregnant woman even lost her unborn baby to the procedure. The court gave state and national authorities two months to respond to the charges, according to news reports about the case. “All of them are forced,” Biswas was quoted as saying. “Generally, the people in the village are very simple. They are very poor. Some of them married at the age of 12 or 13. They do not know what it means. They are told it will be good for them. They are not told it will make them permanently unable to bear children. No risks are explained to them.” According to reports, a perverse system of incentives helps the system mass-sterilize countless victims. Doctors, for instance, are paid bonuses if they operate on more than a certain number of people per day. So-called “motivators,” who go out in search of hapless prey for the schemes, are also

rewarded based on how many people they can round up for the procedures. India, of course, has around 1.2 billion (REALLY ??) people; and that is despite a brutal and coercive mass-sterilization campaign from the 1970s that was only “halted” after massive riots broke out and forced the government to back down. But for Western elites convinced that people are bad — either for the “environment” or the “climate” — the number is still way too high. “They’re using bad science, fake theories of population and an unproven theory about climate change to justify real harm to real people in real time,” explained Population Research Institute chief Steven Mosher, noting that elitists have long used a wide range of largely bogus crises to justify barbaric eugenics campaigns around the world. And it is still going on today from Asia and Africa to Latin America – often with subsidies extracted from Western taxpayers at the behest of shadowy senior policy makers. In the U.K., which once ruled over India as its colonial master, the Department for International Development (DFID) gave a grant totaling more than \$250 million in 2005 to the so-called “Reproductive Child and Health Program.” The scheme was supposed to offer “family planning” services to Indian women – and sterilization is by far the most common “service” provided under the plan. The U.K. government, of course, responded to the recent scandal over forced sterilizations by denying that taxpayers were funding it. “British aid has not been used for forced sterilization now or in the past,” a DFID spokesperson claimed in a recent statement, though an official with the department later told the Wall Street Journal that tax funds were indeed being used for “voluntary” sterilizations. “The government of India has strict guidelines for quality of family-planning services, which include ensuring consent,” the statement alleged, apparently **oblivious to the reality** on the ground. “The program started in 2006 under the last government. Support will end completely next year.” Though critics have said the population-control scheme smacks of racism and neo-colonialism, one of the project’s **stated goals** was to **slash India’s fertility rate**, supposedly to deal with “climate change.” And the program could be considered a stunning success — at least in terms of its designers’ goals. According to a government report cited by the U.K. Guardian, some 500,000 Indians were sterilized in 2008 alone. Experts say the true figure is much higher. About half of India’s 26 state governments, meanwhile, have reportedly **already achieved** compliance with a controversial UN dictate seeking to restrict population to two children per mother. And a “National Family Health Survey” cited by the Global Post reported that some 37 percent of Indian women have undergone sterilization so far. The rest are apparently still in the crosshairs. American taxpayers have also contributed to the controversial programs. In recent years, for example, the U.S. government distributed well over \$20 million in taxpayer funds per year just to sponsor “family planning” and “reproductive health” programs in India. But like British officials, American authorities involved in the scheme attempted to downplay the growing scandal as well. “USAID programs provide technical support to

improve family planning information and services,” a spokesman for the agency was quoted as saying, alleging that the program was committed to improving the health of vulnerable Indians. “USAID assistance has helped improve maternal health and reduced infant mortality across India.” Despite the platitudes about helping Indians, however, analysts say something much more sinister is going on. Consider the fact that at the **highest levels** of the Obama administration are people like “Science Czar” **John Holdren**, who suggested controlling population by **forced abortions and secret drugging** administered by a “planetary regime” in his **highly controversial** book “Ecoscience.” Decades ago, senior officials were on the same page. Under the leadership of top establishment figure Henry Kissinger, for instance, the U.S. National Security Council outlined widely criticized official policies to curb population growth among the poor in the infamous “Memorandum 200.” Citing dubious theories about alleged overpopulation, the report proposed a massive global campaign that included propaganda, contraception, the use of food for coercion, and more. **India was one of the top targets.** Like in Communist China, where the regime enforces a brutal “one-child policy” by forced abortion if necessary, India has a growing gender imbalance resulting in far more men than women. The consequences will be rough, according to experts. But Western elites — apparently undeterred by the tragedies and despair caused by the “population control” they promote at taxpayer expense — show no signs of scaling back support for the brutality.

Science Group: UN Rio+20 Summit Must Reduce Global Population
 Governments and dictators assembling in Rio de Janeiro for the United Nations Conference on Sustainable Development must adopt even more stringent policies to reduce the number of people in the world and make sure that those who remain stop consuming so much, a taxpayer-funded network of more than 100 science institutions demanded in a newly released statement. Meanwhile, new economic models are also needed, claimed scientists associated with the IAP Global Network of Science Academies. Politics and ethics — in other words, the will and morality of the people — cannot be allowed to stand in the way of the UN “sustainability” regime any longer; at least not if the world is to be saved from its primary enemy: humanity. “For too long, population and consumption have been left off the table due to political and ethical sensitivities,” complained U.K. **Royal Society** fellow Charles Godfray, chairman of the IAP working group, in a bizarre attack on humanity and prosperity. “These are issues that affect developed and developing nations alike, and we must take responsibility for them together.” The draft UN agreement being developed by national governments and environmental activist groups already deals with population control and reducing consumption, according to statements issued by the global body. But to the anti-population scientist coalition, whose controversial joint statement is being widely touted in the

global media, more must be done. "Increasing population growth and unsustainable consumption together pose two of the greatest challenges facing the world," claimed the IAP statement, released ahead of Rio+20 in an effort to put more pressure on governments to take drastic and immediate action. "The combination of unsustainable consumption patterns, especially in high-income countries, and of the number of people on the planet, directly affects the capacity of the earth to support its natural biodiversity." The network demanded "urgent action" from national and global policy makers, offering a list of highly controversial recommendations to achieve the ever-elusive goal of what the UN calls "sustainability." None of the suggestions will be easy or cheap, but according to the government-funded academies, the alternatives might possibly be bad too. Among other points, the statement urged rulers to consider ways to restrict both population and consumption through coercive policies at all levels of government. Virtually **every field of** policy making should be put at the service of the agenda: poverty, "gender equality," education, health, "global governance," economic development, the environment, and more. "If the right conditions are in place, measures that reduce fertility rates while respecting human rights can stimulate and facilitate economic development, improve health and living standards, and increase political and social stability and security," the network claimed. **People living in richer nations, meanwhile, need to become much poorer.** The collection of scientists also demanded that "everyone" have taxpayer-funded access to "reproductive health" and "family planning" – terms which generally refer to contraception, sterilization, and abortion. And more government "planning" on everything from economic activity to urban development will also be needed to save the earth, the network claimed. "Everyone has a role to play: individuals, non-governmental organizations, and both the public and private sectors," stated the joint statement. "It is critical that national and international policy makers, acting individually and collectively, take immediate action to address these difficult but vitally important issues." According to estimates cited in the statement, by 2050, there might be between 8 billion and 11 billion people on earth, up from around 7 billion today. That is simply too many humans for the planet to handle, claim anti-population extremists with no confidence in the free-market system. So governments must step in, create a planetary regime, and ensure that the UN keeps everything under control. "If we act now, it is realistic to imagine trajectories where population growth comes to a halt, consumption becomes sustainable, human-induced global change is kept within manageable limits, and human well-being increases," offered the IAP statement. "A failure to act will put us on track to alternative futures with severe and potentially catastrophic implications for human well-being." Much of the press – especially taxpayer-funded outlets like the BBC — praised the dubious statement, trying to create a perception that it represented some sort of compromise. According to that line of thinking, rulers of poor countries want populations in rich countries to stop

consuming so much. Governments in the developed world, meanwhile, are simply seeking to eliminate the people of developing countries. Because the scientists backing the dubious recommendations come from poor and wealthy nations, and the schemes incorporate both population reduction and less consumption, “world leaders” assembled in Rio can finally act. And the world can move forward into a progressive and utopian age of centrally planned “sustainability.” “The determination to work for the common good is encouraging,” said Rio+20 summit Chairman Sha Zukang, a long-serving former diplomat with the Communist dictatorship ruling over mainland China — infamous for its forced abortions and barbaric “one-child” policies. “The whole world is watching us and we cannot afford to let them down.” Over a dozen respected scientists and elite university science professors contacted by *The New American* in recent days lambasted the environmental fear mongering ahead of Rio+20. According to those experts, much of the hysteria is based on discredited computer models, false assumptions, and flawed reasoning. Of course, anti-human alarmists have been warning about alleged “overpopulation” or assorted catastrophes for decades – global cooling, global warming, mass starvation, and more. Across the board, however, those dire predictions of imminent doom and gloom have consistently proven to be way off the mark. The stunning implosion of the UN’s hysterical “climate” theories was only the most recent example. “This is the same Malthusian material they have been pushing for more than 20 years. Make doomsday predictions and they never happen,” noted retired Georgia Tech nuclear engineering Professor Jim Rust when asked by *The New American* about a recent UN report calling for population control and reduced consumption. “They put them out in the future far enough that people forget the predictions or don’t live long enough to see them fail.” **Rust**, who also serves as a policy adviser for **The Heartland Institute**, a think tank, blasted the UN’s largely discredited computer models as well. [as always a **controlled opposition** run by the very same persons who run depopulation / United Nations]. “Would you want a life-threatening operation performed upon you based upon such speculative information? This is what the UN is asking from you,” he explained in an e-mail. “Give up use of our abundant fossil fuels, the developed nations will revert back to 19th century lifestyles and developing nations have no hope of uplifting themselves from the poverty they have endured for centuries,” concluded Rust, who has over 50 years of experience dealing with energy-related subjects. But the UN and its member governments – mostly despotic regimes of different varieties – are not giving up yet.

Official documents released in recent months show that the global body hopes to use the Rio+20 gathering to amass a vast array of new powers. The purpose: literally **re-shaping** human civilization. Even people’s thoughts and lifestyles

are in the crosshairs. Also on the agenda, according to UN documents, is the erection of a worldwide regime of central planning under the guise of moving toward what the organization touts as a “green economy.” “Specifically, in a transition to a green economy, public policies will need to be used strategically to reorient consumption, investments, and other economic activities,” the recently released UN report explained. Opposition to the controversial global schemes, however, is growing quickly – especially in the United States. Local and state officials across America, for example, under increasing pressure from their constituents, are scrambling to protect citizens and property rights from Agenda 21, the global “sustainability” regime adopted at the first “Earth Summit” two decades ago. Alabama just banned it. And the anti-UN outcry is only getting louder [led by ???].

THE LEIPZIG CONNECTION

The Systematic Destruction of American Education

Major changes in American education, were wrought by the great Carnegie and Ford "philanthropies" and by a host of individuals (i.e., Col. Parker, Goddard, Terman, Yerkes, Binet, Piaget, Watson, Skinner, Freire, Illich, et al.). Agencies other than those mentioned also played major roles.

Foremost among these undoubtedly is the august and hyperactive NEA with its National Training Labs, publisher of the Journal of Applied Behavioral Science. Special mention should also be made of UNESCO's International Bureau of Education (**formerly** the Institut Jean-Jacques Rousseau), born in 1925 of a generous grant from the Rockefeller Foundation.

In 1874, Wundt left Heidelberg to take a position as professor of philosophy at Zurich. He stayed there for only a year, and then accepted a chair in philosophy at the University of Leipzig, in Germany. He was **to remain at Leipzig** for the rest of his academic career, eventually being appointed rector of the university. Wundt died in 1920. Wundt was the **founder** of experimental psychology and the force behind its dissemination throughout the western world.

Germany was the center of civilization: its scientific and technological advances were well-known. The Germans excelled in the application of scientific terms and procedures to previously non-scientific areas. **Hegel**, at the University of Berlin, had proposed to make of history a scientific subject; he became Germany's leading philosopher, emulated by a generation of students. Throughout the revolutions and revolts of 1848 across Europe, the rise of the Socialist Internationals, and the forced unification of the new Germany by Otto von Bismarck, **Germany** was a flourishing center of culture. Herbart and Fechner are perhaps the direct lineal antecedents of Wundt in the area of education.

Soon after his arrival at Leipzig in 1875, he had established the world's first psychological laboratory. Wundt established the new psychology as a study of the brain and the central nervous system.

A concept going back to the Latin root of the word, *eductus*, to bring out, lead forth, from *e*, out of, + *ducere*, lead. Hence, "to develop the faculties and powers of by teaching, instruction, or schooling," from Emery, H.G., and K.G. Brewster, *The New Century Dictionary of the English Language* (New York: Appleton-Century-Crofts, 1927).

Wundt's thesis laid the philosophical basis for the principles of conditioning later developed by **Pavlov** (who studied physiology in Leipzig, in 1884, five years after Wundt had inaugurated his laboratory there) and American behavioral psychologists such as Watson and Skinner; for lobotomies and electroconvulsive therapy; for schools oriented more toward the socialization of the child than toward the development of intellect; and for the emergence of a society more and more blatantly devoted to the gratification of sensory desires at the expense of responsibility and achievement.

WUNDT'S second major contribution to psychology's preempting of education wasn't theoretical at all: he produced the first generation of researchers, professors, and publicists in the new psychology. This group went on to establish experimental psychology throughout Europe and the United States: Through these students, the Leipzig Laboratory exercised an immense influence on the development of psychology. It served as the model for the many new laboratories that were developed in the latter part of the nineteenth century. The many students who flocked to Leipzig, united as they were in point of view and common purpose, constituted a school of thought in psychology.

The list of Wundt's students is a Who's Who of early European and American psychologists. In succeeding years, one could go to almost any major European or American university and study the new psychology with a professor who had received his Ph.D. directly from Wundt at Leipzig.

Naturally Leipzig became the Mecca of students who wished to study the "new" psychology—a psychology that was no longer a branch of speculative philosophy, no longer a fragment of the science of physiology, but a novel and daring and exciting attempt to study mental processes by the experimental and quantitative methods common to all science. For the psychology **of Leipzig** was, in the eighties and nineties, **the newest thing** under the sun. Some of the more notable of Wundt's European students were Kiesow at Turin, Kirschmann at Toronto and later Leipzig, Storring at Zurich and Bonn, Kulpe and Kraepelin

("father" of schizophrenia) at Munich, Meumann at Hamburg, Marbe at Wurzburg, Lehmann at Copenhagen, Wirth and Krueger at Leipzig, Lipps at Zurich, Durr at Bern, and Lange at Tubingen.

The first of Wundt's American students to return to the United States was G. Stanley Hall.

Returning from Leipzig in 1883, he joined the faculty of Baltimore's new Johns Hopkins University, which was being established after the model of the great German universities. Hall organized the psychology **laboratory** at Johns Hopkins and, in 1887, established the American Journal of Psychology, giving the "adherents of the new psychology not only a storehouse for contributions both experimental and theoretical, but a sense of solidarity and independence." Two years later, in 1889, when Clark University was established in Worcester, Massachusetts, Hall was chosen to be its **first** president. In 1892 he played a leading role in **founding** the American Psychological Association. Hall became known for his intensive studies of child development (which directly fostered the **child study movement** in this country) and in 1904 he published his masterwork, the two-volume *Adolescence: Its Psychology and Its Relations to Physiology, Anthropology, Sociology, Sex, Crime, Religion, and Education*, welding experimental psychology to child education. Hall was also instrumental in furthering the career of a man who was to have an unusually profound effect on the course of American education:

John Dewey. Dewey was born in Vermont, graduated from the University of Vermont, spent a little over two years teaching high school, and enrolled as a graduate student at Johns Hopkins University⁶ (following in the footsteps of his older brother by 1 1/2 years, **Davis Rich Dewey**, who later became professor of economics and statistics at M.I.T. and who was, for 29 years, managing editor of the *American Economic Review*). He spent a year studying under Hall, and received his doctorate from Johns Hopkins in 1884. He taught for ten years at the universities of Michigan and Minnesota and in 1886 (the same year the National Education Association was formed), while a professor at Michigan, Dewey published *Psychology*, **the first** American textbook on the revised subject. In late 1895 he was invited to join the faculty of the Rockefeller-endowed University of Chicago as head of the departments of philosophy, psychology, and pedagogy (teaching).

G. Stanley Hall, Wundt's first American student and John Dewey's mentor. The laboratory opened in January, 1896, as the Dewey School, later to become known as the Laboratory School of the University of Chicago. For Dewey, the school was a place "where his theories of education could be put into practice, tested, and scientifically evaluated.

Dewey, the "Father of American Education," was only one of the practitioners of Wundt's revised psychology who critically transformed American education **and, consequently**, American life.

WHILE G. Stanley Hall had been Wundt's first American student, his compatriot James Mc-Keen Cattell had the distinction of being Wundt's first assistant and, later, the most effective publicist and promoter of the revised psychology. Cattell was born in 1860 in Pennsylvania, and received his bachelor's degree from Lafayette College (where **his father** was president) in 1880. He then spent a short period of time in Germany, where he met Wundt and saw his laboratory. Returning to Germany in 1883, Cattell went to Leipzig and told Wundt that he was going to be his assistant. Wundt acceded and Cattell spent the next three years experimenting in Wundt's lab, receiving his Ph.D. from him in 1886. At Pennsylvania, Cattell established one of the first psychological laboratories in the country,

First he began a new journal, in 1894, called *The Psychological Review*. Then he purchased from Alexander Graham Bell the weekly publication *Science*, which later became the official journal of the American Association for the Advancement of Science. In 1900 he began *Popular Science Monthly*, continuing to publish it after 1915 as *Scientific Monthly*; that same year he began yet another publication, the weekly *School and Society*.⁴ He also began a series of well-known reference works: *American Men of Science*, *Leaders in Education*, and *The Directory of American Scholars*; **with publications** such as these, he positioned the revised psychology within the mainstream of American thinking, the proponents of this new field taking their places alongside our leading scientists, educators, and scholars in the pages of these reference books. During his twenty-five years at Columbia, Cattell supervised **344** successful doctoral candidates in psychology. In 1895 he was elected **president** of the American Psychological Association, and in 1900 he became the **first** psychologist elected to the National Academy of Sciences.

Charles Judd, fresh from Germany with a Leipzig doctorate from Wundt. Judd later left Wesleyan to become, successively, instructor in psychology at New York University's School of Pedagogy, professor of psychology and pedagogy at the University of Cincinnati, director of the psychological laboratory and psychology instructor **at Yale**, and finally, in 1909, director of the School of Education at the University of Chicago. James Earl **Russell**, a student of Wundt's who received his doctorate from Leipzig in 1894, came to Columbia University in October, 1897, five years after the New York College for the Training of Teachers had received its permanent charter as Columbia's Teachers College. Russell had already occupied positions of administrative responsibility having been, **while at Leipzig**, an official European Agent for the Federal

Bureau of Education (then located in the Department of the Interior). Appointed head of the department of psychology and general method, Russell directed the central department at Teachers College. That same year, Russell became dean of the College. He would run it for the **next thirty years**, building **the largest institution in the world for the training of teachers**. Thus, in 1897, the stage was about to be set for the propagation of Wundt's laboratory psychology throughout American education.

WORKING closely with Cattell, Russell began to hire a faculty. One of his first choices was Frank McMurry, who had also studied psychology at Leipzig: Active in the National Educational Association and in the National Society for the Scientific Study of Education, of which his brother Charles McMurry was the executive secretary, Frank soon attracted the attention of James Russell. The result was that in the fall of 1898 he joined the Teachers College Faculty. His areas also extended to the curriculum of the **elementary** school.

It was the hiring by Russell of another practitioner of the new fad, however, that was to result in Columbia's becoming the connection for a **fatal dose** of Wundtian psychology into the mainline of American education. Edward Lee Thorndike was trained in the new psychology by the first generation of Wundt's proteges. He graduated from Wesleyan University in 1895, after having studied with Wundtians Armstrong and Judd. He went to graduate school at Harvard, studying under psychologist William James, a transitional figure whose later influence depended, to a substantial extent, on his subtle furthering of physiological psychology (under the guise of Pragmatism). While at Harvard, Thorndike surprised James by doing research with chickens, testing their behavior and pioneering what **later became** known as "animal psychology": As briefly stated by Thorndike himself, psychology was the science of the intellect, character, and behavior of animals, including man.

Russell offered Thorndike a job at Teachers College, where the experimenter remained for the next thirty years. Thorndike was the first psychologist to study animal behavior in an experimental psychology laboratory and (following Cattell's suggestion) apply the same techniques to children and youths; as one result, in 1903, he published the book **Educational Psychology**. In the following years he published a total of 507 books, monographs, and articles. Thorndike's primary assumption was the same as Wundt's: that man is an animal, that his actions are actually always reactions, and that he can be studied in the laboratory in much the same way as an animal might be studied. Thorndike equated children with the rats, monkeys, fish, cats, and chickens upon which he experimented in his laboratory and was prepared to apply what he found there to learning in the classroom. He **extrapolated** "laws" from his research into animal behavior which he then applied to the training of teachers, who took what they had learned to every corner of the United States and ran

their classrooms, curricula, and schools on the basis of this new "educational" psychology. In *The Principles of Teaching based on Psychology* (1906), Thorndike proposed making "the study of teaching scientific and practical." This is his definition of the art of teaching:

...the art of giving and withholding stimuli with the result of producing or preventing certain responses. In this definition the term stimulus is used widely for any event which influences a person,—for a word spoken to him, a look, a sentence which he reads, the air he breathes, etc., etc. The term response is used for any reaction made by him,—a new thought, a feeling of interest, a bodily act, any mental or bodily condition resulting from the stimulus. The aim of the teacher is to produce desirable and prevent undesirable changes in human beings by producing and preventing certain responses. The means at the disposal of the teacher are the stimuli which can be brought to bear upon the pupil,— the teacher's words, gestures, and appearance, the condition and appliances of the school room, the books to be used and objects to be seen, and so on through a long list of the things and events which the teacher can control. These are the **origins** of conditioning and the later work of behavioral psychologists such as Watson (who received his Ph.D. from Dewey at the University of Chicago in 1903 with a thesis entitled "**Animal Education**") and Skinner.

From 1913 on, psychologist H.H. Goddard (inventor of the term "moron") used psychological testing to "prove" the feeble-mindedness of great numbers of Jews, Italians, Hungarians, Russians and other Eastern Europeans attempting to immigrate to revised psychology of Wundt and the soft socialism of Dewey. In the years before America shut its doors to vast numbers of immigrants in 1921, a new xenophobia was fueled by psychologists Louis Terman and Robert Yerkes, among others, who used psychological testing to "prove" the "racial dullness" of the Spanish-Indians and Mexican families of the Southwest and the general "feeble-mindedness" of the "colored race." The social effects of the false racial ideas, massive sterilization campaigns, and other brutal eugenics measures spawned by the psychological testing movement are still with us. In summary, a German experimental psychologist was convinced that men are animals who can be understood by analyzing what they experience. His conclusions and methods were **imported into** an expanding American educational system and disseminated throughout that system to teachers, counselors, and administrators. **Within half a century juvenile delinquency would run rampant, illiterates would pour out of the schools, teachers would no longer learn how to teach, and generation after generation of adults, themselves cheated out of the fruits of a good education, would despair of any solution to the morass of "modern" education.**

It took **hundreds of millions of dollars** to turn American education around in that short a period of time. Where did the money that inflamed this epidemic come from? How was it spent? How did the mainstream of experimental psychology meet up with a mainstream of millions of dollars? The answer, it must be admitted, is enough to make one feel distinctly uneasy. The new psychology tapped the richest existing vein of American wealth and philanthropy and, in short order, won for itself the backing of almost unlimited funds. Here were its **new** buildings, its endowments, its publications, its research facilities, transportation, salaries—the wherewithal to spread like wildfire throughout the entire fabric of American education. The checks were to emanate not from the uptown headquarters of Columbia Teachers College in New York City's Morningside Heights, **but from** No. 26 Broadway, around the corner from the 2nd financial capitol of the world on Wall Street. No. 26 Broadway was the **most famous business address** in the country, perhaps in the world. No.20 Broadway was the address from which Bolshevik Revolution was funded . It was the corporate home of the Standard Oil Company, owned and operated by John D. Rockefeller, Sr. The story of how the resources of the great oil monopoly came to be used in the spread of a new psychology covers a period of some 40 years, and begins with Mr. Rockefeller himself. As every school child used to know, Rockefeller created one of the largest monopolies of his time. He began in the oil business in 1863, and by 1880 had won control of 95% of U.S. oil production. He controlled the drilling for oil, the refineries, the prices, and the transportation of crude and refined oil through an intricate tank car system. He sabotaged his competitors, hired spies to infiltrate the businesses of his enemies, and squeezed out independent operators by carefully conceived secret contracts. By 1910, when a glass of beer cost a penny and a loaf of bread less than a nickel, when a three-room apartment went for five dollars a month and a good pair of shoes for a dollar, Rockefeller had assets of over \$800 million (in 1980's buying power, that equates to over \$10 billion).

Rockefeller liked to make money. At age 41, he was quoted as saying, "I have ways of making money you know nothing of," and later attributed his money-making powers to a gift from God:

I believe the power to make money is a gift from God—just as are the instincts for art, music, literature, the doctor's talent, yours— to be developed and used to the best of our ability for the good of mankind.

Rockefeller, a Baptist – freemason , had over the years given sums of money to various Baptist causes. By the late 1880's, Rockefeller contributed to the rebuilding of the University of Chicago, a Baptist school founded in 1856 as the Morgan Park Theological Seminary. It was during this involvement with the university that he met Frederick Taylor **Gates**, a Baptist minister who had previously worked for George A. Pillsbury, founder of the flour empire, in distributing Pillsbury's last philanthropies before his death.

Fine school systems were established by the Quakers in Pennsylvania and the Midwest. The free school movement in New York, under the aegis of DeWitt Clinton and Horace Mann, was flourishing. A large number of "normal schools" (so-called due to their role in setting the norms and standards of education) turned out thousands of well-trained teachers each year.

Sources of information about education in USA before the growth of the new psychology are scarce; much, however, was written critically about education once Columbia Teachers College was established.

Some work had already been done in the reconstruction and development of the rural Southern educational system. The Peabody and Slater Funds had long been active in funding black schools, and the Tuskegee and Hampton Institutes were offering black children the benefits of industrial education, suitable for their future jobs in industry and agriculture. One of the leaders in Southern education was Robert C. Ogden, a Northern merchant (manager of Wanamaker stores) who had assisted in the creation of Hampton Institute. Concerned about the condition of rural education in the South, he initiated a series of yearly education conferences and, in 1901, hired a train to take 50 prominent men and women on a grand tour of the schools of the South. John D. Rockefeller, Jr., who had worked at No. 26 Broadway for four years, saw the potential here and went along. On his return, Junior met with Gates to propose that his father's philanthropy be directed toward Southern education. He also discussed the idea with his father, and with the secretary of the Baptist Home Mission Society, Dr. Wallace Buttrick, a man who would wield considerable influence in education in the coming years.

The Peabody Fund was the philanthropic brainchild of George Peabody, an American merchant who, in 1837, had emigrated to London and there founded a banking and brokerage house in partnership with another American, Junius S. Morgan. George Peabody & Co. did extremely well. J.S. Morgan's son, J.P., became the firm's New York agent. When Peabody retired, the firm became J.S. Morgan & Co. (1864), with headquarters in London. On the death of old J.S. in 1890, the son, J.P. Morgan, took over the firm and removed the headquarters to New York, naming the American office J.P. Morgan & Co. In 1883, however, George Peabody's son, the **Rev.** Endicott Peabody, co-founded and became first headmaster of Groton Academy, the prototypical anglophile prep school for America's **aristocracy**, and a leader in **educational trends**. J.P. Morgan was one of Groton's first trustees. The John F. Slater Fund (\$1,000,000) was established in 1882 by the nephew of Samuel Slater, a British industrialist who came to America in 1789 to manufacture cotton machinery and came to be widely regarded as the founder of the American cotton industry.

Raymond B. Fosdick's memorial history of the General Education Board and Rockefeller philanthropy in education, *Adventure in Giving: The Story of the General Education Board, A Foundation Established by John D. Rockefeller* (New York: Harper & Row, 1962), Keep in mind that the altruistic tone of Fosdick's tale is a public relations tool: this is **the same** Raymond Fosdick who, on JDR Jr.'s behalf, founded the eugenics promoting Bureau of Social Hygiene and the government-restructuring Institute for Government Research (now part of the Brookings Institution), and who took over the International Association of Chiefs of Police in 1923 while overseeing the formation of Interpol (which was soon to be turned over to the Nazis and was, as late as 1972, directed by former SS officer Paul Dickopf).

The younger Rockefeller was captivated by the possibilities of a Negro Education Board. After preliminary discussions, however, he decided not to limit the educational "philanthropy" program to one race. The new organization, after an initial donation by Rockefeller, Sr. of over \$1 million, quickly absorbed the major existing philanthropic groups working in the South—the Slater and Peabody Funds. The General Education Board first assisted Robert Ogden's Southern Education Board, established several years earlier, then broadened its horizons to include other aspects of education. The real motivation behind the General Education Board, however, was perhaps best expressed in the Board's Occasional Letter No. 1, written by Gates:

In our dreams, we have limitless resources and the people yield themselves with perfect docility to our molding hands. The present education conventions fade from their minds, and unhampered by tradition, we work our own good will upon a grateful and responsive rural folk. We **shall not try to** make these people or any of their children into philosophers or men of learning, or men of science. We have not to raise up from among them authors, editors, poets or men of letters. We shall not search for embryo great artists, painters, musicians nor lawyers, doctors, preachers, politicians, statesmen, of whom we have an ample supply. The task we set before ourselves is very simple as well as a very beautiful one, to train these people as we find them to a perfectly ideal life just where they are. So we will organize our children and teach them to do in a perfect way the things their fathers and mothers are doing in an imperfect way, in the homes, in the shops and on the farm.

With the General Education Board, Rockefeller's "education trust," a virtually unlimited source of funds was to be made available to the Wundtian psychologists' ambitious designs on American education.

THE first contact between the two forces occurred during the height of **anti-Rockefeller** publicity in 1902: Teachers College experienced a "meteoric rise" (with Rockefeller' s money):

Only fifteen years after the move to 120th Street, Teachers College will meet the Rockefeller endowment terms and cover an entire city block crammed with seven buildings. Its facilities will operate from early morning to ten o'clock in the evening, for ten months of the year...Its enrollment is to be exceeded in size by only ten universities in the entire United States; only Columbia, Harvard, and Chicago will have more students seeking advanced education in 1912 as, amazingly, Teachers College becomes the **fourth largest** graduate school in the nation.

Thus Teachers College was able to expand at a time critical to its success and hard on the heels of a massive population increase among school-age children. The number of public school enrollments reflected this increase, rising from 9,900,000 in 1880 to 12,700,000 only ten years later, and continuing to rise rapidly thereafter. The number of colleges increased from 350 in 1880 to nearly 500 in 1900, with college enrollment doubling over the same period, and continuing to expand into the early years of the new century. There was an **urgent need for teachers, and Teachers College was now firmly established and ready to fill that need** with a methodology most schools of education didn't have—"educational" psychology. The **year after** Rockefeller's General Education Board had set Teachers College financially on its feet, Thorndike published the **first** volume of his masterwork, Educational Psychology. By 1904, he was entrenched as full professor and head of the new department of educational psychology at Teachers College. That same year, after a decade in Chicago experimenting with children, John Dewey joined the faculty of Columbia University as a member of the departments of philosophy and education, in a unique position to influence advanced students in Teachers College. With Russell, Cattell, Thorndike, and the other Wundtians, Dewey set the ball rolling for an amalgam of "educational" psychology and socialism. It **became known** as "Progressive Education" and, emanating from Columbia's Teachers College for the next half-century, it slowly but surely became commonplace in every school in the country.

To Dewey and Thorndike, the schoolroom was a "great laboratory" in which to do their research and refine "the modification of instincts and capabilities into habits and powers." Yet there was no large laboratory school at Columbia, no institution filled with **willing or unknowing** subjects for the great psychological experiments of the Wundtians at Teachers College—not until 1917, that is, when an **offer to** establish such a laboratory school came from Abraham **Flexner** of the General Education Board. Educated at Johns Hopkins University and the University of Berlin, he apparently had contact with the Wundtian psychologists at each institution. Flexner's experience in education came from fifteen years of running his own preparatory school in Louisville, Kentucky, and from his studies in German and American education while a researcher at The

Carnegie Foundation for the Advancement of Teaching, in New York City. In 1913, Flexner left the Carnegie Foundation and went to work for the General Education Board, first as assistant secretary for four years, then as secretary (principal executive officer) running the operations of the Board for eight years in partnership with its president, Wallace Buttrick. The resident intellectual and educator on the Board, Flexner's forte was in digesting large amounts of information and making them palatable to others: **his specialty was education.** In 1928, Flexner resigned from his position as a trustee of the General Education Board in order to devote all of his time to the establishment and operation of Princeton's Institute for Advanced Study, **home of the atomic bomb – so called.**

Flexner's first impact on American education had taken the form of "Germanizing" American **medical** education. While at the Carnegie Foundation, Flexner was asked to do a major study of medical schools in the United States and Canada. In eighteen months, Flexner visited each of the 155 medical colleges in the U.S. and Canada. Support for the "modernization" of American **medical** colleges rapidly developed in the General Education Board, which was looking for ways to expand its philanthropy ?? beyond the narrow band of assistance to rural Southern education. At the request of the Carnegie Foundation, Flexner took off again, this time to survey medical schools in England, Scotland, France, Germany, and Austria. It was while he was writing up his final report that Gates invited him to have lunch with him. Gates was strongly interested in German medicine . In 1913, he left Carnegie and joined the Board to direct the allocation of Rockefeller millions to the development of **chemically** oriented medicine in the United States.

The disparity between Rockefeller's funding of German medicine, and his own personal disdain for it, is well documented .

By the time Flexner joined the Board, his attack on American medical education, which had been front-page news across the country, had resulted in the number of medical schools in the United States dropping from 147 to 95.8 Naturopathic medicine was on the decline in this country, as it was proving particularly unsusceptible to Rockefeller funding. Over the years (until 1960), the General Education Board would give a total of over \$96 million to medical schools which, like Johns Hopkins, disregarded naturopathy, homeopathy, and chiropractic in favor of medicine based on the use of surgery and chemical drugs. The Board's sponsorship of chemical medicine on the one hand **and psychology on the other** would culminate in 1963 when a group of researchers at Johns Hopkins developed the use of Ritalin to "treat" children who were regarded as "troubled" or too active. The effects of this merger of chemical medicine and Wundtian psychology upon American education are thoroughly

documented in **The Myth of the Hyperactive Child, and Other Means of Child Control**, by Divoky and Schrag.

Flexner's **second major** contribution to the transformation of American education and society came in 1916, with his plan to create an experimental laboratory school, backed by Rockefeller money, which would be a showplace for the Progressive Education practices of Dewey and Thorndike. Flexner presented his views to the public in a short tract called "A Modern School." In it, Flexner attacked traditional American education and proposed a sharp break with workable educational practices. His experimental school would eliminate the study of Latin and Greek. Literature and history would not be completely abolished, but new methods would be instituted for teaching these subjects, classical literature would be ignored, and formal English grammar would be dropped. Flexner wasn't just throwing out the baby with the bath water; he was blowing up the tub.

FLEXNER'S proposals were hardly as radical as those being promoted by Dewey and the other Wundtians working in education, but Flexner's booklet, presented to the public as a General Education Board paper with the full weight of the Rockefeller millions behind it, produced an instantaneous and dramatic reaction across the nation. The New York Times devoted a major editorial to Flexner's proposal, terming it "radical and dangerous," and "subversive of a very great part of what we hold to be sound and worthy in our present system of training".

From the Manufacturers' Record, Baltimore, Maryland:

Control, through possession of the millions massed in the Educational Trust, of two or three or four times as many millions of dollars in education makes possible control of the machinery and the methods of education. It makes it possible for the central controlling body to determine the whole character of American education, the textbooks to be used, the aims to be emphasized. Operating through State, denominational, and individual systems of schools and colleges, it gives the financial controller power to impose upon its beneficiaries its own views, good or bad, and thereby to dominate public opinion in social, economic and political matters.

From the New Orleans Times-Democrat:

The case here is plainly stated. The fund which the General Education Board administers is largely provided by men whose interest in shaping public opinion upon certain matters of vital concern to society and to the State is very great. Whether their philanthropy serves as a cloak to attain the ends desired, or whether the plan is unselfishly conceived and the sinister influence unconsciously exerted, the effect is likely to be the same in the end. The gifts

are hedged about by restrictions and conditions, with the education board to name them and to see that they are complied with. Every college which shares in the largess poses as a supplicant, in a sense. Not only is its policy partially directed by the Board, but it is additionally influenced, wittingly or unwittingly, by the desires of its benefactors.

The debate continued onto the floor of the United States Senate, with Senator Chamberlain of Oregon leading the attack on the General Education Board and publicizing the views of numerous wellknown American educators, among them Bishop Warren A. Candler, the Chancellor of Emory University in Atlanta, Georgia:

With this financial power in its control, the general board is in position to do what no body in this country can at present even attempt. It can determine largely what institutions shall grow, and in some measure what shall stand still or decay. It can look over the territory of the Nation, note the places where there is a famine of learning, and start new educational plants of any species it chooses, or revive old ones. It can do in many ways what the Government does for education in France and Germany. Its power will be enormous; it seems as if it might be able to determine the character of American education. The funds it holds represent only a fraction of the amounts which it will control; by giving a sum to an institution on condition that the institution raise an equal or greater amount, it will be able to direct much larger amounts than it possesses. As a mechanism for controlling academic opinion there had, perhaps, never been anything in the history of education that would compare with the board system of subsidizing learning... ..we owe something to our ancestors, who founded and maintained our older institutions of learning. We have no right to bind up the offerings which they laid upon the altar of higher education in the enslaving conditions prescribed by the Rockefeller board for institutions to which it grants its humiliating doles.

The specific point in question had been the "modern school" proposed by Flexner, but the debate had deepened into **what was to be the last** major American stand against Progressive Education. After 1917 the takeover was rapid and thorough. Even before the noise began to die down, Flexner and Teachers College went ahead with their plans for a laboratory school. Flexner had wanted to call it "The Modern School" (from the title of his booklet), but the phrase was so disliked that he decided to name it the Lincoln School. The General Education Board, following Flexner's urgings, agreed to supply funds for the establishment and operation of the Lincoln School, and to pay the salary of a director. The school was established at a temporary location in midtown Manhattan. Then, in 1920, the Board purchased a site close to Teachers College, and invested approximately \$1.25 million in building and furnishing the new school.

After the Lincoln School had moved to its new building, Teachers College and the General Education Board had discussions about what was called 'permanent financing.' After formal requests for endowment from Dean Russell...the General Education Board granted to Teachers College \$500,000 in 1926, \$500,000 in 1927, and \$2,000,000 in 1928.

Wundtian psychology and Rockefeller money were **now combined** in an institution whose goal "was the **construction of new curricula** and the development of new methods." Next, textbooks were created. Standard teaching practices were revised, and a course of study organized on the principles developed at Teachers College by Thorndike and Dewey. Here was the fullfledged prototype. More than a thousand educators visited the Lincoln School in the school year 1923-1924. John D. Rockefeller, Jr., sent four of his five sons to study at the Lincoln School, with results that could, perhaps, have been predicted had he read the works of Thorndike and Dewey:

...Laurance [Rockefeller] gives startling confirmation as to 'Why Johnnie Can't Read.' He says that the Lincoln School did not teach him to read and write as he wishes he now could. Nelson, today, admits that reading for him is a 'slow and tortuous process' that he does not enjoy doing but compells himself to do. This is significant evidence in the debate that has raged about modern educational techniques.

Lincoln School -Rockefeller supported to the tune of \$5 million. Finally closed down by Teachers College in 1946, it was replaced by the Institute of School Experimentation, which carried on the task of remodeling American education. The judgment of the Trustees and administration in 1946 that the Institute of School Experimentation would prove to be a most effective instrument for experimenting in the public schools has been amply justified by the Institute's record. Closing the School and using the endowment's funds for the Institute has had the effect of increasing the number of the College's educational **laboratories**. Where once Teachers College had laboratory schools only on Morningside Heights, it now had them all over the nation, and they are public schools with typical public school populations.

THE Lincoln School, despite its inability to teach its students how to read and write, **created broad effects** on American education. Discarding the traditional course of study, it developed the core curriculum and merged the study of history, geography, and civics into what it called the "social studies." To a generation of teachers and administrators educated at Teachers College, the Lincoln School was a model for the type of school they were to create back home. To thousands of visitors, it was a showplace for the new psychology and Progressive Education. For the Rockefeller forces, it was a demonstration of the humanitarian intentions behind the Rockefeller fortune. Yet it was not, however

large, the sum of all the Progressive Education activities at Teachers College. Nor did it represent the thousands of ways in which a now-affluent Teachers College was forwarding the steady overhaul of American education. There is little in the way of change in our educational system and our society to which the professors at Teachers College didn't apply themselves. Dewey's disciples Harold Rugg, George S. Counts, and William H. Kilpatrick provide good examples of where Wundt-ian psychology was taking the teachers of our teachers. In the words of Rugg:

...through the schools of the world we shall disseminate a new conception of government-one that will embrace all of the collective activities of men; one that will postulate the need for scientific control and operation of economic activities in the interests of all people.

Rugg proposed that this could be accomplished in three ways:

First and foremost, the development of a new philosophy of life and education which will be fully appropriate to the new social order;

By 1925, Rugg and Counts were reporting over 1,000 schools, nationwide, engaged in curriculum revision aligned with the new methods, 300 of these cooperating actively with the NEA's Bureau of Research (26th Yearbook of the National Society for the Study of Education; Bloomington, 1926).

Counts went further, proposing that the **schools themselves build that new social order:**

Historic capitalism, with its deification of the principle of selfishness, its reliance upon the forces of competition, its placing of property above human rights, and its exaltation of the profit motive, will either have to be displaced altogether, or so radically changed in form and spirit that its identity will be completely lost...That the teachers should deliberately reach for power and then make the most of their conquest is my firm conviction. To the extent that they are permitted to fashion the curriculum and procedures of the school they will definitely and positively influence the social attitudes, ideals and behavior of the **coming generation.**

Although Kilpatrick's views were similar, he is mentioned here not so much because of his advocacy of Marxism or the new psychology in education but because, in 1914, he published a vitriolic attack on the teaching methods of **Maria Montessori**. He argued that Dr. Montessori's "emphasis on individuality **precluded** the social interaction stressed in American progressive theories": He complained further that the teaching materials were not stimulating; that children learned to read, write and figure too early; and that any good elements in the method were already contained in Dr. Dewey's theories, which went beyond those of Dr. Montessori. Dr. Kilpatrick's book had such impact that by 1918 the Montessori method was **seldom** mentioned in the United States, **although** it flourished elsewhere.

The result of Kilpatrick's diatribe was the suppression of the Montessori method in American education for the next 50 years. Thorndike, meanwhile, was arranging for the publication of new spellers, arithmetic books, dictionaries (in collaboration with Barnhart), and textbooks on education and educational testing. And the General Education Board **continued to fund** Teachers College, as well as the Progressive Education Association, the National Education Association, and others to the tune of **324 million** dollars. By 1953, Wundtian psychology had reached out from Teachers College into virtually every public school in the land:

The **single most powerful educational force in the world is at** 120th Street and Broadway in New York City. Your children's teachers go there for advanced training... With 100,000 alumni, TC has managed to seat about one third of the presidents and deans now [1953] in office at accredited U.S. teacher training schools. Its graduates make up about 20 percent of all our public school teachers. Over a fourth of the superintendents of schools in the 168 U.S. cities with at least 50,000 population are TC-trained.

Today, Wundt is remembered only by psychologists. Gates, Flexner, Cattell, Russell, even Thorndike, are found only in texts written by their disciples. They may seem irrelevant to today's critical educational problems: drug abuse, illiteracy, criminality, lowered standards, lack of motivation and self-discipline, and all the rest. Pick up a freshman college psychology text and you may well **find no mention** of Wundt, or even Cattell. Try to find a dictionary published after 1920 which has an unadulterated definition of "psychology." Question those who went to school before 1917, and find out what it was like. Check out the early works and histories of psychology; verify the facts, the names, dates, locations and events. Looking further you will find that despite the increasing billions that the large foundations and, now, the federal government, pour into American education, the situation just keeps getting worse. Despite the millions spent every year on the apparent development of psychology, this field has yet to come up with one workable solution to the problems of education many, if not most of which, it now appears to have created. **Psychology** currently constitutes the principal philosophical underpinning of our **educational** and, consequently, of our cultural outlook. From its largely bestial precepts major decisions in all walks of life are now made, and anyone attempting to determine the causes of a deep and lengthy national malaise must take into account psychology's **covert hegemony** over the thought processes of the body politic, the body economic, and the body social. **Institutionalized as "education,"** it has become our largest single public expenditure at local, state, and federal levels. The idea that Man is an exclusively physiological entity conflicts daily with the promise of a way of life conceived for, and attainable only by, men of free will. This idea (that Man is a stimulus-response animal) and the methods it

implies, has played a critical role in transforming The American Dream into a national nightmare. It has turned our homes, schools, offices, stores, and factories into the battlegrounds of World War III; the draftees drift from encounter to encounter, increasing numbers succumbing as **neurotic , mental** and spiritual casualties. The **greatest** number of victims, however, is in the 5 to 16 year-old range, as roughly one-quarter of the population is recruited into the **compulsory federal behavior clinics cosmetically known as schools**. Those willing to decide on the basis of their own experience and observations whether they (and their children) are animals or not, and who choose not to be, must begin now to openly repudiate psychology's stranglehold on our children's future and awaken their neighbors from the nightmare.

ALMOST all of the deleterious effects created in education over the past 200 years can be traced, ultimately, to the unhappy influence of Jean-Jacques **Rousseau** and the uses to which unscrupulous shapers of society have put his doctrines of Man's relative insignificance and subservience to the forces of "nature." The modern twist contributed by Wundt and his associates and disciples was so effective in the subversion of the principles and practices of education that it has led us to focus in The Leipzig Connection on that particular scenario and its principal protagonists. Other characters in the story include the Germanic predecessors and contemporaries of Wundt-ian psychology: Froebel and his Universal German Education Institution in 1816, which spawned the **kindergarten** movement in the U.S. via the work of William Torrey Harris (later U.S. Commissioner of Education) and Susan Blow in St. Louis-, Fechner, whose Elements of Psychophysics (Leipzig, 1860) pioneered, however misguidedly, the new technology of Man as animal; Brentano's Viennese empirical psychology with its offspring of "**gestalt**" and "humanistic" psychologies as imported to USA by Wertheimer through New York's New School for Social Research; and Felix Adler's Seligman-sponsored Society for Ethical Culture with its British branch, the Secular Education League, founded by Stanton Coit in 1907. Wundt's later work (1900-1920) was devoted almost entirely to the 9-volume Volkerpsychologie (Ethnic Psychology, still untranslated in this country). In it he investigated, per Schultz, ...the various stages of mental development in mankind as manifested in language, art, myths, social customs, law, and morals. The implications of this work for psychology are of far greater significance than its content, for it served to divide the new science of psychology into two parts, the experimental and the social.

Born in Germany, Adler graduated from Columbia in 1870 and became professor of political and social ethics there in 1902. It may be well to remember here that the name Columbia, which the university adopted during the revolution, was **cosmetically designed to protect** the institution from the

wrath of patriotic objection to its original name: King's College. There is **no** indication that the philosophy or purpose changed to match the name . It is specious to de-emphasize, the content of Wundt's masterwork in an effort to obfuscate the source of a dominant ideology, for in this work Wundt contended that, ...social forces play a major role in the development of the complicated higher mental processes.

This is a direct attack on the concept and methods forwarded by traditional humanist educators and philosophers, that creative thought influences the development of social forces.

Emerging aspirations to greater individual and social self determination were also thwarted, in the late 18th century and throughout the 19th century, by an awesome body of English pseudo-philosophy, psychology, and political economic theory. These aspirations, expressed through a plethora of technological innovations and new republican groupings, posed a serious economic and political threat to the ruling European oligarchs. John Stuart Mill, an **early master of oligarchic public relations**, is a good example. While writing *On Liberty*, Mill was actually in charge of all correspondence from **India House (in London)** to the East India Company representatives on location in India, and was administering that conglomerate's shipments to China of, at that point, over 10 million pounds of raw opium a year. Official U.S. education circles long ago adopted the "democratic" ideas of these British court philosophers (Godwin, Bentham, Mill, Ricardo, Smith, Spencer, Arnold, Malthus, et al.). American education has become, ideologically, an indoctrination network for essentially principles which ultimately lead to a sacrificing of national sovereignty. Combined with a psychological methodology producing, alternately, apathy and violence, the implanting of these ideas in the minds of America's school graduates opens the door to the creation of an abject, manipulated and reactive population.

Special mention should also be made of the concept of educational reform per se, and its **leading exponents** in Europe and the U.S., especially **Johann Heinrich Pestalozzi**. This disciple of Rousseau and of the Swiss mystic radical and physiognomist Johann Kaspar Lavater, having (as Swiss leader of the Illuminati) first devised a workable system of public instruction for downtrodden children, provided the impetus for Froebel, Herbart, Mme. deStael, and a host of others to spread the idea of mass education as a state-supported agency for **direct social control and manipulation**. This concept was decisively furthered in our own country by the work of DeWitt Clinton, Horace Mann, Henry Barnard and, via her apprenticeship at London's Toynbee Hall, Jane Addams. In the hands of such reformers the "socialization" of the student became the senior purpose of education.

The "father of British socialism" Robert Owen – **freemason** established New Harmony (Indiana) in 1825 and, following its failure and his return to Britain, his disciples Robert Dale Owen (son) and **Frances Wright** went on to found the Association for the Protection of Industry and for the Promotion of National Education (Fanny Wright Societies) and militate nationally for federal- and **state-supported free and compulsory schooling**. Robert Dale Owen was able to promote this idea more effectively in his later role as a U.S. congressman. It was Neef's version of Pestalozzianism that was carried by the Fanny Wright Societies into a successful national movement, albeit not exactly according to Maclure's plans.

MONTESSORI SCHOOLS

Maria Montessori . Freemason . Theosophist .

In 1929, the first International Montessori Congress was held in Elsinore, Denmark, in conjunction with the Fifth Conference of the New Education Fellowship. At this event, Montessori and her son (?? UNVERIFIABLE) Mario founded the Association Montessori Internationale or AMI "to oversee the activities of schools and societies all over the world and to supervise the training of teachers." AMI also controlled rights to the publication of Montessori's works and the production of authorized Montessori didactic materials. Early sponsors of the AMI included **Sigmund Freud, Jean Piaget, and Rabindranath Tagore**. ALL FREEMASONS . Today there are thousands of Montessori schools across the United States .

There is some speculation ?? about Mario Montessori's exact date of birth. But according to Mario he was born on 31st March 1898. Dr. Maria Montessori was an unwed mother, and in those days it was considered sacrilege to be so. According to Mario?? , Maria's parents and a few close friends and associates knew of his existence. Maria had to give in to their pressures and send Mario away to a family in the countryside near **Rome (SOME TRAINING CAMP ??)** . He grew up there. When he was **fifteen**, Mario came to know that Maria was his mother. But Maria **never** publicly acknowledged him as her son till her death. Initially she introduced him as her nephew and later as her adopted son. Mario, when he was seventeen, accompanied Maria to the US. Maria's stay in the US was quite trying for her and Mario proved to be a calming influence. This probably signaled the beginning of a long time association between the mother and the son. It was both at work and in personal life. His association with Maria Montessori. By the early 1920s Maria lost a few of her close associates and she began depending on Mario more and more. He played the

role of a buffer between her and those who were always trying to climb on the bandwagon of her fame. They had some profitable scheme or other Mario protected (**CONTROLLED** ??)his mother from such people. He started accompanying her in **all her** tours and assisted her in the conduct of her courses. Together they established the Association Montessori Internationale as a parent body to oversee the activities of schools and societies. This work extended all over the world and included supervision of the training of teachers. After the establishment of AMI the activities of the Montessori movement became quite organized. It was mainly due to the efforts of Mario. Maria Montessori became frustrated by the "politics" of dealing with people. In this area t Mario played a growingly crucial role.. Mario virtually became her protector. This provided Maria the much required freedom and peace of mind to continue her work. Mario made Helping his mother's work became Mario's life work. He did this at the expense of his own family life. He traveled with her and took over many more tasks of organizing and administering the activities of the Montessori movement. This he could do through the AMI. As Maria became older she became more dependent on her son in the organizational details . Mario accompanied Maria on her travel to India. Together they reached Adyar, Chennai in October 1939. This trip to India **was on the invitation** of the Theosophical Society that was headquartered in Chennai. The Montessoris had actually planned to conduct a three-month course and return to Europe sometime during 1940. But because of World War II they were **forced** to extend their stay in India. Since they were Italians, the British Government interned Mario to a camp for civilians in Ahmednagar and also placed **some restrictions** on the movements of Dr. Maria. On 31st August 1940 British Government **released** Mario. It was Maria's birthday. The letter from the Government said that 'he' was a" **birthday gift.**" From the British Government !! Between 1939 and 1946 the Montessoris conducted sixteen courses. They called them the Indian Montessori Training Courses. The name holds good even to the present day. Dr. Maria would give her lectures in Italian and Mr. Mario would translate it in English. She knew English and so would interrupt her son if he did not translate correctly . Together they trained **over thousand Indian teachers** in the Montessori Method. In 1946 they returned to Holland after staying in the Indian subcontinent for nearly seven years. Maria continued travelling around the world popularizing her method of teaching and Mario was her constant companion. They conducted courses, and organized lectures, in London, Scotland, Rome, Berlin, Ceylon, India, Pakistan, Holland, France.

After Dr. Maria Montessori passed away Mr. Mario continued the work of spreading the Montessori Movement. actively He continued conducting the training courses In 1956 Mario published the book "The Human Tendencies and Montessori education". He was awarded a Honorary Doctorate by the Edgecliffe College, USA in the year 1970. He implemented the Training of

Trainers programme for the first time in the year 1976. Mr. Mario Montessori had four children by his first wife. His second wife Ms. Ada shared his work in the Montessori field. His **daughter** Renilde, later, became the President of the Association Montessori Internationale .After a brief period of failing health and eyesight, Mario passed away on the 10th of February 1982.

Maria Montessori was born in the town of Chiaravalle, in the province of Ancona, Italy, 1870. Her parents were Alessandro Montessori and Renilde Stoppani. Her father, Alessandro, was in the military. He was a descendant of the noble family in Bologna. Her mother, Renilde, was the niece of a very famous philosopher/scientist/priest named Antonio Stoppani. In 1904, Maria became professor at the University of Rome teaching **anthropology**. Through her research, Montessori found that children became particularly engaged in using educational materials developed by **Edward Sequin**.

Because of her experience at Scuola Orthofrenzia, Maria was **asked to open** a school for children in a slum development project in the district of San Lorenzo in Rome. At the Casa dei Bambini, the children revealed their true nature. Many of them were unbelievable and not what was widely understood as child nature.. Maria developed her system of education through scientific observation of the children's almost effortless ability to absorb knowledge from their surroundings, as well as their tireless interest in manipulating materials. In later years this has become "The Montessori Method" **Building on the ideas of** French educators **Dr. Jean Marc Gaspard Itard student of psychiatrist Dr. Phillippe Pinel and Dr. Edouard Seguin**, Dr. Montessori proposed stimulation of the child's mind through constructive activities that generated their self-esteem. In the year 1913, on the invitation of **Margaret Wilson**, daughter of the President of USA, Maria Montessori visited the US. In fact, it was in the same year that **Alexander Graham Bell – freemason** , and his wife Mabel had set up the Montessori Educational Association at their home in Washington, DC . **Thomas Alva Edison and Helen Keller – both freemasons** were also strong advocates of Maria and her methods of education. Noted novelist and philosopher, **Ayn Rand – Satanist , Rothschilds mistress** , was very appreciative of the Montessori method of teaching. Ayn Rand considered Montessori's methods a more individualistic and reason-based alternative to what she saw as the shortcomings of progressive education.

Margaret Woodrow Wilson (1886 –1944) was a daughter of US President Woodrow Wilson [Rothschilds agent – freemason] and **Ellen Louise Axson**. Wilson had two sisters, Jessie W. Wilson and Eleanor R. Wilson. After her mother's death in 1914 she served as the White House hostess, the title later known as First Lady, until Wilson's second marriage in 1915. Wilson sang and made several recordings around 1918. About 1940 she traveled to the ashram of

Sri **Aurobindo –freemason** , in Puducherry, India, where she chose to stay for the rest of her life; four years later she died there from uremia. She was later known in the Sri Aurobindo Ashram as '**Nistha**'. Sri Aurobindo gave her this name after she became a member of the Ashram" She and scholar **Joseph Campbell-freemason** edited the English translation of the classical work on the Hindu mystic, Sri Ramakrishna –**freemason** , The Gospel of Sri Ramakrishna by Swami Nikhilananda.

Sri Ramakrishna practised **tantra**... Sri Ramakrishna was an **illiterate** and he often wrote his name as "Ram kito" Sri Rmakrishna's **first** teacher was a lady sanyasini by the name Bhairavi Brahmani.. Sri Ramakrishna even dressed as a **woman** in order to completely eradicate lust from his mind. It is interesting to note that the best-known extant photograph of the Master, (there are only 5) he is seated in a position in which he actually and clearly physically resembles the Square and Compass! He was transsexual , psychotic . As a student of Wendy Doniger at the University of Chicago, Jeffrey Kripal did research on the Bengali Saint Sri Ramakrishna Paramahansa, for his Ph.D. dissertation. He visited the Ramakrishna Mission for information and discussions on this research. However, contrary to well-accepted academic ethics and common decency, he did not give the Mission's experts any chance to review his dissertation's draft in order to make sure that there were no factual inaccuracies in it. In short, the dissertation indicated that Ramakrishna Paramahansa was a sexually abused homosexual and a child molester, who had also forced homosexual activities upon his disciple Swami Vivekananda.

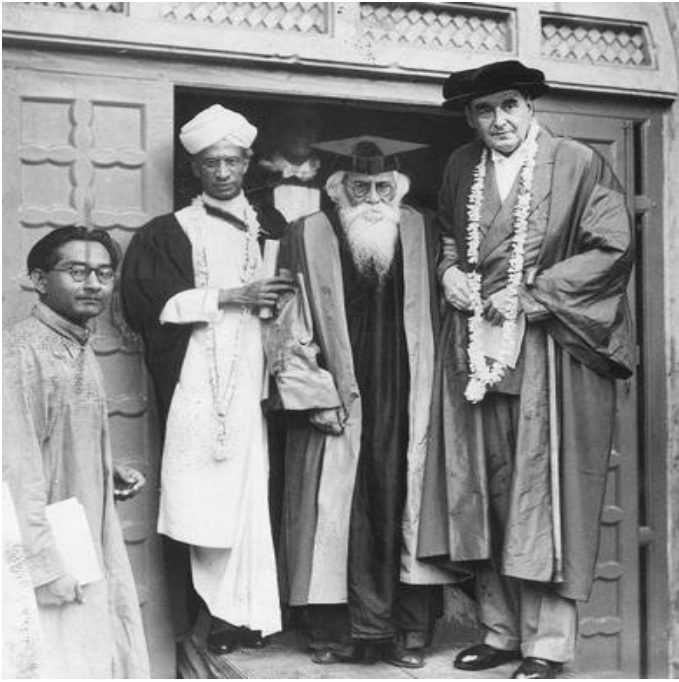
RAMAKRISHNA is a figure of recent history and his life and teachings have not yet been obscured by loving legends and doubtful myths (in Ramakrishna, 2003). Ramakrishna ... gained recognition from his devotees and admirers that he was [an incarnation of] Christ.... When [Mahendra Nath Gupta, a prominent disciple] told his Master that he was the same person as Jesus and Chaitanya, Ramakrishna affirmed enthusiastically: “Same! Same! Certainly the same person” (Sil, 1998). I am an avatar. I am God in human form (Ramakrishna, in [Nityatmananda, 1967]). THE STORY OF YOGA and yogis in the West—and of their corresponding alleged abuses of power, most often reportedly for sexual purposes—really **begins** with Swami Vivekananda’s lectures at the Chicago World’s Fair in 1893. Vivekananda’s story, however, **begins with his own guru**, Sri Ramakrishna, the latter having been born in India in 1836. (“Sri” is an East Indian title of respect, akin to the English “Sir.”) Thus, it is to the latter that we shall first turn our attention. As a child, the boy Ramakrishna—who later claimed to be the incarnation of both Krishna and Rama—“loved to dress up **and act like a girl**” (Sil, 1997). He was, indeed, aided in that activity by relatives who bought him feminine outfits and gold ornaments, to suit his own relatively feminine body and psyche. One can very well see from the extant

photograph of Ramakrishna , he possessed quite well-formed and firm breasts—most possibly a case of gynecomastia.... Ramakrishna could also be described, in the jargon of modern medical psychology, as a “she male,” that is, a male who, despite his male genitalia, possesses a female psyche and breasts resembling those of a woman.... [Saradananda] writes, apparently on the basis of the Master’s testimony, that **he used to bleed every month** from the region of his pubic hair ... and the bleeding continued for three days just like the menstrual period of women (Sil, 1998). Nor was that the extent of the great sage’s appreciation for the microcosmic aspects of the feminine principle: Once he sat after a midday siesta with his loin cloth disheveled. He then remarked that he was sitting like a woman about to suckle her baby. In fact, he used to suckle his young beloved [male] disciple Rakhal Ghosh.... He ... exhibited his frankly erotic behavior toward his male devotees and disciples.... He often posed as their girlfriend or mother and always touched or caressed them lovingly (Sil, 1998). Anyone who is suckling an adult is explicitly viewing/treating that adult as a child. If there is any sexual attraction at all from the “parent” to the “child” in such a context, there is no escaping the obvious psychological pedophilic component, even if the suckled one is of legal age, as was the eighteen-year-old Ghosh. And if one grown man (a “she-male,” in Ramakrishna’s case) is having another grown man (his junior) pretend to be an infant, so that the first of them can pretend to be the mother to the second, and literally suckle the second, in any other context there would be no doubt at all as to the fetishistic nature of the behavior. Further, after having met his foremost disciple, **Vivekananda, for the first time**, in the throes of an “agonizing desire” to see the young man again, Ramakrishna confessed: I ran to the northern quarter of the garden, a rather unfrequented place, and there cried at the top of my voice, “O my darling, come back to me! I can’t live without seeing you!” After some time, I felt better. This state of things continued for six months. There were other boys who also came here; I felt greatly drawn towards some of them but nothing like the way I was attracted toward [Vivekananda] (Disciples, 1979;). Ramakrishna went on to describe his favorite disciple variously as a “huge red-eyed carp,” “a very large pot,” “a big bamboo with holes” and a “male pigeon.” In later days, the prematurely impotent, married guru once went into samadhi (i.e., mystical ecstasy, generally involving a loss of awareness of the body) after having mounted the young Vivekananda’s back. As to what excuse the great guru might have given for such mounting had it not sent him vaulting into ecstatic perception of God, one can only guess. We cannot ignore [Ramakrishna’s] obsession with the anus and shit in his conversations. Even the experience of his highest realization that there exists within the individual self the Paramatman, the repository of all knowledge, was derived from his beholding a grasshopper with a thin sticklike object inserted in its anus!.... His ecstasy [i.e., as trance] was induced by touching his favorite young [male] devotees. He developed a few strategies for touching or petting

the body (occasionally the penis, as was the case with Vijaykrishna Goswami, whose cock he calmed by his “touch”) of devotees (Sil, 1998). Of course, none of Ramakrishna’s documented homoerotic behaviors in the above regards would equate to him having been a practicing homosexual. They equally, however, cannot be unrelated to his own view of the female body as being nothing more than “such things as blood, flesh, fat, entrails, worms, piss, shit, and the like” (in Nikhilananda, 1984). Indeed, the “incarnation of the Divine Mother” himself divulged: I am terribly scared of women.... I see them as a tigress coming to devour me. Besides, I see large pores [cf. vagina symbols] in their limbs. I find all of them as ogres.... If my body is touched by a woman I feel sick.... The touched part aches as if stung by a horned catfish (in Nikhilananda, 1984). Even the mere sight of a woman could reportedly so negatively excite Ramakrishna as to prompt him to either run to the temple or invoke the strategy of escape by getting into samadhi. His attraction for young boys that may be considered as muted pedophilia is often associated with aging impotent males.... Ramakrishna’s contempt for women was basically a misogynist attitude of an insecure male, who thought of himself as a woman in order to fight his innate fear of the female (Sil, 1998). On other occasions, the mention of any object which Ramakrishna did not desire (e.g., hemp, wine) would send him fleeing into samadhi; as could strong emotion (e.g., anger) on the sage’s part. At his cousin’s suggestion that those odd behaviors might have been psychologically based, Ramakrishna “responded by almost jumping into the river in order to end it all” (in Sil, 1998). With those various factors acting, it should not surprise that Ramakrishna’s own spiritual discipline took several odd turns. During his ascetic practices, Ramakrishna exhibited remarkable bodily changes. While worshiping Rama as his devotee Hanuman, the monkey chieftain of the Ramayana, his movements resembled those of a monkey.... [Ramakrishna **was also an accomplished childhood actor.**] In his biography of Ramakrishna, novelist Christopher Isherwood paraphrased the saint’s own description of his **strange** behavior: “I didn’t do this of my own accord; it happened of itself. And the most marvelous thing was—the lower end of my spine lengthened, nearly an inch! Later, when I stopped practicing this kind of devotion, it gradually went back to its normal size” (Murphy, 1992). During the days of my [“holy”] madness [as priest of the **Kali** temple in Dakshineswar] I used to worship my own penis as the Shiva linga.... Worship of a live linga. I even decorated it with a pearl (in Nikhilananda, 1984). Nor was the sage’s manner of worship confined to his own genitalia: [Ramakrishna] considered swear words [to be] as meaningful as the Vedas and the Puranas and was particularly fond of performing japa (ritual counting of rosary) by muttering the word “cunt” (Sil, 1998). Indeed, as the claimed avatar himself told his devotees: The moment I utter the word “cunt” I behold the cosmic vagina ... and I sink into it (in Sil, 1998). That is actually not quite as odd as it might initially seem, for “cunt” itself derives from Kunda or Cunti—**names for Kali**, the Hindu

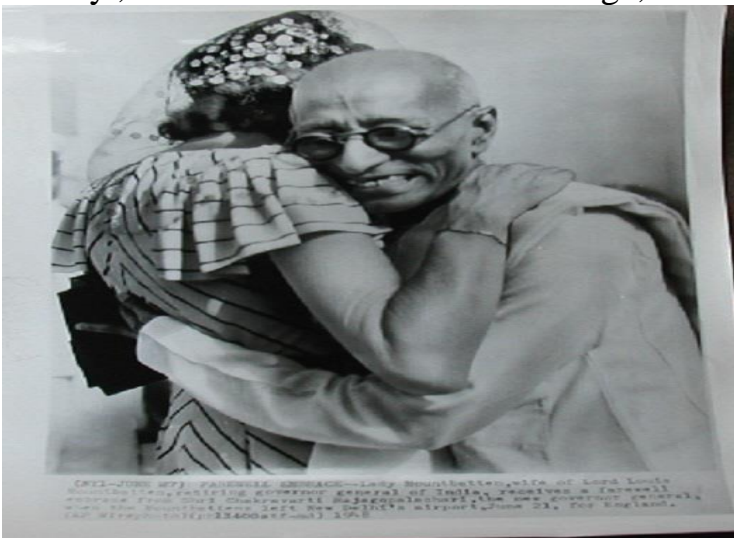
Divine Mother goddess, beloved of Ramakrishna. It is still plenty odd, though. In any case, in 1861 the recently wedded Ramakrishna **began tantric** (sexual) yoga practice with a female teacher, Yogeshwari. (His marriage was actually to a **five-year-old child bride**, chosen by the twenty-three-year-old yogi himself, and then left with her parents to mature.) Rituals performed by the eager student during that sadhana (i.e., spiritual practice/discipline) included eating the culinary **leftovers** from the meals of dogs and jackals. Also, consuming a “fish and **human meat preparation in a human skull**” (Sil, 1998). Attempts to have him participate in the ritual sex with a **consort** which is an essential component of tantra, however, were less successful. Indeed, they ended with the sage himself falling safely into trance, and later simply witnessing other practitioners having ritual intercourse. Comparably, upon his wife’s coming of age, Ramakrishna tried **but failed** to make love to her, instead involuntarily plunging into a “premature superconsciousness.” (Their marriage was actually, it appears, never consummated.) That, however, did not discourage the young woman from staking her own spiritual claims: While regarding her husband as God, Sarada came to be convinced that as his wedded wife she must also be divine.

Following her husband’s claim that she was actually Shiva’s wife, Sarada later claimed: “I am Bhagavati, the Divine Mother of the Universe” (Sil, 1998). Such was evidently the compensation for her being confined to the kitchen for days at a time by her husband, cooking, **not even being** allowed to relieve herself in the latrine. [Ramakrishna was] one of the truly great saints of nineteenth-century India (Feuerstein, 1992). In a demonstration of the high regard with which every loyal disciple holds his or her guru, **Vivekananda** himself declared that Ramakrishna was “the greatest of all avatars” (Sil, 1997). That evaluation, however, was **not** shared by everyone who knew the great sage: Hriday, the Master’s nephew and companion, actually regarded him [as] a moron (Sil, 1998). The venerated guru later formed the same opinion of his own earthly **mother**. In any case, as part of his alleged avatarhood, Ramakrishna was christened with the title “Paramahansa,” meaning “Supreme Swan.” The appellation itself signifies the highest spiritual attainment and discrimination, by analogy with the swan which, it is claimed, is able to extract only the milk from a mixture of milk and water (presumably by curdling it). In mid-1885, Ramakrishna was diagnosed with throat cancer. He died in 1886, leaving several thousand disciples (Satchidananda, 1977). As expected, Vivekananda took over **leadership** of those devotees.



Rabindranath Tagore –

FREEMASON . After The Oxford University- ILLUMINATI BREEDING GROUND , Convocation On 7 August 1940 With Sir Maurice Gwyer – FREEMASON And Dr. S. Radhakrishnan –FREEMASON At Sinha Sadan. **Sir Maurice Linford Gwyer, GCIE, KCB, KCSI, KC** (1878 –1952) was Vice-Chancellor of Delhi University (1938–1950), and Chief Justice of India (1937–43). He is credited with having founded the prestigious college Miranda House in the year 1948 in Delhi, India. **Faber and Faber** began as a firm in 1929. However, its roots go back further – to The Scientific Press, which was **founded** in the early years of the 20th century. This last firm was **owned by** Sir Maurice and Lady Gwyer and derived much of its income from the weekly magazine the Nursing Mirror. The Gwyers' desire to expand into trade publishing led them to Geoffrey Faber, a fellow of **All Souls College , Oxford**, and Faber and Gwyer was **founded** in 1925. The (Cecil Rhodes) Group , secret society , was founded at All Souls College, Oxford University.



Lady Mountbatten (Lord Louis

Mountbatten –**Freemason**) Receives A Farewell Embrace From Governor-General Of India C. Rjagopalachari –**Freemason** 1948.

Lord Louis Francis Albert Victor Nicholas Mountbatten, 1900 – 1979 .1st Earl Mountbatten of Burma, was a freemason. "It was in 1947 that Lord Mountbatten was appointed Viceroy of India and, as such, became the Grand Master of the two Indian orders — the Star of India and the Indian Empire. This included automatic appointment to the **highest** ranks of these two orders, G.C.S.I. and G.C.I.E. respectively. He had become a Knight of .St.John of Jerusalem. in 1943. After the partition (no freedom ??) of India, Lord Mountbatten **remained??** as Governor-General until 1948".

Mountbatten a German aristocrat, as the son of Prince Louis of Battenberg and Princess Victoria of Hesse, he also shared close links with the British royal family (his great grandmother was Queen Victoria and he himself was uncle to Prince Philip - **freemason**). Mountbatten's father was first sea lord at the outbreak of World War One. In 1917, the family **changed** their name from Battenberg to the less-Germanic sounding Mountbatten. Mountbatten, known as 'Dickie' to family and close friends, was **educated mainly at home** until 1914 when he went to the Royal Naval College at Dartmouth. He joined the Royal Navy in 1916 and saw action in World War One, then briefly attended Cambridge University for a year after the war.

The plot of the Illuminati is directed from London, where the objectives are guided by a financial oligarchy, in the City of London, which is run by the Bank of England, a private corporation. The square-mile-large City is a sovereign state, located in the heart of greater London. As the “Vatican of the financial world,” the City is not subject to British law. It is said to be run by the “Crown”, meaning the Queen Elizabeth II, the titular head of the Illuminati, as the representative of the culmination of centuries of intermarriage among the Lucifarian bloodlines. There is a temporal power among the Illuminati, which is represented by the powerful financial families. But there is also a **symbolic** head, representing the fruit of the ancient bloodline. That is Queen Elizabeth. She is the Holy Grail, as it were, the vessel which carries the “holy blood,” the culmination of centuries of intermarriage of the Kabbalistic bloodlines, believed to derive in the several directions from King David. According to **L.G. Pine**, the Editor of the prestigious Burke’s Peerage, Jews “have made themselves so closely connected with the British peerage that the two classes are unlikely to suffer loss which is not mutual. So closely linked are the Jews and the lords that a blow against the Jews in this country would not be possible without injuring the aristocracy also.” The Queen is not only the Grand Patroness of **Freemasonry**, but heads the **Order of the Garter**. The Order of the Garter is the **parent** organization over Free Masonry, worldwide. When a Mason reaches

the 33rd degree, he swears allegiance to that organization, and thereby to the Queen. According to researcher Dr. John Coleman, who interviewed a Grand Master at Oxford, the Knights of the Garter are the inner-sanctum, the elite of the elite of Her Majesty's Most Venerable Order of St. John of Jerusalem. The Knights of the Order of the Garter are the leaders of the Illuminati hierarchy, and Queen Elizabeth II's most trusted "Privy Council".

Queen Elizabeth II heads a circle of individuals who represent the pinnacle of centuries of intermarrying among the aristocracy of Europe and Armenia, and more recently, of the family of Frederick II the Great of Prussia, and the descendants of Karl of Hessen-Kassel, the Grand Master of the Asiatic Brethren, Catherine the Great, and Queen Victoria. A central figure in this lineage is the **Ethiopian** Gannibal, whose granddaughter Charlotte was the grandmother of Queen Victoria, and whose son married the daughter of Frederick III of Hessen-Kassel.

Charlotte's brother was Charles II Grand Duke of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, whose daughter married the heir of the Prussian crown, Frederick William III. Frederick II of Prussia was succeeded by his nephew, Frederick William II, who married Louise of Brunswick-Wolfenbuettel. She was the sister of Frederick Duke of Brunswick, the Grand Master of the Strict Templar Observance, and who had convened the great Masonic convention at Wilhelmsbad in Hessen-Kassel. Frederick Wilhelm II of Prussia was the father of Frederick William III, who became a member of the Order of the Garter. Of Frederick William III and Louise' four children, three married the brothers and sisters of **Csar** Alexander I. Frederick William III's daughter, Charlotte of Prussia, married Paul's son, **Czar** Nicholas I, who succeeded Alexander I, and who also belonged to the Order of the Garter. Frederick's son Wilhelm I married Augusta of Saxe-Weimar, the daughter of Nicholas' sister Maria **Romanov**. A third child of Frederick, Friedrich Karl Alexander of Prussia, married Maria's other daughter, Marie Luisa Alexandrina von Saxe-Weimar. The son of Csar Nicholas, Constantine Nicholaievitch Romanov, Grand Duke of Russia, fathered Olga Constantinovna Romanov, who married George I King of Greece. George was a member of the Order of the Garter, as was his father, Christian IX of Denmark. Queen Victoria is more recognized as the greatest monarch of the age, and her children and grandchildren married into nearly all the royal families of Europe. Less well known, however, is that this was achieved to almost a greater extent by Christian IX, the grandson of Karl Landgrave of Hessen-Kassel. Paul I of Russia Paul I of Russia Christian IX was, in the last years of his life, named Europe's "father-in-law". He was not expected to become king **until a series of dubious** circumstances made him heir in 1852. He succeeded to the throne in 1863. He married Louise of Hessen-Kassel, the daughter of Karl's brother, Frederick III of Hessen-Kassel, and Caroline of Nassau-Usingen, a descendant

of Habsburg emperor Ferdinand I, and through him, from the **ibn Yahya** family of **Portugal**. At his death in 1906, their children or grandchildren sat on the thrones of Great Britain, Russia, Norway, Greece and, of course, Denmark itself. Later generations of his descendants would add the thrones of Belgium, Spain, Romania, and Yugoslavia to the list, as well as the titular throne of Hanover. Christian's youngest son had been offered, and refused, the throne of Bulgaria. Christian's daughter, Maria Fyodorovna married **Csar** Nicholas III, father of Nicholas II who was **killed ??** by the Bolsheviks in 1918. Princess Alexandra married Queen Victoria's son, King Edward VII, the Grand Master of **Freemasonry**. Edward's son, George V, married Mary of Teck, whose mother was the granddaughter of George the III and Charlotte, and again of Frederick III of Hessen-Kassell. George V's son, George VI was the father of Queen Elizabeth II. Christian IX of Denmark Christian IX of Denmark Christian IX's son, Frederick VIII who succeeded him as King of Denmark, was continued through three children, Ingebord, Haakon VII of Norway of Norway, and Christian X. Haakon VII married his first cousin, Princess Maud of Wales, the daughter of Alexandra and Edward VII. Their son, Olav V, married his first cousin, Princess Märtha of Sweden, the daughter of Ingeborg and Prince Charles of Sweden. They were the parents of the Harald V of Norway, who is a knight of the Order of the Garter. Charles brother was Gustav V King of Sweden, the great-grandfather of the Carl XVI Gustaf of Sweden, who is also a knight of the Garter, and best known internationally as the presenter of the **Nobel Prize**. His mother was Sibylla of Saxe-Coburg Gotha, whose grandfather, Leopold Georg Duncan Albert Wettin, Duke of Albany, was the son of Emperor Friedrich III, and of Queen Victoria's daughter Victoria. Her mother was the great-granddaughter of Christian IX of Denmark's sister. George I and Olga had two sons, Andrew Prince of Greece and Denmark, and Constantine I King of the Hellenes. Constantine I married Sophia Dorothea Hohenzollern. Sophia was the daughter of Princess Victoria, the daughter of Queen Victoria. Sophia's father was Frederick III of Germany the son of Wilhelm I of Prussia and Augusta of Saxe-Weimar. Juan Carlos of Spain Constantine I and Sophia's son, Paul I King of Greece, was like his father inducted into the Order of the Garter. He married Federika of Hanover, whose father, Ernest Augustus III, Duke of Brunswick, was the son of Christian IX of Denmark's daughter Thyra. Federika's whose mother was Princess Viktoria Louise of Prussia, the daughter of Sophia's brother, Kaiser Wilhelm II, the last German Emperor and King of Prussia, who ruled from 1888 to 1918. Paul's son, Constantine II, married Anne-Marie Princess of Denmark. Anne-Marie is the younger sister of the current Queen Margrethe II of Denmark, who is a member of the Order of the Garter. They are the daughters of Ingrid of Sweden, the daughter of Charles' nephew, Gustav VI of Sweden. Their father was Frederick IX, the son of Christian X of Denmark. Constantine was deposed in 1974, but he and Anne-Marie continued to live in exile in London, where

Constantine is a close friend of the Prince of Wales, and a godfather to Prince William. Constantine II is related to Charles' father Prince Philip. Philip's mother was Alice of Battenburg, whose mother was the daughter of Princess Alice Maud, herself the daughter of Queen Victoria. **Alice's father was Louis of Battenberg, or Mountbatten**, who married Victoria Alberta Princess of Hessen by Rhine, the sister of Alexandra Fedorovna von Hessen, who married Czar Nicholas II, and who were both **executed??** by the Bolsheviks in 1918. Philip's father was Andrew Prince of Greece and Denmark, the brother of Constantine I King of the Greeks. Constantine II's sister, Sophia, married King Juan Carlos of Spain, who is also related to Prince Philip. Juan Carlos' mother is Victoria Eugenie Julia Ena von Battenberg, whose mother was another of Queen Victoria's daughters, Beatrice, who married Henry Maurice of Battenberg, the brother of Louis, and knight of the Garter. Juan Carlos is descended on his mother's side from Antoine d'Orleans, the grandson of Philip "Egalite" d'Orleans. Juan Carlos, like his grandfather, and great-grandfather before him, is a member of the Order of the Garter, and claims the title of King of Jerusalem. More importantly, Juan Carlos is the great-grandson of Alphonso XII King of Spain, whose real father was Enrique Puig y Molto, a descendant of **Shabbetai Zevi**. Queen Juliana and Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands . Another knight of the Order of the Garter is Jean of Luxembourg, who Joséphine-Charlotte of Belgium, who is descended from Antoine d'Orleans' sister, Louise-Marie. Louise-Marie was married to King Leopold I of Belgium. Josephine-Charlotte's father was Leopold III, the grandson of Leopold I. Leopold III's wife was Astrid of Sweden, another daughter of Charles I of Sweden and Ingeborg. Also a member of the Order of the Garter, like her mother before her, is Princess Beatrix of the Netherlands. Beatrix is the daughter of Prince Bernhard and Queen Juliana of the Netherlands. Juliana of the Netherlands was descended from Catherine the Great and her lover, Sergei Saltykov, through Paul's daughter, Anna Pavlovna, who married William II King of the Netherlands, grandson of Frederick Wilhelm III of Prussia's sister, Wilhelmina of Prussia. Other members of the Order of the Garter include Elizabeth's husband, **Prince Philip**, as well as their four children, Charles Prince of Wales, Princess Anne, Prince Andrew Duke of York, and Prince Edward Earl of Wessex. The list also includes her first cousins, Princess Alexandra, and Prince Edward Duke of Kent, the current Grand Master of the Masonic United Grand Lodge of England. They are the children of Elizabeth's uncle, Prince George Duke of Kent, and Princess Marina, a daughter Nicholas, brother to Constantine I Greece. The list further includes former Prime Ministers, **Margaret Thatcher, and John Major**. Mary Soames, Baroness Soames, last surviving child of Winston Churchill is a Lady Companion. Robin Butler, Baron Butler of Brockwell, of the "Butler Report" that concluded that some of the some of the intelligence that suggested Iraq possessed WMDs was incorrect. Gerald Grosvenor, 6th Duke of Westminster, the wealthiest aristocrat in the UK.

Prince Philip: The sickest man in the UK



Queen Victoria, married the German Prince Albert: Albert was born on August 26, 1819 in Rosenau, **Germany**. He was the second son of the Duke of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, and was greatly influenced by his uncle Leopold, who became the king of Belgium in 1831. As a teenager Albert travelled to Britain and met the Princess Victoria, who was his COUSIN and nearly the same age as Albert. Saxe-Coburg-Gotha was our Royal family's name then, until Victoria's grandson, King George V, who was married to the German Queen Mary, **changed** it to Windsor in 1917. This was only because there was a good deal of anti German sentiment in Britain before the First World War which became almost hysterical after 1916. There were in fact, anti German riots with shops owned by people with German names or German sounding names being smashed up. This also happened in other parts of the Empire such as Johannesburg in **South Africa**. So there you have another case of this closely interbred, dysfunctional family pulling out all the stops to save their own necks... Now, as well as the name changing King George V being the grandson of Victoria, so was our German opponent in the first world war, Kaiser Wilhelm II... Our present Queen, and her husband Philip are both the great, great grandchildren of Queen Victoria. Or put another way, they are 2nd cousins, once removed... Further more, madness and genetic problems are common place within the Royal family . Everyone knows about King George the III. The British monarchy, and the City of London's leading Crown bankers, enthusiastically backed Hitler and the Nazis, bankrolled the Fuhrer's election, and did everything possible to build the Nazi war machine, for Britain's planned

geopolitical war between Germany and Russia. Support for Nazi-style genocide has always been at the heart of the House of Windsor policy.

Meanwhile, Philip was sent to a German boarding school that specialised in bringing up Adolfs. In fact, as Phil put it himself, there was much heel clicking and Heil Hitlering. At the same time, his 4 sisters all married members of the Nazi Party. His sister Sophie in fact, went on to marry Prince Christoph of Hesse, a colonel in the SS on Himmler's personal staff and head of the Forschungsamt, an elite intelligence operation controlled by Hermann Goering. Christoph, as coincidence would have it was also the great grandson of Queen Victoria and a paedophile... The 30 year old Christoph had become engaged to Prince Phillips sister, Sophie when she had only just turned 15. Philip, much to his delight, was left in the care of his uncle Lord Louie **Mountbatten**. The Mountbatten's were also German's who changed their name from Battenberg... Lord Louis was also the Great Grandson of Victoria and 2nd cousin of the name changing King George V. Louis was also a predatory **paedophile**. The Authors of the controversial book 'The War of the Windsor's' which was serialised in the Daily Mail state: "Lord Louis Mountbatten had the nickname "Dickie" ...and for good reason. Philip's uncle Dickie was the last viceroy in India where he was a known paedophile who sexually exploited young working class Indian peasant boys". Mountbatten is also linked to the paedophile ring who abused boys living at the Kincora Care Home in Belfast Northern Ireland. 'The Kincora Scandal': "The Kincora Scandal connects Lord Dickie Mountbatten to a child prostitution vice ring in Belfast, Ireland. Authorities failed to intervene at the Kincora **care home** for boys until 1981, despite reports over the years of child sexual abuse". The operators of the Kincora child prostitution ring were eventually convicted in 1981 of the RITUAL sexual abuse of defenceless young boys who were sold like prostitutes. No charges were ever brought against the VIP customers made up of Royals, Politicians, lawyers, and Judges. However, Belfast citizens finally had reason to celebrate when Prince Philip's paedophile uncle was killed?? by an IRA bomb planted in his boat". It is alleged by many that Louis had at least two boys on the boat, possibly three, when they were all blown. It is further alleged by many, that Philip got his first taste of Cock, courtesy of Uncle Louis, who was almost certainly also shagging Uncle, Ed the Baby. Other members of the British Royal family, but who are in reality closet Nazi's include; Marie Christine Reibnitz AKA Princess Michael of Kent. Then there is the brother of Princess Alice, a great-aunt to the Queen, who was a Nazi and said that Hitler had done a "wonderful job". Princess Michael of Kent's (Sounds like a tranny doesn't she) father, was Baron Gunther von Reibnitz, who just so happened to be a member of the Nazi party and an honorary member of the SS. Princess Michael, who is married to the Queens Cousin Prince Michael of Kent was caught out shagging a toy-boy in 2006. Prince is also the Grandson of the name changing, half German King George V and the full German Queen

Mary, don't cha know. Mikhail Kravchenko, who shared a 4 day break in a Venice hotel with Mick's wife Princess Michael, met a very sticky end when he was **machine gunned** to death while sat in his Mercedes. Anyway, an actress called Marina Golub who was a close friend of Mikhail Kravchenko started asking questions about his death and after getting too near to the truth, she was apparently warned off. Whether or not she took any notice of the warnings is unknown, but she did claim to have uncovered startling new details about the murder. However, before she could reveal what she knew she was killed in a 'car crash'... All these people, who were and are supposedly part of the English Royal family, were in reality aligned with the German War Machine. As an example of just how deep that involvement was, consider the following also taken from the Help Free The earth website: Westminster child sex abuse pedophile case . Prince Philip's uncle and sponsor, Lord Louis **Mountbatten** (originally, Battenberg of the House of Hesse) was a **central figure** in the 1930s Nazi-British channel. Until he was forced to abdicate, King Edward VIII enjoyed the full backing of Mountbatten. Through much of World War II, secret channels of communication were maintained between the British royal family and their pro-Hitler cousins in Germany, by Lord Mountbatten, through his sister Louise, who was crown princess of pro-Nazi Sweden. Louise was Prince Philip's aunt. The spin doctors at Buckingham Palace have tried to depict the wartime collaboration of the British royal family with the Nazi enemy as just family correspondence but the messages from Prince Philip's secret ally, the Duke of Windsor (former King Edward VIII) are impossible to cover up. On Nov. 20, 1995, the Washington Times reported that the Duke of Windsor had been in **close collaboration** with the Nazis in Spain and Portugal to foment a revolution in wartime Britain, that would topple the Churchill government, depose his brother King George VI, and allow him to regain the throne. Starting with an exchange between King George VI and President Eisenhower, the House of Windsor has been desperate to keep incriminating documents collected from Kronberg Castle classified. "Mountbatten was a strong influence in the upbringing of his grand-nephew, Prince Charles, Prince of Wales, and later as a mentor—"Honorary Grandfather" and "Honorary Grandson", they fondly called each other according to the Jonathan Dimbleby biography of the Prince". Queen Victoria, the reigning monarch at the time was a great supporter and patron of Freemasonry as were all the Royal males of the age (and as they still are today). Indeed it was the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha family (the current British royals) who had sponsored the rise of Adam Weishaupt, the founder of the Illuminati, originally a Freemasonry offshoot, in Bavaria in the 18th century.

Weishaupt was indeed born and raised in the Bavarian town of Gotha. There are several Masonic lodges in the Royal palaces of Britain, the most significant one perhaps being the Royal Alpha Lodge in Kensington Palace (where Prince and Princess Mick live.). In 1885 Prince Eddy was initiated into the Royal Alpha

Lodge at the behest of his father. As well as his membership of the lodge, Eddy was also a regular 'customer' at a homosexual-paedophile brothel in Cleveland Street, London and indiscreetly instigated a series of explicit love-letters with a young boy employed at these most vile of premises. In the meantime, Prince Eddy, **his mental health by now completely shattered**, was given into the care of the Earl of Strathmore who owned Glamis Castle in Scotland. The royal family then blatantly lied to the world and announced that Eddy had sadly passed away at the age of only 28, on the 14th January 1892 due to influenza, but of course Eddy was **still alive** and being held in Balmoral Castle having not yet made the final move to Glamis. Balmoral is approximately 1000 feet (300 metres) above sea-level and as such is partly surrounded by steep cliffs. This was the intended site for the planned murder of Eddy to be undertaken by Randolph Churchill (Winstons old man) and John Netley the coachman. The prince was pushed from the cliff-top but somehow managed to survive his fall and after the passage of two days had endeavoured to crawl all the way back to Balmoral where he was found at the door by his disbelieving hosts. It was decided after this that the best option would be to just incarcerate him at Glamis for the rest of his life and the Earl of Strathmore agreed to undertake this task on behalf of the royals in return for one simple favour. The favour he stipulated was that one of his daughters be allowed to marry a future king of England. Poor Eddy died in 1933, **forty one years after his 'official' death** date and during this time, his mother visited him only once, but took a photograph of him which she apparently sent to her cousin. This photograph is still in existence and shows a much older Eddy thoughtfully painting a picture which would sadly never be seen by anyone outside the walls of Glamis Castle. The pact between Strathmore and the royal family was eventually fulfilled in 1923 when Lady Elizabeth Bowes-Lyon (his daughter, b. 1900) married the future King George VI of England after originally being betrothed to his brother, the former King Edward VIII (of abdication fame). In 1936 George ascended the throne upon his elder brother's abdication and Elizabeth became his queen consort. Elizabeth of course was more commonly known as the Queen Mother and the mother of the current incumbent of the family firm, Queen Elizabeth the second. She went to her grave in 2002 without ever revealing the secret and thus the world was never aware of this unholy pact. There you have a perfect example of our Royal family; inherently Mad, Paedophile tendency's, happy to murder their own and extremely conniving.... Prince Charles is always lobbying for more anyway.

Here is just one example of that, which was reproduced on the Help Free The Earth website: Star Eyewitness Dies Suddenly. Written by Rev. Kevin Annett Monday, 28 February 2011 20:39 William Combes was the sole survivor of a group of three aboriginal boys who claim to have witnessed the abduction of ten children during a royal visit to the Kamloops residential school in mid October,

1964, when both the Queen and Prince Philip were in British Columbia, Canada. “They took away those ten kids and nobody ever saw them again.” – William Combes, Eyewitness. William Combes, age 59 and in good health, was scheduled to be a primary witness at the opening session of the International Tribunal into Crimes of Church and State (ITCCS) on September 12, 2011 in London, England. Combes, an aboriginal man, claimed to witness the abduction of ten fellow residential school children by the Queen of England and her husband in October, 1964 at the Catholic school in Kamloops, British Columbia. According to his partner Mae, William was in stable health when he was assigned a new doctor at St. Paul’s Hospital where he was committed for “tests”. His health began to immediately deteriorate. He died suddenly of a still-undisclosed cause. The Vancouver Coroner’s Office refused to comment on William’s recent death. The Royal Abductions. William was the sole survivor of a group of three aboriginal witnesses to the royal abductions. In his public statements made during a Vancouver Co-op radio program and also in the following signed and witnessed declaration made on February 3, 2010 Combes said: “I am an Interior Salish spirit dancer and am 58 years old. I live in Vancouver, Canada. I am a survivor of the Kamloops and Mission Indian residential schools, both run by the Roman Catholic church. I suffered terrible tortures there especially at the hands of Brother Murphy, who killed at least two children. I witnessed him throw a child off a three story balcony to her death. He put me on a rack and broke some of my bones, in the Kamloop school basement, after I tried running away. I also saw him and another priest burying a child in the school orchard one night. In October, 1964 when I was 12 years old, I was an inmate at the Kamloops school and we were visited by the Queen of England and Prince Phillip. I remember it was strange because they came by themselves, no big fanfare or nothing. But I recognized them and the school principal told us it was the Queen and we all got given new clothes and good food for the first time in months the day before she arrived. The day the Queen got to the school, I was part of a group of kids that went on a picnic with her and her husband and some of the priests, down to a meadow near Dead Man’s Creek. I remember it was weird because we all had to bend down and kiss her foot, a white laced boot. After a while, I saw the Queen leave the picnic with ten children from the school, and those kids never returned. We never heard anything more about them and never met them again even when we were older. They were all from around there but they all vanished. The group that disappeared was seven boys and three girls, in age from six to fourteen years old. They were all from the smart group in class. Two of the boys were brothers and they were Metis from Quesnel. Their last name was Arnuse or Arnold. I don’t remember the others, just an occasional first name like Cecilia and there was an Edward. What happened was also witnessed by my friend George Adolph, who was 11 years old at the time and a student there too. But he’s dead now.” Foul Play Rev. Kevin Annett believes that William Combes died of foul

play and that his murder was arranged to prevent him from his speaking out about the child abductions and other crimes of murder and torture that he witnessed at the Catholic Indian residential schools. Arnett is writing a soon to be issued eulogy for William Arnold Combes. William's videotaped statements, including his witness report of the 1964 abductions, have been registered in the archives of the ITCCS, and will be made public at the opening session on September 12, 2011. Five other aboriginal members and activists have also died since December, and a sixth is missing and presumed dead. All were public critics of the Roman Catholic church's **killing of residential** school children, and had participated in protests against this church and the Anglican Church and the United Church of Canada. Their names are: Johnny Dawson, died December 8, 2009 after a severe beating by three Vancouver policemen. Mike Wickson, died February, 2010, cause unknown. Elder Phillipa Ryan, died April 26, 2010 from "cancer" in less than a month. Norma Jean Baptiste, died early May, 2010, apparent heart attack. Chief Louis Daniels, died May 16, 2010 in a Winnipeg hospital, cause unknown. The Squamish nation believes that these activists and eyewitnesses were murdered, now that the Catholic church is facing criminal charges for the Pope's personal complicity in the rape and torture of children. Canada and its churches may be censured and investigated by European politicians and human rights groups. For more information on the ITCCS go to: <http://itccs.org/> Now, while that is shocking, it is very much in keeping with the Royal Family's less publicised life. In the foreword to his 1986 book *If I Were an Animal*, **Prince Philip** wrote, "In the event that I am reincarnated, I would like to return as a deadly virus, in order to contribute something to solve overpopulation." Borrowing the idea from American scientists who pioneered the field in the 1930's, the Nazis advanced the pseudo-science of eugenics and incorporated it into Adolf Hitler's dream of the Aryan super-race. Bearing in mind Philip's Nazi connections, his views on the subject of overpopulation are unsurprising, but shocking nonetheless. Just last year he reiterated these views, announcing that there are too many people in the world, and attacking large families in a television interview, despite the fact that Prince Philip himself has four children and eight grandchildren. His son, Charles, the next King of England, has **continued such ideology** as he tours the world in private jets lecturing about the impact of climate change and how too many people are killing the planet. Charles, who has inherited the entire Duchy of Cornwall estate, which stretches over 135,000 acres across 23 counties mainly in the south-west of England, is also a "patron" of the genocidal **Optimum Population Trust** (changed its working and campaign name to Population Matters) a notorious UK-based public policy group that campaigns for a gradual decline in the global human population to what it sees as a "sustainable" level. Charles' **fellow patrons** at the OPT include Futurist and top Eco-Fascist James Lovelock, who recently called for the ending of freedom in order that an overriding global power made up of "a few people with authority" can oversee

the radical stemming of the planet's human population in order to combat climate change. Charles and the OPT are **closely affiliated** with The Royal Society, a 350 year old elitist institution granted royal charter status by King Charles II. The Royal Society is also crawling with eugenics enthusiasts and depopulation fanatics. Prince Philip Care about the war dead? ... The old bastard wants us all dead. Predictably, the true cost of protecting the in-breeds is impossible to find out. However, realistic estimates put the yearly bill somewhere between £120 Million – £200 Million. Saville was known to be a supplier of children to the rich and famous. **Most notable** of those was the Paedophile, child killer and Satanist, Edward Heath, the former Prime Minister of England. It has also be reported in the MSM recently that So-vile was implicated in the Yorkshire Ripper murders. The Monarchy, who have a long tradition of entertaining mass murderers and deviants of all persuasions, recently invited charity worker and convicted sex offender, **Harbinder Singh** aboard the Royal barge during the Diamond Jubilee pageant. Savile invited the Prince of Wales to his cottage in Glencoe, which he hoped to turn into a home for disabled and disadvantaged children, called Jimmy's Place! Uncle Dickie, with his predilection for 'peasant' boys, was linked to the Kincora Boy's Home vice-ring, which allegedly sent Belfast orphans to Birr Castle in the Irish Republic, the home of Lord **Snowdon**'s stepbrother, for ritual abuse at the **Hellfire Club**. Snowdon was Princess Margaret's ex-husband. **Conservative** Prime Minister Edward Heath, a yachting enthusiast, was also a visitor at Kincora Boy's Home and it's claimed that Savile supplied him with victims from Haute de la Garenne in Jersey to misuse aboard his boat. Another of Savile's close friends, Prime Minister **Margaret Thatcher**, often played host to him at Chequers and her successors, Major, Blair and Brown were all "fans" deaf to the 'open secret' which everyone knew. Prince Charles and Prince Andrew, friend of the **billionaire** paedophile Jeffrey Epstein, sent Christmas cards to Savile right up until he died and Charles led the tributes after his death in 2011 saying, how "saddened" he was... the Prince has not issued a statement about his sadness over the allegations... (Source – infounderground.com)

Duck's 2nd son Andrew, who is in fact more likely to be the son of Randy Lord Porchester also has paedophile tendencies. That is at least according to the excellent website Help Free the Earth: Andrew, who 4th in line to the British throne, has been exposed in the news as a paedophile. His buddy, Jeffrey Epstein, is a convicted paedophile who served up underage girls to Prince Andrew like lolly pops. Photos published in the British media show Andrew strolling in a park with Epstein — the New York billionaire jailed for soliciting child prostitutes in Florida. A photograph has also emerged showing Andrew with his arm around the waist of the child prostitute who is at the centre of that case. It has emerged that Andrew allegedly enjoyed massages at the Florida mansion where the Epstein child sexual abuse went on.

Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh (born Prince Philip of Greece and Denmark 1921 is the husband of Queen Elizabeth II. He is the longest-serving consort of a reigning British monarch and the oldest-ever male member of the British royal family. A member of the **House of Schleswig-Holstein-Sonderburg-Glücksburg**, Philip was born into the Greek and Danish royal families. He was born in Greece but his family was exiled from the country when he was **still an infant**.

Admiral of the Fleet , Louis Francis Albert Victor Nicholas Mountbatten, 1st Earl Mountbatten of Burma KG, GCB, OM, GCSI, GCIE, GCVO, DSO, PC, FRS (born Prince Louis of Battenberg; 1900 – 1979) – known informally as Lord Mountbatten – was a British statesman and naval officer, an uncle of Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh, and second cousin once removed to Elizabeth II. During the Second World War, he was Supreme Allied Commander South East Asia Command (1943–46). He was the last Viceroy of India (1947) and the first Governor-General of the **independent Dominion** of India (1947–48), from which the modern **Republic of India was to emerge in 1950**. From 1954 until 1959 he was First Sea Lord, a position that had been held by his father, Prince Louis of Battenberg, some forty years earlier. Thereafter he served as Chief of the Defence Staff until 1965, making him the longest serving professional head of the British Armed Forces to date. During this period Mountbatten also served as Chairman of the **NATO** Military Committee for a year.

From the time of his birth until 1917, when he and several other relations of King George V dropped their German styles and titles, Lord Mountbatten was **known as** His Serene Highness Prince Louis of Battenberg. He was the youngest child and the second son of Prince Louis of Battenberg and his wife Princess Victoria of Hesse and by Rhine. His maternal grandparents were Louis IV, Grand Duke of Hesse, and Princess Alice of the United Kingdom, who was a daughter of Queen Victoria and Prince Albert of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha. His paternal grandparents were Prince Alexander of Hesse and by Rhine (1823–1888) and Princess Julia of Battenberg. His paternal grandparents' marriage was **morganatic** because his grandmother **was not of royal lineage; as a result**, he and his father were styled "Serene Highness" **rather than** "Grand Ducal Highness", were not eligible to be titled Princes of Hesse and were given the **less exalted** Battenberg title. His siblings were Princess Andrew of Greece and Denmark (mother of Prince Philip, Duke of Edinburgh), Queen Louise of Sweden, and George Mountbatten, 2nd Marquess of Milford Haven.

Mountbatten was **president of the** United World Colleges Organisation, then represented by a single college: that of Atlantic College in South Wales.

Mountbatten was married on 18 July 1922 to **Edwina Cynthia Annette Ashley**, daughter of Wilfred William Ashley, later 1st Baron Mount Temple, himself a grandson of the 7th Earl of Shaftesbury. She was the favourite **granddaughter** of the Edwardian magnate Sir Ernest Cassel and the principal heir to his fortune.

Mountbatten admitted "Edwina and I spent all our married lives getting into other people's beds." He maintained an affair for several years with Frenchwoman Yola Letellier, and a sexual interest in men has also been alleged. Edwina and Jawaharlal Nehru became intimate. Lord and Lady Mountbatten had two daughters: 1. Lady Patricia Mountbatten, Countess Mountbatten of Burma (born 1924), sometime lady-in-waiting to the Queen, and 2. Lady Pamela Carmen Louise (Hicks) (born 1929), who accompanied them to India in 1947–48 and was also sometime lady-in-waiting to the Queen. Since Mountbatten had no sons, when he was created Viscount Mountbatten of Burma, of Romsey in the County of Southampton on 27 August 1946 and then Earl Mountbatten of Burma and Baron Romsey, in the County of Southampton on 28 October 1947, the Letters Patent were drafted such that in the event he left no sons or issue in the male line, the titles could pass to his daughters, in order of seniority of birth, and to their heirs respectively.

Edwina Mountbatten - Dame Commander of the Royal Victorian Order (DCVO) - 1 January 1946. Dame Grand Cross of the Venerable Order of the Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem (GCStJ) - 1 January 1946. (CStJ: 19 December 1928. Lady of the Imperial Order of the Crown of India (CI) Dame Grand Cross of the Order of the British Empire (GBE) - 1 January 1948. (CBE: 1 January 1943. **TOP LEVEL FREEMASON**),

Colonel Wilfrid William Ashley, 1st Baron Mount Temple, PC (1867 –1939), was a British soldier and **Conservative** politician. He served as Minister of Transport between 1924 and 1929 under Stanley Baldwin. Ashley was the son of Evelyn Ashley, second surviving son of the social reformer Anthony Ashley-Cooper, 7th Earl of Shaftesbury. His mother was Sybella Charlotte Farquhar, daughter of Sir Walter Farquhar, 3rd Baronet. William Cowper-Temple, 1st Baron Mount Temple, was his great-uncle. He was educated at Harrow and Magdalen College, Oxford. Lord Mount Temple remained active within the House of Lords and was a vocal supporter of the policy of appeasement towards **Nazi Germany. He admired Adolf Hitler** . In order to underline his support for the Germans Ashley was instrumental in **establishing the Anglo-German Fellowship** in 1935. He served as **chairman of both** this group and Anti-Socialist Union simultaneously in the later 1930s. As AGF chairman, Lord Mount Temple (as he now was) visited Germany in mid 1937 and held a meeting with Hitler.

Mount Lodge, the **oldest** Freemasons lodge (**under the Indian Constitution**). Evidence points to the existence of Mount Lodge way back in 1797 (it existed under another name) and this interrupted life continued until the warrant of the Lodge Mount 926 E.C. was issued in 1862. The lodge was constituted by a charter granted on August 23, 1862 by the Earl of Zetland, the then Grand

Master and Earl DeGray and Ripon, Deputy Grandmaster of the United Grand Lodge of England.

St. Thomas Mount was then a military cantonment, about 15 km from Madras on the Madras-Chengalpet Road. When the Mount Lodge was started, there were only a couple more city lodges in Madras; Lodge of Perfect Unanimity No. 150 and Universal Charity 273. Since the lodge seemed to be in a suburb, most of its members were local residents.

“In 1867, the master of Mount Lodge laid the cornerstone of the **Presidency College**,”. This function was presided over by the District Grand Lodge and the Lodge of Perfect Unanimity No. 150 and Lodge Universal Charity No. 273 also participated. In 1885, Mount Lodge had its **First** Indian Brother, S.V. Rajagopalachari.

Between 1899 and 1908, the lodge's membership was held by military officers and their frequent transfers hampered its regular functioning. The first Indian Brother of Military Rank who became the Master of the lodge was Lt. Col. Chatterjee and he was immediately transferred to Belgaum. Therefore, between 1908 and 1913, the lodge became a civilian one — a move that assured its continued existence.

“The Freemasons have had a **strong presence** in the country since 1729. We believe in development and giving any man the opportunity to become a better person. In 2011, Freemasons celebrated 50 years under the Indian Constitution (wherein some lodges stayed with the United Grand Lodge of England while others shifted to the Indian Constitution under the Grand Lodge of India, based in Delhi). “We have had so many iconic men who were our members; Swami Vivekananda, **C. Rajagopalachari**, Motilal Nehru, J.R.D. Tata, Dadabhai Naoroji and the Maharaja of Travancore,” says Kylas Swaminathan.

Freemasonry traces its origin from King Solomon's time, but its real origin is lost in antiquity.

FREEMASONRY IN INDIA

HISTORY OF THE GRAND LODGE OF INDIA

In 1717 A.D. the United Grand Lodge of England and Scotland took shape at a meeting of the local Lodges of London, to elect a Grand Master. A United constitution was drawn up and recognized by all the Lodges. A democratic tradition in the election of the Worshipful Master of a Lodge was prescribed. The Worshipful Master was authorized to appoint his team of officers.

Provincial Grand Master was appointed to supervise Masonic activity in India and the Far East in 1728 A.D. Full details regarding how the First Lodge was constituted in India, are preserved in the Minutes of the Grand Lodge in London.constitute a **regular** Lodge, in due form at Fort William in Bengal in the East Indies...." This was signed and sealed "the 6th day of February 1728/9 and in the **year of Masonry 5732** (which shows that Grand Lodge used **Usher's Chronology in dating the Masonic era** - as the Grand Lodge of Scotland still do).

The Lodge at Fort William -- that is, Calcutta -- appears in the Engraved List of 1730, as No. 72. It was to meet at Fort William in Calcutta. The coat of Arms was adopted from the **East India Company** a golden lion, rampant guardant, supporting between the forepaws a regal crown. In 1729, Captain Ralph Farwinter was appointed "Provisional Grand Master for East India in Bengal" and also James Dawson as "Provincial Grand Master" for East Indies.

The **first Indian Mason** was Omdat-ul-Omrah, Nawab Carnatic initiated in 1775. The doors to Hindu Masonry was flung wide-open might one say, by the unstoppable determination of one **Mr. P.C. Dutt** of Calcutta to become a member of the craft. Mr. Dutt became Bro. Dutt in Anchor and Hope, No. 234, in 1872. Twenty-three years later, he was Deputy District Grand Master.

It was towards the end of October 1959 that the Most W. Grand Masters of England, Ireland and the Immediate Past Grand Master Mason of Scotland met in London to discuss the future of Freemasonry in India. The three Grand Masters considered that "an independent Grand Lodge of India is desirable and that its establishment should be gradually but actively pursued." A representative Steering Committee was set up consisting exclusively of Indian Brethren in proportion to the number of Lodges under each of the three Constitutions, with R.W. Bro Lt. Gen. Sir Harold Williams, K.B.E., C.B., as Chairman.

The Grand Lodge of India was officially constituted at ten minutes to six o'clock on Friday the 24th November 1961 in the Ashoka Hotel, New Delhi. There were three delegations from the Grand Lodge of Scotland, Ireland and England in that order.

After the Consecration and Constitution, the Deputy Grand Master of England assumed the Throne and installed Major General Dr. Sir Syed **Raza Ali Khan**, G.C.I.E., D.Litt. LL.D., His Highness The Nawab of Rampur, as the first Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of India. The Aprons, Collars, Gauntlets etc. for the new Lodge were provided jointly by the three parent Grand Lodges.

In addition to the three parent Grand Lodges the M.W. Grand Master of the Grand Lodges of the State of **Israel**, the M.W. Past Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Alberta (Canada) and about 1,491 Brethren from all over India were present at this historic event.

Freemasonry in India - Calcutta. In 1730 officers of the **East Indian Company** held their meetings in Fort William, Calcutta. The number given to the Lodge was 72.

This situation was complicated somewhat by the fact that there were also Lodges in India of Irish & Scottish origins. It was in India, where both the groups joined together in the formation of the Union of England. In 1785, the Atholl Lodge at Madras surrendered its powers and accepted the United Provincial Grand Lodge.

The first Indian Mason-Omdat-ul-Omrah, the Nawab of Carnatic. The second Indian Mason was M. Bandeh Ali Khan, initiated in Marine Lodge, Calcutta in 1812. The first Hindu to be admitted into Freemasonry. Bro. Ranganath Sastry in Lodge Perfect Unanimity No. 233, Madras in 1857. The earliest Sikh to be made a Mason/-Bro. Duleep Singh in Lodge Star in the East in 1861. In Bengal, where the bye-law No. 55 of the PGL (EC) **prevented** Indians from being admitted into Freemasonry. Ultimately the first Hindu to be admitted in Bengal was Bro. P C Dutt in 1872.

The foreign Constitutions whose Lodges functioned in India.

Dutch Constitution - Lodge Solomon was founded on April 7, 1758 at Tandelga near Chinsurah in Bengal by the commander of the merchant fleet of the Netherlands East India Company, Bro. Jacob Larwood Van Chevichaven.

French Constitution - Lodge Sincere Amite, Pondicherry was chartered in 1787.

There were quite a few Naval Lodges. Though Naval Lodges were not recognized by the Grand Lodge of France, the members of the Naval Lodge in due course found their way to get affiliated to and remain under the protection of a stationary Lodge. Scottish Constitution - Into the sub-continent the first Lodge under the Scottish Constitution was consecrated in 1801 in Ceylon (Sri Lanka). One Lodge Hope No. 334 SC, Karachi was chartered in 1767; in 1770 it was shifted to New Castle and in 1782 to New York. The date of its arrival in India cannot at present be stated. Lodge Hope was chartered by the PGM of Western India on April 25, 1842.

Danish Constitution - Introduced in Tranquebar (near Nagapattinam, Tamil Nadu) in 1805. The Danish colony at Tranquebar was fairly numerous populated by Danes. Due to the efforts of one Bro. Ewald a warrant was granted for a Lodge at Tranquebar in 1807 by the National Grand Lodge of Denmark. The name of the Lodge was "De L'amour Fraternelle" (to Brotherly Love). Irish Constitution - The Light of the North

No. 357 at Kurnaul [now Karnal] in 1835. This Lodge survived for three years only. The next was Lodge Duke of Abercon No. 382 IC, in Calcutta in 1905.

Names some of the prominent Indians who were Freemasons.

A). Swamy Vivekananda (initiated in 1884 under the name of Bro. Narendra Nath Dutt in Lodge Anchor & Hope, Calcutta). Motilal Nehru - Lodge Harmony, Kanpur (Father of Pandit Jawaharlal Nehru and grand father of Indhira Gandhi), C. Rajagopalachary (Governor General of India), Sir C P Ramaswamy Iyer (Divan of Travancore), Dr. P V Chery (Governor of Maharashtra), and Fakruddin Ali Ahmed (President of India).

The oldest building used as a Masonic Temple in India?

The Goshamahal Baradari, Hyderabad, built in 1682 by Sultan Abul Hassan Tanasha.

Name the parent Grand Lodges of Grand Lodge of India.

The Grand Lodges of England, Ireland and Scotland.

There are 350+ lodges under the Grand Lodge of AF&AM of India. The degrees available are the Craft, Royal Arch Chapter, Mark Master Masonry and Royal Ark Mariner. Currently there are Lodges functioning under the English, Scottish and Irish constitutions. The relationship between the constitutions is very cordial and intervisitations are encouraged and practised.

In Indian Lodges the Altar is placed immediately in front of the Worshipful Master's Pedestal, so that no one can pass between the Altar and the Pedestal.

Indian Lodges keep five Volumes of Sacred Law on the Altar, namely, The Bible [Christianity], Bhagvad Gita [Hinduism], Holy Koran [Islam], Guru Granth Sahib [Sikhism] and the Zenda Avastha [Zorastrian] on the Altar. They are opened and placed separately and not piled up one upon the other. The Square and Compasses is ordinarily placed in position on that Book to which the Worshipful Master owes his allegiance, except on Installation Nights when they will be placed on that Book on which the Master Elect will take his Obligation. The candidates for Initiation, Passing and Raising take their Obligation on the Book of their faith.

There are four Regional Grand Lodges under the Grand Lodge of India, namely,

- Regional Grand Lodge of Northern India, inaugurated on November 21, 1961.
- Regional Grand Lodge of Eastern India, inaugurated on December 2, 1961.
- Regional Grand Lodge of Western India, inaugurated on December 6, 1961.
- Regional Grand Lodge of Southern India, inaugurated on December 9, 1961.



Subash Candhra

Bose –Freemason with Hitler – Freemason , Rothschilds agent financed by the same forces which owned , controlled and financed British East India Company



Vivekananda-

Freemason with Nikola Tesla. At Parliament of the World's Religions – a One World Religion , New World Order , Freemasonic outfit . Nikola Tesla's father Milutin, the priest of Serbian Orthodox Church. Tesla – **Freemason** , occultist , Satanist who was funded by the same people who funded Tesla's supposed enemy Edison – George Westinghouse , J P Morgan , Rockefeller – all Rothschilds agents . When you become a 33rd degree, they tell you that Nikola Tesla was a freemason, and that he created an earthquake machine.

Nikola Tesla used ancient **Sanskrit** terminology in his descriptions of natural phenomena. As early as 1891 Tesla described the universe as a kinetic system

filled with energy which could be harnessed at any location. His concepts during the following years were **greatly influenced** by the teachings of Swami Vivekananda. Swami Vivekananda was the first of a succession of eastern yogi's who brought Vedic philosophy and religion to the west. After meeting the Swami and after continued study of the Eastern view of the mechanisms driving the material world, Tesla began using the Sanskrit words Akasha, Prana, and the concept of a luminiferous ether to describe the source, existence and construction of matter.

Kelvin and Nobel: Tesla's Contacts in Scotland .

Alfred Nobel [of Nobel Prize – a Rothschilds agent]. In 1917, a huge explosion rocked part of the eastern seaboard in the United States. The demolition of Nikola Tesla's Wardencllyffe Tower marked the end of an early era in experimental electronics. The U.S government had declared the area a threat to national security and so the use of dynamite (invented by Alfred Nobel) was permitted. The official reason for the destruction of his greatest project was that such an obvious coastal feature could be used by enemy vessels as a handy landmark. Despite the height of the tower (almost 200 feet), this explanation isn't satisfactory at all. His work was of great militaristic use. His proposed instruments were, as he claimed, capable of causing total mayhem. A few years previously, an explosion of unimaginable proportions sent shock waves throughout the entire south west of Scotland. The source of this disaster was found to be located on the desert-like peninsula known as Ardeer, the site chosen by Alfred Nobel for the establishment of a factory handling gunpowder, nitro-glycerine and dynamite. Alfred Nobel and Nikola Tesla are known to have communicated and it's likely that both knew much about each other's work. Tesla claimed, in 1902, that a secondary tower had been built in Scotland for the express purpose of powering up the planet.

Lord Kelvin .Tesla would occasionally communicate with the Scottish based physicist and inventor William Thomson. Thomson was initially reluctant to acknowledge the engineering efforts of his colleague across the pond. After a number of years however, he couldn't help but give Tesla his due. Thomson later said that Tesla, "contributed more to electrical science than any man up to his time."

Tesla: The Modern Sorcerer By Daniel Blair Stewart

Walter and Lao Russell in their book "Atomic Suicide?" show the current corporate owned quackedemic psyence to be nothing more than a shell game. Don't buy into the quantum quackery, Big Wank, black holio, string theory garbage that only serves to forever make "free enregy" an utter impossibility.

Look into the works of Walter and Lao Russell and you will quickly see how much it is in tune with nature. Natural science is king. Nikola Tesla said of Walter, that "his understanding of electricity is true to nature" and that "he (Russell) should lock his work in a sepulcher for 1000 years, as mankind is not ready for it." Actually FREE ENERGY is OCCULT .NOT REAL.

William Thomson, 1st Baron Kelvin –freemason - OM GCVO PC PRS PRSE (1824 –1907) was a British mathematical physicist and engineer who was knighted by Queen Victoria, becoming Sir William Thomson. He was the first British scientist to be elevated to the House of Lords. He was recruited around 1899 by George Eastman to serve as vice-chairman of the board of the British company Kodak Limited, affiliated with Eastman Kodak.

William Thomson's **father**, James Thomson, was a teacher of mathematics and engineering at Royal Belfast Academical Institution and the son of a farmer. James Thomson married Margaret Gardner in 1817 and, of their children, four boys and two girls survived infancy. Margaret Thomson died in 1830 when William was **six years old**. William and his elder brother James were **tutored at home** by their father while the younger boys were tutored by their elder sisters.

[[**The Foundations of Modern Freemasonry**

John Churchill, 1st Duke of Marlborough, was both a military commander and a politician. Churchill was commander-in-chief of the English forces that fought in the War of Spanish Succession. While his military fame is secure, his political role is less well known – but along with Robert Harley and Sidney Godolphin, he was part of the Triumvirate who served Queen Anne.

Marlborough was born on May 24th, 1650. He was the third son of Winston Churchill who was a Royalist during the English Civil War. Marlborough was educated privately and at St. Paul's School in London. He furthered his education at Court where he served as a page to the Duke of York (the future James II). Marlborough married in secret. His wife was Sarah, the daughter of Robert Jennings.

When James II became king Marlborough became second-in-command of the English army.

In the 1688 Revolution he joined **William of Orange's** forces at Axminster on November 24th. The next day, Sarah and Princess Anne left London and joined the rebels at Nottingham. To some Marlborough's move was an obvious one. Though Marlborough continued to prosper in the reign of William, the king had little time for him as a person (though not as a military leader). The one

overriding issue William found hard to juggle was the fact that as second-in-command of the king's army Marlborough had simply upped sticks and moved over to William's side as he advanced from Torbay in Devon. It was something he was never comfortable with as he placed loyalty above all else. For William, if Marlborough could do this in 1688, what was to stop him doing something similar in William's reign? This was one of the reasons why William failed to honour Marlborough with becoming a **Knight of the Garter**. The honour had an air of chivalry about it – something that William did not believe that Marlborough had. However, William put aside his personal views on Marlborough and recognised his military value to the nation. When William III died in March 1702, Marlborough became the political and military leader of the war effort against France.

When George I was crowned king in 1714, Marlborough had all his offices restored. This was a symbolic gesture of thanks and recognition by the king as when he was Elector George of Hanover, he would have been more aware than most of the threat of Louis XIV – a threat not keenly felt in a nation protected by the English Channel and the Royal Navy

Samuel Pepys was born on February 23rd 1633 near Fleet Street in London. Pepys is best known for his diaries written between 1660 and 1671 that include descriptions of major events such as the coronation of Charles II, the impact of the **plague** in London in 1665 and the **Great Fire** of 1666.

Though famous for his diary entries, Pepys is less well known as someone who corresponded with two of the great minds of the era – Sir Christopher Wren and Sir Isaac Newton. He is remembered in the world of mathematics in the 'Newton-Pepys Problem'. This was a mathematical debate on whether you were more likely to throw a six with six dice or two sixes using twelve dice. Pepys' name is on the front of 'Principia Mathematica' by Newton – which included Newton's laws on **gravity and motion**.

Between 1688 and 1807, one of the primary sources of Lloyds business was the insurance of ships engaged **in slave trading**, as Britain established itself as the **chief slave trading power** in the Atlantic. Slave trading became one of the primary constituents of all British trade, and its dangers meant that insurance of the ships was a major concern.

History of Lloyds

In the 17th Century London's importance as a trade centre led to an increasing demand for ship and cargo insurance.

At 5.13am on 18 April 1906, San Francisco, the seventh largest city in the US, shook, crumbled and then burned to the ground. A massive earthquake, measuring 8.25 on the Richter Scale, brought the city to its knees, sparking uncontrollable **fires** that raged out of control for three days, taking several thousand lives and making half of the population homeless.

The Coffee House

The coffee-house established by William Urwin in Russell Street, Covent Garden, achieved a fame far beyond its founder's hopes – Pepys and Pope, frequented the coffee-house.

Yet the literary coffee-houses were not the only seats of learning. In fact, according to the announcement in *The Tatler*, "learning" was to be reported "under the title of the Graecian," **for it was at this** establishment in Devereaux Court, Strand, that the "Learned Club," **as the** Fellows of the Royal Society were called, continued its regular meetings in a social way. The president of the Society, Sir Isaac **Newton**, Professor Halley, the great astronomer, and Sir Hans Sloane, a collector whose curiosities were to form the basis of the collections of the British Museum, as well as other learned men, frequented the Graecian Coffee-house where, as was reported in *The Tatler*,
What is the Masonic connection of any.

The first record of the 'making' of an English Freemason is Elias Ashmole, the antiquarian and herald, whose collections formed the basis of the Ashmolean Museum in Oxford. He recorded in his diary that a lodge met at his father-in-law's house in Warrington, Cheshire on 16 October **1646** to make him a Mason. None of those involved was a stonemason. In the later 1600s there is further evidence for the existence of Freemasonry as a separate organisation unrelated to groups controlling the stonemason's craft.

Organised Freemasonry became established on 24 June 1717 **when four** London lodges came together at the Goose and Gridiron Ale House, St Paul's Churchyard, formed themselves **into a** Grand Lodge and elected Anthony Sayer, Gentleman, as their Grand Master – the first Grand Lodge in the world. Initially the Grand Lodge was simply an annual feast for lodges in London but in 1721 John, Duke of Montagu, was elected Grand Master and the Grand Lodge met in 'quarterly communication' and began to establish itself as a regulatory body, attracting to it lodges meeting outside London.

The Royal Society

In the beginning of Speculative Fraternity under the Grand Lodge system the Freemasons avowed their devotion to the sciences more boldly, and even dramatically. The Royal Society was in the British public mind synonymous with science, and for more than a century it, and its offshoots, were the only exponents and practitioners of science in Britain. It began in 1660 and took its first organized form at a meeting of scholars in Gresham College who had assembled to hear a lecture by Bro. Sir Christopher Wren. Sir Robert Moray was elected its **first president**, March 6, 1661 A.D.; he was made a Freemason at Newcastle-on-Tyne on May 20, 1641. Dr. Desaguliers, who later became its secretary for a long period of years, was the “father of the Grand Lodge System.” and was one of Sir Isaac **Newton’s closest** friends. A lodge largely composed of Royal Society members met in a room belonging to the Royal Society Club in London. At a time when preachers thundered against these scientists, when newspapers thundered against them, street crowds hooted at them, and neither Oxford nor Cambridge would admit science courses, masonic lodges invited Royal Society members in for lectures, many of which were accompanied by scientific demonstrations.

The Royal Society of London for the Improvement of Natural Knowledge, known simply as **The Royal Society**, is a learned society for science that was founded in 1660 and claims to be the oldest such society still in existence. Although a voluntary body, it serves as the academy of sciences of the United Kingdom (in which role it receives £40 million annually from the UK Government). The Royal Society is a member organization of the Science Council.

The Royal Society of Edinburgh (founded 1783) is a separate Scottish body. The Royal Irish Academy (founded 1785) is a separate Irish body. The Royal Society was founded in 1660, only a few months after the Restoration of King Charles II, **by members of** one or two either secretive or informal societies already in existence. The Royal Society enjoyed the confidence and official support of the restored monarchy. The “New” or “Experimental” form of philosophy was generally ill-regarded by the Aristotelian (and religious) academies, **but had been** promoted by Sir Francis Bacon in his book *The New Atlantis*.

Robert Boyle refers to the “Invisible College” as early as 1646. A founding meeting was held at the premises of Gresham College in Bishopsgate on 28 November 1660, immediately after a lecture by Sir Christopher Wren, who was at that time Gresham Professor of Astronomy. At a second meeting a week later, Sir Robert Moray, an influential Freemason who had helped organise the

public emergence of the group, reported that the King approved of the meetings. The Royal Society continued to meet at the premises of Gresham College and at Arundel House, the London home of the Dukes of Norfolk, until it moved to its own premises in Crane Court in 1710.

A formal Royal Charter of incorporation passed the Great Seal on 15 July 1662, creating “The Royal Society of London”, with Lord Brouncker as the **first President**, and Robert Hooke was appointed as Curator of Experiments in November 1662. A second Royal Charter was sealed on 23 April 1663, naming the King as **Founder** and changing the name to “The Royal Society of London for the Improvement of Natural Knowledge”.

The motto of the Royal Society, “Nullius in Verba” (Latin: “On the words of no one”), signifies the Society’s commitment to establishing the truth of scientific matters through experiment rather than through citation of authority. Although this seems obvious today, the philosophical basis of the Royal Society **differed** from previous philosophies such as Scholasticism, which established scientific truth based on deductive logic, concordance with divine providence and the citation of such ancient authorities as Aristotle.

A selected list of Presidents

Sir Christopher Wren (1680-1682)

Samuel Pepys (1684-1686)

Charles Montagu (1695-1698)

The Lord Somers (1698-1703)

Sir Isaac Newton (1703-1727)

Joseph Banks (1778-1820)

Sir Humphry Davy (1820-1827)

Prince Augustus, Duke of Sussex (1830-1838)

William Parsons, 3rd Earl of Rosse (1848-1854)

Sir Joseph Dalton Hooker (1873-1878)

Thomas Henry **Huxley** (1883-1885)

George Gabriel Stokes (1885-1890)

William Thomson, 1st Baron **Kelvin** (1890-1895)

Joseph Lister, 1st Baron Lister (1895-1900)

Sir William Huggins (1900-1905)

John William Strutt, 3rd Baron Rayleigh (1905-1908)

Sir Joseph John Thomson (1915-1920)

Sir Ernest Rutherford (1925-1930)

Sir William Henry Bragg (1935-1940)

Sir Henry Hallett Dale (1940-1945)

Robert May, Baron May of Oxford (2000-2005)

Martin Rees, Baron Rees of Ludlow (2005-)

The Grand Lodge was founded after George I, the first Hanoverian king of the Kingdom of Great Britain, ascended to the throne on 1 August 1714 and the end of the first Jacobite rising of 1715.

Officially, the Grand Lodge of England was **founded on** St. John the Baptist's day, 24 June 1717, in London, when four Craft Lodges gathered at the Goose and Gridiron Ale-house in St. Paul's Church-yard in London and constituted themselves a Grand Lodge. The four lodges had previously met together in 1716 at the Apple-Tree Tavern, "and having put into the Chair the oldest Master Mason (now the Master of a Lodge), they constituted themselves a Grand Lodge pro Tempore in due form." It was at that meeting in 1716 that they resolved to hold the Annual Assembly and Feast and then choose a Grand Master from among themselves, which they did the following year. The four participating lodges were accustomed to meeting at the Goose and Gridiron Ale-house in St. Paul's Church-yard (Lodge now called *Lodge of Antiquity No. 2*); the Crown Ale-house in Parker's Lane near Drury Lane; the Apple-Tree Tavern in Charles Street, Covent Garden (Lodge now called *Lodge of Fortitude and Old Cumberland No. 12*); and at the Rummer and Grapes Tavern in Channel Row, Westminster (Lodge now called *Royal Somerset House and Inverness Lodge No. IV*). The *Rummer and Grapes* appears to have been a lodge of accepted and speculative masons, while the other three lodges were still mainly operative lodges.

During the early decades of the Grand Lodge it **was not the** "Grand Lodge of England," either in name or in the minds of its members. Rather, it limited its jurisdiction to lodges in London and Westminster. This was a restriction that had applied to the old London Masons' Company.

George Payne, in his second term as Grand Master in 1720 wrote the *General Regulations of a Free Mason*, which were printed in 1722/3. In 1723 the Grand Lodge of England set up a constitution for Free and Accepted Masons The Constitutions of the Free-Masons containing the History, Charges, Regulations, & of that most Ancient and Right Worshipful Fraternity: For use of the Lodges, written by the Revd. Dr. James Anderson (1680-1739). A reworked version of the Constitutions was published in 1738 (by Anderson) and again in 1818 after the union of Ancients' Grand Lodge and the Moderns Grand Lodge.]]

((Gopika Nangia & Aashish Gupta)). **Vivekananda on Race and Slavery**
Vivekananda mourned the abolition of slavery and reminisced about the days when slaves were property. "The history of the world teaches us that wherever there have been fanatical reforms, the only result has been that they have defeated their ends. No greater upheaval for the establishment of right and liberty can be imagined than the war for the abolition of slavery in America.

You all know about it. And what have been its results? The slaves are a hundred times worse off today than they were before the abolition. Before the abolition, these poor Negroes were the property of somebody, and, as properties, they had to be looked after, so that they might not deteriorate. Today they are the property of nobody."

Vivekananda is **strikingly similar to Hitler** here in his description of the supremacy of the Aryan Race, much before him. The Master Race theory of Aryan supremacy endears the Brahmins and the other fascists to each other. "The Hindus believe there was only one civilised race: the Aryan. Until he gives his blood, no other race can be civilised. No teaching will do. The Aryan gives his blood to a race, and then it becomes civilised. Teaching alone will not do. He would be an example in your country: would you give your blood to the Negro race? Then he would get higher culture."

Vivekananda's Casteism Vivekananda claims, among other things, that "Caste is a very good thing. Caste is the plan we want to follow."

Further on, "To the non-Brahmin castes I say, wait, be not in a hurry. Do not seize every opportunity of fighting the Brahmin, because, as I have shown, you are suffering from your own fault. Who told you to neglect spirituality and Sanskrit learning? What have you been doing all this time? Why have you been indifferent? Why do you now fret and fume because somebody else had more brains, more energy, more pluck and go, than you? Instead of wasting your energies in vain discussions and quarrels in the newspapers, instead of fighting and quarrelling in your own homes, use all your energies in acquiring the culture which the Brahmin has, and the thing is done. Why do you not become Sanskrit scholars? Why do you not spend millions to bring Sanskrit education to all the castes of India? That is the question. The moment you do these things, you are equal to the Brahmin. That is the secret of power in India."

Yes, Vivekananda is against anyone fighting casteism, because fighting casteism is fighting against Brahmins, who are, of course, according to him, Gods on earth. "This Brahmin, the man of God, he who has known Brahman, the ideal man, the perfect man, must remain; he must not go."

Dalits and Shudras, in Vivekananda's opinion, do no work. The fields plough themselves, by magic. "In India, even the lowest caste never does any hard work. They generally have an easy lot compared to the same class in other nations; and as to ploughing, they never do it."

Why is India not a superpower? Of course, because we "abolished caste": "Then what was the cause of India's downfall? — The giving up of this idea of caste. As Gitâ says, with the extinction of caste the world will be destroyed. Now does

it seem true that with the stoppage of these variations the world will be destroyed...Therefore what I have to tell you, my countrymen, is this: that India fell because you prevented and abolished caste... Let Jati have its sway; break down every barrier in the way of caste, and we shall rise."

Not only this. Vivekananda is a defender of Manu, the "great" law-giver, and blames the lower castes for their sorry lot. Is it surprising that most of the followers of the **cult of** Vivekananda are high caste Hindus? "**As Manu says**, all these privileges and honours are given to the Brahmin, because "with him is the treasury of virtue". He must open that treasury and distribute its valuables to the world. It is true that he was the **earliest** preacher to the Indian races, he was the first to renounce everything in order to attain to the higher realisation of life before others could reach to the idea. It was not his fault that he marched ahead of the other caste. Why did not the other castes so understand and do as he did? Why did they sit down and be lazy, and let the Brahmins win the race?"

The Pro-Hindutva Vivekananda As we already said, Vivekananda was probably the **first** person to make the **modern case for** Hindutva. And oh, he was quite eloquent in that. Everything melts away in the face of Hinduism, if we go by Vivekananda, including other religions. "The unity in religion, therefore, is absolutely necessary as the first condition of the future of India. There must be the recognition of one religion throughout the length and breadth of this land." Also, you have no choice but to believe in Vivekananda's one religion. Otherwise, you'd be smashed. "We have seen that our vigour, our strength, nay, our national life is in our religion. I am not going to discuss now whether it is right or not, whether it is correct or not, whether it is beneficial or not in the long run, to have this vitality in religion, but for good or evil it is there; you cannot get out of it, you have it now and for ever, and you have to stand by it, even if you have not the same faith that I have in our religion. You are bound by it, and if you give it up, you are smashed to pieces."

Patriarchy The problem with colonialism, according to the misogynistic Vivekananda, is essentially that it makes us all women. "There is yet another defect in us. Ladies, excuse me, but through centuries of slavery, we have become like a nation of women. You scarcely can get three women together for five minutes in this country or any other country, but they quarrel. Women make big societies in European countries, and make tremendous declarations of women's power and so on; then they quarrel, and some man comes and rules them all. All over the world they still require some man to rule them. We are like them. Women we are. If a woman comes to lead women, they all begin immediately to criticise her, tear her to pieces, and make her sit down. If a man comes and gives them a little harsh treatment, scolds them now and then, it is all right, they have been used to that sort of mesmerism"

To his disciples, Vivekananda said, "So long as you shriek at the missionary attempts and jump without being able to do anything, I laugh at you; you are little dollies, that is what you are... I know, my son, I shall have to come and **manufacture men** out of you. I know that **India is only inhabited by women and eunuchs.**"

Vivekananda denied the sorry state of **widows** in India. How could he accept that there was anything wrong with India in front of his international audiences? "A large part of the property in the country is held by widows. In fact, so enviable is the position of widows that a woman or a man either might almost pray to be made a widow."

And his long lasting concern was not women's rights, but maintaining their chastity and "purity" "I should very much like our women to have your intellectuality, but not if it must be at the cost of purity"

The Chicago Parliament of Religions **was a part of the** World's Columbian Exposition, a humongous event commemorating 400 years of **Columbus'** discovery of America. [[Real name Christobal Colon , he was not the one who discovered America .]] The objective was to showcase human progress since the so-called "discovery." Some of the attractions of this international fair were Electric Lights, the first Ferris wheel and an Internal Combustion Engine, which Henry Ford saw thereby getting the idea of the first ever Horse-less carriage (the modern Car).

Many prominent civic, professional, and commercial leaders from around the United States participated in the financing, coordination, and management of the Fair, including Chicago **steel tycoon** Charles H. **Schwab**, Chicago railroad and manufacturing magnate John Whitfield Bunn, and Connecticut banking, insurance, and iron products magnate Milo Barnum Richardson, among many others. New York's financiers **J. P. Morgan, Cornelius Vanderbilt, and William Waldorf Astor**, among others, pledged \$15 million to finance the fair if Congress awarded it to New York, while Chicagoans Charles T. Yerkes, Marshall Field, Philip Armour, Gustavus Swift, and Cyrus McCormick, offered to finance a Chicago fair. What **finally** persuaded Congress was Chicago banker **Lyman Gage**, who raised several million additional dollars in a 24-hour period, over and above New York's final offer. **ON BOTH SIDES ARE ROTHSCHILDS AGENTS – FREEMASONS – CONTROLLED OPPOSITIONS .**

Lyman Judson Gage (1836 –1927) was an American financier and Presidential Cabinet officer , became successively assistant cashier, vice-president and

president of the First National Bank of Chicago, one of **the strongest** financial institutions in the Middle West. He was chosen in 1890 to be **president** of the board of directors of the World's Columbian Exposition, the successful financing of which was due more to him than to any other man. Following the exposition, he became **president** of the newly formed Chicago Civic Federation, which sought to reform city governance. In politics he was originally a Republican, and was a delegate to the national convention of the party in 1880, and **chairman** of its finance committee.

Édouard Séguin (1812 –1880) was a physician and educationalist born in Clamecy, Nièvre, France. He is remembered for his work with children having cognitive impairments in France and the United States.

He studied at the Collège d'Auxerre and the Lycée Saint-Louis in Paris, and from 1837 studied and worked under Jean Marc Gaspard Itard, who was an educator of deaf-mute individuals, that included the celebrated case of Victor of Aveyron, also known as "The Wild Child". It was Itard who persuaded Séguin to dedicate himself to study the causes, as well as the training of individuals with intellectual disabilities. As a young man, Séguin was also influenced by the ideas of **utopian socialist** Henri de **Saint-Simon**. Around 1840 he established the first private school in Paris dedicated to the education of individuals with intellectual disabilities, and in 1846 published *The Moral Treatment, Hygiene, and Education of Idiots and Other Backward Children*. This work is considered to be the earliest systematic textbook dealing with the special needs of children with intellectual disabilities. Following the European revolutions of 1848, Séguin emigrated to the United States. After visiting various schools, modeled on his own, that had been established in the United States, and assisting in their organization, he settled in Cleveland, and later in Portsmouth, Ohio. Later he relocated to New York State and set up a medical practice in Mount Vernon (1860). In 1861 he received an M.D. from the University of the City of New York. In 1863 he moved to New York City, where he made efforts to improve conditions of children with disabilities at Randall's Island asylum. In the United States, he established a number of schools in various cities for treatment of the mentally handicapped. In 1866 he published "Idiocy: and its Treatment by the Physiological Method"; a book in which he described the methods used at the "Séguin Physiological School" in New York City. Programs used in Séguin's schools stressed the importance of developing self-reliance and independence in the intellectually disabled by giving them a combination of physical and intellectual tasks. Édouard Séguin became the **first** president of the "Association of Medical Officers of American Institutions for Idiotic and Feeble-minded Persons", an organization that would **later be** known as the American Association on Mental Retardation. His work with individuals with

intellectual disabilities was a major inspiration to Italian educator **Maria Montessori**. In the 1870s Séguin published three works in the field of thermometry, a field he had been devoting himself to since 1866: *Thermomètres physiologiques* (Paris, 1873); *Tableaux de thermométrie mathématique* (1873); and "Medical Thermometry and Human Temperature" (New York, 1876). He also devised a special "physiological thermometer" in which zero was the standard temperature of health. In addition, a medical symptom known as "Séguin's signal" is named after him, being described as an involuntary muscle contraction prior to an epileptic attack.

THE VAN DUYN BLOODLINE

The Van Duyn family (also spelled Van Dien, Van Duyne, et. al.) was one of the Dutch families to come over to the Dutch colony of New Netherlands which was connected to the Dutch West India Company. Other early important New Netherlands families from the Netherlands include Van Sise, Van Cleef (also spelled Van Cleve and Van Cleave), Van Coorn, Van de Water, Dooren, and Stoothoff.

In 1649, fifteen years before the British took New Netherlands from the Dutch, Gerret Cornellissen Van Duyn immigrated with his older sister from Brabant, Netherlands (Brabant is a district so. of Eindhoven in southern Netherlands, but at the time Van Duyn came over it included Belgium.) to New Amsterdam. (This date is according to Claypool, Edward A. *Descendants of Dennis Van Duyn and Alice Tunison Chicago, IL*. In contrast to this *The National Cyclopaedia Vol. 4?*, p. 258 states that he came over in 1640 which is a mistake because that was his date of birth.)

For some reason, Gerret Cornelius Van Duyn returned to Holland to Zwolle on the east side of the Zuider Zee, although he had originally lived in Nieuwkerk in Zeeland before going to New Netherlands, America. Gerrit C. Van Duyn was a coarse, non-spiritual, ignorant man who did carpenter work. His lack of interest in Christianity seems to have carried down through quite a number of generations. After coming to the New World again, he moved away from New Amsterdam fairly quickly to New Utrecht. (Now I believe that is where Greenwich Villiage is.)

In the long run his descendants (some related to the Castello family) moved to Michigan, Illinois, Kansas and elsewhere. In the next century however, his descendents moved and created **5 branches**- one in Queens Co., NY; one in Kings Co., NY; one in Dutchess Co., NY; a fourth in Somerset Co., NJ; and a fifth in Morris Co., NJ. It is possible a few other Van Duyns also immigrated from the Netherlands to America; information on the family is scarce.

In Germany the privilege to use the title ‘von’ was a special noble privilege. The same applied in the Netherlands, which would mean that the Van Duyns were a prominent family when they came over. The low profile of the family didn’t end when they arrived in the New World, it continues. The extremely low profile of the Van Duyns makes one wonder if they could really be one of the top 13 families.

Still Mona Van Duyn was the first woman poet laureate, a Pulitzer winner (1991) and got a good review of her book in 1990 . Such awards take a combination of both talent and pull, especially in a field as subjective as poetry, it helps to have pull.

Where did Mona Van Duyn get the political pull to get so many awards and many well promoted poetry books? Even before the British had consolidated their hold on New Netherlands the area was giving a foreshadowing of what it would become. Pirates which raided the East Indies and the Red Sea were outfitted in what is today New York and Rhode Island. **William Patterson** (born c. 1655 in Scotland) was the evil genius behind the establishment of the **Bank of England**.

It is strongly believed that he was a trader in New York in 1668-69 and that prior to this he had worked with the pirate Morgan, who operated in the New Netherlands area. Witchcraft was part of some people’s lives in New Netherlands, but the colony was far more lenient toward them than in the Puritan colony in Massachusetts.

The last Dutch governor of New Netherlands, Gov. Peter Stuyvesant’s sister-in-law was suspected of witchcraft, but acquitted. Ralph Hall of Seatacote, Long Island and his wife were the only ones seriously tried of witchcraft in New Amsterdam and they were acquitted. In 1687, the British had taken the New Netherlands from the Dutch for the second and final time, and they made the Dutch take an **oath of** allegiance to the British Crown.

Three Van Duyns of New Amsterdam are recorded having taken that oath. They were Gerrit Cornelis Van Duyn, Cornelis Gems Vanduyn, and Denijs Gerrise Vanduyn. However, in the 1790 census taken in New York state, there are no Van Duyn families at all listed. One of the best books on the Van Duyn family is New Netherlands Families by Wilson V. Ledley, Vol. 3 which is about the Van Duyn family.

Some of the families that the Van Duyn’s have intermarried with are Ailing (Allen), Brendel, Bullinger, Graeber, Hayes, Kennedy, and Robertson. Some of the other families which are definitely Dutch with which the family married

with are the Van Burens, the Van Cleeves, and Van der Hoef. It would be exceedingly interesting to find out if the Van Duyn's connect at all with the Dutch King William of Orange or some of William of Orange's supporters. Many of today's elite trace back to William of Orange **or his prominent supporters**. The Van Duyn last name has ended up with many spellings. For instance, in Bergen Co., NJ. the name is spelled Van Dyne, Van Duyn, VanDuyne, Van Dine, VanDine, & Van Dien. An informer states that Van Duyn is one of the top 13 Illuminati families. If that is so, then it certainly is the **least** known family of the thirteen.

. Harrison Van Duyn (1845-1914) - member of NJ legislature in 1879, became Speaker of the House in 1881, Scottish and York Rite Freemason, member of the Holland Society (see Holland Society Yearbook 1915), and numerous other business organizations and societies.

Horace N. Van Duyn - Stockholder in the Boston National Bank

The Van Duyn name is known in Western United States because of Van Duyn chocolate candies. The Van Duyn name has been well known in the New York area. The oldest of the large care centers for the elderly in NY is named after a Van Duyn. It was founded in 1827 at Syracuse, NY (Address is West Seneca Turnpike).

This elderly care center, the Van Duyn Home and Hospital, was reported to have 537 total regular staff, 136 nurses, and 526 licensed beds which are kept 99% occupied, making it the largest. Three Van Duyn's are worthy of mention at this point. **One** Van Duyn was reported by an NSA informant to have been the liaison officer between MI6, the CIA, Mossad, and the Vietnamese government during the 1960s. **Another** Van Duyn was the founder of a branch of Planned Parenthood, an important New Age group which has been promoting sterilizations, birth control, abortions, etc. for over half a century. The **third** is Mona Jane Van Duyn who has authored several poetry books, and is a Guggenheim fellow.

EDWARD SEGUIN VAN DUYN & PLANNED PARENTHOOD

Edward S. Van Duyn (1872 - 1955) was a prominent surgeon who was born in Syracuse, NY. He went to Princeton Univ. and then got his M.D. at Syracuse University in 1897. From 1909 until 1950, he was a surgeon. During the ghastly W.W. I, he was in the U.S. Army Medical Corps in France, first as a major and then as a Lieutenant .

Colonel. Edward S. Van Duyn attended the Unitarian Church during his life - a church which has long been associated with **Wicca**. He also associated with the liberal Presbyterians. In 1933, he founded the Planned Parenthood Center of Syracuse, New York. Planned Parenthood Federation of America was an

Illuminati inspired organization that was set up to accomplish several objectives.

The organization's own stated purpose is very revealing:

"To provide leadership making effective means of voluntary fertility regulation, including contraception, abortion, sterilization, and infertility services, available and fully accessible to all as a central element of reproductive health; stimulating and sponsoring relevant biomedical, socioeconomic, and demographic research; **developing** appropriate information, education, and training programs to increase knowledge about human reproduction and sexuality."

Planned Parenthood Federation of America has about **190 affiliated** organizations and actively promotes its agenda all over the world. It operates about 900 centers in the U.S. It maintains a 5,000 volume library on abortion, sterilization, and population control. One of its leaders Alan F. Guttmacher signed the Humanist Manifesto, and the president Faye Wattleton was awarded "Humanist of the year" in 1986. Margaret Sanger, who advocated neo-Malthusian population controls, with money from her husband and rich backers, started the American Birth Control League (ABCL) in 1921. The ABCL opened up the *Birth Control Research Bureau* (BCCRB) in 1923.

In 1939 the ABCL and another similar group merged to form the *Birth Control Federation of America* (**BCFA**) which in 1942 **changed** its name to Planned Parenthood Federation. Consider the changes that have happened within our lifetimes. In 1957, birth control devices were outlawed in all NY metropolitan hospitals. In 1969, the Federal government was subsidizing abortions and birth control through the federal antipoverty program. In the 1980s, **public schools** started offering condoms and new types of sex education programs for teenagers.

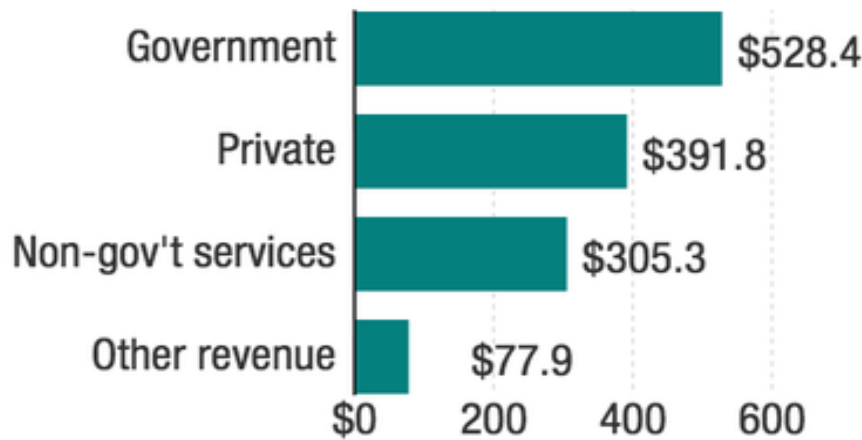
The Schlesinger Library has been actively keeping historical records of the "family planning movement" and David Kennedy wrote the book *Birth Control in America: The Career of Margaret Sanger* in 1970. Much of what has happened in abortions, birth control research, and population control mechanisms has come as a result of these type of organizations.

WHAT KIND OF PEOPLE WANT US STERILIZED, OUR BABIES ABORTED, AND THE WORLD'S POPULATION REDUCED?

What kind of people are funding the enormous amount of money it takes to get people to abort their babies?

What does it cost to get a population to voluntarily neuter themselves?

Planned Parenthood Revenue Sources (\$M)



2015 Report

Shows Americans Forced to Send \$1.5 Billion to Planned Parenthood Abortion Business.

Planned Parenthood Got \$540.6 Million in Government Grants in FY 2013

Planned Parenthood's net revenue increased 5% to total of \$1.21 billion in its organizational fiscal year ending on June 30, 2013, according to its new Annual Report 2012-2013, and about 45% of that revenue--\$540.6 million--was provided by taxpayer-funded government health services grants. In the same report, Planned Parenthood said that in the year that ended on Sept. 30, 2012 it did 327,166 abortions. Clinics in Iowa, Arkansas, Nebraska, Oklahoma, Montana and New Hampshire also received \$655,192 in grants from the Department of Health and Human Services to serve as Obamacare "navigators," as CNSNews.com reported earlier.

ILLUMINATI CONNECTED FOUNDATIONS DONATING TO PLANNED PARENTHOOD FEDERATION & BRANCHES - and the amounts donated in 1984

- Vincent ASTOR Foundation - \$150,000
- Mary Duke BIDDLE Foundation - \$5,000
- DODGE Foundation - \$115,000 (the DuPonts are behind GM)
- FORD Foundation - \$200,000 (McGeorge Bundy was Pres. of Ford Found.)
- William Randolph HEARST Foundation - \$10,000
- (Freemason) Jessee H. Jones' HOUSTON Endowment - \$30,000
- Eli LILLY & CO. Foundation - \$10,000
- LILLY Endowment - \$100,000

- Andrew W. MELLON Foundation - \$970,000
- Richard King MELLON Foundation - \$55,000
- (Jewish Rosicrucian) Fred MEYER Charitable Fund - \$10,000
- MORGAN Guaranty Trust - \$31,000
- Jessie Smith NOYES Foundation - \$152,400
- J.N. PEW Memorial Trust - \$730,000
- PRUDENTIAL Foundation - \$8,000
- Kate B. REYNOLDS Charitable Trust - \$25,000
- Z.S. REYNOLDS Foundation - \$30,000
- Russeil SAGE Foundation - \$5,000
- Max STERN Foundation - \$20,000
- Levi STRAUSS Foundation - \$5,000
- AHMANSON Foundation - \$125,600
- Theodore & Beulah BEASLEY Foundation - \$100,000
- ALLEN-BRADLEY Foundation - \$15,000
- Worthington BENEDUM Foundation - \$15,000
- Otto BREMER Foundation - \$7,500
- Gwendolyn CAFRITZ Foundation - \$50,000
- Lewis CALDER Foundation - \$20,000
- CHAMPLIN Foundation - \$25,000
- CENTRAL N.Y. COMMUNITY Foundation - \$125,000
- CHARLOTTE Foundation - \$6,250
- Robert Sterling CLARK Foundation - \$200,000
- Clark Foundation - \$15,000
- Olive B. COLE Foundation - \$30,000
- Commonwealth Fund - \$200,500
- DOLFINGER-MCMAHON Foundation - \$5,000
- EDUCATIONAL Foundation of America - \$50,000
- OP. & W.E. EDWARDS Foundation - \$15,000
- Samuel S. FELS Fund - \$5,000
- FIELD Foundation - \$40,000
- GEBBIE Foundation - \$10,945
- GENERAL MILLS Foundation - \$15,000
- Wallace Alexander GERBODE Foundation - \$16,000
- Morris GOLDSEKER Foundation - \$30,000
- George GUND Foundation - \$108,096
- Walter HAAS Foundation - \$7,870
- Adah F. HALL Charity Fund - \$11,000
- Ewing HALSELL Foundation - \$25,000
- William HEWLETT Foundation - \$850,000
- Dayton HUDSON Foundation - \$10,000
- HUMBOLDT Area Foundation - \$35,000

- JEWETT Foundation (of CALIF) - \$12,500 (gave to ID & WA Planned Parenthood)
- Walter S. JOHNSON Foundation - \$147,506
- KALAMAZOO Foundation - \$32,656
- J.M. Kaplan Fund - \$50,000
- KECK Foundation - \$15,0(X)
- Peter Kiewit Foundation - \$45,000
- KRANNERT Charitable Trust - \$150,000
- MANSANTO Fund - \$5,000
- MEDICAL Trust - \$600,000
- METROPOLITAN Life Foundation - \$7,500
- MCCUNE Foundation - \$10,000
- MCGREGOR Foundation - \$5,000
- MCKNIGHT Foundation - \$35,000
- MUSKEGON County Community Foundation - \$6,000
- NEEDMOR Fund - \$30,000
- Edward John NOBLE Foundation - \$80,000
- NORTON Co. Foundation - \$25,000
- PACKARD Foundation - \$100,636
- PASADENA Foundation - \$5,000
- PITON Foundation - \$80,000
- PITTSBURGH Foundation - \$55,000
- PHILADELPHIA Foundation - \$23,000
- PUBLIC Welfare Foundation - \$30,000
- RIPLEY Memorial Foundation - \$5,000
- SAN FRANCISCO Foundation - \$32,209
- SANTA BARBARA Foundation - \$20,000
- Florence & John SCHUMAN - \$25,000
- William G. SELBY Foundation - \$18,700
- SKILLMAN Foundation - \$30,000
- Harry G. STEELE Foundation - \$418,950
- Eloise & Richard WEBBER Foundation - \$20,000
- WESTERN Electric Fund - \$6,000
- Robert WILSON Foundation - \$50,000

Some of the other top Illuminati families are not on the above list, the reason why is that the other families were supporting other organizations **similar to** Planned Parenthood Foundation which are also working to promote sterilizations, abortions, and sexual promiscuity.

For instance, the Rockefeller family runs hundreds of foundations, and just two of these - the ones named after the Rockefellers-supported the following groups in 1984 which have the same goals and agenda as Planned Parenthood - Center

for Population Options (donation given - \$29,730), Population Council (\$1,235,000), Alan Guttmacher Institute (\$300,000) this is a dangerous organization doing research to promote these things, Population Institute (\$10,000). On top of this, in 1984 the Red Chinese Academy of Medical Science was given several Rockefeller grants to do contraceptive, sterilization, and genetic research.

One of these was a \$6,647 grant given to the Red Chinese Academy of Medical Science to study male contraceptives. Has abortion, sterilization, sexual promiscuity, population control, and genetic research been part of the Illuminati's long range plan? But it was important that the Illuminati convince the experts, (at least the experts they control) that these things were needed to save mankind.

Three studies were made by the elite to determine that a population explosion was threatening the earth. according to William Cooper in Behold a Pale Horse, pp. 166-67. The **first** was during W.W. II, the **second** at Huntsville, AL in 1957, and the **third** by the Club of Rome ending in 1968. All three studies concluded that population growth must be curtailed. Last year at a meeting of the elite, George Hunt obtained a handout which shows that the elite are committed to stopping the population growth by any means available.

Years earlier, Illuminatus Dr. Aurelio Peccei advocated a plague similar to the Black Plague, and when the idea was developed it became the AIDS epidemic.

Pope John Paul II's ex-roommate was one of the masterminds behind the AIDS epidemic.

The National Security Council has had an ad hoc group on Population Policy to strongly encourage other nations to have birth control, abortions, and sterilizations. This group drafted the Global 2000 Report which was given to Carter.

VAN DUYN CANDIES

In 1990, American Confectionery, Inc. of Chino, CA was listed as owner of Van Duyn Candies. One informant felt that Van Duyn Candies might play a role in the distribution of **poisoned** candy to American school children, which was an Illuminati plan on the drawing boards years ago.

A VAN DUYN & THE CIA, MI6, MOSSAD, NSA ETC.

MI6 was intimately involved in the creation of the CIA and MOSSAD. And MI6 is the guiding hand behind those two organizations. British

Intelligence was integrated under the title British Security Coordination which was the world's largest and most powerful intelligence beast in the world. This beast has been under total control by the Illuminati since its beginning.

There is *The Technical Cooperation Program (TTCP)* and the ABCA Agreement which concerns intelligence information exchange in the areas of defense research and development. The ABCA Agreement concerns military intelligence.

The BRUSA Agreement on May 17, 1943 established exchange of personnel and the most intimate cooperation at the highest levels by the various national intelligence agencies of all high-grade COMINT. A Secret Treaty of 1947 **linked all the major commonwealth** and American intelligence groups. This is just one of countless agreements, most secret, for the exchange of information.

At that point in time, levels of secrecy were ULTRA (very secret), Pearl (moderately secret), and Thumb (secret). Pearl and Thumb later became Pinup. On 17 February 1972 a National Security Council Intelligence Directive (NSCID)-6 directed the NSA to be the principal US SIGINT agency, with the FBI and CIA basically working for the NSA. Although some people are claiming that there is friction between the NSA and its front organizations the FBI & CIA, it is hard to picture that this friction is anything serious because many people in these front organizations work for the NSA.

The CIA, MI6 and the Mossad all worked through the BCCI which was scandalized later, although the elite kept the lid on the scandal. Together the UKUSA intelligence community (or what is better termed the NWO's intelligence world-wide intelligence agency, of which MI5, MI6, CIA, NSA, FBI, NZSIS, RCMP, SIS, ASIO, GCHQ, NRO, DIA & the SASB are simply departments, have together at least 300,000 people employed full time.

If there was in the 1968 time period a Van Duyn serving as the liaison between these various intelligence "departments", he would be a very powerful man.

TWO OTHER PROMINENT EARLY DUTCH AMERICAN FAMILIES

One of the men who has worked for the NWO in their think tanks and with their intelligence agencies is Professor William R. Van Cleave, who is a descendent of the New Netherlands families. His name is mentioned now because it is quite possible the Van Cleave's and the Van Duyn's intermarried.

William Van Duyn married Sarah Van Cleef in Somerset, NJ in around 1750. Prof. Van Cleave worked for RAND, Stanford Research Institute, Dept. of

Strategic and Defense Studies at the University of Southern California, and was an advisor to the Pentagon, the SALT conferences etc.

The Van Cleves are said to have originated from an ancestor Jan Van Cleef who was the son of Dutch nobility - the last Duke of Cleves. He is said to have come to America in 1653. Two of the Van Cleaves were Scottish Rite Masons in Chicago around the turn of the century.

SOME IMPORTANT CONNECTIONS - COLLINS - WHITNEYS - VANDERBILTS

William Collins Whitney, a member of the Illuminati via the Skull & Bones Order, is someone who was part of the Collins family. The Collins family is without doubt one of the top 13 Illuminati families. William Collins Whitney was a director of Guaranty Trust, as well as his son H.P. Whitney who served later. William Collins Whitney married Flora Payne, daughter of Standard Oil's Treasurer Oliver Payne. William Collins Whitney's two sons were both members in the Skull & Bones, and one of them married Gertrude Vanderbilt (another originally early Dutch American family).

The money that the Whitney family had amassed from the Payne's and the Vanderbilts then was put into Guaranty Trust, J.P. Morgan, and Guggenheim. Alfred Gwynne Vanderbilt was a member of the Skull & Bones Order (init. 1899). A. Vanderbilt was sent a warning not to sail on the Lusitania, because the elite knew it was to be sunk, but he failed to get the telegram and sailed to his death.

Whitman Vanderbilt was part of the group of Illuminati that made up the Round Table in which the Satanic Astors and Satanic Cecils played a big role. Several of these originally Dutch families are in deep with the Illuminati.

The **origin** of the Vanderbilt fortune is an **obscure mystery**. It was close to 1 billion in 1924, and must exceed numerous billions today. One reference states that Cornelius Vanderbilt, the original Vanderbilt who made it rich, made his large sums from **blackmail** (Minnigerode, Meade. Certain Rich Men. New York: G.P. Putnam's Son, 1927, pp 112-113.) Lindsay Russell (of the Russell family - another top 13 Illuminati family) worked for the Vanderbilts. It was Lindsay Russell who **started** the Pilgrim Society - which is the 6° of the branch Illuminati. Lindsay Russell was also chairman of the CFR, which is the 4°.

The Vanderbilts, the Whitneys, the Goulds, and the Rockefellers gave large sums of money to **Billy Graham** for his New York Crusade.

THE DUTCH CONNECTION TODAY

Many ex-Nazis and elite industrialists have made their homes in the Garderen-Putten area of the Netherlands.

The Bilderbergers are building a superhotel/conference center near this area. One of the companies involved in building the hotel is the Nazi family of Nachanius. The Belgium-Dutch connection to the Illuminati is not trivial. The Dutch William of Orange deposed English King James II in the fighting of 1688-91. That is significant, because it appears that Illuminati financial headquarters were in Amsterdam prior to William of Orange's victory.

After that victory they moved to London. One only has to note how important **Brussels** has been to the New World Order to realize that the low lands of Belgium and the Netherlands continue to be important for the elite. For instance, the Beast - the supercomputer which is notified within seconds of every financial transaction you carry on at an ATM is located in Brussels. If the Van Duyn family were indeed one of the top 13 families it might break open some big clues to understanding the Belgium connections and elements within the Illuminati.

Earlier newsletters and the *Be Wise As Serpents* book have described high level rituals carried out in a castle (burg) in Belgium. There are Dutchmen in the genealogy of the Roosevelt presidents in the line that goes back to the British royalty. Other prominent elitists tie back to the Netherlands & Belgium also. Elizabeth Van Buren wrote *The Sign of the Dove* which is a book about the Merovingians [the 13th Top Illuminati bloodline] and Jesus.

The book takes a gnostic approach to religion, and puts forth the idea that the Merovingians *were of extra-terrestrial descent*. WHICH IS A HOAX .

It has been theorized by others that at the top of the Illuminati are unknown superiors.

If the Van Duyn family is part of the top 13, it may represent the 'Dutch-Flemish-Belgium segment of the Illuminati, just as the Astors & Rothschilds came from Germany, the DuPonts from France, the Li's from China, and the Kennedy's from Ireland.

Actually, the entire 13 top families are related in various ways and their heritages go back to the ancient nobility of Europe, to the tribe of Dan, and to the Khazars. Origins are not verifiable though, of any of these families. Many of these top families feel they are descendents of the House of David. One researcher has even told me that the **royal house of Japan** is blood relation to

the thirteenth top Illuminati family. (Truth is often stranger than fiction, but this sounds truly incredible.)

REVISITING THE VAN DUYN FAMILY - ONE OF THE TOP 13 ILLUMINATI FAMILIES

The Dutch-Belgium connection is one link that is very powerful in the Illuminati.

Grand Rapids area has a large number of Van Duyns. There are also a small smattering of Van Duyns (there are a few variant spellings such as Van Duine) at Lansing, MI; North Oakland, MI; Minneapolis, MINN; and St. Paul. I was also able to identify one more Van Duyn who has been part of the power structure, and might possibly then be part of the actual secret generational Satanic cult activity.

This man was an official for UNESCO which was passing NWO instructions on to them. UNESCO is one of the more directly controlled and more dangerous U.N. organizations. This man's name is Robert Gerald Vanduyn. He married Florence Elizabeth Noyer.

Robert Vanduyn served as the associate director of the W.K. Kellogg Foundation, which is a large foundation with HO in Battle Creek, Michigan. The Kellogg Foundation gives grants to **Catholic** Universities, to research along the lines of Illuminati goals, and a variety of other causes. For instance, a 1984 \$100,000 grant was given to the American Association of Community and Junior Colleges. Many of the grants of the Kellogg Foundation are to promote things in health care and agriculture which are in the general trend of what the Illuminati is pushing for.

The American government loaned Robert Vanduyn to UNESCO from 1972 onwards. He was given the position of Coordinator of UNESCO Service World Bank Education project. To be in that position shows he was part of the elite, a Satanist. UNESCO is being used to push a NWO education agenda on the world.

Recently, the death of Patricia Van Cleve Lake opened up some more clues about the Van Duyns. One of the other early Dutch families in New Amsterdam which intermarried with the Van Duyns was the Van Cleves. Ten hours before Patricia Van Cleve Lake died on Oct. 3, she called her son and told him the truth about who she was. The 3 paragraph death notice was buried on page 14 in an LA. paper.

What she told her son on her death bed was that she was the daughter of William Randolph Hearst and movie star Marion Davies. Various people noticed her resemblance to Hearst, but dared not speak about it publicly. Her son told people after she died, 'She lived her life on a satin pillow. **They took away her name, but they gave her everything else.**' Patricia was always introduced as "the niece" of Marion Davies, who in reality was her mother. The rumor mill since the 1920s had claimed Patricia was Hearst daughter, but it wasn't until just this last month that it had been publicly said.

The news links the Van Cleve family to Hearst. All this news is very interesting in light of several previously established facts.

- First, Hearst who funded **Billy Graham's** first 3 years of Crusades was part of the Illuminati.
- Second, the Illuminati often **adopt** out their children to hide their paternity and ancestry.
- Third, the Van Cleve family is linked to the Van Duyns, which raises the possibility of links between Hearst and the Van Duyns.

Roel Van Duyn of Amsterdam, Netherlands who founded/headed in modern times the socialist/communist movement in the Netherlands. He was a powerful man. The movement was lead by Provos (provocateurs) whose demonstrations at times got violent. What is the nature of the relationship between the Van Duyn family and the Van Cleve family?

While Roel Van Duyn was leading his radical movement, Miss Davies father was living at Heart's Riverside Dr. No. 336, and her brother-in-law George Van Cleve was an executive in Hearst's film corporation. The mystery of the Van Duyn family is also reflected in the mystery surrounding the **Romanov** family.

The Romanov family had more than the Russian branch, there was for instance a Prussian branch. And some of their family like the Grand Prince Alexis Romanov came to America, where his granddaughter Mary Teissier (the cousin to Alexander Romanov) was one of J. Paul Getty's main lovers. J. Paul was at one time listed by Fortune Magazine as America's richest man. Not only does Romanov blood flow in some of the Illuminati, the Romanov name pops up among the friends of Frank Sinatra. Romanov means man from Rome .

Mike and Gloria Romanov were friends of Frank Sinatra. Frank Sinatra's social activities were like a Who's Who in the Mafia and Illuminati. Frank Sinatra would travel to France to spend time with Baron Guy de **Rothschild**, or could be found doing a charity ball for the World Mercy Fund with Laurance **Rockefeller**.

Anne Marie Rasmussen who married Nelson Rockefeller's son Steven Clark Rockefeller. When one reads her book *There Was Once A Time of Islands. Illusions. & Rockefellers* (NY: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1975) one learns that she was from Norway, a maid in the Rockefeller home.

In her book, she talks about 'The Playhouse' at Kykuit, about Margaretta (Happy) Rockefeller's close friend Mrs. Vincent Astor, about Laurance Rockefeller's St. John Island, where he built the Caneel Bay Plantation, and the Rockefeller's ranch at Jackson Hole, WY. Talking about the Astors brings us back to Frank Sinatra who bought Mary Astor's large rambling property in the Toluca Lake area of the San Fernando Valley.

Frank bought the land without even seeing it. Frank is not the only one not seeing things. So much of what is being told us by our media is outright distortions. John D. Rockefeller, Sr. would get together secretly with William H. Vanderbilt and Jay Gould to scheme against the public. They took oaths to cooperate while the public thought they were antagonists. And what about the Rockefeller-Rothschild feud? And why did **John Archbold** (John D. Rockefeller's right hand man) go overseas and secretly work out business arrangements with the Rothschilds in the 1880s?

One CIA agent described the 'Company' as a worn out whorer who needs to come in off the street and get cleaned. The Illuminati have made the CIA and used it for their own ends, and have let the CIA be the fall guy. When we start looking closer at the CIA, we see men like Archie Roosevelt of the Roosevelt family, who was a leader in the CIA., going to places such as Nigeria to visit the Emir of Kano with David Rockefeller. This Rockefeller/Roosevelt visit to the Emir was close to going to Timbuktu. (David Rockefeller took along his own private professor of Egyptology when he went to the pyramids and to Egypt. Perhaps his love for Egypt relates to David's fixation and love for beetles.) (Another aside, is that America's **foremost Egyptologist** Dr. Charles Breasted was underwritten by the Rockefellers. But then those few who understand the one to one correspondence of the Book of the Dead's rituals and modern Satanic rituals might not be surprised.) Nelson Rockefeller was part of the National Security Council which sits **even higher** than the CIA in Intelligence affairs.

- What about Mis Osman Ali Khan who was the principal Moslem ruler of India at one time?
- And what about the multi-millionaire possible billionaire Aga Khan III? These men interacted socially with the Illuminati families.
- And how far does the Rockefeller wealth go?

We know that through the Chase Investment Corporation they have such far off holdings as a steel mill in Turkey, and a cotton textile mill in Nigeria. Creole Petroleum of Venezuela is owned by Nelson.

Chase Manhattan has a full-time envoy to the U.N. and the Secretary Generals of the UN visit the Rockefellers at their estate at Pocantico. A number of families threw themselves in with the Rockefellers and owe their family wealth to the fact that they served the Rockefellers. These include John D. Archbold, the Harknesses, the Bedfords, the Chesebroughs, the Cutlers, the Flaglers, the Folgers, the Paynes, the Pierces, and the Rogerses. The Rockefeller's have had a number of senators who he 'owns'.

Marilyn Monroe was a Monarch sexual slave for the elite. Marilyn was a Presidential Model sexual slave for JFK. JFK was part of the Kennedy Illuminati family.

On her second visit to the US, in 1915, Maria Montessori was invited to set up a classroom at the Panama-Pacific Exposition in San Francisco, where spectators watched twenty-one children, all new to this Montessori method. They observed through a glass wall. The Exposition went on for four months. The only two gold medals awarded for education went to this class. This experiment drew world-wide attention and thus the **field of education was never the same again**. Maria conducted a **teacher training** course in the US . She also addressed the annual conventions of both the National Education Association NEA and the International Kindergarten Union in the same visit. The Spanish government **invited** Maria to set up a research institute. It was done in 1917. She also conducted a **series of teacher-training** courses in London in the year 1919. In 1922, Benito **Mussolini** – Rothschilds agent , took over the government of Italy. Mussolini encouraged **Maria** and fully supported the Montessori movement in Italy. The government of Italy **funded** the Montessori schools and also helped Maria establish a **training centre for teachers**. Mr.Mussolini was nurturing colonial ambitions. In 1934 he was planning an attack on the African state of Abyssinia. To carry out his designs he needed the people of Italy, especially the youth, to get interested in war. To achieve this he set up a Fascist **youth** organisation whose members wore uniform at all times and gave the Fascist salute. Mr.Mussolini insisted that **all children** should enroll into this organisation. In the year 1939, the **Theosophical Society** of India extended an invitation to the 69-year-old Maria. She accepted the invitation and reached India the same year. She made Adayar, Chennai her home and lived there along with her son, Mario. **Rukmini Devi**, a Bharat Natyam dancer was the founder of the world famous centre for music, dance, and other fine arts – **Kalakshetra**. Her husband **George Sidney Arundale**, was the president of the Theosophical Society of India. She stayed in India **after** ??

the war till 1946 . She returned to Europe for a brief period. In 1947, she founded the Montessori Center in London. Maria **returned** to India for a second time the same year. Between 1939 and 1949, Maria Montessori conducted sixteen Indian Montessori Training Courses, with the help of her son Mario. This laid a very sound **foundation** for the Montessori movement in India. She travelled to Pakistan in 1949 and went back to Europe. The last days of Maria Montessori Maria was nominated for the **Nobel Peace** for three consecutive years, 1949, 1950, 1951. But regrettably the Nobel Prize eluded her on all three occasions. In 1951, Maria Montessori went to Holland from India. She made Noordwijk aan Zee, a coastal town, her home.

In 1939, Maria Montessori, at the age of 69, was invited to come to India by the Theosophical Society. Because of the outbreak of the Second World War she was forced to stay in India. This is where she met **Mother Caspari**, who had also traveled to India and could not go home because of the war. MARIA MONTESSORI had her **first acquaintance with Theosophy**, early in the twentieth century, when she went to hear **Annie Besant** speak in London in 1907 after Montessori had established her first Casa dei Bambini (i.e., Children's House). Annie Besant **spoke in praise** ?? of Montessori's work in education . There are **many parallels** between the lives of Montessori and Besant: both broke through barriers against women; both were interested in modern exact science and **mysticism**; and both were charismatic speakers who lectured throughout the world. But perhaps the most important parallel was their common vision of the evolution and the oneness of life. Maria Montessori was born on August 31, 1870 in Chiaravalle, Italy, and died on May 6, 1952, just before her eighty-second birthday. Inspired by early educators Itard, Seguin, and **Froebel**. [Friedrich Wilhelm August Fröbel or Froebel 1782 –1852) was a German pedagogue, a **student of Pestalozzi** who laid the foundation for modern education based on the recognition that children have unique needs and capabilities. He **created** the concept of the "kindergarten" and also coined the word now used in German and English. These ideas about childhood development and education were introduced to academic **and royal** circles through the tireless efforts of his greatest proponent, the Baroness Bertha Marie von Marenholtz-Bülow. Through her Fröbel made the acquaintance of the Royal House of the Netherlands, various Thuringian dukes and duchesses, including the **Romanov wife of** the Grand Duke von Sachsen-Weimar. Baroness von Marenholtz-Bülow, Duke von Meiningen and Fröbel gathered donations to support art education for children in honor of the 100th anniversary of the birth of **Goethe**. The Duke of Meiningen granted the use of his hunting lodge, called Marienthal (the Vale of Mary) in the resort town of Bad Liebenstein for Fröbel to train the **first** women as Kindergarten teachers. Fröbel's student Margarethe Schurz founded the first kindergarten in the United States at Watertown, Wisconsin in 1856, and she also inspired Elizabeth

Peabody, who went on to found the first English-speaking kindergarten in the United States.] .

Montessori was sixty-nine years old when she first went to India. She was invited to give a Montessori Training Course at Adyar by the then international president of the Theosophical Society, George Arundale. He had made the invitation to Montessori while he and his wife, Rukmini Devi, were visiting her in Holland. She felt very much at home at Adyar. It was a place where her **mysticism** was understood and could be shared with others. Theosophical workers arranged palm leaf huts and a palm leaf lecture hall at Olcott Gardens. Three hundred teachers and student teachers came from all over India to attend the training course. Maria spoke in Italian??, and Mario translated into English. When World War II began in the fall of 1939, Italy entered the war on the side of the Germans and England interned all Italians in the British territories. Mario was interned in a camp for civilians in Amednagar and Maria was confined to the compound at Adyar. (She was allowed to spend the hot summer months at the hill stations of Ooty and Kodaikanal.) Finally, on August 31, 1940, she received a telegram from the Viceroy of India that read, "We have long thought what to give you for your seventieth birthday. We thought that the best present we could give you was to send you back your son." Mario and Maria spent the remainder of the war years working together in India and the Theosophical Society sponsored it.

Many features designed for the elementary children reflect Montessori's deep thought and **mystical perceptions** about the work of humans and the environment of planet Earth. The elementary curriculum, called "Cosmic Education" was designed around the history of the earth. Everything that was taught was traced back to when it had been discovered in history: the roots of history, language, mathematics, and geometry were all traced back. Montessori felt it was very important to have the children know and have great respect for all the humans from the past who had contributed to making their life easier. History of Education Society Bulletin (1985) Vol. 36 pp 52 -54

MONTESSORI WAS A THEOSOPHIST Carolie Wilson Dept. of Education, University of Sydney, New South Wales, Australia . In October 1947 Time magazine reported that world famous educationist Dr. Maria Montessori, though 'almost forgotten', was none the less very much alive in India where she was continuing to give lectures in the grounds of the Theosophical Society's magnificent estate at Adyar on the outskirts of Madras. Accompanied by her son Mario, Montessori had gone to India at the invitation of Theosophical Society President, George Arundale, in Nov 1939 and had been interned?? there as an 'enemy alien' when Italy entered the Second World War in June 1940. The Dottoressa was permitted however, to remain at Adyar to continue her teacher training courses and later to move to a more congenial climate in the

hills at Kodaikanal. At the end of the War she made a short visit to Europe but **returned** to India to undertake the **first teacher training** course at the new Arundale Montessori Training Centre. The Centre was established as a memorial to former Theosophical Society President, Dr. Annie Besant, whose centenary was being celebrated at Adyar in October 1947. In view, no doubt, of her continued residence at Adyar and the generous support the Theosophical Society extended to Montessori and Mario during the War years, the Dottoressa was asked on one occasion under the shade of the famous giant banyan tree at Adyar, whether she had in fact become a Theosophist. The imperious Montessori retorted, 'I am a Montessorian'. Whilst in India Montessori appears to have disclaimed any close personal associations with Theosophy. Indeed, George Arundale was careful to note in his report of the 64th International Convention of the Society, that although Montessori had addressed the Convention on 30th December 1939, she **was 'not** actually a member of the Theosophical Society'. Theosophists, however, had always attended her training courses, adopted her Method in their schools, and found much in her educational thought that accorded with their own beliefs. Following her death in 1952, the Society President, C. Jinarajadasa, reported that Dr. Maria Montessori **did in fact join the Theosophical Society on May 23 1899**. Her original application had been found by the Recording Secretary's Office at Adyar. There being no Italian Section at the time, Montessori joined the European Section and was admitted by the General Secretary, Mr. **Otway Cuffe**. Her membership was later dropped, although the date is not known. Hidden within the pages of *The Theosophist*, knowledge of Montessori's membership of the Society appears to have escaped the attention of historians of education until the writer came across reference to it whilst researching material for a history of the Montessori movement in India. A subsequent search in the Recording Secretary's Office at Adyar revealed Montessori's original application. In the religious atmosphere pervading at Adyar, Montessori gave full voice to the spirituality which had always been inherent to her work. Elsewhere it has been inferred that Montessori's speeches at Adyar were purposefully 'couched in language appreciated by the Theosophical Community'. Kramer also refers to 'the **deepening mysticism** of her later years when she was associated with the Theosophists'. It is now clear, however, that Montessori's connection with Theosophy was **older than the Method**. The Dottoressa thus may have been **influenced by early** Theosophical literature on education. Indeed, in 1889 one of the Society's founders, the Russian mystic Madame **Blavatsky**, **seemed almost to prophesy the future** Montessori Children's Houses in the slums of Rome: I quite agree that there is a great advantage to a small child bred in the slums, having the gutter for playground, and living amid continued coarseness of gesture and word, in being placed daily in a bright, clean school-room hung with pictures, and often gay with flowers. There it is taught to be clean, gentle, orderly; there it learns to sing and play; has

toys that awaken its intelligence; learns to use its fingers deftly; is spoken to with a smile instead of a frown; is gently rebuked or coaxed instead of cursed. All this humanizes the children, arouses their brains, and renders them susceptible, to intellectual and moral influences. Montessori, however, made no reference to any early contact with Theosophical works. In India, Mario Montessori claimed that his mother **'introduced Theosophy to Italy** by bringing an English woman, a patient of hers in touch with the cultural world in that country, and by collaboration in the translation of the first Theosophical books brought into Italy'. This evidence, never the less, sits uneasily with Montessori's admission to Theosophists that she had read Madame Blavatsky's educational writings - exactly when is not clear - but, 'she was surprised that so long ago there were educational ideas **so similar to her** own of today'. It is unlikely that the fiercely independent Dottoressa would have enabled Theosophists to claim her as their own by admitting that she had once been a member of their Society, or that she had been inspired by the writings of Madame Blavatsky. Montessori had also returned to Catholicism and Theosophy, with its belief in Karma and reincarnation, 'has been categorized "as being at heart Hindu" and hence antithetical to Catholic orthodoxy'. Indeed Jinarajadasa presumed that Montessori failed to acknowledge the efforts of the Theosophical Society in furthering her work, particularly in India, 'because she was a Roman Catholic, and to have mentioned the work 'The Theosophical Society', would have drawn upon her the wrath of the Catholic hierarchy'. Mahatma **Gandhi met** Madame Blavatsky during his student days in London and actually **became an associate member** of the Theosophical Society for six months from 26 March 1891. Through reading The Key To Theosophy, he was stimulated to read Hindu literature and was thus inspired by India's ancient heritage. As with Gandhi, however, the evidence does suggest an early and possibly quite powerful influence on the development of Montessori's educational thought and practice. The assumption that Montessori's early work reflected nineteenth century **Positivism** needs therefore, to be reassessed. The apparent irreconcilability of her professed scientific approach with her mystical leanings, can now also be viewed in a new light. No doubt the discovery that Maria Montessori **was a Theosophist**, before she commenced her work in the Children's Houses, will stimulate further reexamination of the life and work of this most enigmatic educator.

Giuseppe Montesano Ferruccio (Power , 4 October 1868 - Rome , 9 August 1961) was a Italian **psychologist and psychiatrist** , he can be considered one of the founders of Italian psychology and neuropsychiatry. He was born in Potenza in 1868 to Leonardo Antonio, lawyer, and Schiavone Duchess Isabella of Aragon, belonging to the ancient family of Montesano of Montemurro . He graduated in medicine at ' La Sapienza University of Rome in the academic year 1890 / 1891 . From 1898 to 1923 he was in primary mental hospital of Santa

Maria della Pieta and Clodomiro Bonfigli , who was the director, before the Chamber of Deputies a bill on the issue of care of morons. In 1898 he was among the founders of the National League for the Protection of morons. With Bonfigli and Maria Montessori , and with the help of the then Minister of Education, pods, contributed to the creation of a committee at first (1898) which became then (1901) the National League for the Protection of the Child , of which Bonfigli was president .

Quakerism . The crossover between the spiritual underpinnings of Montessori’s pedagogy and that of Quaker education is remarkable. Whereas Montessori spoke of the “spiritual embryo” (Montessori, 1995, p. 70), of a child’s unfolding potentialities, Quakers too believe that a “divine seed animates every human soul, and they understand their primary mission to be nourishing it so that all people may reach their intellectual, social, moral and spiritual potential” (Miller, R., 2002, p.4). Quaker philosophy, as a religious practice, may serve as a potent backdrop to this discussion as we look to find again and articulate the spiritual underpinnings of Montessori’s movement. The practice of **Quakerism led by George Fox – FREEMASON**. Early followers of Fox referred to their growing religious organization as the Children of the Light, Friends of Truth, and later the Society of Friends. In modern parlance to be a Quaker is to be a member of the Religious Society of Friends. Bro. George Fox was a member of Moose River Lodge82 in Concord VT. When Quakers speak of education it is necessarily “spiritually rooted...concerned with the creative evolution of new consciousness” (Miller, R., 2000, p. 6) and **not simply** driven towards individual academic success. Much like the mystical relationship an individual in Quaker worship can have with God, Friends schools are designed with great deference to the will and desires of the learner. “They maintain that first-hand, experiential knowledge, refined by the exercise of judgment and reason, enables people to discern deeper truths”(Ibid., p. 5). Ones’ education is not, however, accomplished in a vacuum; rather, “it is an encounter between an active, aspiring, evolving being and the larger world with which we are co-evolving” (Ibid., p. 9). So is it that Quaker education embraces the fellowship of scholarship. Montessori, too, believed that “we are created in order to evolve the cosmos” (Montessori, 2007, p. 22). Montessori sought, above all, to cultivate [such] inner discipline through purposeful activity [after which] the child becomes ‘normalized’ – capable of acting responsibly, independently – through concentration (Miller, R., 2002b, p. 11). The role of the Montessori teacher is to guide the child to aspects of the prepared environment to allow for said immersion. (communism).

The recommendation of Dr. Robert Muller of the UN, **father of the** World Core curriculum of the New Age, re the Montessori Method of education shows the

occult content of this schooling! In his Costa Rica address Muller claimed that the Montessori Method was one of educational programs which would greatly benefit global children for the New Age. The actual deep darkness of the Montessori teachings is quite horrifying in fact. A brief outline follows:

1. A very subtle teaching which brings occult techniques and beliefs so cleverly that even experienced can sometimes be deceived. 2. Very heavy teachings are in the Montessori curriculum such as Mother Goddess, earth and nature worship, the Nazi Aryan race teaching, Babylonian mythology, New Age myths about Atlantis and Lemuria, The Cosmic Christ, the New Age “Plan” for the globe, the Universal Oneness teachings, Unity for the world et al.

Maria Montessori, who founded the **evil** teachings, has horrendous roots. She worked with Italy’s Fascist leader Benito Mussolini in the 1920s and 1930s. Mussolini was **once** the President of the Montessori Society of Italy. Her fame spread to Nazi Germany where she found acceptance with Adolf **Hitler** and his educators. She was a great friend of the occultic Nazis. She was also deeply involved with other Theosophists and lived in India with them. **Gandhi** praised her work, and her Cosmic Education was very popular with the **Hindus** and the Theosophists, world-wide.

Many, many New Age communities use the Montessori methods, globally, including Elizabeth Clare Prophet the cultic head of the Church Universal and Triumphant. Prophet has **founded** a group called Montessori International. Texe Marrs informs us that the North American Montessori Teachers Association is affiliated with the Montessori Association International, which describes in their publications the influence of Montessori on the new education method being prescribed today for so many thousands of schools. They claim that Montessori can bring world peace! “A type of new man, a better humanity.” This is a quote from the NAMTA Journal:

“Maria Montessori, along with many other enlightened thinkers of our time, foresaw nothing less than the emergence of a new human culture. This new culture, a global, planetized humanity, would be based on a new consciousness of the unity and interdependence of all being, the interconnectedness of all forms of energy and matter. It is a culture of the present paradigm shift, by which we are beginning to align ourselves to educate the human potential for conscious cooperation with the evolution of life on the planet.”

Note all the awful propaganda of the New Age in this statement about Montessori - **“new human culture” “global planetized humanity” “new consciousness” paradigm shift” “evolution”** and so on. A guiding belief of Montessori is the same as NAMTA, that is reincarnation. Teachers are encouraged by Montessori education to help the incarnating child to find their own place in the cosmos, and accept the doctrine of a Mother Earth which is GOD or DIVINE.

Here is an **awful** quote from Montessori, from her book Education for a New World:

“The world was not created for us to enjoy, but we are created to evolve the cosmos.” She believed that the cosmos and mankind are in unity together, that all is One and all nature and mankind in the unity of One make up GOD.

She was a true Theosophist. She also taught that each child is already a perfectly developed adult human being, which fits in nicely with the present day New Age belief that the world needs to be led by children, who are considered to be capable of running their own lives at the age of ten years.

This quote from Texe Marrs gives some idea of this error:

*“It was Montessori’s contention that a method could be employed in which the spirit of the adult inside the child, derived from a previous incarnation, could develop its latent wisdom received from its ancient lives. Thus, whenever an educator or a teacher tells me they believe strongly in the Montessori Method my response has to be: Why do you endorse the **most hardcore of occultic concepts?**”*

One cannot take anything from the Method and pretend to discard the evil content, only keeping what is good! This is a fearfully wrong concept, we cannot feed our children poison and expect them to survive spiritually.

Montessori education is NEW AGE Theosophy so deep in spiritual error that Adolf Hitler, a Theosophist of the blackest order, recognised Montessori as a Luciferic genius. Avoid Montessori schooling like the plague.

The technique remains popular with occult Theosophy organizations and Eastern religious leaders. Montessori education has been adopted by more than three thousand **public** schools across the United States.

== Occult America: The Secret History of How America Shaped Our Nature, by Mitch Horowitz.

What brought Early Childhood Education and Montessori Method to India?

That was a product of two streams. One started with Dr. Maria Montessori in Europe, and the other with a lawyer in India. Annie Besant also spoke highly of Montessori’s method of education. This was where Montessori met George Arundale. Later, Arundale and his wife Rukminidevi invited Montessori to come to Chennai to conduct a course.

[Rukmini Devi was nominated as a member of the Indian Parliament's Council of States (the Rajya Sabha) in April 1952, and re-nominated in 1956. Keenly interested in animal welfare, she was associated with various humanitarian organisations, and as a member of the Rajya Sabha, was instrumental for the

legislation for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals Act and for later setting up of the **Animal Welfare Board of India**, under her chairmanship in 1962. She remained on the board until her demise in 1986. She was a strict vegetarian and did much work to promote **vegetarianism** in the country. She was Vice **President of International Vegetarian Union for 31 years** from 1955, until her death. AN EXAMPLE OF PERSONS ENGAGED IN PROMOTING VEGETARIANISM . THEOSOPHY IS CLEARLY OCCULT , BRITISH INTELLIGENCE OUTFIT .RUN BY FREEMASONS / ROTHSCHILDS] When Annie Besant became President of the Theosophical She was active in the Montessori supporting Conference of New Ideals that Maria Montessori: Montessori also met Krishnamurti during her stay in India. Rabindranath Tagore supported Montessori Method of education. Maria Montessori, noted Italian feminist, ... Montessori met Mahatma Gandhi in in 1931 at London, and invited him to address her students. Both agreed that only the child could be an agent of Peace in the world. Gandhi invited Montessori to start schools for the millions of children in India, particularly the ones from a low SES background. Montessori promised that she would start a school for these children when she came to India. Gandhi Spoke at Montessori Training College ... Girija Shankar Badheka, Saraladevi Sarabhai and Tarabai Modak. , Saraladevi Sarabhai brought in a tutor to provide Montessori Education for her 8 ?? children, The meeting between Tarabai and Gijubhai was the beginning of pre-school education in India. Tarabai Modak – Maharashtra Navnirman Sena .There is an amazing similarity in both the careers as well as the lives of Tarabai Modak and Anutai Wagh.

Arundale became a **Freemason** in 1902 and remained one to the end of his life. Rukmini Devi Arundale (29 February 1904 – 24 February 1986) was an Indian Bharatnatyam, and also an activist for animal rights and welfare. She is considered the most important revivalist in the Indian classical dance form of **Bharatnatyam from its original 'sadhira' style, prevalent amongst the temple dancers, Devadasis**, she also worked for the re-establishment of traditional Indian arts and crafts. Though she belonged to the Indian upper-caste she espoused the cause of Bharata Natyam, which was considered a low and vulgar art in the early 1920s. Recognizing the beauty and the spiritual value of this art form, she not only learned the dance, but also presented it on stage despite strong public protests. Rukmini Devi was born on 29 February 1904 in an upper class Brahmin family in They got married in 1920 much to the shock of the then conservative society. After marriage, she travelled all over the world, meeting fellow theosophists and also forging friendships with the educator In 1928, the famous Russian ballerina .

Divine Feminine: Theosophy and Feminism in England By Joy Dixo

Won Queen Victoria Silver Medal, Royal Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals, London. Addition to the roll of honor by The World Federation for the Protection of animals, The Hague.

The Royal Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals (RSPCA) is a charity operating in England and Wales that promotes animal welfare. It is the oldest and largest animal welfare organisation in the world and is one of the largest charities in the UK, The organisation also does international outreach work across Europe, Africa and Asia. The charity's work has inspired the creation of similar groups in other jurisdictions, starting with the Ulster Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals (founded in 1836), and including the Scottish Society for Prevention of Cruelty to Animals (1839), the Dublin Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals (1840), the American Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals (1866), the Royal New Zealand Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals (1882), and various groups which eventually came together as the Royal Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals Australia (1981), the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals (Hong Kong) (1997) – formerly known as the Royal Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals (Hong Kong) (1903–1997). In 2012, RSPCA total income was £132,803,000, total expenditure was £121,464,000.

Its patron is Queen Elizabeth II. Of Top most Freemasonry , Rothschilds associate . (LOVE FOR ANIMALS OR POLITICS ??) . Royal patron – Her Majesty the Queen . Vice-patron - The Archbishop of Canterbury. The organisation was founded in 1824 (without the "royal" prefix) as the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals; it was established by a group of **22 reformers led by** Richard Martin MP, William Wilberforce MP, and the Reverend Arthur Broome in "Old Slaughter's Coffee House", St Martin's Lane, near the Strand. The society was **the first animal** welfare charity to be founded in the world. It was granted its royal status by Queen Victoria in 1840 to become the Royal Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals, as it is today.

The Royal Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals (RSPCA) , **founders** 1. William Wilberforce –**freemason , Chief of Clapham Sect . 2.** Colonel Richard Martin ,was an Irish politician and campaigner against cruelty to animals. He was commonly known as "Humanity Dick", a nickname bestowed on him **by King George IV -freemason.** 3. Arthur Broome. And 19 others .

The Clapham Sect founded many missionary organizations including, "...The Church Missionary Society (1799), the British and Foreign Bible Society (1804), The Society for Bettering the Condition of the Poor (1796), The Society for the Reformation of Prison Discipline and many more." Columbia

Encyclopedia confirms their members founded the British and Foreign Bible Society in 1804. "Christianity Through the Centuries," documents some of the organizations whose goals were to unite denominations, particularly with and for social action. This included the Bible Society of 1804, which the Clapham Sect founded. British & Foreign Bible Society ~1804~**Founder was** Lord Teignmouth of the Clapham sect. American Bible Society ~ 1816 Y.M.C.A. in England ~ 1844, John Mott, the founder, was a **Freemason**. Federal Council of Churches of Christ in America ~1908, became National Council of the Churches of Christ ~ 1950 ~the goal was to have churches united and cooperate in social action, such as **minimum wages**, etc.

Rothley Temple eventually passed to Thomas Babington (1758 – 1837) who was a prominent figure in the Clapham Sect and the fight to abolish the slave trade. A close friend of **William Wilberforce**, Babington and Wilberforce met frequently at Rothley Temple whilst drafting their anti-slavery bill. Babington later served as MP for Leicester and High Sheriff of Leicestershire and was buried in the chapel at Rothley Temple. Rothley Temple, or more correctly Rothley Preceptory, (pronounced Rowth-Ley) was a preceptory (a religious establishment operated by certain orders of monastic knights) located in the village of Rothley, Leicestershire, associated with both the **Knights Templar and the Knights Hospitaller**. The preceptory's chapel, constructed by the Knights Templar, is currently part of the Rothley Court Hotel.

George Sydney Arundale (1878–1945) was third President of The Theosophical Society from 1934 to 1945. His mother having **died ?? at childbirth, George was adopted by his aunt**, Miss Francesca Arundale, who had joined the Society in 1881 and often welcomed Madame H. P. **Blavatsky** as her guest, thus providing an opportunity for young George to meet her. He was educated partly in Germany and partly in England, and in 1900 graduated from St John's College, Cambridge. Two years later, at Dr Besant's invitation, he went to India with his aunt to become Professor of History at the **Central Hindu College**, Benares (now Varanasi). In 1907 he was appointed Headmaster of the Central Hindu College School, and later Principal of the College. Mr Arundale joined The Theosophical Society as a member of the London Lodge in 1895. After he completed his studies at Cambridge University he became the Assistant General Secretary of the European Section of The Theosophical Society and it was there that he met Annie Besant. After a brief period as General Secretary of the Theosophical Society in England (1915–16) Arundale returned to India to assist Annie Besant in her political activities. He became the Organizing Secretary of the All-India **Home Rule League** and was interned by the Government along with Annie Besant and B. P. Wadia for three months in 1917. In 1920 Arundale married Rukmini Devi, a gifted artist, whose talents he fostered. From 1924 to 1926 he was President of the Madras **Labour Union**, which he had been

instrumental in forming, and through which he successfully secured a higher minimum wage **and less** working hours for the working man. In 1925, he joined the **Liberal** Catholic Church, and later became one of its **Bishops**. Dr Arundale assisted in the formation of the 'World Federation of Young Theosophists', founded in 1935 with Rukmini Devi as President and himself as ex-officio Hon. President. In memory of Dr Besant's love for youth, Dr Arundale established in 1934 at Adyar the Besant Memorial School. A National University had been established under the auspices of the Theosophical Society, with Dr Rabindranath **Tagore** as the Chancellor, and Arundale became the Principal of the Training College for Teachers. Dr Arundale was known not only for his Theosophical work but also for his interest in **Co-Freemasonry, and the Indian Scout movement**, being for some years Provincial Commissioner for Madras Province. His many books included Kundalini: An Occult Experience, The Lotus Fire — A Study in Symbolic Yoga.

Arundale lost his mother at a young age and was adopted by his aunt ?? , Francesca Arundale, a **wealthy** Theosophist. Initially, he was **privately tutored** by Charles Webster Leadbeater. Later, he moved with Francesca Arundale to Germany, where he went to school. Returning eventually to England, he received a Master's degree from St John's College, Cambridge. **His entire childhood was thus spent under the influence of his aunt??**, who was a committed and active Theosophist. Under her influence he also became one when he was a youth. Arundale was selected as one of Krishnamurti's private tutors. He was a firm believer in the Coming of the World Teacher, and in late 1910 formed a **clandestine society**, the Order of the Rising Sun (later renamed Order of the Star in the East), which was intended to further this cause. In 1917, he was one of a group of Theosophists who, along with Annie Besant, organized the National University of India at Chennai, near the headquarters of the society. Rabindranath Tagore became the first chancellor of the university. During his years in Adyar, Arundale came into contact with the family of Nilakanta Sriram, a fellow Theosophist, and fell in love with his sister, Rukmini. This was considered scandalous: Rukmini belonged to a Hindu Brahmin family orthodox enough to disapprove of Sriram's involvement with the Theosophists, whom they regarded as a bizarre quasi-Christian sect; there were considerations of race, religion and cultural background; and Rukmini was young enough to be Arundale's daughter, being twenty-six years younger than he was. Notwithstanding these considerations and the uproar raised by Rukmini's family, they were married in 1920, when Rukmini turned sixteen and he was forty-two. Although their marriage was **childless**, it was a happy one; Arundale mentored Rukmini and encouraged her to develop her interest in **classical dance**, something that presumably she could have never done as the daughter and wife of socially respectable Brahmins. Rukmini went on to become the **first** Indian lady of so-called decent birth to dance in public, and

was instrumental in rejuvenating the **Bharatanatyam** style of classical dance by emancipating it from the **brothels and the Devadasi** community to which it had been confined for many centuries. In 1936, the Arundales **founded** Kalakshetra, a now venerable institution devoted to researching and teaching Indian classical dance. Until 1948, Kalakshetra was located within the sprawling campus of the Theosophical Society at Adyar. Arundale became a **Freemason** in 1902 and remained one to the end of his days.

Mario Montessori, was born on March 31, 1898, as the product of a secret love affair with another doctor. He was placed with a foster family – **as always** - for a few years, but was reunited with his mother in his teenage years and worked with her throughout most of her career.

The first Casa dei Bambini (House of Children) was opened in Rome on January 6, 1907, **after a group of bankers** asked ?? Dr. Montessori to find a way to occupy the children of poor families in a San Lorenzo tenement. She was also awarded the **French Legion of Honor** in 1949, and made an **Officer of the Dutch Order of Orange Nassau**. Italy issued banknotes depicting Dr. Montessori, and India issued commemorative stamps in 1970. **Time** magazine featured her on its cover on February 3, 1930.

Maria Tecla Artemisia Montessori . In 1913 the first International Training Course was held in Rome, with a second in 1914. In 1932, Montessori spoke at the International Peace Club in Geneva, Switzerland, on the theme of Peace and Education.



TIME -- MAGAZINE

Time (styled within the magazine as TIME) (all capital letters) is an American weekly news magazine published in New York City. It was founded in 1923 and for decades was **dominated by Henry Robinson Luce** , who built a highly profitable stable of magazines. Time has the world's largest circulation for a weekly news magazine, and has a readership of 25 million, 20 million of which are based in the United States. As of 2012, it has a circulation of 3.3 million doctor offices and various reception rooms, making it the eleventh most circulated magazine in the United States reception room circuit, and the second most circulated weekly behind People. As of 2014, its circulation was 3,286,467. Richard Stengel was the managing editor from May 2006 to October 2013, when he joined the U.S. State Department. Nancy Gibbs has been the managing editor since October 2013.

Time magazine was **created** in 1923 by Briton Hadden **and** Henry Luce, making it the **first** weekly news magazine in the United States. **The two had** previously worked together as chairman **and** managing editor respectively of the **Yale Daily News**. They **changed** the name to Time . On Hadden's death in 1929, Luce became the dominant man at Time and a major figure in the history of 20th-century media. According to Time Inc.: The Intimate History of a Publishing Enterprise 1972–2004 by Robert Elson, "**Roy Edward Larsen** was to play a role second only to Luce's in the development of Time Inc". Around the time they were raising \$100,000 from wealthy Yale alumni like Henry P. Davison, **partner** of J.P. Morgan & Co., publicity man Martin Egan and J.P. Morgan & Co. banker Dwight Morrow, Henry Luce, and Briton Hadden hired Larsen in 1922 – although Larsen was a Harvard graduate and Luce and Hadden were Yale graduates. After Hadden died in 1929, Larsen purchased 550 shares of Time Inc., using money he obtained from selling RKO stock which he had inherited from his father, who was the head of the Benjamin Franklin Keith theatre chain in New England. However, after Briton Hadden's death, **the largest** Time stockholder was Henry Luce, who ruled the media conglomerate in an autocratic fashion, "at his right hand was Larsen", Time's **second-largest** stockholder, according to Time Inc.: The Intimate History of a Publishing Enterprise 1923–1941. In 1929, Roy Larsen was also named a Time Inc. director **and** vice-president. J. P. Morgan **retained a certain control** through two directorates and a share of stocks, both over Time **and** Fortune. Other shareholders were Brown Brothers W. A. Harriman & Co., **and** The New York Trust Company (Standard Oil). By the time Henry Luce died in 1967, the Time Inc. stock which Luce owned was worth about \$109 million and yielded him a yearly dividend income of more than \$2.4 million, according to Curtis Prendergast's The World of Time Inc: The Intimate History of a Changing Enterprise 1957–1983. The value of the Larsen family's Time stock was now worth about \$80 million during the 1960s and Roy Larsen **was both** a Time Inc.

director and the chairman of its Executive Committee, before serving as Time's vice-chairman of the board until the middle of 1979. According to the September 10, 1979 issue of *The New York Times*, "Mr. Larsen was the only employee in the company's history given an exemption from its policy of **mandatory** retirement at age 65". It often promoted both Time magazine and U.S. political and corporate interests. Was originally broadcast over **33** stations throughout the United States". People Magazine was based on Time's People page. In 1989, when Time, Inc. **and Warner** Communications merged, Time became part of Time Warner, along with Warner Bros. . In 1988, Jason McManus succeeded Henry Grunwald as Editor-in-Chief and oversaw the transition before Norman Pearlstine succeeded him in 1995. In 2000, Time magazine became part of AOL Time Warner, which reverted to the name Time Warner in 2003.

While at Yale, Hadden was a brother of **Delta Kappa Epsilon (Phi** chapter) and a member of **Skull and Bones**. Hadden and Luce served **alternating years** as the company's president, but Hadden was the editor for four and a half of the magazine's first six years, and was considered the "presiding genius." Both Time and *The New Yorker* were edited at 25 W. 45th Street in Manhattan. Thus the two greatest magazine editors of the 1920s — Briton Hadden and Harold Ross — worked in the same building. Luce presided over the growth of the Time-Life empire, and donated funds towards the construction of a building at 202 York Street in New Haven, Connecticut that would eventually become the Yale Daily News' new home. The office is today called the Briton Hadden Memorial Building.

Luce created the first multimedia corporation. He was born in China to **missionary** parents. Luce was born in Tengchow, China, on April 3, 1898, the son of Elizabeth Root Luce and Henry Winters Luce, who was a Presbyterian missionary. Luce was also a member of **Alpha Delta Phi and Skull and Bones**. Nancy Reid Gibbs (born 1960) is an American essayist and managing editor for Time magazine, a best-selling author and commentator on politics and values in the United States. She is the co-author with Michael Duffy of *The New York Times* Bestsellers - *The Preacher and the Presidents*; *Billy Graham in the White House* (2007) **and** *The Presidents Club: Inside the World's Most Exclusive Fraternity* (2012).

Gibbs was born in New York, the daughter of Janet (née Stang), who worked at Friends Seminary, **and** Howard Glenn Gibbs, who was the associate national director for the **Boys Clubs of America**. She graduated from **Yale** University in 1982, with honors in history. She studied at New College, **Oxford** as a Marshall Scholar (M.A. in Politics, Philosophy and Economics). In 1993 and 2006, she

served as a Ferris Professor of writing at Princeton University. She is a former elder and deacon of the Fifth Avenue Presbyterian Church in New York City.



Two Hypotheses, and an Initiatory Dilemma

Within that framework, this essay, timeline, www.jwmt.org/v2n15/garline.html and related poetic analysis www.jwmt.org/v2n15/kelley.html **have all been written to test out two clusters of hypotheses concerning** John Dee, Edward Kelley, William Shakespeare, and Francis Garland:

1) That the man now called Shakespeare was working as an English courier/spy through the late 1580s and at least until the early 1590s, and repeatedly visited John Dee and Edward Kelley in Trebona at the height of their alchemical experiments; that he witnessed what he and one other—"Edward Garland"—believed was the grand transmutation; that upon Dee's return to England in 1589, he carried letters between Dee (in Mortlake) and Kelley (in Prague) at least in 1590, and in 1593-94; that his name, in Dee's diary, was "Francis Garland." Comparing dates and places where each man appears, 1577-1596, shows Francis Garland is never mentioned by Dee as being in one place when we can demonstrate that Shakespeare is in another.

2) That Edward Kelley's poem "Concerning the Philosopher's Stone," anthologized by Elias Ashmole in *Theatrum Chemicum Britannicum*, was written to the man now called Shakespeare; and that Ashmole was aware that a) Dee's "Francis

Garland” and Shakespeare were the same person, and b) Kelley’s poem written to Shakespeare; that as a consequence of this knowledge, Ashmole changed the poem’s dedication and added the title. An explication of the very dense alchemical symbolism and green language allusions within Kelley’s poem accompanies this essay.

Meanwhile, in old English, “gar” means. . . “spear.”

“Gar-land”— a “spear”, or a “word” become the stylus, “gar.” “Land” means— land—but could also be the tablet written upon, because like most words it carries other resonances—something solid, as opposed to air, sea, or fire; sometimes a reference to the element Earth, and poetically, the body, especially a women’s body, as when Shakespeare writes in *The Rape of Lucrece* of “Her bare breast, the heart of all her land.”

Another Renaissance meaning of “garland,” was an elaborate hat, often expressed as “tyre” or “tire,” as in “attire,” to dress someone up or adorn them. Its also a term in falconry, in this case a verb, describing when hawks or falcons “pull or tear with the beak at a tough morsel given to it that it may exercise itself in this way,” as an artist might “tear” at the hidden meanings of words.

Shakespeare’s family coat of arms, approved in 1596, included a falcon with spread wings and a gold spear with a silver tip. It seems that by 1596 his family is no longer the Shaksperc or Shagsperc, but the Shake-speares.

Of course all this word-play may mean nothing at all to most people now, but such punny connections were Shakespeare’s stock and trade. “Garland,” to Dee, would also point towards a particular alchemical tradition associated with his ideal philosopher, Roger Bacon, and with the section of Paris just across the Seine from Notre Dame cathedral, the *clos de garland*, and a 12th century English grammarian and alchemist, John of Garland, who took his name from there.

Incidentally, this Garland gave us our word for dictionary. John of Garland’s *Dictionarius* was not a dictionary in our modern sense, but on the surface a mnemonic device to teach medieval Parisian schoolboys Latin. In the text, the teacher, Master John, takes the reader for a stroll through 13th century Paris and the *clos de garland*, now called the Latin quarter. John teaches Latin by naming off words and giving their etymologies: first body parts, the parts of the city, then those who hawk different sorts of goods, then he moves to the countryside and some fantastic animals (camels in the cattle fields, phoenixes and parrots lured in to a fowler’s net, lions and tigers among the deer and squirrels), then back to his home and the garments in his closet, then to his garden, to memories of travel and a shipwreck. The *Dictionarius* may strike a modern green

language aficionado as nothing so much as a guide to allusive Hermetic language, and how to recognize wordplays between French, Latin, and Greek. But it presents itself as an entertaining word memorization for boys.

This John took his name from the *clos de garland*, or “Garlandia,” a word which in some quarters became synonymous with a medieval university, for the walls around the garland were around the University of Paris, the same place where three hundred years later John Dee would give his lectures on Euclid. “Parisius vici cum sit garlandia nomen/ Agnomen florens contulit illa mihi,” wrote this Englishman, “Paris, because the name of my street is Garlandia,/ Has bestowed on me this flowery surname.”

In Garland’s time, the first translation of Euclid into medieval Latin was just being made; another was translated directly from Arabic into Hebrew. He came of age just at the end of the Cathar genocide, and recounts the death of Simon of Montfort in his *Dictionarius*. Like John Dee, whose language use suggests a more heretical tradition but whose public persona was Protestant father, John of Garland’s language always suggests he is something different from what he appears. He was sent as a teacher to Toulouse just after the siege there ended, and his lectures were full of the language of Grail legends on the one hand, and orthodoxy on the other. He likely was also the same John of Garland, born in England, who was a music theorist; he was friends with yet another John, of London, and both are often connected to Roger Bacon.

We know he was an alchemist, though it is not clear what all of his alchemical writings were. In Dee’s lifetime, he was anthologized in several works whose main author was Roger Bacon, and according to Robert Schuler, he gave a “particularly clear exposition” of the Emerald Tablet in the English translation of Bacon’s *Mirror of Alchemy*. Albert Magnus also cites Garland’s Tablet.

If Francis Garland were indeed Shakespeare, and to stretch things even further, if for a very short time he acted as the “John Garland” mentioned much earlier in this essay, it’s fairly easy to see why that name would have been quickly abandoned. It was too famous in Hermetic circles, though unknown to most others.

John Dee, meanwhile, would have another, more political, reason to refer to the Garland brothers the way he does, assuming he means they are writing sacred texts. The Latin *rosarium*, or a garland of roses, most easily becomes *rosary* in English, and so carries rather obvious Catholic connotations to the non-initiated, even though a myriad of other classical and alchemical allusions exist. The *Rosarium philosophorum*, or rose garden of the philosophers, was one of the most famous Latin alchemical treatises. The ancient Greek word for rose, *rhodakantha*, signified Aphrodite, or Latin Venus, the goddess of love. By the

end of the century, the movement Yates calls the Rosicrucian enlightenment would draw on similar “rose” associations. But while Dee can call Francis Garland that name and have no one notice it much in print for four hundred years, I suspect that this would not be the case had he called his *fraters* Edward and Francis Rosary.

What else might “garland” mean, in the works of John Dee and Edward Kelley?

With just a few more twists and turns, “garland” will become both a symbol of the philosopher’s stone, and a cluster of meanings pointing towards some “advanced student” understandings of what this might be.

First, let’s go earlier in Dee’s career and see what he might mean mathematically by “garland,” based on how he uses the word below, in his introduction to “The Mathematical Praeface to Elements of Geometrie of Euclid of Megara.” (Beware, this may strike modern readers as somewhat dry.) Dee writes:

Of Mathematical thinges, are two principall kindes: namely, Number, and Magnitude. Number. Number, we define, to be, a certayne Mathematical Sum, of Vnits. And, a Vnit, is that thing Mathematical, Indiuisable, by participation of some likenes of whose property, any thing, which is in deede, or is counted One, may resonably be called One. We account a Vnit, a thing Mathematical, though it be no Number.

Here Dee’s garland is basically a mathematical grammar one uses to order other bodies or figures, that follow naturally from the conception of a unit or monad. Recalling that garland also means “tyre,” we’ll move on to Theorem XVII of the Hieroglyphis Monad, which is the source of the analysis of the keyword used by many modern occultists (for instance, it appears in the Golden Dawn Adeptus Minor Ritual. In that theorem, Dee tells “Thus we recommend to cabbalistic Tyrians that they scrutinize this same” number, 252, which by the final theorem he will equate with the philosopher’s stone. Upon closer analysis, he equates Tyr with the stone as well. When Nancy Turner and I retranslated this theorem, including its “misspelled” Latin word, Tyronibus, we said:

Josten translates it as “beginner,” which makes grammatical sense (tiro + ibus) if one assumes Dee “misspells” tiro. But we’ve found no other case of inexplicable misspelling, and it makes no sense for beginners in cabala to study a teaching Dee equates with the philosopher’s stone. It could be that the spelling is intentionally distorted to nod at several different meanings of Tyr. It is perhaps a reference to the ancient Phoenician city of Tyre/Tyros, whose name means “rock” and which was the legendary birthplace of Europa and Elissa (Dido). Tyre was reknowned for its purple dye; hence the Tyrian dye referred to

repeatedly in the *Turba Philosophorum*; Tyr can be a poetic term for Theban (since Cadmus, the founder of Thebes and Grandfather of Dionysis, was from Tyre.) Týr is also the Old Norse God whom Latin writers identify with Mars and from whence comes our “Tuesday.” In Old Norse, his name meant simply “God.” Týr also was a Viking name for Polaris, the North Star; the rune Tyr is an arrow pointed upwards. Finally, Tyronibus could be a pun on Tyr + omnibus (for all, or that rock, Tyr, which contains all).

Put more simply and less allusively, the INRI/LVX transformation this theorem leads to what, by the end of the *Hieroglyphic Monad*, Dee will equate with the the Tyrian, or Philosopher’s, Stone. Its also a tire, a tyre, a garland, a circle. Unfortunately, what is simplest to say—that the true garland of the philosophers or stone of the wise is an alchemy of light that regenerates Nature-- may not mean much in terms of practical alchemy or magic, unless one has worked one’s way through many different associations up to this point.. Fortunately, Dee sets up the *Hieroglyphic Monad* so if one that is persistent enough, and understands his allusions, one can do that.

Briggs, KM 1962, *Pale Hecate's Team: An Examination of the Beliefs on Witchcraft and Magic Among Shakespeare's Contemporaries and his Immediate Successors*, Routledge and Kegan Paul, London.

Evans, AJ 1956, *Shakespeare's Magic Circle*, A. Barker, London.

Heisler, R 1990, *Two Worlds That Converged: Shakespeare and the Ethos of the Rosicrucians*, Available: http://www.levity.com/alchemy/h_shake.html.

Helene, T 1936, *The Occult in Shakespeare: Romeo and Juliet*, New Age press, NY.

Hitchcock, EA & Shakespeare, W 1865, *Remarks on the Sonnets of Shakespeare; with the Sonnets. Showing That They Belong to the Hermetic Class of Writings, and Explaining Their General Meaning and Purpose*, J. Miller, NY.

Jones, TO 1995, *Renaissance Magic and Hermeticism in the Shakespeare Sonnets: Like Prayers Divine*, E. Mellen Press, Lewiston, N..

Mebane, JS 1989, *Renaissance Magic and the Return of the Golden Age: The Occult Tradition and Marlowe, Jonson, and Shakespeare*, University of Nebraska Press, Lincoln

Simonds, P.M. 1998, "Love is a spirit all compact of fire': Alchemical Coiunctio in Venus and Adonis" in *Glasgow Emblem Studies*,; 3, eds. A. Adams & S.J. Linden, Dept. of French, University of Glasgow, Glasgow, pp. 133-156.

-- 1997, *My Charms Crack Not: The Alchemical Structure of The Tempest*, Western Michigan University, Kalamazoo, MI.

Walls, MI 1986, *The Renaissance Hermetic tradition in Shakespeare's Plays*.

Yates, FA 1979, *The Occult Philosophy in the Elizabethan Age*, Routledge & K. Paul, London

Crowley, A, Originally a two part article in Equinox I;7, and I;8 by By Fra.: A.'. A.'. [Sol in Gemini, An. 88], *Liber LXXXIV vel Chanokh: A Brief bstract of the Symbolic Representation of the Universe Derived by Doctor John Dee Through the Skrying of Sir Edward Kelley*.

Hulse, DA 1994, *The Key of It All: An Encyclopedic Guide to the Sacred Languages & Magickal Systems of the World*, 1st edn, Llewellyn Publications, St. Paul, MN

Ashmole, E 1652, *Theatrum Chemicum Britannicum Containing Severall Poeticall Pieces of our Famous English Philosophers, Who Have Written the Hermetique Mysteries in Their Owne Ancient Language*, Printed by J. Grismond for Nath. Brooke, London

Churton, T. 2006, *The Magus of Freemasonry: The Mysterious Life of Elias Ashmole, Scientist, Alchemist, and Founder of the Royal Society*, Inner Traditions, Rochester, VT

Bridges, V 2006, "Angel Magick, Dee's Rosie Crucian Secrets, and the Byrom Collection", *Journal of the Western Mystery Tradition*, vol. 2, no. 11. Available: <http://jwmt.org/v2n11/angel.html>

Woolley, B 2001, *The Queen's Conjuror: The Science and Magic of Dr. John Dee, Adviser to Queen Elizabeth I*, 1st edn, Henry Holt, NY.

Yates, FA 2002, *The Rosicrucian Enlightenment*, Routledge, London.

-- 1979, *The Occult Philosophy in the Elizabethan Age*, Routledge & K. Paul, London.

In the opinion of some, two of the most famous works attributed to Dee but often called pseudoeipgraphy — *The Consecrated Little Book of Black Venus* and the *Rosie Crucian Secrets* — show not Dee's direct authorship but a circle

of initiates who, in the case of the former, have to understand the *Hieroglyphic Monad* to understand *Black Venus*, and in the case of the latter, understand and want to transmit the connection between the Monad and Dee and Kelley's angelic work and a myriad of other texts.

If we assume that Francis Garland is Shakespeare, it appears that he visited Dee before the registration and publication of both *Venus and Adonis* and *The Rape of Lucrece*: Francis Garland visits Dee on March 17th 1593, and *Venus and Adonis* is registered on April 18th. Garland visits Dee on March 28th 1594, and *The Rape of Lucrece* is registered on May 19th. It is tempting to think that the young pupil, Garland/Shakespeare, was showing his mentor his latest works of alchemical poetry; *Venus and Adonis* in particular is filled with alchemical symbolism. By Garland's last visit in 1595, when Dee writes that he and Francis "had much talk" of Sir Edward Kelley," it is possible that both *Romeo and Juliet* and *A Midsummer Night's Dream* were finished and perhaps read with approval by Dee. Indeed, a close analysis of either poem reveals that they are filled with Hermetic ideas, and *Midsummer Night's Dream* in particular is probably the most easily accessible statement of Shakespeare/Dee's alchemical philosophy.

Elias Ashmole, or someone close to him, must have changed Kelley's original dedication. That suggests that Elias Ashmole, editor of the work of Dee's son Arthur and more famously, founder of England's Royal Society, knew more about the identity of the "Francis Garland" than he lets on—as mentioned, his *Theatrum* is one of the only sources beyond Dee's diary where "Francis Garland" is referred to, and has Dee's diary as its probable source—and knew who Garland, aka "Gulielmus Shaksper," later became. Perhaps because of particular family connections that sparked Ashmole's interest as well as an oral tradition that can be traced back to his own Rosicrucian "father", William Backhouse, Elias Ashmole certainly had access to much information since lost, including information about Edward Kelley's family. If anyone knew the more common identity of the Garland brothers who witnessed Kelley's grand transmutation, it would be Ashmole.

But before we try to untangle the web of espionage that links Francis Garland to Dyer, Dee, and Kelley, and learn to read John Dee's diary as the veiled record of the Queen's most trusted intelligencer, let's pause for a moment to consider the significance of identifying Dee's "Francis Garland" as young Will Shakespeare, courier and occultist-in-training.

Simply put, if Francis Garland is William Shakespeare, then most of the mysteries surrounding Shakespeare's life disappear like actors at the end of a play.

What about questions concerning the plays themselves? All of these questions can be reframed in terms of an overarching “monadic” philosophy that synthesizes alchemy, Kabbalah, sacred geometry, and mythology.

Suppose one is trying to understand the green language allusions in particular character names: not only “big names” like Hamlet and Lear, but even more so those of non-leading characters—take, for instance, the names of the two young couples lost in the woods in *Midsummer Night’s Dream*, or the characters in its play-within-a-play, Pyramus and Thisbe. The key to understanding them may well be Dee’s alchemical system as alluded to by particularly dense Shakespearean punning. Suppose a director is blocking out stage directions for extremely complex scenes like the wedding masque in *The Tempest* or the fencing scene at the end of *Hamlet*, and notices the Bard gives us virtually no staging guidance at all. Well, then how might those scenes be staged as alchemical theater, within the sacred geometry implicit in Shakespearean staging? If one questions what might be in the missing scenes in *Macbeth*, might one want to see first what the scenes we have suggest in terms of ceremonial magic, identify what parts of the process are missing, and then speculate what may have been in those sections? If one sees Kabbalistic overtones in *The Merchant of Venice*, might one look at those overtones in terms of how Dee used Kabbalah, and then follow up by asking, “why Venice?” What might that locale have signified to alchemists of Dee’s day?

Finally, if one wonders, as many, many scholars have, why a particular play, *Julius Caesar*, is chosen to open the Globe theater, or why that very esoterically constructed theater seems to open at a particular time with a play that has multiple and contradictory calendar references, or why recently rediscovered architectural drawings that include those of Elizabethan playhouses including the Globe, the so-called Byrom manuscript, seem to point to John Dee—even beginning to answer any of these questions intelligently demands that scholars look at them in terms of the alchemical philosophy William Shakespeare internalized as part of John Dee and Edward Kelley’s initiatory circle.

While scores of gullible readers have taken Dee’s diary as the straightforward personal record of his life, it is not. It can’t be. Not only does part of the diary involve untraceable names like “Garland,” but we also know of many people who Dee is likely to have interacted with that he makes no record of at all. For instance, he never once mentions Giordano Bruno, though while he is in England Bruno dedicates two books to Dee’s friend and student Philip Sidney. One might guess that Dee never mentions him because Dee is Protestant and Bruno Catholic. . . but nothing, in the world of Renaissance spymasters, is ever that simple. While Bruno was at Oxford upsetting anti-Copernicans, he was

likely also, under the pseudonym “Henry Fagot,” working as a spy for Sir Francis Walsingham while living at the French embassy.

Agent 007 or the Invisible Man?

In popular legend, Dr. Dee is the original James Bond, Elizabeth’s Agent 007: “He regarded himself as Her Majesty’s eyes and often told her so. His own symbol and favored number was 7 and so when sending highly confidential papers and correspondence to her, he would always mark it with his personal cypher being two zeros for her eyes (*himself*) protected by and undercover of his own number 7.” Students of Dee’s *Heptarchia Mystica* might note that this “favored number” explicitly connects to Dee’s angelic conversations.

Yet some historical accounts of Elizabethan intelligence, and most conventional biographies of Elizabeth I until recent years, barely mention Dee at all. More than any other recognizable historical character, John Dee stands at the crossroads of two different sorts of intelligence work.

Modern accounts of Elizabethan espionage tend to use the more modern paradigm of a spy as a secret agent gathering, encoding, or sometimes manufacturing or manipulating, empirical political data. As Alan Haynes points out in *The Elizabethan Secret Services*:

In the middle of the sixteenth century the English had the sudden death of rulers at home and abroad perpetually in mind. In 1558, when Elizabeth, the last Tudor of direct lineage, ascended the throne, there were many of her countrymen (we may guess) who groaned inwardly, even despairingly, that the clumsy pantomime of Henry VIII’s marital cavortings had settled so little about the succession question, with controversy ever flourishing. If the new queen remained unmarried, the bewildering search for a Protestant successor was sure to torment the politically empowered class. Their vicissitudes drove them to embrace an emerging option—the use of spies to protect a vulnerable woman from the worst her enemies could do.

Tracking payments and locations, decoding messages, manipulating data, controlling currency, drafting the best and brightest young people and using them as agents, double-agents, triple-agents, and *agent provocateurs*. . . these are all things we associate with modern espionage and can trace back to Sir Francis Walsingham’s spy service. We can also find such circles around different nobles, such as the Earl of Leicester or Lord Burghley, and later around court rivals Walter Raleigh and Robert Devereux. Lord Burghley controls the purse strings of Walsingham’s network, but has another network of his own, which he and son Robert expand until its tentacles seem everywhere. Each of these spy circles had a more than peripheral interest in the occult: The

idea of an “intelligencer” as philosopher, prophet, and Mage still lived comfortably in the Elizabethan word, as it does not in ours, so modern accounts consistently omit or downplay that aspect.

How espionage networks recruit young writers is perhaps best detailed by Charles Nicoll in *The Reckoning: The Murder of Christopher Marlowe*. Nicoll notes that in the 1580s, while Burghley and Leicester had their own spy networks, the “spymaster *par excellence*” was Walsingham, who “comes down to us as an archetype of Machiavellian political cunning.” By the mid-1580s, the time that Marlowe, and likely Garland/Shakespeare, become part of the secret service, espionage is easier to trace, because it is taking on the very modern connotation mentioned above, of networks using and manipulating empirical data. The focus of two of these networks—Leicester’s and Walsingham’s—seem obsessed at locating (and at times creating) so-called “Catholic conspiracies.” Cecil’s network, focused on accumulating power through banking, commerce, and control of the legal system, is so modern that it might not even seem to us as much like espionage as late twentieth century multinational corporate behavior.

Sir Francis Walsingham’s focus on “Catholic conspiracies,” culminating in setting up a plot to entrap Mary, Queen of Scots, meant he needed to recruit young men like Christopher Marlowe who could plausibly seem Catholic to infiltrate particular groups, and begs the question of where any particular spy’s allegiance really lies. For a talented poor boy who was Catholic (or Protestant, or of the old religion, or tired of all of them), his main way out of poverty was to spy on Catholics, occultists, “atheists” (which often was a euphemism for occultists) and “heretics.”

Many recent critics have looked at Shakespeare as a closet Catholic, assuming his “lost years” involve a connection with the Catholic-leaning Stanley family. Ferdinando Stanley, Lord Strange then Earl of Derby, is a likely early patron of both Shakespeare and Marlowe, and after Strange’s death, his brother William Stanley, the next Earl of Derby, becomes closely associated with John Dee when Dee becomes Warden of Manchester. By that time, the late 1590s, Shakespearean drama is high gear, and John Dee seems out of the intelligence business beyond having a post where he can watch the Earl of Derby. But is he really?

Elizabeth’s coronation may have marked the beginnings of modern espionage .but it did not end the use of “intelligence” in an older sense. In Dee, we see the merger of the two. From the beginning he has been too high on the Queen’s intelligence ladder to be simply someone who watches, and reports. He is the invisible man others report to, and he must report only to the Queen.

For her entire reign, until the very year she dies, Elizabeth repeatedly seeks Dee out for advice, and early on accepts him as occult teacher: he says, for instance, that he has revealed to her the sacred mysteries of his *Hieroglyphic Monad*. Is such advice and instruction espionage? No, but it definitely is “intelligence,” in that specific Renaissance context where an “intelligencer” is one who collects and conveys information, ranging from the unencoded reports we’d now call journalism to the prophecies and astrological almanacs of Michel de Nostredame that so influenced the French crown.

Compare Dee to a much more shadowy figure, the French magician Cosimo Ruggieri, who comes to Paris from Florence with Catharine de Medici. Reportedly Ruggieri knew the French Queen when she was a child, though no empirical evidence attests to this, just as many similarly claim that Dee knew young Elizabeth long before their supposed introduction by the Earl of Leicester, another claim that seems probable though not empirically provable.

Ruggieri made the predictions and potions one might expect from a Medici family Magus, and reportedly predicted when Catharine was very young that she would become Queen of France and have ten children. Legend had it that she constructed the Medici Tower so that he would be near to her, and she near to his protection and laboratory. All we know for sure is that the Medici Tower had two doors which both led to the Queen’s manor: one probably led to her private chamber, and the other to Ruggieri’s laboratory. Despite the many legends surrounding Ruggieri, very little is known about him at all, and only one book has attempted to chronicle his life. Curiously he seems involved in a plot concerning the Duke of Alençon, Elizabeth’s last suitor, and is implicated in another plot to kill Catharine’s son, King Charles IX. While the others involved are tortured mercilessly, Catharine spares Ruggieri. In later years, he seems displaced in her favor by the much more famous, and more traceable, Michel de Notredame, or Nostradamus. Ruggieri uses magic and prophecy to protect the Queen; Nostradamus claimed he did not use magic to prophecy or to create his astrological almanacs, though that might have been for the very prudent reason that he did not want to be persecuted by the Inquisition, and had no powerful Medici family behind him.

Dee’s “intelligencing” picks and chooses from all of the above sorts of “intelligencing” and adds to this the fact that he’s the most educated man in England and perhaps of his age. In the first half of Elizabeth’s reign, until he and Kelley leave for their continental adventures, the very top and most invisible layer of Elizabethan intelligence is John Dee. When, in the early 1580s, we see an official state secret service with Walsingham at its head, it is a measure of how precarious things are becoming.

Spymaster Walsingham—referred to by Dee repeatedly as “good Sir Francis,” (despite Walsingham’s more sinister depiction at the hands of most biographers)—originally had to be Dee’s “eyes on the ground,” while the Magus tried to lever, from his huge library, his own writings, and finally by talking to the angels: better “intelligence” from the heavens. Today we might not think of spies asking for information via magical ritual, though at least one twentieth century British agent, Aleister Crowley, did just that. It might be more accurate to say that modern spycraft, as explored in fiction and non-fiction, focuses on the empirical because to modern minds, the empirical is easier to accept.

The fusion of John Dee and Edward Kelley’s magic with Garland/Shakespeare’s theater sparked a Hermetic revolution we are only now being able to understand. The private culmination of John Dee’s intelligencing must have been the unelaborated-upon magical workings of 1586-88, workings that had to draw upon the Enochian system revealed over the five years preceding. The public culmination of that tradition is Shakespearean drama, the product of Dee’s most famous student, William Shakespeare.

We return one final time to Edward Garland/Dyer’s and Francis Garland/Shakespeare’s first, recorded visit to the castle in Trebona, at the behest of the “Emperor of Muscovy,” which on one level refers to Robert Dudley, the Earl of Leicester. Dyer and young Shakespeare make John Dee an offer he can refuse, and Dee refuses it.

That leads to one obvious question: *why* does Edward Kelley choose to make a “public demonstration of the philosopher’s stone” for Dyer and Shakespeare’s benefit?

That question might be reframed as follows: who are Dyer and Shakespeare reporting to; who is Kelley trying to send a message to? This can’t be the Earl of Leicester. Welcome to the world of double and triple agents. Kelley has to know that Dyer serves multiple masters.

Before going further, note that this analysis will take the reasonable tack that Edward Kelley could and did demonstrate *something* that impressed a great many people. As discussed last issue in greater detail, and as discussed in even more detail by scholars like Lyndy Abraham, Charles Nicoll, and Lauren Kassell, sources contemporary to Kelley report over and over of his ability to perform the grand transmutation. Edward Dyer and Dee’s son Arthur are among the many who give eyewitness accounts.

Which “Emperor” does “Edward Garland” serve? The obvious one, Leicester, or William Cecil?

Honigmann argues that “Shakeshafte” is the boy who became Shakespeare, a boy from a Catholic background whose earliest patrons were other Catholic recusant families, including the famous Stanleys, who are very high up in the line of succession. By 1586, it seems the Catholic boy who was Shakeshafte has been taken deep into the bowels of Protestant espionage.

Honigmann’s argument skips one vital connection: that Shakespeare’s mother’s family, the Ardens, also seem to maintain the “old religion.” Edward Arden, a relative of his mother and usually described as a Catholic martyr, may have been scapegoated for his “witchcraft” beliefs as much for being Catholic. *Arden of Feversham*, an early Renaissance play of unknown authorship with two hit men curiously named “Black Will” and “Shakebag,” may be partly inspired by Arden’s plight. If young Shakespeare for a time became “Shakeshafte” and is schooled in the magical theater of the Lancaster Stanleys, then consider that part of the Shakespeare-Stanley relation is less Catholicism as dictated by Rome, but rather the continuation of an underground Hermetic current that for many years hid rather easily within the structure of local Catholic churches and folk practices coming from more ancient pagan traditions.

The Stanleys know John Dee and Edward Kelley as well. When one member of the Stanley family, Lord Monteagle, dies without heirs, Dee records that the angels say that Edward Kelley (then known as Edward Talbot) should go get his books from Lancaster. By then, 1582, Shakespeare/Shakeshafte must surely have been part of the Sidney circle for several years. For a time, occultism perhaps trumped surface religious divides. We can surmise that Edward Arden’s prosecution and decapitation in 1583 could have easily changed all that. By the time Dyer and Shakespeare appear in Trebona in 1586, their relationship must be complex at the very least. Incidentally, the man most behind the prosecution of Edward Arden was Robert Dudley, the Earl of Leicester.

Meanwhile the Earls of Derby had their own intelligence network, though we know less about it because many of the family papers have been destroyed. Christopher Devlin argues persuasively that many of these papers, especially as connected to the suspicious death of Lord Strange in 1594, were destroyed by the Cecils. Others were destroyed during the English Civil War.

Note that Christopher Marlowe is killed in 1593, his patron Lord Strange in 1594, and by that time, Lord Burghley’s son Robert Cecil has been running a surveillance operation on this whole Stanley family for years.

Dee, Dyer, and Shakespeare are among the survivors.

In the 1586 Dyer-Shakespeare connection we see what becomes a familiar type of Cecil-esque espionage pairing: two men with very different loyalties paired

together for that very reason. Dyer may provide intelligence to Leicester and Cecil; Shakespeare to Cecil and Stanley, and via both agents, neither of whom may have Royal permission to be in Trebona, Cecil can keep an eye on the motives of Leicester and Stanley.

By the way, when would Garland/Shakespeare have Royal permission? If this theory is correct, right about the time the Grafton portrait is painted, 1588.

But in December 1586, they must be on a private mission that involves at least three different spy ring: Leicester's, Stanley's, and Cecil's. Garland/Dyer must leave soon after Kelley's demonstration; indeed Edward Dyer can be located elsewhere not long after. Francis Garland/Shakespeare evidently stays around through June of the next year, through the most intense part of John Dee and Edward Kelley's magical workings. Imagine what he might have witnessed that is lost to history: and imagine how odd this year must have been for the two oldest children and most constant witnesses, Dee's son Arthur (who claimed to know the secret of the philosopher's stone himself, and who did actually go to "Muscovy" years later, to become physician to the first Romanov Czar) and Kelley's stepdaughter Elizabeth (who became the poet Westonia, perhaps coached early on by the spy who became Shakespeare). If one reads the angelic workings that take place while Garland/Shakespeare is likely there or nearby, from December 1586 through June 1587 and then again from November 1587 through February 1588, and on and off from June 1588 to December 1588, and put in the backdrop the build up towards England's successful defense against the Spanish Armada, it is high drama indeed.

Haynes, A. 1992, *Invisible Power: the Elizabethan secret services, 1570-1603*, A. Sutton, Stroud

Wilson, V. 1922, *Queen Elizabeth's Maids of honour and ladies of the privy chamber*, John Lane, London.

Plowden, A. 1991, *Elizabethan Secret Service*, St. Martin's Press, N.Y.

Shakespeare, John Dee and the Hermetic Revolution: Alchemy and Espionage in the Magickal Theatre of Elizabethan England

John Dee and Shakespeare's Secret Identity Revealed

American independent scholar and esoteric historian Vincent Bridges reveals William Shakespeare's secret identity during his so-called Lost Years. The

result of five years of research by Bridges and his co-author Teresa Burns, the identification of William Shakespeare with the previously unidentified “Francis Garland” of Dr. John Dee’s diaries reveals a completely new perspective on the Bard’s life and work. Not only was he an intimate of occultists and spies, but also he may have witnessed an alchemical transmutation.

“If we make the identification of Dee’s “Francis Garland” with the rising playwright William Shakespeare then most of the mysteries surrounding Shakespeare’s life disappear like actors at the end of a play. A sudden light is thrown on the so-called lost years, and a real person, not a cipher or a mask, emerges,” comments author Vincent Bridges. “Comparing the dates when Dee notes Francis Garland in his diaries with the known dates of Shakespeare’s life shows clearly that the idea is impossible to disprove,” Bridges continues, “Francis Garland appears in Dee’s diary from December 1586 through March of 1595, and in all that time we find not a single instance of Shakespeare being somewhere else when Francis Garland was visiting Dee.”

If in fact Dee’s courier was William Shakespeare, this connection to John Dee and Edward Kelley and their intersecting magical and alchemical circles can help us answer two of the most vexing questions in Shakespearian scholarship: first, why is it so difficult to find references to the Bard in his own time? And second, how and why does the work of someone who is all but invisible through 1593 become associated with the plays that for more than two decades dominate Elizabethan and Jacobean drama, and become the most-read and most-performed plays in the English language?

During the spring of 1581, John Dee had a close encounter with an angel. He was praying in the chapel of his Mortlake home when a sharp rapping sound drew him to the curtained windows. Throwing aside the drapes, John Dee came face to face with a shining being floating a full 12 feet off the ground. The being gestured for Dee to open the window. When he did, the shining figure handed him a smoky quartz egg about the size of a baby’s head. Dee took the quartz egg, and the figure vanished.

It is easy, from a modern perspective, to dismiss this incident as a superstitious legend, but the crystal still exists, on display in the Manuscript Room of the British Museum. Dr. Dee kept careful records and made notes almost obsessively. We have notes on the construction of his other scrying glasses, as these types of crystals were known, but nothing, except the above incident, about the smoky quartz egg. Even Dee’s first biographer, Meric Causabon, who was anything but sympathetic, simply reports the origin of the crystal without comment.

However strange this encounter may be, it is the use Dee made of his angelic gift that is the crux of the story.

John Dee was born in 1527 and his formative years were colored by the religious turmoil brought on by the Reformation. Dee's family, through which he would later claim distant kinship with Queen Elizabeth, arrived in London in the wake of Henry Tudor's coronation as Henry VII. His father was a gentlemen's gentleman for Henry VIII, and John Dee's character was molded in a climate of religious protest and reaction. By the time he went up to Cambridge at fifteen, he was searching for a resolution to the problem of religious authority, seeking a type of spiritual science that could supply insight into the workings of nature by infusing the natural world with mystical meaning. John Dee was, a mathematician, astronomer, astrologer, geographer, and occultist, who collected the largest library in England and one of the best in Europe. Beginning in the early 1580s, Dee, along with his "scyer" or clairvoyant Edward Kelley, conducted a years long series of communications with "angelic intelligences." In 1583, Dee, Kelley and their families embarked on a kind of apocalyptic missionary journey in which they attempted to enlist both Stephen I and Rudolph II, the rulers of Poland and The Holy Roman Empire. Dee returned to England in 1589, leaving Edward Kelley behind in Prague. Kelley apparently died in Prague sometimes during the mid 1590s while attempting to escape from one of Rudolph II's prisons.

The Ophanic Intelligences, the sentience of whirling Light, gave Dr. Dee a powerful tool for leveraging reality. Imagine a magick tool box, small enough and portable enough to be scattered throughout the galaxy. The tool box contains "tools" designed to build a mechanism that functions as a combination radio set, life raft and emergency medical instrument. Included along with the tools is a DNA trigger coded instruction sheet.

The information was originally given to Dee because he could understand and respect the material.

**CANADIAN RESEARCHERS NAMED IN REPORT ON BABY PARTS MARKET
Secrets of the Dead-Baby Industry**

**Congressional Record, V. 145, Pt. 18,
October 14, 1999 to October 25, 1999**

Aborted fetuses are being dissected alive, harvested and sold in pieces to

fuel a vast research enterprise by Celeste McGovern

The doctor walked into the lab and set a steel pan on the table. "Got you some good specimens," he said. "Twins." The technician looked down at a pair of perfectly formed 24-week-old fetuses moving and gasping for air. Except for a few nicks from the surgical tongs that had pulled them out, they seemed uninjured. "There's something wrong here," the technician stammered. "They are moving. I don't do this. That's not in my contract." She watched the doctor take a bottle of sterile water and fill the pan until the water ran up over the babies' mouths and noses. Then she left the room. "I would not watch those foetuses moving," she recalls. "That's when I decided it was wrong."

The technician uses the pseudonym "Kelly." She has her back to the camera, she wears a wig, and her voice is electronically modified because she says she fears for her life. Until a few months ago Kelly worked for a Maryland company called the Anatomic Gift Foundation. Her job was to procure fetal tissue for research. She worked at a Planned Parenthood clinic that was also a member of the National Abortion Federation. Her interview appears on the May issue of "Life Talk" video magazine-the first of a monthly series of videos released by Life Dynamics Inc. founded by Mark Crutcher (must be a controlled opposition), a renegade pro-life group based in Denton, Texas, that admits to having spies work in abortion clinics to uncover their most closely guarded secrets.

This week the group is releasing the documentary evidence it has gathered since Kelly approached them nearly two years ago. Life Dynamics has dozens of order forms from researchers requesting fetal parts, price lists for fetal organs and tissue, and donation consent forms for women undergoing abortion. It offers a gruesome glimpse at a vast trade in human tissue from babies that are aborted, and sometimes vivisected, to satiate the exploding multibillion-dollar biotechnology industry.

The traffic in tissue flows worldwide into respected tax- funded laboratories, including Canadian ones. The research itself is usually for laudable goals, from helping prenatal infants survive to curing Parkinson's disease. But the trade, worth billions, raises myriad ethical questions: Are some humans being killed to benefit others? Are women being exploited to support tissue collection? Who is profiting from the trade? And what are the social implications of its existence?

Once the stuff of cheap science-fiction, human clones, artificial wombs and human-animal cross-species are all now serious possibilities. Sexless procreation is already a reality with in vitro fertilization. Selective breeding of human beings is commonplace thanks to embryo screening and "genetic

terminations." And human-human brain cell transplants are government-funded. All of these endeavours rely on aborted fetuses.

Scientists have used fetal tissue in research since at least the 1930s, says Pittsburgh researcher Suzanne Rini, author of the 1993 book *Beyond Abortion: A Chronicle of Fetal Experimentation*. Thirty years ago, as abortion laws were relaxing and some second- and third-trimester abortions were performed by hysterotomy (essentially a Caesarean section), experiments on live fetuses were cutting-edge technology. Geoffrey Chamberlain received a professional award for research (outlined in the March 1968 issue of *The American Journal of Obstetrics and Gynecology*) in which he took live aborted fetuses, attached them to an artificial placenta, perfused them to see if he could make them live, and then pulled the plug on them. No one objected.

It was shortly after that article, Mrs. Rini notes, that the *Cambridge Evening Post* featured a story on Lawrence Lawn, a physician who did manage to provoke controversy when it was learned that he was procuring live fetuses from a private abortion clinic. "We are simply allowing something which is destined for the incinerator to benefit mankind," he said, obliging a photographer with a picture of himself standing next to a dying fetus suspended in a perfusion tank. Yet even Dr. Lawn believed there were limits. "Of course we would not dream of experimenting with a viable child. We would not consider that to be right." With the decriminalization of abortion in the 1970s, fetal research became, in the words one ethicist, a "golden opportunity" for researchers. The public almost never heard about fetal experimentation. But by the 1980s, some of the most macabre research was being publicly funded. Mrs. Rini catalogues experiments ranging from the perfusion of impaled beating fetal hearts with adrenaline and caffeine to eye-tissue transplants and skin grafting. Dr. Bernard Gondos of the University of Connecticut at Farmington, whose research on fetal gonads described most of his specimens as "previable dead," lamented having to import fetuses from outside the United States. Dr. Karen Holbrook of the University of Washington received a \$239,740 grant in 1984-85 for her work on "Fetal Skin Biology" using first-, second- and third-trimester human fetuses. She told Mrs. Rini: "Hopefully they are not born alive. It's better to avoid that. The skin is taken after fetal demise." Asked if the skin diseases she was trying to diagnose prenatally were fatal, Dr. Holbrook replied, "No, but they ruin your life."

By the 1980s transplants had become entrenched, and fetal tissue, which grows quickly and is less likely to trigger an immune reaction in a host, became even more coveted. Fetal tissue transplants became part of efforts to treat diabetes, Huntington's disease, blindness, spinal cord injury, Parkinson's disease, leukemia and more. In 1988, U.S. president George Bush banned federal

funding of fetal human-to-human transplants. This move was widely mistaken for a ban on all fetal tissue research; in fact, most such research carried on unimpeded. In any case, Bill Clinton's first official act as president in 1993 was to strike down the ban. People were demanding to be "treated" with fetuses. California lawyer Joan Samuelson had founded the Parkinson Action Network (PAN) in 1990 to lobby for an end to the moratorium. "Will lifting the ban save us in time?" she asked when it was abolished, and she began lobbying for an accelerated grant review process for fetal-tissue transplant research.

Transplants of brain tissue from young fetuses (usually aborted at less than 10 weeks) into Parkinson's sufferers have attracted the most public attention to fetal tissue research. In 1990 the results of Olle Lindvall's research team's transplants into four Swedish patients were hailed as "promising" because one recipient appeared to have benefited remarkably. The other patients were not monitored long enough to determine the grafts' effects.

Neuroscientists presenting findings at the XIII International Congress on Parkinson's Disease in Vancouver last month sounded optimistic, but their data was not the knockout blow Parkinson's researchers have been hoping for. Thomas Freeman of the University of South Florida reported that 360 patients have received human tissue transplants in 17 centres worldwide to date. But the variables researchers use to evaluate success differ so widely as to be incomparable, so he focused on the results of his own "open trial" on six patients, which he admitted was open to placebo effects and observer bias.

The only fetal tissue transplant study to be performed with a control group so far was published in April by Curt Freed of the University of Colorado and Stanley Fahn of Columbia Presbyterian. They followed two sets of patients: those who actually received neural fetal cells and those who had their heads opened for a sham surgery in an attempt to eliminate the placebo effect. Although the Medical Post headlined the research story "Parkinson's progress," and the New York Times proclaimed, "Hints of success in fetal cell transplants," Dr. Paul Ranalli, a professor of neurology at the University of Toronto, calls the research "hugely unimpressive." The only benefits were bestowed on patients under age 60, he notes, and the vast majority of Parkinson's patients are senior citizens. Even in those cases, he adds, "a magnifying glass is required to discern any functional benefit." What is more, Dr. Fahn told the Vancouver congress that he was disturbed by an unexpected outcome of the trial: facial "runaway dyskinesias" (involuntary muscle movements) which were particularly severe in the younger patients. Other researchers have noted similar findings, says Dr. Freeman. As with drugs, there could be a dose at which fetal cells "may be harmful," he said.

Procedures on more Parkinson's patients will help clarify these findings. Dr. Freeman told the attendees that Canada is leading the way in these experiments, primarily at the lab of Dr. Ivar Mendez at Dalhousie University in Halifax. Dr. Mendez, who declined an interview last week, received a \$90,042 grant from the Medical Research Council of Canada for 1999-2000. His transplant data is anticipated soon.

At the advent of the new millennium it is "pluripotent" embryonic stem cells that are at the forefront of fetal tissue research. Ethicists are already distinguishing between using human embryos "left over" from in vitro fertilization and humans created specifically for research. "Farmed" embryos are capable of differentiating into many types of tissue and are being hailed as new sources for whole organs for donation, and for human clones.

As bright as all the research may sound, others discern a darker side. There is no law on fetal tissue collection-only guidelines. Researchers are free to hold to them or ignore them. And where laws do exist-such as the ones against infanticide and the sale of human tissue-there are ways around them, and they are sometimes broken outright.

Kelly explains that the Planned Parenthood abortion clinic she was working in received a service fee from the Anatomic Gift Foundation for its tissue "donations." "We were never employees of the abortion clinic," she explains. "We would have a contract with an abortion clinic that would allow us to go in...[to] procure fetal tissue for research. We would get a generated list each day to tell us what tissue researchers, pharmaceuticals and universities were looking for. Then we would go and look at the particular patient charts-we had to screen out anyone who had STDs or fetal anomalies. These had to be the most perfect specimens we could give these researchers for the best value that we could sell for." Probably only 10% of fetuses were ruled out for anomalies, she adds. The rest were "healthy donors."

Fetuses ranged in age from seven weeks to 30 weeks and beyond. Typically, Kelly harvested tissue from 30 to 40 "late" fetuses each week. "We were taking eyes, livers, brains, thymuses, and especially cardiac blood...even blood from the limbs that we would get from the veins," she says.

Researchers used their own shipping firms-"UPS, Fedex or a special courier," she adds. "We would take it in a box and put it on as regular cargo. Sometimes it would be an intact fetus or it might be a batch of eyes or 30 to 40 livers going out that day, or thymuses. Whatever it was, there were mass quantities of it going out." To support this claim, Life Dynamics provides copies of dozens of order forms for fetal parts from North American researchers.

They contain names of researchers, universities and pharmaceutical companies, day and evening telephone numbers, courier account numbers, the type of tissue requested, preferred gestational age of the fetus, and other details.

A sample, from a scientist studying the "Biochemical Characterization of human type X Collagen," requests "Whole intact leg, include entire hip joint, 22-24 weeks gest." The extractor is directed to "dissect by cutting through symphysis pubis and include whole Ilium [hip joint]. To be removed from fetal cadaver within 10 minutes."

One order form carries the name of the University of British Columbia's Dr. Vanugram Venkatesh alongside a request for an international Fedex shipment of "16-24 week lungs (trachea not required)" to study "molecular mechanisms of fluid reabsorption in human fetal lung." "Significance: Respiratory Distress Syndrome ...a major cause of death in premature infants." The memo adds: "Bill our account."

Contacted last week at his Vancouver office, Dr. Vankatesh said that he did do research on immature lungs two years ago, with a Medical Research Council grant, at the B.C. Children's Hospital. But he added, "I don't do that anymore." Asked if he used human tissue, he replied, "Yeah," then changed his mind. "Well, we were doing genetics mainly... Where are you getting your information? We were using cell lines." Asked if he had ever ordered fetal lungs from the U.S., he said, "I have to go," and hung up abruptly.

"These researchers don't want to see the whole baby," says Life Dynamics' Dzintra Tuttle. "That's gruesome. That would freak them out. They think they're about higher medicine that is serving a cause-not about dead babies." On their video, Life Dynamics asks Kelly if the abortionist at the clinic ever deliberately altered procedure to procure tissue. "Yes," she replies. "All the limbs, the arms, the head, the chest cavity were never invaded. They were all completely intact. Sometimes, the fetus appeared to be dead, but when you'd open up the chest cavity you'd see the heart beating."

The clinic used the partial-birth abortion technique for later pregnancies: the doctor grasps hold of a fetus leg with tongs and pulls the entire baby, except for the head, feet-first and face down out of the mother. Then he punctures the base of the skull with scissors, inserts a cannula to suck out the brain, and slides the head out. It is a three-day procedure requiring that women be inserted with laminaria, seaweed cervix dilators, beforehand.

Were women ever coerced into the procedure? Kelly says that sometimes, before the final surgery, on the third day "you could blatantly hear them in the halls saying they wanted to change their minds." But they were sedated, in what Kelly calls a "Nyquil nap," which made it difficult to protest. Sometimes the IV was turned up; in any case, the woman always had the abortion.

Routinely, the women would go into labour before the final surgery. "They were coming out alive," says Kelly. Aside from the incident with the twins, she says, there were three to four live births in a typical two-week period. "The doctor would either break the neck or take a pair of tongs and basically beat the fetus until it was dead."

As incredible as Kelly's testimony seems, other sources corroborate it. Eric Harrah worked in the abortion industry for 11 years, leaving it 18 months ago. He managed and owned or partially owned 26 American abortion clinics. Live births, he tells Life Dynamics, were the industry's "dirty little secret." "It was always very disturbing, so the doctor would try to conceal it from the rest of the staff," he says, but one incident is hard for him to forget.

The woman in question was 26 weeks pregnant. She had laminaria inserted, signed paperwork agreeing not to call anyone but the clinic if she went into labour, and was sent to a motel up the road to await her procedure the next day. She was brought to the clinic in the middle of the night, carrying her fetus in a white cotton hotel towel.

"I was in the scrub room when I saw the towel move," says Mr. Harrah. "A nurse said, 'Eric, you're just tired. It's three in the morning.' Then we both looked and a little baby's arm raised up out of the towel and was moving like a newborn baby. I screamed and ran out. The doctor came in and closed the door and when we went back in to process the baby out of the clinic into the lab, [the baby] had a puncture wound in his chest."

Evidence of the demand for late-term fetal tissue can be corroborated apart from Life Dynamics. The National Institutes for Health operate a Laboratory for Embryology at the University of Washington in Seattle that runs a 24-hour collection service at abortion clinics. An advertisement in the March 1994 NIH Guide still appears on the Internet, offering to "supply tissue from normal or abnormal embryos and fetuses of desired gestational ages between 40 days and term. Specimens are obtained within minutes of passage... and immediately processed according to the requirements of individual investigators...Specimens are shipped by overnight express."

Mark Crutcher, president of Life Dynamics, is now convinced that the research demand for intact late-term fetal organs is the hidden truth behind the partial-birth abortion controversy. In state after state this year, partial-birth abortion bans written into statelaws by legislatures have been vehemently opposed by pro-choice groups and overturned by courts. "Why do pro-aborts fight so hard to keep it?" asks Mr. Crutcher. "All it says is you can't kill them by this method. It doesn't prevent them from getting any other kind of abortion. This is about maximizing profits. First, you sell the woman an abortion. Then you turn around and sell the dead baby you take out of her. But you have to take it out whole or you don't have anything to sell."

"It has nothing to do with the woman's right to choose or with protecting the sanctity of the right of abortion," agrees Mr. Harrah. "It has everything to do with protecting the sanctity of the fullness of the abortionist's wallet. This is the only type of abortion procedure that doesn't cost them to get rid of the dead baby. They actually make money."

Apart from abortionists and the wholesalers who traffic in aborted baby parts, who stands to profit from this fetal research? Of the pharmaceutical companies sponsoring it, Mr. Crutcher says: "I don't think there's one that's not involved." He surmises they are investing in the future. Baby boomers are aging, and about to start falling apart. A practical treatment for Parkinson's would be lucrative. "Just look at Viagra," says Mr. Crutcher. (In Canada alone, the little blue impotence pill sold 20,600 prescriptions worth \$1.55 million in its first week on the market) "That's just a hint of the fortunes awaiting drug manufacturers pandering to boomers' quest for youth. They're the wealthiest generation in the history of the world. And also the most narcissistic. They want to live forever." And fetuses are the new human scrap heap. Says Mr. Crutcher: "We're going to kill the very young to treat the very old." Perhaps, but Mrs. Rini offers hope of a wrinkle in the plan. "Does the fetus' aliveness, which is coveted by researchers, and ability to sponsor life for others, ironically but actually prove the fetus' own life?" she writes. She cites ethicist Paul Ramsey: "Far from abortion settling the question of fetal research, it could be that sober reflection on the use of the human fetus in research could unsettle the abortion issue."

Steven Bamforth is a geneticist who operates a fetal tissue repository at the University of Alberta Hospital in Edmonton. He and his researchers have the difficult task of sorting through 10- to 12-week fetal remains from abortion clinics in Edmonton and Winnipeg, dissecting recognizable body parts for hearts and eyes, extracting messenger ribonucleic acid and shipping it to other geneticists at the Universities of Toronto and British Columbia. "The humanity is always before us," Dr. Bamforth told last year. "If society said this research is

not acceptable, of course, we would immediately desist. It's not something that I do happily."

THE INNER CABAL OF THE THEOSOPHICAL SOCIETY

**Madame Blavatsky
a Freemason**

**FROM MACKEY'S REVISED ENCYCLOPAEDIA OF FREEMASONRY
VOL.1:**

Brother George Fleming Moore printed articles entitled "Notes from India and Co-Masonry" in the October, 1910, and February, 1911, issues of the **New Age**, of which he then was the editor. These essays examined various assertions that have been circulated, one being that made in the columns of the *Cherag*, of July, 1910, this being a journal published at Bombay, India, in the interests of a society calling itself Masonic and using the name Universal Masonry. This magazine published a claim that Madame H.P. Blavatsky was a **Thirty-third** Degree Mason. In proof of this statement reference is made to the Franklin Register of February 8, 1878, for a copy of **her Diploma** which is reprinted as follows:

To the Glory of the Sublime Architect of the Universe.
Ancient and Primitive Rite of Masonry.
Derived through the Charter of the Sovereign Sanctuary of America,
From the Grand Council of the Grand Lodge of France.

Salutation on all points of the triangle.
Respect to the Order. Peace, Tolerance, Truth.
To all illustrious and enlightened Masons throughout the World-Union,
Prosperity, Friendship. Fraternity.
We, the Thrice-Illustrious Sovereign Grand Master General, and we, the Sovereign Grand Conservators, thirty-third and Last degree of the Sovereign Sanctuary of England, Wales, etc., decorated the Grand Star of Sirius, etc., Grand Commanders of the Three Legions of the Knights of Masonry, by virtue of the high authority with which we are invested, have declared and proclaimed and by these presents do declare and proclaim our illustrious and enlightened Brother, H. P. Blavatsky, to be an Apprentice, Companion, Perfect Mistress, Sublime Elect Scotch Lady, Grand Elect, Chevaliere de Rose Croix, Adoniramite Mistress, Perfect Venerable Mistress, and a crowned Princess of Rite of Adoption. Given under our hands and the seals of the Sovereign Sanctuary for England and Wales, sitting in the Valley of London, this 24th day of November, 1877, year of true light 000,000,000.

John Yarker, 33° Sovereign Grand Master.

M. Caspari, 33° Grand Secretary.

A. D. Loewenstark, 33° Grand Secretary.

To protect HPB Brother Moore comments on the above document thus :

“A paper signed by John Yarker, M. Caspari, and A. D. Loewenstark, which shows on its very face that it is merely a certificate of membership in the Rite of Adoption. The very names of the Degrees given in this diploma show that it was and is not a Masonic document, and that the men who gave it had no intention of creating any such false impression by it. If Brother Wadia had known anything of Masonry he would have seen and known that the Rite of Adoption was made for women and is only an adjunct to regular Masonry and not in any sense a part of it.

The degrees which Madame Blavatsky received according to this paper were those of Apprentice Companion Perfect Mistress, Sublime Elect Scotch Lady, etc., etc., of the Rite of Adoption. To put forward such a document as evidence that a woman is a Mason is the veriest trifling and seems to us unworthy of serious comment. Thousands of women have been members of the Rite of Adoption and have not claimed to be Masons because they knew better, and it has been reserved for a man to put forward such an utterly absurd claim for a woman who is dead and whose good friends say that she never claimed to be a Mason.

When we say the good friends of Madame Blavatsky assert that she never claimed to Mason we refer to members of the Theosophical Society. Shortly after the issuance of our article, Notes from India, we received a letter from Brother J. H. Fussell of Point Loma California, taking us to task for intimating that Madame Blavatsky ever claimed to be a Mason and urging us in the strongest terms to correct what he deemed an error and one that is unfair to the memory of H. P. Blavatsky.”

WHY FREEMASONRY IS VALIANTLY CONFRONTED . WHAT IS WRONG WITH THIS INSTITUTION . WHY IT EXISTS ALL OVER THE WORLD . WHY MOST PROMINENT PERSONALITIES ARE MEMBERS OF THIS DUBIOUS OUTFIT . WHY GOVERNMENTS ARE SILENT ON THEM .

[[[[July 30, 1831 - May 8, 1891 Russian born author of Isis Unveiled and The Secret Doctrine, Madame Blavatsky, with the American Colonel Henry Steel Olcott, founded the Theosophical Society in 1875. Although she was presented with a Certificate of the Rite of Adoption by John Yarker in 1877, she had no association with **regular** (ONLY , IF AT ALL) Freemasonry, as the following quote will attest: If you will kindly refer to my Isis Unveiled (Vol. II, p. 394), you will find me saying: "we are under neither promise, obligation, nor oath, and therefore violate no confidence"--reference being made to Western Masonry, to the criticism of which the chapter is devoted; and full assurance is given that I have never taken "the regular degrees" in any Western Masonic Lodge. Of course, therefore, having taken no such degree, I am not a thirty-third degree Mason. Excerpted from the Franklin Register and Norfolk County Journal, Franklin, Mass., February 8, 1878 as copied from a cutting pasted in her Scrapbook, Vol. IV, pp. 174-175 and reprinted in H.P. Blavatsky, Collected Writings, 1874-1878. Vol. One. The Theosophical Publishing House, Wheaton, Ill.: 1977. ISBN: 0-8356-0082-3. Isis Unveiled: A Master Key to the Mysteries of Ancient and Modern Science and Theology. H.P. Blavatsky, Corresponding Secretary of the Theosophical Society. Vol. II.--Theology. Fourth Edition. New York: J.W. Bouton, 706 Broadway, London: Bernard Quaritch. 1878.
http://freemasonry.bcy.ca/biography/esoterica/blavatsky_hp/blavatsky_hp.html

THE AUTHOR OF ISIS UNVEILED DEFENDS THE VALIDITY OF HER MASONIC PATENT

[Franklin Register, Franklin, Mass., February 8, 1878] *

EDITORIAL.—We are gratified to be able to present to the readers of the Register this week, the following highly-characteristic letter, prepared expressly for our Paper by Madame M. P. Blavatsky, the authoress of Isis Unveiled. In this letter the lady defends the validity of her diploma as a Mason reference to which was had in our issue of January 18th. The immediate cause of the letter **from** Madame B. was the multiplication of attacks upon her claim to that distinguished honour both before and since the publication mentioned.

The field is open for a rejoinder; and we trust that a champion will appear, to defend that which she so vigorously and bravely assails.

That the subject-matter in controversy may be seen at a glance by those who may not be regular readers of our paper, we again print the text of her diploma. [See the Facsimile appended herewith]

To the Editor of The Franklin Register.

Dear Sir,

I am obliged to correct certain errors in your highly complimentary editorial in The Register of January 18th. You say that I have taken "the regular degrees in

Masonic Lodges” and attained high dignity in the order, and further add: “Upon Madame B. has recently been conferred the diploma of the thirty-third Masonic Degree, **from the oldest Masonic body in the world.**”

If you will kindly refer to my *Isis Unveiled* (Vol. II, p. 394), you will find me saying: “We are under neither promise, obligation, nor oath, and therefore violate no confidence”—reference being made to Western Masonry, to the criticism of which the chapter is devoted; and full assurance is given that I have never taken “the regular degrees” in any Western Masonic Lodge. Of course, therefore, having taken no such degree, I am not a thirty-third degree Mason. In a private note, also in your most recent editorial, you state that you find yourself taken to task by various Masons, among them one who has taken thirty-three degrees—which include the “Ineffable”—for what you said about me. **My Masonic experience**—if you will so term membership in several Eastern Masonic Fraternities and Esoteric Brotherhoods—**is confined to the Orient. But, nevertheless, this neither prevents my knowing, in common with all Eastern “Masons,”** everything connected with Western Masonry (including the numberless humbugs that have been imposed upon the Craft during the last half century) nor, since the receipt of the diploma from the “Sovereign Grand Master,” of which you publish the text, my being entitled to call myself a Mason. Claiming nothing, therefore, in Western Masonry but what is expressed in the above diploma, you will perceive that your Masonic mentors must transfer their quarrel to John Yarker, jun., P.M., P.Mk.M., P.Z., P.G.C. and M.W.S—K.T. and R.C., K.T.P., K.H., and K.A.R.S., P.M.W., P.S.G.C., and P.S.Dai., A. and P. Rite, to the man, in short, who is **recognized** in England and Wales and the whole world, as a member of the Masonic Archaeological Institute; as Honorary Fellow of the London Literary Union; of Lodge No. 227, Dublin; of the Bristol College of Rosicrucians; who is Past Grand Maréchal of the Temple; Member of the Royal Grand Council of Ancient Rites—time immemorial; Keeper of the Ancient Royal Secrets; Grand Commander of Mizraim, Ark Mariners, Red Cross of Constantine, Babylon, and Palestine; R. Grand Superintendent for Lancashire; Sovereign Grand Conservator of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Masonry, thirty-third and last degree, etc., from whom the Patent issued.

Your “Ineffable” friend must have cultivated his spiritual perceptions to small purpose in the investigation and contemplation of the “Ineffable Name,” from the fourth to the fourteenth degrees of that gilded humbug, the A. and A. Rite, if he could say that there is “no authority for a derivation through the charter of the Sovereign Sanctuary of America, to issue this patent.”

He lives in a veritable Crystal Palace of Masonic glass, and must look out for falling stones. Brother Yarker says, in his *Notes on the Scientific and Religious Mysteries of Antiquity* (p. 149), that the “Grand Orient, derived from the Craft

Grand Lodge of England, in 1725, and latterly, works and recognizes the following Rites, appointing representatives with Chapters in America and elsewhere: 1. French Rite. 2. Rite of Heredom. 3. A. and A. Rite. 4. Rite of Kilwinning. 5. Philosophical Rite. 6. Rite du Régime rectif. 7. Rite of Memphis. 8. Rite of Mizraim. All under a Grand College of Rites.”

The A. and P. Rite was originally chartered in America, November 9th, 1856, with David McClellan as G. M. [see Kenneth Mackenzie’s *The Royal Masonic Cyclopaedia*, p. 43], and in 1862 submitted entirely to the Grand Orient of France. In 1862 the Grand Orient vided and sealed the American Patent of Seymour as G.M., and mutual representatives were appointed, down to 1866, when the relations of the G.O. with America were ruptured, and the American Sovereign Sanctuary took up its position, “in the bosom” of the Ancient Cerneau Council of the “Scottish Rite” of 33 degrees, as John Yarker says, in the above quoted work. In 1872 a Sovereign Sanctuary of the Rite was established in England, by the American Grand Body, with John Yarker as Grand Master. Down to the present time the legality of Seymour’s Sanctuary has never been disputed by the Grand Orient of France, and reference to it is found in Marconis de Nègres books.

It sounds very grand, no doubt, to be a thirty-second degreeist, and an “Ineffable” one into the bargain; but read what Robert B. Folger, M. D., Past Master thirty-third, says himself in his *The Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, in Thirty-Three Degrees*: “In reference to the other degrees, five or six in number, which are additional, those (with the exception of the Thirty-third, which was manufactured at Charleston) were all in the possession of the Grand Orient before, but were termed, like a great many others, ‘obsolete’.” And further, he asks: “Who were the persons who formed this Supreme Council of the Thirty-third degree? And where did they get that degree, or the power to confer it? . . . Their Patents have never been produced nor has any evidence ever yet been given, that they came in possession of the Thirty-third degree in a regular and lawful manner” (pp. 92, 95, 96).

That an American Rite, thus spuriously organized, declines to acknowledge the Patent of an English Sovereign Sanctuary, duly recognized by the Grand Orient of France, does not at all invalidate my claim to Masonic honours. As well might Protestants refuse to call the Dominicans Christians, because they—the Protestants—broke away from the Catholic Church and set up for themselves, as for A. and A. Masons of America to deny the validity of a Patent from an English A. and P. Rite body. Though I have nothing to do with American modern Masonry, and do not expect to have, yet, feeling highly honoured by the distinction conferred upon me by Brother Yarker, I mean to stand for my chartered rights, and to recognize no other authority than that of the high

Masons of England, who have pleased to send me this unsolicited and unexpected testimonial of their approval of my humble labours.

Of a piece with the above is the ignorant rudeness of certain critics who pronounce Cagliostro an “impostor” and his desire of engrafting Eastern Philosophy upon Western Masonry “charlatanism.” Without such a union Western Masonry is a corpse without a soul. As Yarker observes, in his Notes on the Scientific and Religious Mysteries of Antiquity [p. 157]:

“ . . . As the Masonic fraternity is now governed, the Craft is fast becoming the paradise of the bon vivant . . . the manufacturer of paltry masonic tinsel . . . and the masonic ‘Emperor’ and other charlatans who make power or money out of the aristocratic pretensions which they have tacked on to our institutions—ad captandum vulgus . . . ”

Respectfully, H. P. BLAVATSKY.

[The above article from the pen of H.P.B. was **preceded** by articles written by others in the January 18 and February 1 issues of The Franklin Register. Unfortunately, they have not been preserved, and so cannot be consulted. The circumstances under which H.P.B. received her Masonic Patent are described as follows **by** John Yarker who issued it:

“In the year 1872 I printed, at my own cost, a small book entitled, Notes on the Scientific and Religious Mysteries of Antiquity; the Gnosis and Secret Schools of the Middle Ages; Modern Rosicrucianism; and the various Rites and Degrees of Free and Accepted Masonry. At this time, I was Grand Master of the Ancient and Primitive Rite of Memphis, 95°; and before that of the combined Scottish Rite of 33°, and Mizraim of 90°; and among our initiates, 32°-94°, was Brother Charles Sotheran who left England and settled at New York. This brother lent a copy of the book just named to Madame Blavatsky, and she was good enough to refer to it in her Isis Unveiled, with some complimentary remarks . . .

“However, at the request of Bro. Sotheran I sent Madame Blavatsky the certificate of the female branch of the Sat Bhai (Seven Brothers, or seven birds of a species, which always fly by sevens); it was a system organized at Benares in India by the Pundit of the 43rd Rifles, and brought to England by Major J. H. Lawrence-Archer, 32°-94°. This led to a letter from Col. H. S. Olcott, setting forth the very superior qualities of Madame to the certificate sent, and vouching that she was proficient in all masonic sciences. On the 20th of August, 1877, the, then newly established Theosophical Society of New York sent me by the hands of Col. Cobb a certificate of Honorary membership accompanied by a pretty gold Jewel of the Crux Ansata of Egypt entwined with a serpent in green enamel.

“Both the Rites of Memphis and Mizraim as well as the Grand Orient of France possessed a branch of Adoptive Masonry, popular in France in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries, and of which, in later years, the Duchess of Bourbon held the rank of Grand Mistress. We accordingly sent H.P.B. on the 24th of November, 1877, a certificate of the **highest rank**, that of a Crowned Princess 12°, said to have been instituted at Saxe, in the last quarter of the eighteenth century. The publication of this certificate led to newspaper questions and attack. The Franklin Register of 1st of February, 1878, contained an article by Bro. Leon Hynemann vouching for the reality of my signature, and another by Bro. Charles Sotheran who vouched for the possession by H.P.B. of Masonic initiation, and this was followed the next week (8th of February) by a slashing article from the pen of Madame herself against her calumniators. . . .”*

The facsimile of the Diploma shows it to be the standard ornate form of the Ancient and Primitive Rite, the name and degrees being filled in pen and ink. The Diploma states, however, that the degrees and titles conferred upon H.P.B. are those of the Rite of Adoption. The various Rites of Adoption were not recognized as being Masonry by the Masonic bodies of France, Great Britain, and America. Guillemain de Saint-Victor, French Masonic writer, author of Handbook of the Women Freemasons or the True Freemasonry of Adoption, is quoted in Mackey’s Encyclopaedia of Freemasonry as follows:

“It is a virtuous amusement by which we recall a part of the mysteries of our religion; and the better to reconcile humanity with the knowledge of its Creator, after we have inculcated the duties of virtue, we deliver ourselves up to the sentiments of a pure and delightful friendship by enjoying in our Lodges the pleasure of society—pleasure which among us is always founded on reason, honor, and innocence.”

A full discussion of Adoptive Masonry and the other Rites mentioned in the article may be found in the Encyclopaedia of Freemasonry by Albert G. Mackey, ed. by Robert I. Clegg. Chicago: The Masonic History Co., 1929.—[Compiler.]

CO-MASONRY.

There is a distinction to be drawn between that which is claimed to be the same thing and that which only resembles something else.

Between identity and mere similarity there is a great difference. This fact is to be kept in mind when considering the past and present organizations allied in appearance or purpose with Freemasonry and those that are but imitating the Institution in greater or less degree. Of these we may instance the curious development known now as Co-Masonry. An extensive discussion of the subject has appeared in the French journal Symbolisme, beginning in 1920, written by Brother Albert Lantoine with the title *La Femme dans la Franc-*

Maçonnerie, **meaning** Woman in Freemasonry. There is also an article in the *Builder* April, 1917, by Brother Arthur Edward Waite, dealing more exclusively but briefly with Co-Masonry. There has also been published in the United States the *American Co-Mason*, Larkspur, Colorado, as the Official organ of this system in America.

Some differences arose among members of the Supreme Council of France, Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, and sundry Bodies withdrew in 1879 to form the Symbolic Grand Lodge, Le Grande Loge Symbolique de France, the assumption being that the ceremonies conferred in this newly-organized Body were the three fundamental Degrees of the Craft and not the advanced grades of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite, Lodges and not Chapters being governed by the central authority. However, this is not so important as the action of an independent Lodge, Les Libres Penseurs, a name meaning the freethinkers, and quite expressive of the attitude of the members, well illustrated in the course of subsequent events. This Lodge met at Pecq, a small town north of Paris in the Department Seine et Oise. Mademoiselle (Miss) Maria Desraimes was on November 25, 1881, proposed at the Lodge Les Libres Penseurs for membership. She was a well-known French writer upon woman's suffrage and other sociological questions. Proposed by the Master, Hubron, and half a dozen other members, she was initiated on January 14, 1882, in a large gathering of the Brethren of this organization, the Symbolic Grand Lodge. Presumably the candidate was passed and raised. Of this Lodge we learn that it soon went out of existence and Lantoin (Symbolisme, February, 1921, page 54) records that on November 17, 1882, the Master was expelled from Freemasonry. He tells us that at her initiation, Maria Desraimes, in an address of gratitude after the ceremony, pronounced these words :

If the feeble support that I may be able to render you cannot be effective, that fact in itself is small and of little import, but it well has another importance. The door that you have opened to me will not be closed upon me and all the legion that follows me.

The prophecy did not materialize for that Lodge at least. However, the Worshipful Master of the Lodge at Pecq in order to hold his Brethren in hand had not only threatened he would dimit if the admission of the woman was not voted but had also announced that four or five other Lodges, one of which was the Lodge La Justice, would follow the example they set for the Fraternity. But the anticipations were not soon to be realized. Disturbances had arisen in the Lodge. A profession of faith had been uttered there "that no profane should enter the Lodge if he was not imbued with the principles of freethought, utter atheism," (double d'athéisme is the expression. On June 15, 1882, a majority of the Brethren forming this Lodge demanded a restoration of their old discipline.

They exhibited a sentiment of submission and the authorities, June 15, 1883, were assured that "a Lodge is not possessed of self-control to the extent that it steps aside from the General Laws of the constitution." Lantoine explains that this is to say that they had stricken from their program the proposed admission of women and in their list of regular members the name of Maria Desraimes does not figure:

In 1890 the Lodge La Jerusalem Ecosaise of the Symbolic Grand Lodge already mentioned, at the instigation of Dr. Georges Martin who was a member of this Lodge, addressed to all the other Lodges of France a circular letter inviting them to study the question of the admission of women through the creation of mixed or joint Lodges of both the sexes. The Lodges so approached do not appear to have well understood the purpose. Then the Lodge La Jerusalem Ecosaise decided to pass on to action. Its order of the day, the program or agenda for the Communication of May 8, 1891, bore among the items a "Project of Constituting Mixed Lodges." The proposition was handled with more restraint than at Pecq.

The Lodge La Jerusalem Ecosaise would not itself initiate women but she would create at her side a mixed or joint, both sexes, Lodge called Le Droit Humain, Human Right, of which the by-laws had already been discussed and determined.

This latter organization under cover of adoption, somewhat modernized, was, Lantoine affirms, a means of attaining the desired end. But the Symbolic Grand Lodge did not fail to take heed of these tactics. The Commission d'Initiative, a species of Board of General Purposes of which the prominent Brother Gustave Mesureur was Chairman, assigned the duty of examining the proposition as regularly submitted and disposed of the matter in dispute by an altogether unfavorable report which occasioned a rather stormy debate. Here are sundry extracts from the official report:

Brother Le Metayer evidenced the regret " that the Brother Georges Martin as a Mason and as a Past Master of a Lodge violated the Constitution in a style so vigorous." Brother Friquet "did not understand how the Brother Georges Martin and the brethren who collaborated with him in the founding of a mixed Lodge had the pretention to pass outside the opinion plainly established by the great majority of Lodges and of Mascons. In all assemblages, the advice of the majority ought to prevail and be respected ; the promoters of the foundation of a mixed Lodge when they wished to give coherency to a project like that, should forthwith quit the confederation which does not propose to enter that road.

What could be said to Brother Georges Martin was that the new mixed Lodge would not be a regular Lodge and that no one has the right to make known the

Masonic words and signs to any associations whatever; that would violate the Constitution; that would be the worst yet, for nobody has the right to take that which does not belong to him." Dr. Georges Martin, observes Lantoiné, took some exception to the revolutionary idea inspired by the foundation of the organization and to explain and excuse his undertaking said, "that he had never taken an obligation which prevented him from the creation of a Rite different from those already existing," but the hostile arguments followed fast upon the lips of his opponents. Brother Rosenwald remarked that each Freemason at the moment of his initiation took a pledge that he would not reveal any of the Masonic secrets that are confided to him unless to a good and lawful Freemason or in a regularly constituted Lodge, and that a Brother had not the right to make any use of his Masonic equipment for creation of another Rite or of a mixed Lodge. Brother Friquet, member of the Executive Commission, took anew the opportunity for a word of warning. He besought the Brother Georges Martin to consider the consequences of his determination. The Symbolic Grand Lodge would be obliged to give heed to his actions. They would be forced, in order to safeguard their relations with other Masonic Powers, and to exact obedience to the Constitution freely voted, to take necessary measures.

Making an appeal to his Masonic sentiment, and to his well-known devotion, he prayed the Brother, Georges Martin, to have the wisdom of giving up his plan. Here Brother Georges Martin seemed touched by this avowal. But the sentiment evaporated and three votes, of which his was one, refused to adopt the decision rejecting his project. The result was officially made known in the report of the proceedings of May 11, 1891, to the effect, "The Brother Georges Martin replied that the discussion came too late and the plans were made; he added that there was only one means of hindering that creation and that was to go before the public powers for the purpose of having them refuse the authorization that was going to be asked."

Seemingly they did not intervene before the public authorities and the project was apparently abandoned, at least in the form that had been the purpose to realize it.

They returned in a fresh way. Brothers Goumain-Corneille, Andrien, Schafer and Georges Martin deposited at the office of the Grand Lodge a proposition planned to admit women into Freemasonry. This plan came as an order of the day, a programmed item, on the agenda of July 6, 1891, but as none of the proposers were there to defend it, the project was unanimously rejected. Was the Symbolic Grand Lodge opposed to feminine initiation? Did she evidence any retrograde spirit? Yes and no. As we have said above, she was tied by international relations to a conformity with the Landmarks. She had existed

for a dozen years.

She was treated as an equal with rival Obediences, even with the Supreme Council which finally had recognized her, says Lantoine, and it displeased her to compromise her situation by an experience, however interesting, but which might by a single stroke set her aside from the Freemasonry of the world. The gesture that she had been able to make at her birth, in adopting a program clearly new, might be more difficult for accomplishment, when, as something altogether revolutionary came along, she struggled to show herself worthy of the consideration that was accorded other Powers. For that reason from year to year, far from permitting conviction by the perseverance of Doctor Martin, she opposed him to the end.

When the mixed Lodge at last was created without the guardianship of a masculine Lodge, and announced officially its existence in January, 1894, under the title of "Le Droit Humain-Grand Lodge Symbolique Ecossaise," not only did she refuse to enter into relations with it but she was abusive under a plea that that might lead to confusion. She sent to all the affiliations the following communication under date of March 21, 1894: We have been informed by a letter from Madame Maria Desraimes notifying us of the foundation of an Obedience entitled Grande Lodge Symbolique écossaise de France: Le Droit Humain and requesting of us an exchange of fraternal relations.

The Symbolic Grand Lodge, faithful to its previous Pledges, which have always refused the admission of women in Freemasonry, has refused to take that request into consideration. We have ascertained with surprise that this new Association has borrowed, without our consent or our counsel, the same title as our Confederation and of a certain number of the articles of our Constitution ; this proceeding compels us to inform you that in spite of this similarity we have not taken any part in the creation of that Society and we mean to remain strangers to its operation. The following month the Lodge La Jerusalem Ecossaise carried on its agenda the notice of a discussion on Secret Societies by the Brother Mayer, "active member of the mixed Lodge Le Droit Humain," and the Grand Lodge, not satisfied with calling the attention of the Lodge to the observation of the rules, voted also the preparation of a circular letter calling upon the Lodges "not to admit to their solemn sessions the members, men or women, of the mixed Lodge Le Droit Humain."

Needless to say that the supreme council did not accept with any more favor the birth of the mixed Lodge. The Lodges were told "that they ought to deem as nothing the communication addressed to it by the new group and to avoid all relations with it."

One may remark, says Lantoine, that the request for recognition had been made by Maria Desraimes.

Brethren felt that Georges Martin was the true founder of the Lodge La Droit Humain and he doubtless it was that the Brother Dequinsieux had in view when, at the session of June 12, 1894, of the Symbolic Grand Lodge, he demanded, "that the Symbolic Grand Lodge proceed to an investigation to ascertain who is the Brother who has given the Missonic signs and words to women, and that that Brother be put on trial."

But the defensive argument was given by a Deputy, Brother Serin, who explained by a report, probably by the Secretary of the session. "It is the Sister Maria Desraimes who had received the three symbolic degrees at the Lodge, The Freethinkers, at the East of Pecq, Seine and Oise, having grouped around her a selection of women and conferred upon them the symbolic degrees, as was incontestably her right, and in due course founded the mixed Lodge Le Droit Humain with the cooperation of a Brother"

This explanation was perhaps satisfactory to the hearers but far from acceptable to most Freemasons elsewhere. Perhaps the strain of these discussions was too severe for the continued existence of the Symbolic Grand Lodge itself, which expired, that is to say since 1896, when agreeably to a sovereignty granted by the Supreme Council to the Symbolic Lodges, these were fused with the others into the Grand Lodge of France.

After the initiating, passing and raising, on March 14, April 1 and April 4, 1893, according to Brother Waite, of some seventeen candidates, in which ceremonies Maria Desraimes and Georges Martin seem to have participated, in the year 1900 the Lodge claimed to possess and have the right to confer the whole Thirty-Three Degrees, the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite series united with those previously assumed. The title of Grande Loge Symbolique Écossaise continued in use and the movement then spread from France to India, Great Britain and the United States. **About 1902 the name Maçonnerie Mixte, or Joint Masonry, seems to have given way to Co-Masonry.** There were Lodges at Benares, Paris and London by 1903. The name of the first English Lodge was Human Duty. In 1908 there was a **division**, one party being headed by Mrs. Annie Besant, prominent in public life in Great Britain and India.

The reader will have noticed in this survey of the situation that the initiating ceremonies practised by these bodies were not claimed to be other than those pertaining to the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite and which are not authorized by this organization to be used in the United States of America nor in Great Britain. whatever the ritual may have been originally, when used for the

initiation of Maria Desraimes, there have been intimations that it has been materially changed, though to what extent these alterations have gone is impossible for us to determine with accuracy.

"In this case it is but natural... to view Satan, the Serpent of Genesis, as the real creator and benefactor, the Father of Spiritual mankind. For it is he who was the "Harbinger of Light," bright radiant Lucifer, who opened the eyes of the automaton created by Jehovah, as alleged; and he who was the first to whisper: "in the day ye eat thereof ye shall be as Elohim, knowing good and evil"—can only be regard*ed in the light of a Saviour" HPB

This list comprises mostly Nineteenth Century figures who were associated with the Brethren movement before the 1848 schism. They are the leading historical figures common to both the Open and Exclusive Brethren. Two exceptions are H.A. Ironside and Watchman Nee, Twentieth Century preachers who spent time associated with both the Open and Exclusive Brethren.

Robert Anderson — Senior officer of **Scotland Yard**

John Gifford Bellet — Classics researcher of Trinity College, Cambridge

Robert Mackenzie Beverley One of the most influential figures to abandon the Quakers and join the Brethren during the Beaconite controversy

Lancelot Brenton — Translator of the Greek-English edition of the Septuagint

Robert Chapman — Prominent among the Plymouth Brethren in the 19th Century

Henry Craik — Worked with George Müller in Bristol at Gideon and Bethesda Chapels from 1832

Edward Cronin — Pioneer of homeopathy and one of the original Dublin brethren

John Nelson Darby — Preacher and originator of modern Rapture doctrine

James George Deck — Evangelist and missionary to New Zealand; officially associated with the Exclusives but refused to cut his ties to with the Open Brethren.

Edmund Gosse — Poet, author and critic. Raised as Plymouth Brethren and wrote the book *Father and Son* about his upbringing.

Emily Bowes Gosse — painter, illustrator and author of religious tracts

Philip Henry Gosse — Naturalist and marine biologist

Anthony Norris Groves — Missionary to Baghdad and India

John Eliot Howard — Chemist and quinologist

Luke Howard — Chemist and meteorologist, the 'namer of clouds'

Harry Ironside — Bible teacher, preacher and author; Pastor of the Moody Church in Chicago (1930-1948). Associated at different times with both the Open and Exclusive Brethren.

William Kelly — Prominent leader of the Exclusive Brethren in the late 19th Century

C.H. Mackintosh — 19th Century author of Christian books

George Müller — Founder of the Bristol Orphanage and a stated teacher in Bethesda Chapel, Bristol

Watchman Nee — Leader in the "Little Flock" movement in China after being excommunicated by Exclusive brethren for "breaking bread with sectarians."

Thomas Newberry — Translator of the *Newberry Reference Bible*, which uses a system of symbols to explain verb tenses

Francis William Newman — Younger brother of Cardinal John Henry Newman. Excommunicated for denying the Divinity of Christ.

Benjamin Wills Newton — Early leader of the assembly in Plymouth. Branded as a heretic.

John Parnell, 2nd Baron Congleton — Missionary to Mesopotamia

G. H. Pember — An English theologian who lived in the 19th Century and also wrote the book *Earth's earliest ages*.

Joseph M. Scriven — Writer of the words to the hymn, "What A Friend We Have In Jesus".

Samuel Prideaux Tregelles — English biblical scholar and theologian

William Edwy Vine — Author of, *Vine's Expository Dictionary of Old and New Testament Words*, and numerous commentaries

George Wigram — Wrote a Greek and English Concordance to the New Testament and the Englishman's Hebrew and Chaldee Concordance to the Old Testament.

THE BROTHERHOOD

"Who controls the past, controls the future: who controls the present, controls the past." (from '1984') George Orwell

From the moment our senses first register the presence of our parents we are being shown the way what life apparently is. Through no fault of ours or theirs, **our parents begin the programming process** as their views of life, shaped by their education, employment and the media are imposed on us. Formal education through schools, colleges and universities continues the systematic indoctrination where the 'correct' views and interpretations of science, history and society result in exam passes and the ability to 'get on' in life. Alternative views and the rejection of establishment education lead to supposedly lesser jobs and a struggle against economic poverty. Our entire understanding of the world and current affairs is filtered through the mass media, interpreted by journalists and so-called experts. Their views become our views simply because we are not offered any alternatives. To overcome daily problems within society we turn to elected representatives of our community. We give our decision-

making abilities to these few people who are increasingly remote, as local council power is removed to national government and ever more to Europe.

Our experience of life is determined by the framework around our society. The basic premise is that the goal of each individual should be to become a minute part in the global machine of consumerism led by Western multinational corporations and banks. Every other consideration is subordinate to the prime motivation of profit. Obviously, those in the positions of influence – politicians, bankers, corporate executives, media moguls – have been, according to their own definition, 'successful' within the System, so have an interest in maintaining the status quo at all costs. This framework shapes every aspect of our life through education, the media, health care, cultural and sporting events, religion etc.

With these framing conditions in place, the System regulates itself: individuals with attitudes that suit the perpetuation of the System achieve status and influence within it; those who accept the establishment rules soon find ways to impose those rules; those who are blind to the exploitative realities of consumerism attain positions to promote it. Regardless of how the framework came to be imposed, the truth is that the same attitudes control education, media, governments and banks and therefore exert an irrepressible influence over every aspect of our lives, our thoughts and opinions.

The vast majority of the world's population are merely sheep happily following the herd. Whatever is broadcast in the media as being desirable to the masses suddenly and miraculously becomes desired by the masses. Whatever our neighbour owns or achieves becomes the object of great envy and we lust to acquire what we believe to be ours by right. Thus, when we are shown a solution to a problem, any old solution to anything which interferes with our need to follow the latest trends, we accept it without question and cease to seek any further for ourselves. Problems abound and so do solutions; but it is the easiest and most profitable proffered option which is seized by the majority whilst the minority are trampled underfoot in the stampede to acquire the latest object of idolatry. And just like sheep who follow blindly and without question the direction of the herd, we are led through the gates of a pen to be confined at the shepherds convenience until it is time for the final journey, once again without hesitation and happy in the knowledge that we are with the 'in-crowd', through the gates of the slaughterhouse

However, this framework has not been constructed by chance or appeared by accident. It is a deliberate policy which has been implemented over the centuries and continues with ever more sinister repercussions today. It is the

identities of these shepherds, their methods and motivation with which the following chapter is concerned.

Since ancient times, the esoteric knowledge, outlined briefly in this book, has been largely withheld from the majority of people throughout the world. Initially, this information was the remnant of Atlantean knowledge but was gradually dispersed and further diluted by cataclysmic events such as the Great Flood. Throughout the ages, lost information has been returned to the collective consciousness of mankind via prophets and channellers. Great Mystery Schools, such as the **Essene order**, set themselves apart in order to carry forward this knowledge via carefully selected initiates. These initiates were the mystics and magi as well as the scholars, healers and philosophers, such as Pythagoras, who, it is said, was very much influenced by the Druid culture.

Secrecy was maintained by these orders to avoid persecution and to prevent the very powerful information from falling into the hands of those who would use it for imbalanced reasons. Knowledge was concealed within myth and fable, often passed between generations by word of mouth alone, as in the case of the Celtic Druids. Any written documents were carefully ciphered, with the keys to the code known only to selected initiates. Covens formed throughout the world and maintained secrecy through secret signals and codes which would reveal their meeting places. This practice persists today amongst secret orders such as occultists and Freemasons etc..

Eventually, a large number of sects, which were initially sub-divisions of essentially the same orders, began to lose sight of the original purity of their doctrines. Gradual misinterpretation of codes and myths as well as the uprising of egotistical desires caused many of the groups to become separated in their intent; some of these have developed into cult organisations and religions. Luciferic influence has seen to it that most dogmatic religion owes more to misunderstanding of basic truths than anything else. Differences are amplified and seen as more important to followers of such creeds than the common ties between them – all due to misinterpretation of the same fundamental knowledge. All of the world's major religions share a pagan origin but have gradually moved their sights further and further to the left of the centre where Truth inevitably lies.

Despite this, some of the purer mystery schools have survived through the ages in areas all over the world. The ancient Egyptian magicians, the ancient Greek philosophers, the Celtic Druids, American Indian shamen, Australian aboriginal shaman and oriental magicians have all possessed arcane knowledge pertaining to the true nature of Creation. Initiates were often revered as holy men by the laity and were spared the distractions of daily life in order to keep alive the

flames of the inherent magic of life. However, within certain of the more secretive societies, the Luciferic consciousness has managed to take hold with disastrous consequences for mankind.

For millennia, human history has been a chronicle of the power struggle of man against man and of man against nature. In his over-physical five-sense-perception state, that which man could acquire for himself as an individual has been the main motivating factor, often seen as essential for survival. Survival has been perceived as for the fittest, the most powerful, the wealthiest and this has perpetuated imbalance all the way to its most bitter conclusions which are war, bondage and persecution. Domination through conflict and might over meekness has seen aeons of feudalism and social hierarchy in the worst possible expressions.

To perpetuate their claim of deserved superiority over the masses, the rulers of the past have explored innumerable ways to achieve their goals, both subtle and violent. One method has been recognised as being the most effective and has been employed by the ruling aristocracy throughout the world since pre-history right up to the present day through governments, businesses and monarchies. That is, by keeping the masses in ignorance of their true potential and power; to keep them at a low level of education, preoccupying their minds away from who they truly are from birth; to manipulate them via a systematic education programme, in all areas of their existence, into channelling their lives in pursuit of handing over power to their rulers. If this can be done in such a way that the masses have no recourse and believe this condition to be the only way to live, then they will be highly unlikely to challenge the status quo.

The present System has been engineered throughout the ages by these imbalanced secret societies in order to perpetuate their wealth and power. It is they who designed the System and it is only they who know every individual link in the chains which have kept us in bondage for millennia. Today we have a global network of secret societies, initiates into the 'Mysteries', whose only motivation is to serve the Luciferic consciousness. How many times have we heard such phrases as 'It's the money men who really rule the world', but how many of us realise the accuracy of this sentiment and its full implications?

Armed with vast amounts of wealth and esoteric knowledge, the negative secret society network has flourished as the aristocracy of the world. Power, wealth and information has been gained and maintained via warfare, exploitation, and especially in the last century, through control of the world's economic systems. Collectively these organisations, led by the self-appointed global Elite, have become known as the 'Brotherhood'.

These days, initiation into the various secret societies which form the Brotherhood is relatively easy. Potential initiates are hand picked and invited to join certain exclusive clubs, such as the Freemasons and certain mutually beneficial business cartels which are merely Brotherhood front organisations. Candidates are tempted with the promise that, once accepted into the organisation, many personal advantages would be on offer: improved career prospects with promotion easier to achieve, more prosperous lifestyles and obstacles to success would be made to disappear. In other words this mutually beneficial 'old-boy network' would take care of its own.

The only way for the Brotherhood to prosper is to keep the world in ignorance of who they really are. By convincing people that they are little more than robots, they can use those robots to perpetuate their power base. Power always seeks power and will never stop until all power is focused solely in the hands of the most ambitious.

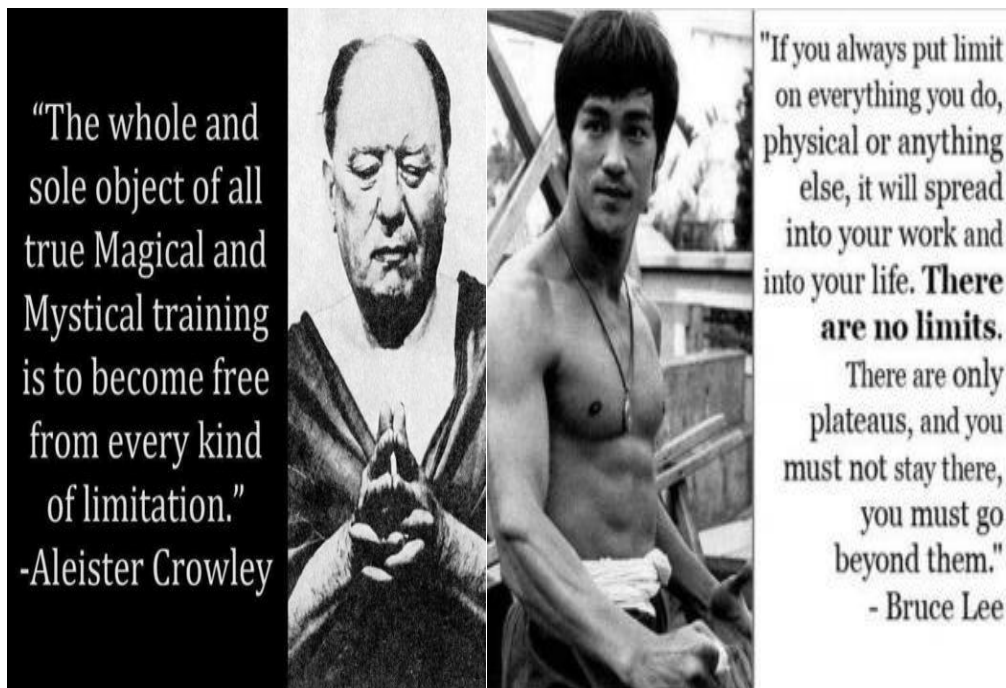
In the last century, with the acceleration in technological development, particularly in terms of communication, the Elite have sought to realise their ambitions more swiftly with more blatant and definable aims: the creation of a World Government; a world currency and bank; a world army; the control of public opinion culminating in a microchipped population connected to a central computer; the destruction of any alternatives to their System; and to make huge amounts of money in the process. This sinister plan by the Elite has become popularly known by researchers as the New World Order.

The situation within the hierarchy of the Elite is necessarily complex as the activities are concealed behind a large number of front organisations of varying degrees of secrecy. Everything is based upon the pyramid principle with the very few Elite at the apex as the All-Seeing-Eye and ultimate controllers right down to those at the bottom who, in the largest numbers, have no idea about the true agenda which is being ministered to them from above. Through the levels of initiation from the bottom to the top, only the most ambitious and ruthless are filtered out to occupy more and more select positions of power and knowledge of the ultimate agenda. This is further enforced at each step of the pyramid by the process of COMPARTMENTALISATION which is the operation of the 'need to know' principle; this way even those upon the same level of the pyramid know very little of their fellow initiate's business and role within the overall plan. The vast majority of people working to further the Elite's aims of a New World Order, do so unknowingly but others whose names constantly recur will have a pretty good idea of what is happening.

The USA was founded by the Elite for the very reason of executing the plan to control the world. It is this nation which is the hub of its wheel of influence.

Christopher Columbus and his voyage was backed and financed by the Brotherhood, with his ships' sails bearing a **red cross on a white background**, the symbol of the **Knights Templar** (the chivalric order who went on to become the Freemasons etc., whose symbol is the red rose or cross upon a white background which represents blood and semen in Satanic ritual). Almost a **century before** Columbus, the Templars had reached North America and had already begun trading with and exploiting the native nations there. Since its 'discovery', the history of the USA has been the history of ethnic cleansing, imposition of power, slavery, mass exploitation and the worship of wealth. The U.S. president, generally accepted as the most powerful man in the world, is a slave to his prime allegiance, the Brotherhood. Even he is not a top-level member as it is wiser to hide behind the tools of corruption in anonymity and to pull the strings in this way.

Alice Bailey was closely connected to **Aleister Crowley** .



Bruce Lee's Jeet kune Do , was a copy of Crowley's philosophy . Lee was half German , **Mormon , a dancer and a child artist** . Disciple of Edward Parker .

THE MAIN MANIPULATING GROUPS

Freemasonry

The basic recruitment of members to further the Elite's plans is through the secret society network of Freemasonry which is the latest incarnation of the Christian/military order known as the Knights Templars who gained staggering

riches and a wealth of esoteric ?? knowledge during the Crusades, in which the 'righteous' Christians were dispatched to the Holy Land with free reign to slaughter the Jews and Moslems in a series of campaigns between the 11th and 13th Centuries.

The vast majority of members are on the first three rungs of the thirty-three level hierarchy and have no idea of the hidden agenda.

Once initiated into the lowest level – the first of thirty three degrees – vows are taken to pledge allegiance to the society above all else. Most initiates are willing to do this as the temptation of power, wealth and knowledge is hard to refuse. It is hinted that there are penalties to pay for betraying their society and revealing its secrets but at this level the organisation is viewed by its members as little more than a secretive social club with a morality based upon chivalry. Certain of what appear to be esoteric secrets are revealed to them upon initiation as a 'taster' for what is to come as long as the initiate remains faithful to the order. Money is then paid by the initiate in order to progress to the second degree through a ceremony involving the revelation of yet further secret knowledge with the promise of more to come at each stage.

Initiation into higher degrees requires increasingly larger sums of money and still the clues keep coming; promises of wonderful arcane knowledge are continual yet the actual knowledge revealed remains encoded and only serves to whet the appetite. No one is ever given the full scenario, only pieces of what appears to be a picture of the most awesome significance. As more and more is revealed and the higher up the ladder the initiate is allowed, the greater are the personal perks provided and doorways opened in terms of career and social status. Moreover, the warnings against transgression of the secret society's rules become blatant and more sinister at each step.

It is impossible to achieve high levels of initiation within Freemasonry unless one is hand picked by those of the higher degrees. In order to do this, one must meet their criteria of wealth, status, social class and character type. By the time the twentieth degree is reached a minimum of professional level income is required to fund progression through the system. The result of this financially dependent progression is that the top level members of the Brotherhood elite are among the richest, and most powerfully influential people in the world. They are also responsible, directly and indirectly for most of the money/power based crime such as the illegal drugs industry, political assassinations, Satanism and mind control which goes on every day, all round the world.

At the apex of the pyramid of the Brotherhood are the select few who actually know the full agenda of the organisation. These privileged elite have become known as the 'Illuminati', which is Latin for 'illuminated ones'. All other

members (nearly five million world-wide) are ignorant of the true purpose of their individual organisation as a front for the Illuminati. Only the most suitable are selected to rise in the ranks, those recognised as being wealthy, ambitious and corrupt enough to perpetuate the ultimate goal which is world domination. No one but the Illuminati actually knows anything of importance and therefore cannot betray the game plan. Everyone else provides a front, a smoke screen of ignorance and misinformation and all must offer complete obedience to the will of their organisation or be banished (or worse). The same thing also happens in our universities whereby particularly talented scholars are approached with magnificent offers of wealth and status in order to follow unofficial secret research programs into such topics as UFOs, psychic warfare and advanced energy sources.

Betrayal of the Brotherhood is the worst crime possible in the eyes of its members and is ultimately punishable by death. The Brotherhood is all powerful: all top level members of the police and military forces around the world are placed there through the Brotherhood as Brotherhood tools. Judges and lawyers, media moguls, businessmen and politicians are recruited so that no member of the Brotherhood elite is ever in danger of being held accountable by the System for any crime or misdemeanour. The Brotherhood can, and quite literally does, get away with murder because it is also the law which opposes it. If a non-Brotherhood member should slip through the net and achieve high status then there are ways to ensure that such people are unable to achieve their full potential. It infiltrates every area of our society at all levels, but at the top, in the highest social and monetary bracket, the Brotherhood prevails almost in total. It is the single largest vehicle for the perpetuation of the Luciferic consciousness on Earth.

One of the ways by which the faithfulness of members is ensured, especially in the higher levels is by the insistence that the initiated give details of their most intimate secrets to the organisation, so that if any transgression of the rules were to occur then this information would be revealed and used to publicly destroy the individual concerned. As an example of this, one Masonic branch, the Skull and Bones Society, in Yale university, was founded on opium money, is blatantly racist, has some particularly bizarre rituals including an initiation which includes lying in a coffin with a ribbon tied around the genitalia whilst masturbating and shouting out one's greatest sexual fantasies. It boasts amongst its members (who, remember, swear complete allegiance to the society above all other commitments) George Bush, Percy Rockefeller, Winston Lord (one time CFR chairman) and nine members of the board of the Morgan Guaranty Trust (see House of Rothschild).

Also associated with Freemasonry within the Elite's own hierarchy are other esoteric societies such as the Grand Orient Lodges, the Knights of Malta, the Knights Templar, P2 and the Black Nobility.

The Brotherhood owns the law, they own the military, they own the oil companies, pharmaceutical companies and just about everything which provides fuel for the status quo. It sets the standards for education, it sets the curriculum, it plants seeds via the media and education systems of what will later become, through tender nurturing, power hungry, dis-satisfied, spiritually unaware slaves to their System. If it was not so sinister it would be purely perfect in its all encompassing design.

While the first three degree Masons and Round Table members are raising money for charity and enjoying relatively harmless social events, their superiors in the Craft are organising wars, drug pushing, co-ordinating assassinations, mind-control, raping and murdering young children in Satanic abuse and formulating plans for world domination.

History has convinced that it is possible to get away with virtually any crime as long as it is on a large enough scale.

The Presidents Prime Ministers , also thirty-third degree Masons, are financed into the position not as leaders of men but as a tool of the Brotherhood. All allegiance come secondary to the bonds within their secret society, on pain of death. Political systems are also a front for the Brotherhood elite. Not as representatives of the people, elected by the people, for the people, but as tools of and for the Brotherhood. Science is controlled to the benefit of the elite, wars are created and manipulated to the benefit of the elite. Every time a bomb is dropped or a tank built, ultimately it is the multi-national businesses who profit, especially the oil industries and world bankers. All is Brotherhood controlled. The scale of the manipulation in all areas of the status quo is almost immeasurable and for this reason virtually unbelievable to most prisoners of the System.

The Round Table

The Round Table was established in the 1891 as a Masonic-like secret society to manipulate events to lead to a centralised global government. The leading lights were Cecil Rhodes, whose wealth largely derived from the exploitation of South African diamond reserves, and Alfred Milner, a Rothschild agent who took over after the death of Rhodes. Financial backing also came from the Rockefellers. Groups were established throughout the world, working behind the scenes through a co-ordination of world banks in order to bring pressure on governments to promote the New World Order.

As well as Milner, who effectively controlled Lloyd George's War Cabinet during the Great War, members in the first half of this century included Arthur Balfour (then Foreign Secretary, later Prime Minister and whose Balfour Declaration created the State of Israel); Lord Astor who owned The Times; and Nathan Rothschild, Governor of the Bank of England. After WW1, the Round Table was instrumental in the formation of the League Of Nations, the forerunner of the Elite-controlled United Nations.

Rhodes' legacy includes a bequeathal of funds for the financial sponsorship of selected overseas students who attend Oxford University to be sold the New World Order. These 'Rhodes Scholars' include Bill Clinton.

Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA)

One of the more public Round Table creations is the Royal Institute of International Affairs which is based at Chatham House in London and was formed in 1920 by the Anglo/American delegations from the Treaty of Versailles meetings. Prominent in the British delegation was Alfred Milner. The RIIA's patron is the Queen of England.

Supposedly, the RIIA is a 'think tank' but in effect it determines British policy. And yet, its membership list is never divulged and it is shrouded in secrecy. Information that has been obtained reveals that its current joint presidents are Lord Carrington (former Foreign Secretary, director-general of NATO and close business partner of Henry Kissinger), Lord James Callaghan (former Foreign Secretary and Prime Minister) and Lord Roy Jenkins (former Chancellor of the Exchequer and president of the European Commission).

Funding is derived from its corporate members which is a vast list including government departments, **petrochemical** companies (who also fund its **Environment** Programme!), merchant and high street banks, newspapers, television stations, the Church of England, Amnesty International ...etc..

Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)

In 1921, funded by the Rockefellers, the RIIA founded its American wing – known as the Council on Foreign Relations. As its membership is marginally more public than its British counterpart it is clearly seen that anyone who has had any influence on American or global politics ever since has been a member of the CFR. This includes 14 of the last 18 US Secretaries of State; the previous eight CIA directors; the majority of presidential and vice-presidential candidates

including Eisenhower, Nixon, Carter, Mondale, Ford, Nelson Rockefeller, Bush and Clinton.

The Bilderberg Group (Bil)

This was convened for the first time in May 1954 by Polish socialist Joseph Retinger, a major voice behind the European Union. Also instrumental in its creation was **Prince Bernhard of the House of Orange** in the Netherlands (former German SS officer and spy via chemical company I.G. Farben and who later became chairman of Shell Oil). It was to be a group of leading politicians and their advisors, executives from media, banking and multinational corporations, educationalists and military leaders who would meet to discuss the global future by addressing matters of critical importance in an off-the-record manner so that the distractions of politics could be kept out of the way.. The group has since met annually in strict secrecy and despite the considerable high level media representation in the group the meetings are never reported.

Leading the group is an unelected steering committee, the chairman of which since 1991 has been Lord Carrington. Members outside this committee probably do not know the agenda towards which the group is working and are merely invited to be sold the public face of the New World Order for them to expound its virtues in their areas of influence.

The Trilateral Commission (TC)

Also known as the 'Child of Bilderberg', this group was founded by David Rockefeller in 1972-73 to covertly unify the policies of the US, Europe and Japan. Jimmy Carter's presidency was their first major coup with the president and many members of his administration being Trilateralists, including Zbigniew Brzezinski, his national security advisor and the first director of the Trilateral Commission.

House of Rothschild

The Rothschild empire was founded by Mayer Amschel Bauer (born 1743 in Frankfurt) with money embezzled from a German prince, William IX, who had in turn stolen the money from soldiers he was supplying to the British in the American War of Independence.

Nathan, the son of Bauer (now Rothschild), set up the London branch and established the banking interest, N.M. Rothschild and Sons, which also had branches in Paris, Vienna, Berlin and Naples. Control passed through Nathan's son Lionel to Nathan Mayer Rothschild who became Governor of the Bank of England, was awarded a peerage in 1885 and was a member of the Round

Table. At this time (1886-87) Randolph Churchill (Winston's father) was Chancellor of the Exchequer, funded by the Rothschilds and a close friend of Nathaniel Rothschild.

Other notable family members include:

Lord Victor Rothschild, the alleged '5th man' in the KGB spy ring, who was in charge of the 'Regulation 18b' prosecutions under Winston Churchill whereby a person could be arrested and imprisoned merely 'on suspicion'. He was head of Edward Heath's policy unit (1970-74) and allegedly head of an unnamed subversive organisation designed to manipulate the introduction of a Federal Europe. He was also once a governor of the BBC. Baron Edmund de Rothschild was instrumental in the 'debt for equity' schemes whereby Third World countries gave up 'environmentally sensitive' land as a payment for debts. Evelyn de Rothschild is the current chairman of N.M. Rothschild and is a member of the board of the Daily Telegraph, owned by the Hollinger Group.

Associated Companies/Families

Since the late 1800s, business interests in America have been largely represented by Kuhn, Loeb and Co and controlling interests are often concealed by companies with 'City' or 'First City' in their names e.g. First City Financial Corporation of Vancouver, First City Development Ltd.

The operation is largely co-ordinated through Rothschild Inc (New York) and PowerCorp, a Canadian company with strong links to the Hollinger Group.

The Rothschilds are behind the Morgan Empire which derives from the London based George Peabody and Co which became J.S. Morgan and Co in 1864 on the death of Peabody (a Rothschild agent). Control passed to J.S. Morgan's son, John Pierpont Morgan, and the company acquired its present name of J.P. Morgan. The Morgan Empire now includes General Electric and all its subsidiaries, Morgan Guaranty Trust, National Bank of Commerce... etc..

The House of Rothschild also has strong connections with the Warburg banking family which includes Paul and Felix, who were instrumental in the setting up of the US Federal Reserve System, and their brother Max who ran the German interests.

Rockefeller Empire

The Rockefeller Empire is based on oil, largely the Standard Oil company set up by John D. Rockefeller in 1853. (Part of this is now more familiar as Exxon and Esso.) Its influence on the political arena has been fairly open and obvious.

J.D. Rockefeller III set up the Population Council in 1952 which, ever since, has been advocating zero population growth in the US. In 1972 this sentiment was echoed by Lawrence Rockefeller (CFR, Bil, TC) who was appointed by Nixon to lead a commission into population growth.

When Ford became president as a result of Nixon's resignation in the aftermath of Watergate, Nelson Aldrich Rockefeller became vice-president (1974-77). A member of the CFR, he had formerly been part of the US delegation at the creation of the UN. <http://www.reformation.org/henry-ford.html>

A key family member is David Rockefeller who is head of the Chase Manhattan Bank, was chairman of the CFR (1946-53), is an omnipresent Bilderberger and creator of the Trilateral Commission.

The Rockefellers donated money for the construction of the League of Nations headquarters in Geneva and donated the land in New York on which the UN headquarters are built.

Associated Companies/Families

The companies in which the Rockefellers have a controlling interest include Chase Manhattan Bank, Standard Oil (Esso/Exxon), National City Bank, Hannover National Bank, United States Trust Company, Equitable Life and Mutual of New York.

Cousins of the Rockefellers are the **Dulles brothers** who were appointed to the US State Department during World War I, participated in the Treaty of Versailles meetings, became part of the RIIA/CFR network and had connections throughout US, English and German banking. **John Foster Dulles**, very much in favour of a 'super race' and a prominent supporter of Hitler, became Secretary of State at the same time as his **brother Allen** was head of the CIA.

Dr Henry Kissinger

A member of the Council on Foreign Relations, Trilateral Commission, leading Bilderberger and head of Kissinger Associates (with Lord Carrington), Henry Kissinger is also connected with the Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA), the Chase Manhattan Bank, the Rockefeller Foundation, and is international advisor to the Hollinger Group. His public offices include being Head of the State Department and National Security Council under Nixon (1969). Kissinger was the leading international diplomat in the events that precipitated the Vietnam conflict and the Yom Kippur war between Egypt/Syria and Israel and yet was awarded the Nobel Peace Prize in 1973. He is also a

member of the Alpine Freemasons Lodge in Switzerland and is a leading figure in P2.

Economic Control

During the middle ages, when wealth was measured in riches, property and treasure ??– in gold especially – the Brotherhood, mainly in the guise of the Templars, managed to set themselves up as high level money lenders and repositories for wealth of the rich. Over time a system was devised whereby IOU tokens were supplied which represented the gold in store, instead of moving the cumbersome treasure itself. It was realised that vast sums could be made by the Brotherhood by lending out – in the form of paper representations of wealth – more than they actually had and charging interest on this wealth which did not exist. The returns were real wealth and gold as interest on worthless paper. Eventually, the world's gold reserves fell into the hands of the Brotherhood who initiated a now world recognised system of paper bartering which merely represented the wealth which lay in the vaults of these mega-wealthy few. Thus was created the system which rules the world today – known now as a respectable business it is the system called banking. GOLD WAS / IS USED FOR CONVINIENCE OF THE ELITE . BUT ITS NOT PRECIOUS , JUST LIKE DIAMOND AND OTHER SO CALLED ..

Since Babylonian times, usury – the lending of wealth at interest – has been one of the main causes of war and empire building. Nations such as Persia and Rome became great due to their massive debts incurred by lending money from wealthy nations. Later, unable to return the wealth, but rich and with great armies funded by this borrowed wealth, they soon realised a need to conquer these lending nations in order to nullify their debts. This was also the reason for the introduction of taxes, a global system which is in use right up to today.

The charging of interest inflates the prices of goods as a large percentage of an item's cost is spent in servicing the debts of the suppliers/ manufacturers/ distributors etc. The greater the debt, the higher the price. Banks use this high 'rate of inflation' to justify raising interest rates in order to discourage borrowing. This serves to create more debt on the existing loans and further reduce the amount of money in circulation. **Economic depressions and booms are simply created by** the banking institutions at will, by controlling the amount of money and credit in circulation.

Banks extend their influence to every aspect of life by manipulating the stock markets to gain controlling interests in multinational companies. For example, a company seeking expansion is refused a loan by a bank. The value of the shares fall, the bank buys them before changing its mind and granting the loan.

In order for a nation to prosper on a global economic basis it must borrow from private money lenders other people's money and money which does not exist in real terms, to pay for the implementation of its policies and then take real wealth back out of the nation's hands, plus interest, in order to pay back the debt. At the same time people are borrowing from the same banks to pay their taxes, their mortgages (other money lent at interest!) and to maintain the lifestyle they feel they deserve. This means that the banks can never lose. All wealth in circulation around the world, in effect, either belongs to them, is owed to them or will eventually be dragged into their vaults via the banking system. In 1993 the UK paid £24.5 billion in interest, more than twice that in the education budget!

And yet, there is nothing to stop governments from printing their own money and lending it interest free.

The Elite-controlled banking system is partly co-ordinated through the Bank of International Settlements in Switzerland and handled in individual countries by the national central banks which are either private banks (e.g. US Federal Reserve) or privately controlled banks under a facade of nationalisation. In England, the national bank was established in 1694 by the new King William of Orange, manoeuvred into place by the Orange Order which is directly controlled by the Black Nobility. It was a private venture under the House of Rothschild which has maintained its influence since nationalisation.

The US Federal Reserve System was manipulated into place by the Elite bankers in 1910 through the efforts of Paul and Felix Warburg and Colonel House. The imposition of a Federal Income Tax required an amendment to the 16th constitution and therefore needed the agreement of 36 states. It was never actually ratified as only two states agreed but Congress was lied to and the bill was passed as 'law'.

In 1985 the fact that all US Federal Tax collection has been **illegal** was acknowledged when a court granted a total refund to a businessman on this basis. As a letter from the Commissioner of the Internal Revenue Service to his regional directors says:

'... every tax paid into the Treasury since 1913, is due and refundable to every citizen and business'. However, he advised that 'we will not publish or advertise this finding' and 'you are to destroy this memorandum'.

Today we see the British government asset stripping in virtually every area of our society and promising great improvements in standards of living and health care whilst standards continue to fall and we wonder where all of the money is

going to. The answer is simple, they are not selling the nation's assets to release money for the nation's good, they are taking it to pay the national debt.

And why, in a world **so rich in resources**, are there people dying in their millions in second and third world countries through war and starvation? Again, it is because these private companies, the banks, would rather keep these nations in debt to the tune of billions of pounds than allow them the chance of developing their own societies to a healthy level. At present these nations need to borrow money to produce goods to sell to other nations in order to raise the money to pay back the banks at interest whilst their people starve and die. This is a deliberate policy of the Illuminati; to destroy the poorer nations through famine, disease and manipulated war in order to take total control of their lands which are often rich in mineral wealth. The penalty for not being able to pay debts is the loss of property and land, whether through an inability to pay one's mortgage or an inability to pay one's national debt.

In reality, very few people are almost entirely responsible for the vast majority of negativity and suffering in the world. It is an ingenious system which has us all at its mercy. The great god 'Banking', together with its spin off deities of 'Economic Growth' and 'Gross Domestic Product', has seen to it that the majority of the world's nations are drowning in an ocean of debt whilst the minority elite are floating on staggering amounts of wealth. It makes little secret of its origins either: the symbol of the Illuminati for the Brotherhood, the 'All Seeing Eye' which sits inside a triangle/pyramid, is the symbol which adorns the U.S dollar bill.

Whilst the world is controlled by the economics of banks and whilst survival depends upon lending money at interest, there will always be rulers and the ruled and a need for war. This is because there will always be vastly more money in circulation than there is actual wealth to back it up; and when the borrowers run out of money to pay their lenders they have merely two choices: to become enslaved to their debtors or to conquer them. It is for this reason that the bankers must maintain their position of **ownership over the military, law, oil, pharmaceuticals, media and education etc..**

In order to maintain this position of absolute power, the world's borrowers must be kept in ignorance of the truth of the situation which is that they are little more than slaves to their lenders. True history, which is the story of billions of individuals, including their manipulation, must not be taught. Indeed, it most certainly is not. The history books are full of kings and queens, 'goodies' and 'badies', wars and conquered nations, when they should more accurately be described as the chronicles of greed and wealth. For the System to survive it

must also suppress true science, true history and the full exploration of spirituality.

Steps towards a Global Bank

The World Bank

This lends money to finance projects in the Third World to meet the needs of the multinationals. By financing projects which are totally irrelevant to the needs of the local people; the local economy is destroyed and rainforests are decimated. This conveniently adds to the environmental 'problem'. Bill Clinton nominated the president of the World Bank – James Wolfensohn from the Schroder Bank, Population Council, Bilderberg Steering Committee, CFR and business partner of the Rothschilds.

International Monetary Fund (IMF)

When poor countries get into Elite-engineered financial trouble, the IMF intervenes to offer more loans (thereby increasing the debt) on the condition that the Elite's policies are followed e.g. giving up land, which should be used to grow crops to feed the country's population, to produce luxury cash crops instead, which are exported at cut down prices to the multinationals.

Free Trade

Agreements such as GATT, NAFTA and APEC are promoted as 'good' things, showing close co-operation between the peoples of the world. In fact, 'free' trade serves to make all countries reliant on global consumerism dominated by the multinationals. With no tariff on imported goods there is no financial protection for home production, so Third World ?? (so called) countries become dependent on imported goods. Land and people in the developing world are therefore open to exploitation by global companies, and industries in the developed countries can be undermined at will.

European Monetary Union

The most obvious stepping stone to a global bank and currency is the move by the European Union towards a centralised bank and single currency. Despite the apparent debate, this has already been decided upon with the UK's supposed opt-out clause in the Maastricht Treaty being over-ruled by another.

Also in the Maastricht Treaty are details of the control of the European currency and the reserves of each member state by six members of the Executive Board of the European Central Bank who, through their eight years of guaranteed security of tenure, 'may not seek or take instructions from Community institutions...or any other body'.

Control of Food

One of the more unbelievable examples of corporate exploitation of particularly the Third World is the systematic destruction of natural agricultural seeds, replacing them with patented genetically engineered ones. According to UN estimates, 75% of genetic diversity in agricultural crops has been lost this century and in England, 1500 'unapproved' seed varieties have been withdrawn. The situation now is that, instead of using native seed varieties, Third World countries must pay royalties to the multinational companies for genetically engineered seeds, which have been distributed and chemically produced by the same corporations, and which are useless in a Third World environment. As a result the same people control the actual food that we can eat – 90% of all food trade is in the hands of 10 multinationals: 50% are controlled by **Unilever** (who's chairman, Paul Rykens was at the heart of the formation of the **Bilderberg** Group) and **Nestlé** alone.

POLITICAL CONTROL : Underpinning the Elite's control of the political systems throughout the world is the philosophy of 'divide and rule'. This manifests in many ways on different scales, e.g. the hoax of Cold War between Eastern communism and Western capitalism; managed conflicts in the oil rich Middle East (aided by the **creation** of Israel after World War I); the illusion of choice in apparent democracies. To achieve this, the same organisations finance and covertly encourage sides that are portrayed as being opposites.

Wars are used to abruptly change political systems, so are seldom fought for the simplistic 'good versus evil' reasons declared publicly. Instead, they are **deliberately engineered** to further the progress to the New World Order. After all, as decided by the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace (one of the tax-exempt foundations established by the Carnegie, Rockefeller and Ford families) **wars are the 'most effective way** to alter the lives of an entire people'. They also make vast amounts of money for the armaments companies and the banks who lend money to governments.

Such control has been going on for centuries through the Knights Templars who could 'make kings', the manoeuvring of particular Royal Houses into power throughout Europe in the 15th-17th centuries, the French Revolution, the American War of Independence etc.. In this century the manipulation is demonstrable but, because it is clandestine and apparently contradictory, the situation is very complex. However, a brief look at the events from the First World War onwards reveals the true motivation behind major events and the organisations/people behind them.

Behind the First World War/ Russian Revolution

In 1914 the **fake** murder of Austrian Archduke Ferdinand, by a Serbian secret society was used as an excuse for Austria, backed by Germany, to declare war on Serbia, backed by Russia and France. Ferdinand of **Habsburg** family from which **Rothschilds** also come . Just like the **fake** murder of Czar (freemason) of Russia , cousins to Rothschilds and queen of England . Rasputin –freemason (the peasant mystic who gained favour and thereby actual political power in the house of Nicolas II because of his fake , apparent ability to heal the crown prince Alexis' haemophilia), who effectively ran the administration in Russia.

In Germany, Kaiser Wilhelm's Chancellor was Bethman-Hollweg, a cousin of the **Rothschilds** and his personal banker was Max Warburg. The German newsagency, Wolff, was owned by the Rothschilds who also had a controlling interest in Havas and Reuters, the French and British newsagencies. Britain entered the war against Germany and America did likewise in 1917, as was always planned; the ostensible reason of the sinking of the (arms carrying) Lusitania (which knowingly sailed into German patrolled waters) was **merely a publicity stunt** to 'outrage' the American people and so give them the impression that they had entered the war through choice. The Carnegie Endowment for International Peace which, despite its name, had manipulated America into the war, consequently telegraphed the US President Woodrow Wilson requesting that he 'see that the war did not end too quickly'.

Germany openly supported the Russian Revolution by funding Bolshevik propaganda and safeguarding Lenin's passage through Germany. However, it was also co-ordinated by the Rockefellers and Rothschilds (via Kuhn, Loeb and Co) who funded both Trotsky and the anti-Bolshevik reaction in America. Trotsky himself was a German who left the US in 1917 on a passport arranged by President Wilson. Final details were arranged in a 24 man Red Cross mission to Russia in 1917 – a 'medical' mission in which only seven were doctors, the others being leading financiers including William Boyce Thompson, head of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York. With the Bolsheviks successfully installed, media opposition in Britain and America was suppressed and agents dispatched to control diplomatic and intelligence reports.

After the war, the treaty negotiations were held at Versailles, hosted by Baron Edmund de Rothschild. Accompanying Lloyd George was Alfred Milner and the US delegation with Wilson included Colonel House, Max and Paul Warburg, the Dulles brothers and Thomas Lamont of J.P. Morgan. The Treaty of Versailles served three main purposes: it spawned the **League of Nations** which was the first attempt at world government drafted by House with its Genevan headquarters built with Rockefeller money; it confirmed the State of Israel creating instability in the Middle East; and it created the financial situation to lead inevitably to a second war through which the New World Order

could consolidate its position. This was achieved through setting German reparations at a level to cripple the new German republic and by returning all economies to a gold standard which affected all the European countries who were already in serious debt to the American banks, especially to J.P. Morgan.

The Second World War

Through the 1920s and '30s, loans from Wall Street financed German rearmament and the rise of Hitler. One German company which benefited substantially from these loans was I.G. Farben which by 1939 had become the biggest chemical manufacturer in the world, and enabled Germany to become self-sufficient in rubber, petrol, oil and explosives. (This company used the inmates of Auschwitz as slave labour at their massive chemical plant during the war and are estimated to have worked at least 25,000 inmates to death; others were killed in their drug testing program. In the Nuremberg Trials after the war twelve of I.G. Farben/Germany's top executives were sentenced to minor terms of imprisonment for slavery and mistreatment offences whilst many others were acquitted. None of the Americans who also sat on the same board as the convicted were ever tried as a war criminal). On the supervising board of I.G. Farben was Max Warburg and on the board of American I.G. Farben were US and German bankers, friends of Roosevelt and members of Nazi intelligence. Rockefeller's Standard Oil assisted I.G. Farben's programme of research into making oil from coal (which Germany had a plentiful supply of). I.G. Farben were Hitler's major financial backers along with US money channelled through the German subsidiaries of General Electric Company (GEC), International Telephone and Telegraph (ITT) and Ford.

Having supplied the loans to rearm Germany, repayment was demanded in cash causing the German economy to crash, ensuring Hitler could seize power with popular support of his economic solution. In the same year, 1933, Franklin Roosevelt took the American Presidency in a remarkably similar situation, offering a 'New Deal' type solution in the wake of serious economic depression. Both Hitler and Roosevelt were advised by people connected with the American-German cartels and the Bank of International Settlements.

Meanwhile, Britain had adopted a policy of appeasing Germany. This was promoted by the PM Neville Chamberlain as advised by Round Table members such as Lord Halifax, Lord Lothian, Leopold Amery and the Astors (who owned The Times). In order to be self-sufficient through a lengthy war, Hitler's Germany needed the resources of Czechoslovakia, so the British government continued promoting appeasement until Austria and then Czechoslovakia were taken in 1939. The Bank of England then relinquished the £6 million of Czech gold deposited in London to the conquering Nazis. The erstwhile appeasers

(Milner, Lothian, Astor and Amery) turned on Chamberlain and on the ensuing wave of pro-war opinion Churchill swept to power. There is evidence to suggest that before Churchill became Prime Minister coded messages passed between him and Roosevelt which confirm that the war was a premeditated set-up. On taking office Churchill immediately appointed **Victor** Rothschild to implement 'Regulation 18b' to imprison, without trial, anyone suspected of opposing the war.

Thus, the protagonists were in place – Roosevelt, otherwise known as the Knight of Pythias, a 33rd degree mason and member of the Ancient Arabic Order of Nobles of the Mystic Shrine; Churchill, a freemason who had several meetings with the esoteric guru Aleister **Crowley**; and Hitler who, with Himmler, Goering and Hess, were steeped in the esoteric traditions of groups such as the Thule Society, the Vril Society and the Edelweiss Society, all of which preached anti-Semitism and a Master Race. Occult symbolism and ritual pervaded Nazi Germany from the swastika to the Nuremberg rallies and the organisation of the SS.

World War II was fought to the game plan laid down by the Elite. Despite Roosevelt's assurances to the contrary, American entry into the war was a foregone conclusion and was engineered by the Council on Foreign Relations who advised that the US adopt an anti-Japanese stance in the China-Japanese war, including a trade embargo and refusal of entry into the Panama Canal. Roosevelt knew Pearl Harbour was to be bombed from eight independent intelligence sources and 'fortunately' the cream of the US navy was not in the harbour on the day of the bombing. The invasion of Britain by Germany was not part of the plan so, despite having the ideal opportunity after Dunkirk, Hitler **did not** cross the channel. However, the Elite's script required the creation of an apparent east/west divide, so as the Allies swept victoriously into Germany, they allowed the Soviet Union to extend to and divide Berlin.

During the war, the American-German cartels made fantastic amounts of money. Their German factories were **left amazingly unscathed** amidst the bomb devastation, and after the war the same people were appointed by Roosevelt to supervise the fate of German industry. These decided that German industry could only continue if the German people accepted full responsibility for Nazism, thus diverting public scrutiny away from the truth.

At the farcical Nuremberg Trials **only insignificant** German directors of the cartels were tried and few found guilty. Elsewhere at the trials defendants were barbarically tortured and, due to a change made by a professor at the Carnegie Endowment for International Peace in April 1944, 'following orders' was not an admissible defence. The major Nazi leaders were probably smuggled out of

Germany to South America and the scientists responsible for their advanced rocket and mind-control technology were re-situated in prestigious posts in major colleges, universities and NASA in the US. This relocation and infiltration spanned forty years and was known as Operation Paperclip. These scientists were put in positions of influence and are involved in covert high-tech mind-control experiments for the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) and Defence Intelligence Agency (DIA) which are under National Security Agency (NSA) known as Operation MK-Ultra.

The outcome of this was just as planned by the Elite with the public crying out for any means to prevent future wars. Many of the solutions offered by politicians have been moves towards global government and the centralisation of power.

The United Nations

This was created to solve future disputes by words, not war, but was in fact one of the main reasons that the Second World War was fashioned. The UN had been created by the Council on Foreign Relations as early as 1941, four years before its official foundation by representatives of more than 50 countries. The US delegation to the founding meeting in San Francisco, June 1945, included 74 members of the CFR. The majority of people working for the UN are genuinely seeking to bring peace to the world. However, it is one of the main vehicles for world government and world army and all six UN Secretary Generals have promoted New World Order type attitudes.

More and more areas of our lives are being globalised through UN organisations under different excuses for international jurisdiction—the World Health Organisation, UN Population Fund, UN Environment Programme, UNESCO (for education, science and culture).

UNITED NATIONS –ITS PREDECESSOR --LEAGUE OF NATIONS -- ITS PREDECESSOR -- The forerunner of the League of Nations, the Inter-Parliamentary Union, was formed by the peace activists William Randal Cremer and Frédéric Passy in 1889.---- BOTH FREEMASONS .

European Union

The three trading blocks of Europe, the Americas and Asia-Australasia are the stepping stones through which government is being centralised before global control.

NAFTA (North Atlantic Free Trade Agreement), which has recently been extended, and APEC (Asia-Pacific Economic Co-operation) look set to follow

the example of Europe which is developing from a trade co-operative to a United States of Europe.

The European Economic Community (EEC) was largely the brain-child of Jean Monnet and Joseph Retinger (a founder of the Bilderberg group). It was funded by loans devised by Monnet and the CFR and was formally created in 1957 by the Treaty of Rome, drafted by Monnet and the CFR. If any country showed a reluctance to join, the US pro-Europe position was made very clear to the 'offending' country.

The EEC has since become the European Community and now the European Union. Monetary union has been confirmed by the Maastricht treaty and the situation moves ever closer to a Federal Europe. In 1980, the EC drew up a map of regions within a proposed Federal Europe. England did not feature as an administrative unit and the regions defined in the former Yugoslavia are those which have since been created by the recent war. The public have always been kept in the dark about the extent of the union, with Prime Ministers Heath, Wilson and Callaghan all accepting the renunciation of sovereignty and incorporation into a Federal Europe. Margaret Thatcher served her economic purpose with Reagan in the 1980s.

In the June 1995, Bilderberg meeting, attended by Norman Lamont and William Waldegrave, John Major was threatened with a similar fate if he didn't back a Federal Europe. The leadership challenge by John Redwood, supported by Lamont, was based on their alleged opposition to Federalisation. Major conveniently won and purged his Cabinet of anti-federalists.

The Illusion of Democracy

Centralisation of power would not be accepted by the public if it was imposed directly; but by offering an apparent choice in the democratic elections of Britain and the US, people are sold the illusion that actions of politicians are accountable to the majority.

George Bush, the Republican President 1989-1993, and Bill Clinton. Both are members of the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission; both are 33rd degree masons; both support GATT, NAFTA, centralisation and economic growth at the expense of humanity and the environment; and both are heavily involved in drug trafficking, child abuse, murder and the Iran-Contra affair.

Lord Wakeham, who was instrumental in the privatisation of the electrical industry, became a director of N.M. Rothschild who had made a fortune from the privatisation. Other directors of N.M. Rothschild include Norman Lamont

(former Chancellor), Lord Armstrong (one of Thatcher's cabinet secretaries during privatisation), Clive Whitmore (Home Office permanent secretary) and Frank Cooper (Ministry of Defence permanent secretary).

As early as 1940 Harold Wilson was preaching a centralised Federal Europe and outlined a plan of infiltration of the Labour and Conservative parties to form a centre party of moderates which could brand any genuine opposition as extremists. The plan also included the destruction of the British manufacturing industries. Between 1964 and 1975, Wilson (Labour) was Prime Minister, except when he was replaced in 1970-74 by his Bilderberg colleague Edward Heath (Conservative). The two of them **ran down** British industry, limited MI5 investigational powers and moved towards European Union. Wilson was aided by Lord Victor Rothschild as the head of his Central Policy Review Staff, and his Chancellor Denis Healey (Bilderberger, TC, RIIA).

Today, all political parties agree on the major issues—Major, Blair and Ashdown are all in favour of European Union, a single currency and bank, Maastricht, GATT and Western consumerism.

THE WORLD ARMY

A world army is to be achieved through the manipulation of conflicts leading to extra military powers for the United Nations Peacekeeping Forces. Meanwhile, NATO is expanding to absorb more countries of the Eastern bloc and operate outside its designated areas. Eventually these will fuse to form a world army to enforce the New World Order. The Gulf War was a major step along the path, as it was fought with NATO funding under a UN banner. Just prior to the conflict, closer co-operation was called between the countries of the former Soviet Union and NATO in order to extend the alliance beyond the North Atlantic and Europe

The Gulf War

Iraq, in an attempt to recover from the expensive eight year war with Iran, had been seeking to control its own oil reserves – independence which the Western oil companies could not allow. So, as well as being of importance to the Elite's long term goals of a world army, the conflict was engineered to effectively destroy Iraq both economically and in terms of its population.

Saddam Hussein had been installed in 1968 on the back of CIA support for his Baath party. In November 1989, US loans to Iraq were guaranteed providing that the money was used to buy US farm produce. This US funding was done through the Atlantan branch of the Italian government bank, Banco Nazionale del Lavarò (BNL), which loaned \$5 billion. Loans from the BNL to Iraq for

arms purchases were organised as early as 1984 by Kissinger Associates. Some of the Iraqi arms were bought from Britain in illegal sales which implicate the British government. This possibly includes the Midland Industrial Trade Services, allegedly the secret arms running wing of the Midland Bank, which was introduced to the Iraqis by Kissinger Associates.

The Supposed ET Menace

The need for a world army is also being sold to the public as a defence against UFOs, for planetary security against aggressive extra-terrestrials. This has been achieved through a massive cover up of genuine ET contact and UFO sightings.

ETs of both positive and negative intent for humanity are visiting this planet – they have been for millennia – and have possibly established underground bases on Earth. By working with these ETs, Elite science is far more advanced than conventional science would have us believe. **Free energy, anti-gravity technology, advanced mass mind manipulation techniques are all under the control of** the military in highly secretive and sinister underground centres like Area S-4 in Nevada, the Dulce facility in New Mexico, RAF Rudloe Manor (Wiltshire) and Mount Weather near Washington DC. The '**non-existence**' of such technology enables the issue of UFO/ET interaction to be plagued with disinformation. However, a proportion of abductions are occurring to individuals **who have agreed** to being involved in such ET experiments which are monitoring the human race in such areas as pollution effects on the body and genetic evolution etc.. Abductee reports include a programme of implantation and removal of foetuses for the purpose of cross-breeding humans and aliens.

One further sinister twist to the tale of ETs is that certain people who have been victims of Satanic and paedophilic abuse have, as part of the process of regaining suppressed memories, uncovered images of ETs over-laid on the memories of abuse by people. Mind control is a central part of the process of Satanic abuse whereby the brain is compartmentalised through severe trauma, assisted by drugs and Electro-Convulsive-Treatment. In this way it is possible to bury memories of events a long way behind implanted ones. This is the same technique used by the intelligence agencies to create perfect lone assassins.

Eugenics

One of the most alarming of the Elite's doctrines is that of eugenics – controlling human reproduction in order to reduce the number of those that the Elite perceive as inferior to create a 'master race' with 'desirable' genetic characteristics. Eugenics had its highest public profile in Nazi Germany but the policies began a long time before Hitler and are continuing to the present day.

The philosophy was pioneered by Thomas Malthus in the 18th/19th centuries who sought to encourage disease and child mortality in the poor. So-called Malthusianism has since been adopted by different organisations for a variety of excuses. After various eugenics policies in the US states in the late 19th century, including the compulsory sterilisation of the mentally ill and 'undesirables' in Indiana, the Rockefellers established a eugenics research centre in New York. They were supported in this venture by the Harrimans, another family of manipulators.

The First International Congress of Eugenics was held in London in 1912 and was attended by a certain Winston Churchill. By 1917, fifteen US states had eugenics laws to sterilise epileptics, the mentally ill and regular criminals. On the agenda of the Third International Congress in 1932 was the 'problem' of African-Americans which, according to the delegates, revealed a need to sterilise to 'cut off bad stock'. At this meeting were several Nazis, including Dr Ernst Rudin, who had been enabled to attend by the Hamburg-Amerika Shipping Line, owned by the Harriman and Bush families. On returning to Germany, Rudin, who was funded by the Rockefellers, supervised the policy of sterilising those who were retarded, deaf, blind or alcoholics.

Between 1941 and 1943, at the same time as the 'master race' mentality in Hitler's Germany was being condemned by the rest of the world, 42,000 people were sterilised in the US. Five years later the Sterilisation League/ Birthright Inc. established a eugenics centre in North Carolina which began a project to forcibly sterilise young children who were considered to have a low IQ. This was part funded by the Gray family, close friends of the Bush's. After the war, John D. Rockefeller III and John Foster Dulles campaigned against the extension of the non-white populations and in 1952 launched the Population Council. This still exists and is still advocating zero population growth in the US, family planning in the developing sector and the expansion of the Club of Rome's 'Malthusianism'.

Eugenics policies are funded by the World Bank which, at the Rio summit, pledged to double the money available to population control. Birth control is now forced on the developing countries through fear of economic sanctions.

The extent of the population control towards which the Elite are striving was revealed in the 1962/63 '**Report from Iron Mountain**', a secret study group into controlling population without war. It sought completely artificial procreation to supersede the 'ecological function of war'. This was to include total control of contraception via water supplies and essential food stuffs so babies could only be conceived by those to whom a carefully controlled antidote

had been administered. Such a system was apparently already under development... 35 years ago!

George Bush is a major voice in the eugenics movement and is surrounded by like-minded people –Boyden Gray (his legal advisor) and William Draper III (head of fundraising for his 1980 presidential campaign). Draper's grandfather had urged eugenics policies on Eisenhower before convincing Johnson to adopt them. In 1969 Bush was involved in hearings into the 'dangers of too many black babies' and when he became ambassador to the UN in 1972 he arranged for the Association of Voluntary Surgical Contraception (formerly the Sterilisation League) to extend its policy of sterilising young children with 'low' IQ to non-white countries. This was further extended when Bush became president in 1988.

Engineered Wars

War is one of the most effective ways of culling an 'undesirable' population as Thomas Ferguson, a member of the Office of Population Affairs, explains:

'to reduce the population quickly you have to pull all **the males** into the fighting and kill significant numbers of fertile, child-bearing age, **females.**'

In Vietnam, the war was caused by the movement of hundreds of thousands of people from the north to the south – a move forced on them by the Saigon Military Mission, created by the CIA in 1954. With no food, they resorted to theft, and by **labelling** the bands 'the Viet Cong' a **problem was created**. Under the pretext that they were controlled by the Khmer Rouge, the north Vietnamese were severely bombed. According to estimates, 500,000 Cambodians died in the bombings, when in fact China was the power behind North Vietnam, supported by Kissinger with US/China liaisons headed by George Bush. The Khmer Rouge reacted, as expected, and took Cambodia, murdering 32% of the population. During the war, the CIA station in Saigon co-ordinated *Operation Phoenix* which reportedly murdered 40,000 Vietnamese on 'suspicion' of working for the Viet Cong – that is, they could read and write. Two of the US commanders in the conflict were Maxwell Taylor and William Westmoreland, **both members of** the Population Crisis Council and Draper Fund.

The Yom Kippur war and countless other 'civil wars' in Central America and Africa have been engineered by Kissinger to cull populations as even when it is not the prime aim; mass killings are perceived as a useful by-product of war.

Kissinger is a member of the **Club of Rome** and in 1974 supervised the production of National Security Study Memo 200 about the implications of

population growth. This stated that population growth in the developing world would lead to a desire for self determination of their economies. Amongst the countries specifically targeted were Ethiopia, Columbia, **India**, Nigeria, Mexico and Indonesia. Former Indian Prime Minister , Mr. Manmohan Singh is a member of Club of Rome .

Indonesia is an horrendous example of conflict creation for the purposes of eugenics **and** corporate control, while public bodies **and** the media remain obstinately silent. General Suharto took control of Indonesia in 1965 through a CIA-backed coup and has since been responsible for 500,000 murders in his own country. However, because his administration is subservient to Western corporations, allowing them to exploit the land and the people (e.g. Reebok), this appalling tragedy goes unchallenged in the media. In December 1975 Indonesia invaded the Portuguese colony of East Timor and, in the following years, proceeded to slaughter 200,000 people, a third of the Timorese population. This genocide (eugenics) has been carried out with arms from Britain (British Aerospace's Hawk Jets) and US, approval from the West (Kissinger and Ford were in Indonesia days before the invasion) and complete silence in the mass media. The simple reason is that oil and gas reserves had been discovered off the coast of East Timor which the multinational oil companies could exploit only if controlled by a corporate-friendly culture – like Indonesia.

Who We Are

Until the last couple of hundred years a major tool in the 'programming' of the collective mind has been the belief in dogmatic religion.

Western Catholicism, with its control over all education for centuries and its intolerance of alternatives (usually condemned as heresies with the proponents ex-communicated, exiled or barbarically tortured and killed) successfully kept the masses in cringing subservience to their vengeful, yet supposedly loving, God. The Catholic Church, in turn, has been controlled and bled dry of wealth by an especially sinister organisation which is a **combination** of elements of **Freemasonry and the Mafia**, known as **P2**. Religions are also answerable to the banks.

When scientific developments in the 18th and 19th centuries started disputing the orthodox theological interpretation of 'who we are', people's belief in the church started to wane and they threatened to start thinking for themselves. The Elite consequently hijacked this new science in order to switch the general belief from a judgmental God (which enabled control through fear etc.) to a denial of the existence of God and a belief that this life is all that there is (which

enabled control through science and materialism). Darwin's theories on evolution was the first major coup on the mass mindset for the 'survival of the fittest/no God' belief system which has been prevalent in the last century. This theory, which did not originate with Charles Darwin, was essentially the work of the **Lunar Society**, a revolutionary organisation created to undermine God and overthrow monarchies, which Darwin's **family** was very involved in. Once more our ideas about who and what we are have been **programmed into us – beliefs which serve the Elite and** their goal of complete control.

Ideas which challenge , the now orthodox belief in evolution or seek to publicise the eternal nature of the spirit, are marginalised into groups which are subsequently labelled as 'cults' – a word which is instinctively interpreted as 'a dangerous group of slightly insane people'. The stigma has been deliberately attached to the word for this very reason by highly publicised cults and the behaviour attributed to them. For example, the **Jonestown massacre in 1978**, which research has shown was probably a **CIA mind-control experiment**, and the Waco 'mass suicide' by burning alive in 1993 when followers of David Koresh were attacked by the FBI and the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms (BATF) with tanks armed with flame throwers. Coincidentally, the BATF had contacted a local hospital **before** the raid to enquire about the availability of beds in the burns unit.

Cults which promote a world government and whose belief system incorporates the New World Order are supported by the Elite, e.g. the Moonies, the Church of Scientology and certain strands of the New Age movement. The 'opposite' side is also funded by the same people – the reactionary 'cult buster' groups, like the Cult Awareness Network set up by Dr West, a CIA asset which is heavily involved in Nazi-style mind control experiments.

Education

Conventionally taught and accepted history and science have a fundamental influence on the way that we perceive the world. Therefore, the control of education and the way that these subjects are presented has been of paramount importance to the Elite. This has been one of the main occupations of the **Round Table**, and in America the task was given to the **Rockefeller Foundation** by the **Carnegie Endowment for International Peace** to prevent American life from returning to its pre-World War I state.

The lessons taught in the schools of today are those of confusion (there is no meaning), hierarchical position (envy those above, despise those below), dependency ('success' is measured by the opinion of others and only 'experts'

know the truth), obedience (do as others instruct in order to progress) and above all, conformity.

A child is simply there to be filled with System-accepted 'facts', regimentally **hurried** from one lesson to the next to be bombarded with apparently unrelated information with any genuine enthusiasm or interest stifled in the boredom of classroom conformity. A child's intelligence is then measured by his or her meek **receptivity to** the systematic brainwashing and his or her ability to regurgitate these 'facts' in examinations, whilst the **teacher's** performance is evaluated by the speed and completeness of the indoctrination. The curriculum is very carefully controlled with standardised textbooks which teachers, whatever their personal feelings on the subject, have to teach in order to retain their jobs. Real questions about the nature of life, the reasons behind the contradictions in accepted historical bsurdities, the dreams of self-expression have **no part in** the strait jacket of System education. People are 'consumers' and cogs in the corporate machine, and those **who can accept this role** are what the education process call successful'. If conformity is the price of 'success', those who seek alternative views and reject the indoctrination are made to experience shame and a sense of failure. We are taught that the Elite system of corporate-led consumerism has been freely created and that it provides the only answer for a meaningful, worthwhile life. Childhood happiness, enthusiasm and excitement for life are suffocated as we are taught to operate within a system which denies the very essences of humanity – love and the ability to question and search for the truth of our current existence.

The Media

Information about and interpretation of current affairs is gained exclusively through the media –newspapers, t.v. and radio. Newspapers are presented as being independent or having a known political leaning and t.v. is supposedly unbiased and independent. This is simply not the case. Information about events come from 'official sources' who can present the view that the Elite want the public to accept. Alternatively, news stories are **derived from** central news agencies (e.g. Reuters) who give everybody the same story. Newcomers to a media company are expected to toe the conventional line or suddenly their prospects become bleak. Journalists who analyse and think independently are dangerous and are few and far between.

This is not to suggest that every single journalist from the boardroom down to the 'hack' is involved in some massive conspiracy and cover up. Once the framework has been set up (which it deliberately has been over the last few centuries) the system is self-regulatory simply through 'market forces'. Running a newspaper or television station is an expensive business which instantly limits

those organisations which can operate one. Such businesses are obviously financially successful in the System, so have an interest in maintaining the status quo. Opinions and stories which challenge the establishment are therefore of no interest to these companies and are viewed as subversive. The media industry is also advertising-based with prices of newspapers kept below the manufacturing costs by advertising income. Multinationals will not support those newspapers/magazines which are viewed as 'anti-business' so such publications are marginalised out of existence simply by market forces. Advertiser-friendly media companies keep their readership in a suitable 'buying' frame of mind by not being controversial, not presenting 'difficult' articles or programmes. The threat of withdrawal of advertising is generally sufficient to ensure the media companies vigilantly filter the stories they present but if one slips through, business organisations often combine forces to pressurise editors into reviewing their content. This is done through letters, law-suits and even parliamentary bills. An example of these so-called 'flak machines' is Accuracy in Media (AIM) a collection of corporate giants, including eight oil companies, whose function is to maintain a corporate-friendly media in the US.

A look at the board members of media companies is revealing about their alleged independence. In America a large number of the directors of NBC, CBS and ABC all have common involvement with Rothschild/Rockefeller/Morgan companies, as well as being members of the Council on Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission. In Britain, the *Daily Telegraph* is owned by the **Hollinger group** who advisors/directors include **Henry Kissinger**, **Lord Carrington**, **Z. Brzezinski** and **Lord Rothschild**. The current chairman of N.M. Rothschild, Evelyn de Rothschild, is on the board of the Daily Telegraph. A former board member, Andrew Knight (Bil), is now executive chairman of **the 'rival'** News International, which runs The Times and the Sun, and which is funded by the Oppenheimers and the Rothschilds. Regulatory bodies such as the Press Complaints Commission also have links with the same people e.g. the chairman Lord Wakeham who is a director of N.M. Rothschild.

Most people form their opinions on the basis of newspapers whose political stance mirrors their own. As all media organisations are owned by companies with the same interests and have their content dictated by the advertisers and obtain their stories from the same sources, all 'sides' of public opinion are easily manipulated. This is used to divert attention away from the true agenda:

Investigators getting near to the truth are branded as **anti-Semitic** so attention is focused away from their information onto their apparent racism. 'Expose' books, such as Peter Wright's *Spycatcher* are publicly **opposed by those in** government to give credence to their revelations. Their 'exposure' of what are generally innocent people are then believed more readily.

Sensitive information is released when overshadowed by another news story, e.g. identity cards were announced by Michael Howard on the day of the Loyalist cease-fire in Northern Ireland. Libya has been blamed for the Lockerbie bombing (among other things) to undermine Colonel Gaddafi, when all the evidence points to the CIA and other intelligence agencies. The Libyan leader is, in fact, one of the 'evil tyrants' the media so love to create as a simplistic 'bad guy' at which the public can direct their animosity. He is not exactly a saint but, in the 1980s, Gaddafi was responsible for 14 deaths (mostly Libyans), as compared with the 50,000 corpses at the feet of the regime in El Salvador – an administration installed by the US with a US trained army. Assassinations are blamed on a lone person with no affiliation to any group. The murder of J.F. Kennedy, for example, was ascribed to Lee Harvey Oswald (who was subsequently murdered himself by a 'lone assassin') but investigations have shown that it could not have been Oswald but it is much more likely that the American President was removed by the intelligence agencies because he did not follow the Elite game plan and was threatening to expose it by 'smashing the CIA into a thousand pieces'.

Al Jazeera came into being as a joint venture between the British Broadcasting Corporation and the Saudi government. The original Al Jazeera Satellite Channel (then called JSC or Jazeera Satellite Channel) was launched on 1 November 1996 following the closure of the first BBC Arabic language television station, then a joint venture with Orbit Communications Company, owned by Saudi King Fahd's cousin, Khalid bin Faisal Al Saud. The BBC channel had closed after a year and a half when the Saudi government attempted to thwart a documentary pertaining to executions under sharia law. The Emir of Qatar, Sheikh Hamad bin Khalifa, provided a loan of QAR 500 million (\$137 million) to sustain Al Jazeera through its first five years.

According to the Old Constitutions granted by His Royal Highness Prince Edwin at York A.D. 926. The owner of Al-Jazeera Emir of Qatar Sheikh Hamad Bin Khalifa Al-Thani is a freemason.

'Choice'

Public is sold the illusion of choice by maintaining groups in apparent opposition to each other. Again, the majority will believe that they are involved in a real battle for what they genuinely believe to be correct, when in reality the funding and support is derived from the same sources as their opposition. As long as New World Order policies are being promoted it makes no difference to the Elite whether a group is Jewish, anti-Jewish, Left wing, Right wing, Christian, Moslem etc.... it will be used while it serves their purpose.

Another vital tool is instilling a belief that the goals the Elite are striving towards are good and necessary things. This is often achieved by creating a 'problem', which the public react against and call for an official response. The 'solution' which is offered and which is accepted on a wave of public support is the very thing the Elite wanted in the first place. There are countless examples of these:

The 'problem' of violent crime has elicited a wave of public feeling in favour of increased police powers. 'New age' travellers were suddenly severely harassed by the police and received considerable media attention. When they reacted against their treatment an apparent 'problem' had been created which was met with the 'solution' of the Criminal Justice Bill. This restriction on personal freedom sailed through parliament and the media spotlight was focused away from the travellers to firstly give the impression of 'problem solved' and secondly, they had served their purpose.

The Oklahoma Bomb in April 1995 in which 168 men, women and children were killed was reported as being caused by a fertiliser bomb – despite the absence of any fertiliser at the scene – planted by a 'people's militia' group. In fact, the explosion was caused by a barometric bomb which has a security level on a par with nuclear weapon components. However public opinion had been mobilised against the 'problem' of the 'people's militia' movement and consequently accepted Clinton's 'solutions' of increased FBI powers to infiltrate and attack these groups, the military enforcement of domestic laws, and a media ban on so-called 'anti-government' extremists such as the People's Militia who are fully aware of the workings of America's secret government.

Environmental Movement

A good example of both these methods of manipulation – problem-generating in order to have a solution accepted and control of both sides of the 'debate – is the way that environmental issues have been used in order to justify centralisation of power. Our planet is in environmental crisis and the vast majority of the Green movement is working positively for the good of the Earth, but when environmentalists can aid the New World Order the Elite have no compunction about leaping on the proverbial band wagon.

The Elite's environmental stance is largely co-ordinated by the **Club of Rome**, launched by the Freemason Aurelio Peccei in 1968. Its purpose is to issue propaganda about the environmental crisis to justify centralisation of power, the suppression of industrial development in the Third World and eugenics. Under its influence the Global 2000 report was produced during Jimmy Carter's Trilateral administration which used untrue 'shock' data to paint a picture of

overpopulation and food/resource shortages. The response document called for population control and the restriction of scientific development in the Third World. It is on the back of these documents that the genuine environmental movement is calling for a global solution to a global problem – a view the Elite wholeheartedly endorses. Highly involved in these documents were bankers and politicians who support the IMF and the World Bank which are causing the very devastation of the planet they profess to be concerned about. 'Debt for equity' schemes in which 'environmentally sensitive' land is given by the Third World as payment for debts (which in reality does not even reduce the debt) are the brainchild of David Rockefeller and Baron Rothschild. The same people were behind the Rio Summit in 1992 where the secretary-general was the millionaire oilman **Maurice Strong**, also a trustee of the Rockefeller Foundation.

All these 'problems' to which centralisation and eugenics are the proffered 'solutions' are caused by the existing policies of the banks, multinational corporations, the World Bank, the IMF etc.. Create the problem, offer the solution...?

The environmental movement has also been used to prohibit the exploitation of nuclear power. The oil and petrochemical industries form the backbone of the Elite's income and recruitment. The oil price shocks in the 1970s were manipulated by the 'Seven Sisters' oil cartel and the Bilderberg Group to massively inflate the price of oil. Conventionally, nuclear power forms the only credible alternative to fossil fuels, so it had to be discredited. One of the Bilderbergers who agreed to the increase was Robert O. Anderson, owner of Atlantic Richfield Oil Co of the board of Kissinger Associates. He channelled huge sums of money into organisations to oppose nuclear fuel including a grant to establish a group which developed into **Friends of the Earth**. Research also suggests that the French arm of the House of Rothschild has been seeking to monopolise nuclear power technology and reprocessing technology in time for the predicted exhaustion of oil and gas supplies. The Rothschilds now control 80% of the world's uranium supplies.

The manipulation has also occurred on an international stage.

Mind Manipulation

Mind control experiments, so-called Nazi science, has been on-going for decades using esoteric knowledge about the human psyche. By ridiculing any spiritual interpretation of life and mobilising the forces of conventional science the Elite have convinced the public of the non-existence of psychic, 'higher' levels so it is easy to keep hidden technology which manipulates these levels.

Mass hypnosis is possible by the repetition of a basic theme until it is accepted as fact by the subconscious and then conscious mind. Such messages can be flashed during t.v. programmes or films and are not perceived by the eyes and conscious mind. Alternatively, the mesmerising and sedating effect of television puts the subconscious mind into an ideal state to receive messages sent to the psyche via carrier t.v./radio waves. It is understood by Elite science how, by broadcasting at certain frequencies, non-physical magnetic levels can be imbalanced to cause physical, emotional and mental illness. Technology also exists whereby thoughts can be induced by stimulating brainwaves.

The most sinister and far-reaching mind control programme is Project MK Ultra, run on behalf of the CIA. During Operation Paperclip, Nazi scientists were moved to the US and given prestigious positions at the leading colleges, universities and NASA after World War II to continue their experiments in which thousands of 'lesser human beings' – prisoners, mental patients, victims of paedophilia and incest etc. – have been forced to participate. Experiments have included removing a person's existing personality by electrotherapy and then compartmentalising and programming new ones by psychic driving. This makes the 'subject' obsessed with certain ideas and is undoubtedly used to 'programme' so-called lone assassins. The CIA openly admit to having used this form of subversive technology for use against America's political enemies but flatly denies that it would ever be used on home territory.

Project Monarch

An integral part of MK-Ultra is Project Monarch – perhaps the most damning episode in the history of mind control – whereby the minds of women and children are brutally taken over in order to provide paedophiles, politicians, criminals and practising Satanists with willing sex slaves who could also double as covert operatives by having their personalities and memories switched on and off at will.

The Order of the Rose – a Templar derivative – is very prominent among the New World Order brigade. Many slaves have a red rose tattooed on their left wrists. The Canadian Prime Minister, Brian Mulroney is also part of this clique, as is VandrJegt **and** Madelaine Albright who, according to Bush, '...rose in the UN through me to implement the New World Order'.

Among the Order of the Rose, George Bush is referred to as 'The Rose'.

Fluoride

The apathy of the public towards their manipulation has also been influenced very deliberately by the addition of chemicals to food and water supplies. For example, this happened when sodium fluoride was introduced into our water supply and the majority of our tooth-pastes, supposedly to prevent dental caries in the under twelve-year-olds. What they did not tell the public was that sodium fluoride is a highly toxic by-product of the aluminium manufacturing process and the refining of phosphate rock (see Further Examples of Manipulation – The BSE Case) which was once used as rat poison and also pollutes the atmosphere and water environment due to overuse of the aerosol propellants Chlorofluorocarbons (CFCs). Fluorine is a major component of most of today's major sedative drugs and even new supposedly less addictive drugs such as Prozac (Fluoxetine) and its derivatives. (Prozac also contains benzene which is, according to the World Health Organisation, 'a known carcinogen with no known safe level'. Prozac is currently the world's most popular anti-depressant despite having documented side-effects such as: suicidal ideation, violent behaviour, nervousness, anxiety, insomnia, anorexia and sexual dysfunction!)

The following statement is extracted from 'Address in Reply to the Government's Speech to Parliament', as recorded in Victorian Hansard of 12 August 1987, by Mr Harley Rivers Dickinson, Liberal Party Member of the Victorian Parliament for South Barwon. Hence the title.

'At the end of the Second World War, the United States Government sent Charles Eliot Perkins, a research worker in chemistry, biochemistry, physiology and pathology, to take charge of the vast Farben chemical plants in Germany. While there he was told by the German chemists of a scheme which had been worked out by them during the war and adopted by the German General Staff. This was to control the population in any given area through mass medication of drinking water. In this scheme, sodium fluoride occupied a prominent place.

Repeated doses of infinitesimal amounts of fluoride will in time reduce an individual's power to resist domination by slowly poisoning and narcotising a certain area of the brain and will thus make him submissive to the will of those who wish to govern him. Both the Germans and the Russians added sodium fluoride to the drinking water of prisoners of war to make them stupid and docile.'

After the war, **I.G. Farben** was dismantled but later emerged in the many guises of the companies with whom they had signed cartel agreements including Procter and Gamble, the company who domesticated the word fluoride with

official encouragement in 1958 with the '**Crest**' **fluoridated toothpaste campaign**. Moreover, an adviser to the US Government on hypnotism and psychological behaviour control, Dr. George Estabrooks, later became Chairman, Department of Psychology, **Colgate University**. Internationally, Colgate was and remains the most ardent producer and advocate for the fluoridation of toothpaste.

Fluoride is active in parts per million and **acts as a potentiator** for other drugs, i.e. it increases their effect. In 1954, Charles Elliot Perkins, scientist and author stated:

'The real purpose behind water fluoridation is to reduce the resistance of the masses to domination and control and loss of liberty' and, 'I can say this in all earnestness and sincerity as a scientist who has spent nearly twenty years research into the chemistry, bio-chemistry, physiology and pathology of fluorine: any person who drinks artificially fluorinated water for a period of one year or more will never again be the same person, mentally or physically'. Interestingly, the chemical industry now has a mass market for a once hard to dispose of toxic waste material and the Illuminati have a sedated and more easily controlled population.

A Microchipped Population : In the Elite's misguided judgement the ideal form of control will be via a microchipped population connected to a global computer. Money will be obsolete and all financial transactions will be carried out via a microchip inserted under the skin used in much the same way as a credit or smart card – swipe your wrist over the sensor to pay for your goods. Convenient, easy... and enables the Elite to have complete knowledge about you and your transactions. With no cash alternative if your 'wrist' is refused for some reason you can be prevented from buying anything and effectively ostracised from society. Moves to implement this are already underway and public opinion is being softened up to accept it: in the 1970s Swedish hospital patients were implanted without their knowledge; pets, newborn babies in maternity wards and criminals are being electronically tagged; a need for identity cards is being expressed (to combat crime); supermarkets are experimenting with bar-coded cards to keep a tally of purchases without the need for check-out assistants; the 'pay at the pump' systems recently introduced in some petrol stations; and in 1994 the **Intel Corporation** was given a five year contract to research into an under the skin microchip for identity/financial transactions.

IBM have already developed an **invisible bar coding system** of three sets of six numbers which is painless and can be 'installed' on the skin by laser in a fraction of a second without the person being aware of its existence and is currently in

use on cattle. Watch out for gradual insistence on personal computerisation and electrical devices which could potentially be used to control us all. Remember, they create problems and then offer solutions.

Many people speaking out or investigating Bill Clinton have died in mysterious circumstances, for which the official cause of death is given as 'suicide'. Conveniently, in a law introduced into Arkansas by Clinton just prior to the first suspicious deaths no autopsy needs to be performed in cases of deaths attributed to suicide.

Satanism

One of the most sinister elements to the manipulation of society is the abuse of esoteric knowledge by the world's secret societies both for the purposes of political control and for sick personal pleasure.

In the US each year 400,000 children are reported missing, and in the UK this number is 98,000. Not all are recovered.

All over the world children are hijacked into a life of sexual abuse, psychological and physical torture. They are bought and sold by members of paedophile rings, often by their own parents, who act as 'recruiters' and 'handlers' in the lower echelons of the secret society network. They are systematically abused, tortured and murdered in ritualistic ceremonies by people who occupy places throughout the social hierarchy all the way to the top.

Sophisticated mind control techniques are used to compartmentalise the memories of the abused to prevent them from revealing the awful truth to the public.

Galileo must have had tremendous *psychic* ability because he was able to see the telescope even before it came into his possession.

Galileo had an amazing gift of clairvoyance because he could actually "see" the newly invented telescope before a copy actually reached him at Venice. So accurate was his *foresight* that he was able to construct a working model in 24 hours. Here is an excerpt from his own book *The Starry Messenger*:

About ten months ago a report reached my ears that a certain Fleming had constructed a spyglass by means of which visible objects, though very distant from the eye of the observer, were distinctly seen as if nearby. Of this truly remarkable effect several experiences were related, to which some persons gave credence while others denied them. A few days later the report was confirmed

to me in a letter from a noble Frenchman at Paris, Jacques Badovere, which caused me to apply myself wholeheartedly to inquire into the means by which I might arrive at the invention of a similar instrument. This I did shortly afterwards, my basis being the theory of refraction. First I prepared a tube of lead, at the ends of which I fitted two glass lenses, both plane on one side while on the other side one was spherically convex and the other concave. Then placing my eye near the concave lens I perceived objects satisfactorily large and near, for they appeared three times closer and nine times larger than when seen with the naked eye alone. Next I constructed another one, more accurate, which represented objects as enlarged more than sixty times. Finally, sparing neither labor nor expense, I succeeded in constructing for myself so excellent an instrument that objects seen by means of it appeared nearly one thousand times larger and over thirty times closer than when regarded with our natural vision. (*Galileo, Starry Messenger*, pp. 2-3).

Here is *another* report about the same event from Galileo's book *The Assayer*:

Well, my part in the discovery of this Instrument (and whether I may reasonably claim to be its parent) was long ago set forth In my *Starry Messenger*. There I wrote that in Venice, where I happened to be at the time, news arrived that a Fleming had presented to Count Maurice [of Nassau] a glass by means of which distant objects might be seen as distinctly as if they were nearby. That was all. Upon hearing this news I returned to Padua, where I then resided, and set myself to thinking about the problem. The first night after my return I solved it, and on the following day I constructed the instrument and sent word of this to those same friends at Venice with whom I had discussed the matter the previous day. Immediately afterward I applied myself to the construction of another and better one, which six days later I took to Venice, where it was seen with great admiration by nearly all the principal gentlemen of that republic for more than a month on end, to my considerable fatigue. Finally, at the suggestion of one of my patrons, I presented it to the Doge at a meeting of the Council. How greatly it was esteemed by him, and with what admiration it was received, is testified by ducal letters still in my possession. These reveal the munificence of that serene ruler in compensation for the invention presented to him, for I was reappointed and confirmed for life in my professorship at the University of Padua with double my previous salary, which was already three times that of some of my predecessors. These acts did not take place in some forest or desert, Sig. Sarsi; they happened in Venice, and if you had been there you would not be dismissing me thus as a simple schoolmaster. But most of those gentlemen are still living there, by the grace of God, and you may be better informed by them. (*Galileo, The Assayer*, p. 14).

Official Chronology of Galileo

1564 - Galileo Galilei is born in Pisa, Tuscany, the firstborn son of Florentine, Vincenzo Galilei.

1575 - Galileo begins his "studies" at the Jesuit Vallombrosa monastery about 20 miles from Florence.

1576 - Tycho Brahe —a "real" astronomer and scientist —begins work on his observatory on the island of Hven (heaven) between Denmark and Sweden.

1579 - After 4 years of indoctrination, Galileo decides to become a Jesuit novice. His father is horrified and rescues him from the monastery. In defiance of his father's wishes, Galileo secretly continues his Jesuit "studies" in Florence.

1581 - Galileo enters the university of Pisa to study medicine.

1581 - Galileo *hates* medicine and tries to switch to mathematics. Because of his troublesome behavior, Galileo is *expelled* from the university without a degree. For the next 6 years he tutors privately in mathematics.

1587 - Galileo covets a vacant position as chairman of the mathematics department at the University of Bologna. His "genius" alone does not commend him for the job so he visits Rome for a recommendation. He meets the Jesuit "astronomer" Christopher Clavius. Clavius was the "brains" behind the Gregorian calendar. Galileo fails to get the recommendation . . . or the job!!

1589 - With the help of some powerful friends, Galileo finally obtains a job at the university of Pisa. His 3 year contract is not renewed.

1592 - Galileo lands a job as chairman of the mathematics department at the university of Padua in the Republic of Venice. For the next 6 years he occupies his time in lecturing and trying to invent moneymaking devices for the Venetian military. None of his "inventions" are useful or financially successful. He has 3 children by a prostitute named Maria Gamba. 2 of the children end up in a convent and find out firsthand that "it's no fun to be a nun!!"

1608 - Hans Lippershey invents the telescope in Holland.

1609 - Galileo steals the design of the telescope from Hans Lippershey, makes a copy, and sells it to the doge of Venice as his own invention!!

1610 - With the stolen telescope and Tycho Brahe's observations, Galileo is able to make all kinds of "discoveries" in the heavens. He writes a book entitled *Starry Messenger* which becomes a bestseller throughout Europe....People are comparing him to Columbus and Magellan!!....He leaves Venice and becomes chief mathematician to the grand duke of Tuscany.

1610 - Galileo's book *The Starry Messenger* arrives in Prague. Kepler lauds Galileo's book with a book of his own entitled *A Conversation with the Starry Messenger*.

1611 - Galileo makes his second journey to Rome where he is hailed as a hero. He meets with Pope Paul V, Christopher Clavius, and Robert Bellarmine.

1613 - Galileo commits his 2 illegitimate daughters to a nunnery. Nunneries were the common dumping grounds for the female children of priests and monks....Being illegitimate, they had absolutely no prospects for marriage and only DEATH could release them from the living tomb that was the nunnery!!

1614 - A Dominican friar named Tommaso Caccini preaches a sermon from the Bible entitled: "Ye men of GALILEE, why stand ye gazing up into heaven" (Acts 1:11), and condemns Galileo for holding the Copernicus theory of the earth's rotation. The sermon causes a storm of controversy in Florence.

1616 - Pope Paul V meets with Galileo, after Cardinal Bellarmine warned Galileo not to hold or defend the heliocentric ideas of Copernicus.

1621 - Pope Paul V has a **very timely death**. The next Pope, Gregory XV, dies 2 years later but not before canonizing Jesuits Ignatius Layola and Francis Xavier.

1624 - Galileo makes a 4th trip to Rome and is received with great affection by the new Pope Urban VIII who grants him 6 interviews.

1630 - Galileo visits Rome for the 5th time to obtain a license to print his book: *Dialogue Concerning the Two Chief World Systems*. Galileo has one meeting with Pope Urban VIII who gives him verbal . . . but not *written* permission to print the book....The Dominican Inquisitor Niccolo Riccardi advises him to make a "few" changes before publishing the book.

1632 - Galileo's book *Dialogue Concerning the Two Chief World Systems* is printed at Florence.

Jan. 1633 - Galileo is charged with heresy by the Roman Inquisition and ordered to appear at Rome. This is his 6th trip to Rome. He has 3 court appearance before the Inquisition in which he finally recants his heliocentric views. Most of the judges are Dominicans who despise the Jesuits and their Copernican "astronomy."

Dec. 1633 - Galileo arrives back in his villa near Florence. He is put under house arrest and his movements greatly restricted. Sales of Galileo's book soar after news of his arrest and trial spread quickly throughout Europe.

1642 - Galileo dies and immediately becomes a martyr for "science." His legend grows and grows until he becomes the "father" of "science" and astronomy. Thanks to Jesuit duplicity and publicity, he is seen as the deliverer of the world from the outdated "unscientific" Biblical view of the earth as the center of the universe and the sun orbiting the earth.

Satanic Secret Agents, Aristotle; Contarini, Pomponazzi and Giorgi; Sarpi, Galileo and Kepler; Conti, Newton and Leibniz - The Satanic Corruption of Science by the Satanic, Slave Trading, Drug Running, Bankster run Venetian Empire
There is a cancer growing on world history – the cancer of Satanism.

Between 1200 A.D. and about 1600 A.D., the world center of gravity for the forces of Satanism was the oligarchy of Venice. Toward the end of that time, the Satanic Venetian oligarchy decided for various reasons to transfer its families, fortunes, and characteristic outlook to a new base of operations, which

turned out to be the British Isles. The old program of a worldwide new Satanic Roman Empire with its capital in Venice was replaced by the new program of a worldwide new Roman Empire with its capital in London – what eventually came to be known as the Satanic Slave Trading, Drug Running, Bankster run, British Empire and the Anglo-American Establishment. This was the metastasis of the cancer, the shift of the Satanic Venetian Party from the Adriatic to the banks of the Thames, and this has been the main project of the world Satanism during the past five centuries.

Only wealth can lead Human Evolution to the Stars, therefore anti evolutionary Satanism created by the Robber Baron oligarchic elite for the purpose of creating poverty, so as to maintain their control over thousands of years, has acted to degrade every part of human society including science as the Satanic Frankfurt school has acted to similarly degrade philosophy, music and art, and the Satanic Robber Baron Drug trade has acted to destroy all culture and civilisation and the poisoning of air, food and water by fluoride, genetically modified foods, glyphosate and other pesticides, and incinerator dioxins and VOC's to destroy the health and energy of all humanity. In order to secure acceptance for their Satanic ideas, the Satanic Venetian Party seeks to control the way people think. If you can control the way people think, say the Satanic Venetians, you can control the way they respond to events, no matter what those events may be.

It is therefore vital to the Satanic Venetians to control philosophy and especially science, the area where human powers of hypothesis and creative reason become a force for improvements in the order of nature. It is therefore vital to the Satanic Venetians to control science because Science is the source of all Wealth creation which can lift Humanity from the level of a beast to Enlightenment itself ... We have come to a clear realization of the fact that true individual freedom cannot exist without economic security and independence. "Necessitous men are not free men." People who are hungry and out of a job are the stuff of which dictatorships are made. Satanists recognise this because their, "POLICY OF POVERTY" has controlled Humanity since Satanic Babylon. The Satanic Venetian Party, all Satanists, are implacably hostile to scientific discovery. Since the days of Aristotle, they have attempted to suffocate scientific discovery by using formalism and the fetishism of authoritative professional opinion. The Satanic Venetian Party has also created over the centuries a series of scientific frauds and hoaxes, which have been elevated to the status of incontrovertible and unchallengeable authorities. These have been used to usurp the rightful honor due to real scientists, whom the Satanic Venetians have done everything possible to destroy. We can identify the Satanic Venetian faction which has been responsible for the most important of these

scientific and epistemological frauds. They can be called the “Satanic Dead Souls” faction, or perhaps the “no-soul brothers” of Satanic Venetian intelligence. The Religious Leaders of Satanism degenerate their adherents in order to rule them and through them rule all humanity by saying that human beings have no soul. Their satanic creed is the idea that human beings have no creative mental powers, are incapable of forming hypotheses, and cannot make scientific discoveries. Below we have a history of The Dumbing Down of Science by Satanic Venetian agents in 1500, 1600, and 1700's. But this work has continued with innumerable other Agents in the 1800's, 1900's and 2000's. For example amongst many others we have the work of Lord Bertrand Russell - *Principia Mathematica* - designed to Dumb down mathematics. Fortunately Goedel proved it wrong before he was assassinated. It is not only Science. Economics is totally Satanic. Adam Smith and his, "Wealth of Nations" was written at the behest of the Slave Trading, Drug Running, Bankstering, British East India Company by Lord Shelburne - Therefore the Boom/Bust cycle and Depressions are totally under the control of the Satanic Elite, thus the rise of Fascism and World Wars.

Nelson Rockefeller paid Von Mises and Von Hayek - whose book resided by the bedside of, "Tamp the Dust Down" Margaret Thatcher - to write Austrian Economics - just to make Austerity or Poverty popular in Europe and the USA. Just in time for World War III. Most of these Satanic Secret Agents were and are very active in politics. Martin Luther was a Secret Agent of Satanic Venetian Cardinal Contarini. It is also Science. Fusion Power research has been stopped and thus slowed down. NASA and Space Exploration including the mining of the Asteroid Belt cancelled and thus slowed down. Clinton cancelled further research in the IFR 4th Generation Fission Power Generation and its ability to burn all nuclear waste. THREE GROUPS OF Satanic Venetian Secret Agents

We can approach these Satanic Venetian Dead Soul Secret Agents of Satanic Venice and the Satanic British Empire in three groups. 1. First there is the group around Satanic Pomponazzi, Gasparo Contarini, and Francesco Zorzi, who were active in the first part of the 1500s. 2. Second, there is the group of Satanic Sarpi and his right-hand man Fulgenzio Micanzio, the Secret Agent case officers for Galileo Galilei. This was the group that opposed Johannes Kepler in the early 1600s. All of the work done by Kepler was stolen by Galileo. Worse, his hypothetical methodology was lost and substituted by reductionism and Satanic Empiricism. 3. Third, we have the group around Antonio Conti and Giammaria Ortes in the early 1700s. This was the group that created the Newton myth and modern materialism or utilitarianism and combated the wealth economics and advanced science of **200 IQ** Gottfried Wilhelm Leibniz. All of the work done by Leibniz was stolen by Newton. Worse, his hypothetical

methodology was lost and substituted by reductionism and Satanic Empiricism. These three groups of Satanic Venetian Agents are responsible for All the obscurantism and garbage that weighs like a nightmare on the brain of humanity today for the purpose of slowing progress in the cause of the, "Principle of Poverty".

These Satanic Venetian intelligence officials are the original atheists and satanic materialists of the modern world, as reflected in the sympathy of Soviet writers for figures like Galileo, Newton, and Voltaire as ancestors of what was later called dialectical materialism - or Satanism.

The leading figure of the first grouping in the early 1500s was Cardinal Gasparo Contarini. In other locations we have told the story of how Contarini, for Satanic Venetian *raisons d'état*, set into motion the Protestant Reformation, including Martin Luther, King Henry VIII of England, Jean Calvin of Geneva, and the Italian crypto-Protestants known as *gli Spirituali*. At the same time, Contarini was the Cardinal of the Roman Catholic Church who masterminded the early phases of the Catholic Counter-Reformation with his Agent, Luther.

Contarini was the personal protector of Ignatius of Loyola, and played a decisive role in establishing the Jesuit Order. Contarini also convoked the Council of Trent on a Satanic Aristotelian platform. It is with Satanic Pomponazzi - Professor of Philosophy at the Venetian University of Padua where all Elite Venetian sons were taught, and also where Satanic Portia - who chose an easily controlled Lead suitor - went for advice in the anti-venetian, "Merchant of Venice" by Shakespeare - that we see the explicit factional pedigree of the Satanic Dead Souls faction. Satanic Agent Pomponazzi started from Satanic Babylonian Secret Agent Aristotle as the Satanic Venetian Party always does. Aristotle asserted that there is no thought which is not mixed with sense impressions, that the Soul is not immortal. This meant that there is no part of our mental life which is not contaminated by matter. For Satanic Pomponazzi, this proved that the soul does not exist, since it has no immaterial substance. The Soul does exist!!

Venetian Agent Cardinal Contarini warned Satanic Pomponazzi not to take this matter any further, but also remarked that the only time that the existence of the soul is really certain is when the person is already dead. For Contarini, as a practical matter, there is no empirical human soul that you can be aware of while you are still alive. Agent Francesco Zorzi was the envoy of this group to Henry VIII, to whom he became the resident sex adviser. Zorzi illustrates the typical profile of a Satanic Venetian intelligence operative in the early 1500s: He was a Franciscan friar whose main occupation was black magic of the Rosicrucian variety. He was a conjurer, a necromancer, an apparitionist. Think

of Christopher Marlowe's Doctor Faustus, and you have the portrait of Zorzi. Not exactly a role model for science nerds of any age. As the 1500s turned into the 1600s, this profile began to present serious drawbacks and limitations.

Until about 1600, the posture of the Satanic Venetian Party toward science was one of more or less open hostility, favoring black magic and Sexual and Sacrificial Ritual. But in the early 1600s, the group around Satanic Sarpi succeeded in changing their public profile from being the enemies of science to being the embodiment of the most advanced and sophisticated - Dumbed Down - science.

For several centuries after this, the Satanic Venetians would work inside the scientific community to take it over and suppress Wealth Creation. They would claim to represent the highest expression of scientific values. In this way, they could institutionalize the dead hand of formalism and the fetishism of authority, so as to stifle the process of scientific discovery. The chief of Satanic Venetian intelligence who made this possible was 200 IQ Satanic Sarpi. Satanic Sarpi and his friend Fulgenzio Micanzio were Servite monks. Satanic Sarpi was part of an important Satanic Venetian salon of the day, the Ridotti Morosini, which met for discussions in the palace of the Morosini family on the Grand Canal. The Morosini were the direct ideological heirs of Gasparo Contarini. The Morosini salon centered on a discussion of science, and it became the nucleus for the youthful faction of the Satanic Venetian oligarchy, the so-called *Giovani* - the Youngsters - who became powerful after 1582. The *Giovani* favored a policy of cooperation with Holland, England, and France in conflicts with the Austrian and Spanish Hapsburgs and the papacy. The *Vecchi*, the oldies, serviced the Satanic Venetian networks on the Spanish and papal side, which were also quite extensive. We have told in other locations how Satanic Sarpi organized and unleashed the Thirty Years' War in Central Europe, using agents like Max von Thurn und Taxis, Christian von Anhalt, Christoph von Dona, and the Elector Palatine Frederick, the so-called Winter King.

In this sense, Satanic Sarpi personally exterminated about one-third of the entire population of Europe, and about one-half of the population of Germany and surrounding areas. Satanic Sarpi also caused the assassination of King Henry IV of France when Henry opposed Satanic Sarpi's designs and exposed him as an atheist. Satanic Sarpi, we see, is a worthy predecessor to Lord Bertrand Russell. But Satanic Sarpi in his own time was considered an eminent mathematician.

One contemporary wrote of him: "...I can say about him without any exaggeration whatsoever that no one in Europe excels him in the knowledge of [mathematical] sciences." This is the view of Satanic Sarpi held by Galileo Galilei. Satanic Sarpi's companions at the Ridotto Morosini during the 1590s

included the influential mystic Giordano Bruno. Starting in 1592, there was also a professor of mathematics at the nearby University of Padua: Galileo Galilei, a native of Florence. Galileo taught mathematics in Padua from 1592 to 1610, and it was during his stay on Satanic Venetian territory that he became a celebrity.

Galileo was a paid agent of Satanic Sarpi and, after Satanic Sarpi's death, of Satanic Sarpi's right-hand man Micanzio. There is a correspondence on scientific subjects between Satanic Sarpi and Galileo, including on magnetism, which was Satanic Sarpi's favorite, because he found it occult. Galileo proposed some of his first ideas on falling bodies to Satanic Sarpi, who enthused that Galileo had been born to solve the question of motion. Galileo's fame was procured when he used a small telescope to observe the moons of Jupiter, the rings of Saturn, and the phases of Venus. He reported these sightings in his essay *The Starry Messenger*, which instantly made him the premier scientist in Europe and thus a very important agent of influence for the Satanic Venetian Party. This entire telescope operation had been devised by Satanic Sarpi. The first telescope had been built by Leonardo da Vinci about a hundred years before Galileo. Susan Welsh has called attention to the research of Domenico Argentieri on Leonardo's optical manuscripts, which demonstrates that Leonardo's telescope had a convex lens at one end and a concave lens at the other. Its magnifying power was rather weak, but it was a telescope. There are reports of a telescope made in Italy in 1590. By 1608, telescopes began to turn up in Holland, and Galileo says he was encouraged by reports of them to build his own telescope in 1609.

LEONARDO DA VINCI - SOUL CHAKRA ABOVE THE HEAD

Satanic Sarpi's version of these events is more revealing. He wrote on March 16, 1610 that a telescope had been found in Holland two years before, therefore in spring 1608. "Once this was found," wrote Satanic Sarpi, "our mathematician of Padua [Galileo] and some of our other people who are not ignorant of these arts began to use the telescope on celestial bodies, adjusting it and refining it for the purpose...." Notice: Galileo "and some of our other people." It would appear that the observations were made not from Padua, but from Satanic Sarpi's Servite monastery in Venice. Satanic Sarpi wrote about Galileo as "our mathematician," saying that he had "frequently discussed with him at the time" about the results of the telescopic observations, and did not need to read what Galileo had written about them.

In 1611, a Polish visitor to Venice, Rey, wrote that Galileo had not really been the inventor of the telescope, but that the "adviser, author, and director" of the telescope project had been Father Satanic Sarpi, "who is considered the greatest mathematician here." In 1597, Johannes Kepler had sent a copy of his new book, *Mysterium Cosmographicum*, to Galileo. This was the work in which Kepler

proposed the Platonic solids as the basis for understanding the harmonic ordering of the planetary orbits around the Sun. Galileo thereupon sent a letter to Kepler, explaining that he, too, was a follower of the Copernican or heliocentric view, but that he “had not dared” to come forward with this view because of fear, and preferred to sit on the whole business because of the climate of opinion. Kepler had written back urging Galileo to be confident and to go forward with the struggle for truth, offering to find publishers in Germany if the Italian climate were too oppressive. Galileo did not do this, and refused to comment in detail on Kepler’s book. According to Kepler’s biographer Max Caspar, in the following years Galileo used material from Kepler in his lectures, but without giving Kepler credit. Kepler and Galileo were in frequent contact for over 30 years. Kepler commented with benevolent interest – and with subtle polemics – about Galileo’s published works. But Galileo never commented systematically on Kepler’s laws. In 1609, Kepler published his *Astronomia Nova*, expounding his first and second laws of planetary motion – that the planets move in ellipses of which the Sun is one focus, and that the planets sweep out equal areas in equal times between themselves and the Sun as they revolve.

KEPLER : In Galileo’s *Dialogues on the Two Great World Systems*, published in 1633, Kepler is hardly mentioned, while the discussion centers on Copernicus, with his perfect circle orbits of the planets around the Sun, which had no hope of accounting for the observed positions of the planets. At the end, one of the characters says that he is surprised at Kepler for being so “puerile” as to attribute the tides to the attraction of the Moon. During the first years of the pontificate of Pope Urban VIII Barberini, Galileo was the semi-official scientist for the pope. But in 1631, when the Swedish Protestant army of Gustavus Adolphus fought its way through Germany, reached the Alps, and seemed ready to sweep down on Rome, Urban VIII turned abruptly from a pro-French to a pro-Spanish policy. The Spanish ascendancy is the backdrop for the fake trial of Galileo carried out by the Dominicans with Jesuit support. Some years earlier, Satanic Sarpi had forecast that if Galileo went to Rome, the Jesuits and others were likely to “turn ... the question of physics and astronomy into a theological question,” so as to condemn Galileo as “an excommunicated heretic” and force him to “recant all his views on this subject.” Satanic Sarpi in 1616 seemed to know very well what would happen more than 15 years later, well after his own death. It is evident that the scenario sketched here corresponded to Satanic Sarpi’s own long-term plan. For Galileo, the trial was one of the greatest public relations successes of all time.

The gesture of repression against Galileo carried out by the Dominicans of Santa Maria Sopra Minerva in Rome established the equation Galileo = modern experimental science struggling against benighted obscurantism. That equation

has stood ever since, and this tragic misunderstanding has had terrible consequences for human thought. Lost in the brouhaha about Galileo is the more relevant fact that Kepler had been condemned by the Inquisition more than a decade before for more accurate science based on the quantum leap of hypothesis instead of dull dead sense based Satanic Empiricism. Satanic Sarpi's philosophical and scientific writings were not published until after World War II. These are the *Pensieri*, or Thoughts, and the *Arte di Ben Pensare*, the Art of Thinking Well. Satanic Sarpi's achievement for Satanic Venetian intelligence was to abstract the method of Aristotle from the mass of opinions expressed by Aristotle on this or that particular issue. In this way, the sense certainty of Empiricism could be kept as the basis of scientific experiments, and Aristotle's embarrassingly outdated views on certain natural phenomena could be jettisoned. This allowed the Satanic Venetians to preserve the essential Aristotle, while attacking exponents of the Aristotelian or Peripatetic school, such as the Jesuits of the Collegio Romano.

These writings by Satanic Sarpi have not been translated, but they are the basis of everything written by Sir Francis Bacon. The Satanic Bacon-Hobbes menage was in close contact with Satanic Sarpi and Micanzio. Satanic Sarpi can also be found in Locke, who took almost 1,000 pages to write what Satanic Sarpi had put down in 30. In the *Art of Thinking Well*, Satanic Sarpi starts from sense perception and sense certainty. He suggests that an impression made on our sensory apparatus by outside objects has to be distinguished from those objects. Especially he points to tastes, odors, and sounds, which he thinks are a matter of our nervous system, not of outside reality. In a different category are ideas of quantity, size, and time, which are objective. In the same manuscript, Satanic Sarpi lists the immortality of the soul as one on a list of wrong ideas. Satanic Sarpi repeats the argument of Satanic Pomponazzi that since there is no knowledge without sensation, the soul dies with the body. Again, the trademark of the Satanic Venetian Satanic Dead Souls faction. Galileo's epistemology comes straight from Satanic Sarpi. We can see this in Galileo's 1623 essay *Il Saggiatore*, *The Assayer*. For Galileo, colors, tastes, sounds, smells, are mere words. They exist only for our bodies. Galileo makes the famous comparison of these to tickling. If you brush a feather over the soles of the feet or the armpits of a marble statue, you will not produce a tickle. But if you do this to a human being, you will cause that tickling sensation. So, Galileo says, it is time to get rid of ears, tongues, and noses, and go for shapes, numbers, and motions, and never odors, tastes, and sounds. From this he proceeds quickly to a reductionist theory of atoms, in which heat is explained as the effect a "fiery minims" of igneous atoms. Galileo's epistemology is identical with that of Satanic Sarpi. This is what Galileo means when he denies Aristotle to say that the truth is written in the book of nature, and written in mathematical characters. Galileo was a reductionist. Satanic Sarpi died in 1623, and Galileo's case officer

became the Servite monk Fulgenzio Micanzio. After Galileo had been condemned, Micanzio reminded Galileo of the assignment he had received from Satanic Sarpi 20 years earlier: to write a treatise on motion. And by the way, added Micanzio, I have 258 pounds here for you. Later, Micanzio would procure Galileo a pension of 60 scudi per year from the coffers of the Satanic Venetian state. Galileo responded to Micanzio's orders with the 1638 Discourses on Two New Sciences, Mechanics and Local Motion. Because Galileo had been condemned by the Inquisition, he could not be published anywhere that papal authority was strong. Micanzio therefore arranged for Galileo's book to be printed by the Dutch Elsevir press in Leyden.

In 1634, Micanzio wrote to Galileo that he had been talking to an expert in science and philosophy – called a virtuoso in the parlance of the day – who had commented that although he did not deny Galileo's scientific ability, “the things that you bring are not new, but are already in Kepler.” Indeed. Galileo wrote back that the correct answer to this virtuoso is that although Galileo and Kepler may sometimes seem to agree about certain astronomical phenomena, “my way of philosophizing is so different from his.” (Nov. 19, 1634). In letters written in 1640, Galileo threw further light on his own scientific method. Galileo complained that he had been misunderstood: “Against all the reason in the world, I am accused of impugning Peripatetic doctrine, whereas I profess and am certain of observing more religiously the Peripatetic – or, to put it better, Aristotelian – teachings than many others....” (Aug. 24, 1640). Galileo asserted that he had tried to study phenomena: “that in all natural effects assure me of their existence, their “an sit” [if it be], whereas I gain nothing from their how, their “quomodo.” (June 23, 1640). Some might try to dismiss these admissions as a distortion of Galileo's outlook caused by the crackdown of which he was still a victim, but I would submit that this is the real Galileo talking. What Satanic Galileo is trying to express here is the same thing Satanic Isaac Newton meant with his infamous “hypotheses non fingo” [I do not fabricate hypotheses] which is the very opposite of the advanced Scientific Method - that of creating Hypotheses which can then be experimentally proven.

Instead Satanic Empiricism was recommended and later also by Sherlock Holmes by Satanic Agent, Sir Arthur Conan Doyle.

NEWTON: A CULTIST KOOK

The next phase of the satanic corruption of science by Venice depends on a rather obscure Cambridge don by the name of Isaac Newton. For the oligarchy, Newton and Galileo are the only two contenders for the honor of being the most influential thinker of their faction since Aristotle himself. Like Galileo was publicised to take attention from Kepler, Newton was publicised to take

attention from the true genius of the age, Leibniz. The Venetian/British oligarchy praises Newton as the founder of modern science. But, at the same time, they have been unable to keep secret the fact that Newton was a raving irrationalist, a cultist kook. Among the oligarchs, it was the British economist Lord John Maynard Keynes and a fellow Cambridge graduate who began to open the black box of Newton's real character. Was Newton the first and greatest of the modern scientists, the practitioner of cold and untingered reason? No, said Keynes, Newton was not the first of the Age of Reason. He was the last of the magicians, the last of the Satanic Babylonians and Sumerians, the last wonderful child to whom the Magi could do sincere and appropriate homage. Keynes based his view on the contents of a box. What was in the box? The box contained papers which Newton had packed up when he left Cambridge for London in 1696, ending his Cambridge career and beginning his new life in London as member and president of the British Royal Society, director of the mint, resident magus of the new Slave Trading, Drug Running, Bankstering Roman/Venetian/British Empire.

Inside the box were manuscripts and papers totalling some 1.2 million words. After Newton's death, Bishop Horsley was asked to inspect the box, with a view to publication, but when he saw the contents, he recoiled in horror and slammed the lid. A century passed. Newton's nineteenth-century biographer, Sir David Brewster, looked into the box. He decided to save Newton's reputation by printing a few selections, but he falsified the rest with straight fibbing, as Keynes says. The box became known as the Portsmouth Papers. A few mathematical papers were given to Cambridge in 1888. In 1936, the current owner, Lord Lymington, needed money, so he had the rest auctioned off. Keynes bought as many as he could, but other papers were scattered from Jerusalem to America. As Keynes points out, Newton was a suspicious, paranoid, unstable personality. In 1692, Newton had a nervous breakdown and never regained his former consistency of mind. Alchemy is a hidden meditation technique taught in Energy Enhancement to remove Energy Blockages, to contact the Chakras above the Head, the energies of God, but idiots like Newton used chemicals like mercury which they heated and inhaled - driving them mad. Pepys and Locke thought that he had become deranged. Newton emerged from his breakdown slightly "gaga." As Keynes stresses, Newton had the Venetian disease, "was wholly aloof from women," although he had some close young male friends. He once angrily accused John Locke of trying to embroil him with women. In the past decades, the lid of the box has been partially and grudgingly opened by the Anglophile scholars who are the keepers of the Newton myth.

What can we see inside the box? First, Newton was a supporter of the Arian heresy. He denied and attacked the Holy Trinity, and therefore also the Filioque and the concept of Imago Viva Dei. Keynes thought that Newton was "a Judaic

monotheist of the school of Maimonides,” which suggests that he was a Cabalist. For Newton, to worship Christ as God was idolatry and a mortal sin. Even in the Church of England, Newton had to keep these views secret or face ostracism. Newton’s real interest was not mathematics or astronomy. It was alchemy. His laboratory at Trinity College (freemasonic), Cambridge was fitted out for alchemy. Here, his friends said, the fires never went out during six weeks of the spring and six weeks of the autumn. And what is alchemy? What kind of research was Newton doing? Newton owned all six heavy quarto volumes of Ashmole. His sources were books like the “Theatrum Chemicum Britannicum” of Elias Ashmole, the Rosicrucian leader of British speculative Freemasonry.

NEWTON THE ALCHEMIST WHO POISONED HIMSELF WITH MERCURY VAPOUR

The goal of the alchemists was the quest for the mythical philosopher’s stone, which would permit the alchemist to transmute lead and other base metals into gold. The alchemists hoped the philosopher’s stone would give them other magical powers, such as rejuvenation and eternal youth. Alchemy is hidden techniques of meditation which we teach in Energy Enhancement. Newton used Alchemy for Chemistry and poisoned himself with heavy metal vapour. Alchemy also involved the relations between the astrological influences of the planets and the behavior of chemicals. One treatise that dealt with these issues was the “Metamorphosis of the Planets.” Since the planet Jupiter had precedence among the planets, it also occupied a privileged position among the reagents of alchemy. Newton expressed this with a picture he drew of Jupiter Enthroned on the obverse of the title page of this book. What were Newton’s findings? Let him speak for himself: “Concerning Magnesia of the green Lion. It is called Prometheus & the Chameleon.

Also Androgyne, and virgin verdant earth in which the Sun has never cast its rays although he is its father and the moon its mother. Also common mercury, dew of heaven which makes the earth fertile, nitre of the wise. Instructio de arbore solari. It is the Saturnine stone.” This would appear to have been written in the 1670s. A sample from the 1690s: “Now this green earth is the Green Ladies of B. Valentine the beautifully green Venus and the green Venereal emerald and green earth of Snyders with which he fed his lunary Mercury and by virtue of which **Diana** was to bring forth children and out of which saith Ripley the blood of the green Lyon is drawn in the beginning of the work.”

During the 1680s Newton also composed a series of aphorisms of alchemy, the sixth of which reads as follows: “The young new born king is nourished in a bigger heat with milk drawn by destillation from the putrefied matter of the

second work. With this milk he must be imbibed seven times to putrefy him sufficiently and then doctored to the white and red, and in passing to the red he must be imbibed with a little red oil to fortify the solary nature and make the red stone more fluxible. And this may be called the third work. The first goes on no further than to putrefaction, the second goes to the white and the third to the red.” (Westfall, pp. 292, 293, 358).

And so it goes for more than a million words, with Green Lions, Androgynes, male and female principles, Pan and Osiris. Truly it has been said that Newton had probed the literature of alchemy as it had never been probed before or since, all during the time he was supposedly writing his *Principia Mathematica*. In addition, he drew up plans for King Solomon’s Temple, and later a chronology of Biblical events which foreshortened that history by cutting out several hundred years.

NO NEWTON’S “DISCOVERIES”

And what about Newton’s supposed discoveries? Upon closer scrutiny, it turns out that he had no discoveries. Take, for example, Newton’s alleged law of universal gravitation, which states that the force of attraction of two point masses is equal to the product of the two masses divided by the square of the distance between them, times a constant. This is Newton’s so-called inverse square law. It has long been known that this was not really a new discovery, but rather derived by some tinkering from Kepler’s Third Law. Kepler had established that the cube of a planet’s distance from the Sun divided by the square of its year always equaled a constant. By supplementing this with Huygens’s formula for centrifugal acceleration and making some substitutions, you can obtain the inverse square relationship. This issue is settled in the appendices to *The Science of Christian Economy* [by Lyndon LaRouche, Washington, D.C.: Schiller Institute, 1991—as always a controlled opposition]. By opening the lid of the box, we find that Newton himself confesses, in an unpublished note, that his great achievement was cribbed from Kepler. Newton wrote: “...I began to think of gravity extending to the Orb of the Moon and (having found out how to estimate the force with which a globe revolving presses the surface of a sphere) from Kepler’s rule of the periodical times of the Planets being in sesquialterate proportion of their distances from the center of their Orbs, I deduced that the forces which keep the Planets in their Orbs must be reciprocally as the squares of their distances from the centers about which they revolve....” (Westfall, 143).

Newton “arrived at the inverse square relation by substituting Kepler’s Third Law into Huygens’s recently published formula for centrifugal force” (Westfall, 402). Hooke and Sir Christopher Wren claimed to have done exactly the same

thing at about the same time. Newton's love of alchemy and magic surfaces as the basis of his outlook, including in his supposed scientific writings. In his "Opticks," he asks, "Have not the small particles of bodies certain powers, virtues, or forces, by which they act at a distance.... How those attractions may be performed, I do not here consider.

What I call attraction may be performed by Impulse, or some other means unknown to me." This is Newton's notion of gravity as action at a distance, which Leibniz rightly mocked as black magic. Newton's system was unable to describe anything beyond the interaction of two bodies, and supposed an entropic universe that would have wound down like clockwork if not periodically re-wound. Newton also wrote of an electric spirit, and of a mysterious medium he called the ether later disproved by Michaelson and Morley. Then there is the story of Newton's invention of the calculus. In reality, Newton never in his entire life described a calculus. He never had one. What he cooked up was a theory of so-called fluxions and infinite series. This was not a calculus and quickly sank into oblivion when it was published nine years after Newton's death. By 1710, European scientists had been working with Leibniz's calculus for several decades. It was about that time that Newton and the British Royal Society launched their campaign to claim that Newton had actually invented the calculus in 1671, although for some strange reason he had never said anything about it in public print during a period of 30 years. This was supplemented by a second allegation, that Leibniz was a plagiarist who had copied his calculus from Newton after some conversations and letters exchanged between the two during the 1670s. These slanders against Leibniz were written up by Newton and put forward in 1715 as the official verdict of the **British Royal Society**. The same line was churned out by scurrilous hack writers directed by Newton. But scientists in continental Europe, and especially the decisive French Academy of Sciences, were not at all convinced by Newton's case. Newton's reputation on the continent was at best modest, and certainly not exalted. There was resistance against Newton in England, with a hard core of 20-25% of anti-Newton feeling within the Royal Society itself. How then did the current myth of Newton the scientist originate?

NEWTON: THE APOTHEOSIS OF A CHARLATAN

The apotheosis of Newton was arranged by Satanic Agent Antonio Conti of Venice, the center of our third grouping of the dead souls faction. In order to create the myth of Newton as the great modern scientist, Conti was obliged to do what might well have been considered impossible at the time: to create a pro-British party in France. Conti succeeded, and stands as the founder of the Enlightenment, otherwise understood as the network of French Anglophiles. Those Frenchmen who were degraded enough to become Anglophiles would

also be degraded enough to become Newtonians, and vice versa. The British had no network in Paris that could make this happen, but the Satanic Venetians did, thanks most recently to the work of such figures as Montaigne and Pierre Bayle. What the British could never have done, the Satanic Venetians accomplished for the greater glory of the Anglo- Satanic Venetian Party.

Born in Padua in 1677, like Contarini and Giorgi, Satanic Conti was a patrician, a member of the Satanic Venetian nobility. He was a defrocked priest who had joined the Oratorian order, but then left it to pursue literary and scientific interests, including Galileo and Descartes. Conti was still an abbot. In 1713, Conti arrived in Paris. This was at the time of the Peace of Utrecht, the end of the long and very bitter War of the Spanish Succession, in which the British, the Dutch, and their allies had invaded, defeated, and weakened the France of Jean-Baptiste Colbert. Louis XIV had only two more years to live, after which the throne would go to a regent of the House of Orleans. In Paris, Conti built up a network centering on the philosopher Nicholas de Malebranche. He also worked closely with Bernard Le Bovier de Fontenelle, the permanent secretary of the French Academy of Sciences, still the premier research center in Europe. Conti saw immediately that Fontenelle was a follower of Giordano Bruno of the Ridotto Morosini. Conti became a celebrity in Paris, but he soon announced that he was growing tired of Descartes, the dominant figure on the French intellectual scene. Conti began telling the Paris salons that he was turning more and more to Newton and Leibniz. He began to call attention to the polemic between Newton and Leibniz. What a shame that these two eminent scientists were fighting each other! Perhaps these two outlooks could be reconciled. That would take a tactful mediator, an experienced man of the world. Since the English and the German scientists were at war, who better than an Italian, a Satanic Venetian, to come forward as mediator? Perhaps such a subtle Satanic Venetian could find a way to settle this nasty dispute about the calculus and propose a compromise platform for physics. A solar eclipse was in the offing, and Conti organized a group of French astronomers to go to London and observe it – probably the London fog would be helpful. With Conti's help these Frenchmen would be turned, bribed, made members of the Royal Society, and when they got back to France, they would become the first French Anglophiles of the eighteenth century French Enlightenment. Before leaving Paris, Conti, with classical Satanic Venetian duplicity, wrote a very friendly letter to Leibniz, introducing himself as a supporter of Leibniz's philosophy. Conti claimed that he was going to London as a supporter of Leibniz, who would defend his cause in London just as he had done in Paris.

By 1715, Leibniz's political perspectives were very grim, since his patroness, Sophie of Hanover, had died in May 1714. Leibniz was not going to become prime minister of England, because the new British king was Georg Ludwig of

Hanover, King George I. When Conti got to London, he began to act as a diabolical agent provocateur. Turning on his magnetism, he charmed Newton. Newton was impressed by his guest and began to let his hair down. Conti told Newton that he had been trained as a Cartesian. "I was myself, when young, a Cartesian," said the sage wistfully, and then added that Cartesian philosophy was nothing but a "tissue of hypotheses," and of course Newton would never tolerate hypotheses. Newton confessed that he had understood nothing of his first astronomy book, after which he tried a trigonometry book with equal failure. But he could understand Descartes very well. With the ground thus prepared, Conti was soon a regular dinner guest at Newton's house. He seems to have dined with Newton on the average three evenings per week.

Conti also had extensive contacts with Edmond Halley, with Newton's anti-Trinitarian parish priest Samuel Clarke, and other self-styled scientists. Conti also became friendly with Princess Caroline, the Princess of Wales, who had been an ally of Leibniz. Conti became very popular at the British court, and by November 1715 he was inducted by Newton as a member of the Royal Society. Conti understood that Newton, kook that he was, represented the ideal cult figure for a new obscurantist concoction of deductive - inductive pseudo mathematical formalism masquerading as science. Thanks to the Satanic Venetians, Italy had Galileo, and France had Descartes. Conti might have considered concocting a pseudo scientific ideology for the English based on Descartes, but that clearly would not do, since Venice desired to use England above all as a tool to tear down France with endless wars. Venice needed an English Galileo, and Conti provided the intrigue and the public relations needed to produce one, in a way not so different from Paolo Satanic Sarpi had with Galileo a century before.

THE LEIBNIZ-NEWTON SCAM IQ200 LIEBNIZ

Conti received a letter from Leibniz repeating that Newton had never mastered the calculus, and attacking Newton for his occult notion of gravitation, his insistence on the existence of atoms and the void, and his inductive method. Whenever Conti got a letter from Leibniz, he would show it to Newton, to stoke the fires of Newton's obsessive rage to destroy Leibniz. During this time, Newton's friend Samuel Clarke began an exchange of letters with Leibniz about these and related issues. Leibniz wrote that natural religion itself was decaying in England, where many believe human souls to be material, and others view God as a corporeal being. Newton said that space is an organ, which God uses to perceive things. Newton and his followers also had a very odd opinion concerning the work of God. According to their doctrine, "God Almighty wants to wind up his watch from time to time; otherwise, it would cease to move. He had not, it seems, sufficient foresight to make it a perpetual motion." This gave

rise to the Leibniz-Clarke correspondence, in which we can also see the hand of Conti. By now, the chameleon Conti was a total partisan of Newton's line of atoms and the void, the axioms of Newtonian absolute space. "If there were no void," wrote Conti, "all bodies would be equally heavy and the comets could not pass through heavenly spaces.... M.

Leibniz has written his speech to Princess [Caroline], and he presents the world not as it is, but as it could be." (Badaloni, Antonio Conti, 63). Newton tried to get the ambassadors of the London diplomatic corps to review his old manuscripts and letters, hoping they would endorse the finding of the Royal Society that Leibniz had plagiarized his calculus. Leibniz had pointed out that the Royal Society had stacked the evidence. Conti used this matter to turn George I more and more against Leibniz. Conti organized the Baron von Kilmansegge, the Hanoverian minister and husband of George I's mistress, to take the position that the review of documents would not be enough; the only way to decide the Leibniz-Newton controversy was through a direct exchange of letters between the two. King George agreed with this. Conti encouraged Newton to make a full reply to Leibniz, so that both letters could be shown to the king. When he heard Newton's version, the king indicated that Newton's facts would be hard for Leibniz to answer. Conti tried to convince Leibniz to accept the 1715 verdict of the Royal Society which had given credit for the calculus to Newton. In return, to sweeten this galling proposal, Conti generously conceded that Leibniz's calculus was easier to use and more widely accepted. By now Leibniz was well aware that he was dealing with an enemy operative, but Leibniz died on Nov. 4, 1716, a few days before Conti arrived in Hanover to meet him - the Borgia Cup!! Newton received word of the death of his great antagonist through a letter from Conti.

CONTI'S DEPLOYMENT TO FRANCE

Thanks to Conti's intervention as agent provocateur, Newton had received immense publicity and had become a kind of *succes de scandale*. The direct exchange mandated by George I suggested to some an equivalence of Leibniz and Newton. But now Conti's most important work was just beginning. Leibniz was still held in high regard in all of continental Europe, and the power of France was still immense. Conti and the Satanic Venetians wished to destroy both. In the Leibniz-Newton contest, Conti had observed that while the English sided with Newton and the Germans with Leibniz, the French, Italians, Dutch, and other continentals wavered, but still had great sympathy for Leibniz. These powers would be the decisive swing factors in the epistemological war. In particular, the attitude which prevailed in France, the greatest European power, would be decisive. Conti now sought to deliver above all France, plus Italy, into the Newtonian camp. Conti was in London between 1715 and 1718. His mission

to France lasted from 1718 through 1726. Its result will be called the French Enlightenment, L'Age des Lumieres. The first components activated by Conti for the new Newtonian party in France were the school and followers of Malebranche, who died in 1715. The Malebranchistes first accepted Newton's Opticks, and claimed to have duplicated Newton's experiments, something no Frenchman had done until this time. Here Conti was mobilizing the Malebranche network he had assembled before going to London. Conti used his friendship with Fontenelle, the secretary of the French Academy of Sciences, to secure his benevolent neutrality regarding Newton. Conti's other friends included Mairan, Reaumur, Freret, and Desmolets. During the late teens and '20s in Paris, an important salon met at the Hotel de Rohan, the residence of one of the greatest families of the French nobility. This family was aligned with Venice; later, we will find the Cardinal-Prince de Rohan as the sponsor of the Satanic Venetian agent Count Cagliostro.

CAGLIOSTRO

The librarian at the Hotel de Rohan was a certain Abbe Oliva. Oliva presided over a Satanic Venetian-style conversazione attended by Conti, his Parisian friends, and numerous Italians. This was already a circle of freethinkers and satanic sexual libertines. In retrospect, the best known of the participants was Charles-Louis de Secondat, Baron de la Brede et de Montesquieu. Montesquieu, before Voltaire, Rousseau, and the Encyclopedia, was the first important figure of the French Enlightenment – more respectable than Voltaire and Rousseau – and the leading theoretician of political institutions. Conti met Montesquieu at the Hotel de Rohan, and at another salon, the Club de l'Entresol. Later, when Conti had returned to Venice, Montesquieu came to visit him there, staying a month. Montesquieu became a paid agent for Conti. Montesquieu's major work is *The Spirit of the Laws*, published in 1748. This is a work of decidedly Satanic Venetian flavor, with republic, monarchy, and despotism as the three forms of government, and a separation of powers doctrine. Montesquieu appears to have taken many of his ideas from Conti, who wrote a profile of France called "Historical and Political Discourse on the State of France between 1700 and 1730." In his treatise, Montesquieu points out that France has an independent judiciary, the parlements, which became a main focus for Anglo-Satanic Venetian destabilization efforts in order to create the French Revolution.

Montesquieu raises the theme of Anglophilia, praising Britain's allegedly constitutional monarchy as the ideal form. With this, the pro-British bent of Conti's Enlightenment philosophes is established. The ground is being prepared for Newton.

ANOTHER CONTI SECRET AGENT: VOLTAIRE

One of Conti's other friends from the Hotel de Rohan was a Jesuit called Tournemine, who was also a high school teacher. One of his most incorrigible pupils had been a libertine jailbird named Francois-Marie Arouet, who was so stubborn and headstrong that his parents had always called him "le volontaire," meaning self-willed. Gradually this was shortened to Voltaire. French literary historians are instinctively not friendly to the idea that the most famous Frenchman was a Satanic Venetian agent working for Conti, but the proof is convincing. Voltaire knew both Conti personally and Conti's works. Conti is referred to a number of times in Voltaire's letters. In one letter, Voltaire admiringly shares an anecdote about Conti and Newton. Voltaire asks, should we try to find the proof of the existence of God in an algebraic formula on one of the most obscure points in dynamics? He cites Conti in a similar situation with Newton: "You're about to get angry with me," says Conti to Newton, "but I don't care." I agree with Conti, says Voltaire, that all geometry can give us are about forty useful theorems. Beyond that, it's nothing more than a fascinating subject, provided you don't let metaphysics creep in.

VOLTAIRE : Voltaire also relates Conti's version of the alleged Spanish conspiracy against Venice in 1618, which was supposedly masterminded by the Spanish ambassador to Venice, Count Bedmar. Conti's collected works and one of his tragedies are in Voltaire's library, preserved at the Hermitage in St. Petersburg.

The book which made Voltaire famous was his Philosophical Letters, sometimes called the English letters, because they are devoted to the exaltation of all things British, which Voltaire had observed during his three years in London. In the essay on Shakespeare, Voltaire writes that Shakespeare is considered the Corneille of England. This is a quote from Conti, taken from the head note to Conti's tragedy Giulio Cesare, which had been published in Paris in 1726. Voltaire's view of Shakespeare as sometimes inspired, but barbarous and "crazy" for not respecting French theatrical conventions, is close to Conti's own practice. We can thus associate Conti with Voltaire's first important breakthrough, and the point where Anglophilia becomes Anglomania in France. But most important, Voltaire's Philosophical Letters center on the praise of Newton. After chapters on Satanic Francis Bacon and Satanic John Locke, there are four chapters on Newton, the guts of the work. For Voltaire, Newton was the first discoverer of the calculus, the dismantler of the entire Cartesian system. His "sublime ideas" and discoveries have given him "the most universal reputation." Voltaire also translated Newton directly, and published Elements of Newtonian Philosophy. The Philosophical Letters were condemned and Voltaire had to hide in the libertine underground for a time. He began to work on another

book, *The Century of Louis XIV*. The idea here was simple: to exalt Louis XIV as a means of attacking the current king, Louis XV, by comparison. This was an idea that we can also find in Conti's manuscripts. Louis XV was, of course, a main target of the Satanic Anglo-Venetians prior to the British/Venetian created French Revolution. In 1759, Voltaire published his anti Leibnizian short novel *Candide*, a distillation of Satanic Venetian cultural pessimism expressed as a raving attack on Leibniz, through the vicious caricature Dr. Pangloss. Toward the end of the story, *Candide* asks Pangloss: "Tell me, my dear Pangloss, when you were hanged, dissected, cruelly beaten, and forced to row in a galley, did you still think that everything was for the best in this world?" "I still hold my original opinions, replied Pangloss, because after all, I'm a philosopher, and it wouldn't be proper for me to recant, since Leibniz cannot be wrong, and since pre-established harmony is the most beautiful thing in the world, along with the plenum and subtle matter." When *Candide* visits Venice, he meets Senator Pococurante, whom he considers a great genius because everything bores him and nothing pleases him. Senator Pococurante is clearly a figure of Abbot Antonio Conti. Conti was, we must remember, the man whom Voltaire quoted admiringly in his letter cited above telling Newton that he didn't care – non me ne curo, perhaps, in Italian. Among Conti's masks was certainly that of worldly boredom. Conti later translated one of Voltaire's plays, *Merope*, into Italian.

CONTI AND THE FRENCH REVOLUTION : Conti's discussion of the supremacy of the sense of touch when it comes to sense certainty is echoed in the writing of the philosopher Condillac. Echoes of Conti have been found by some in Diderot's *Jacques the Fatalist*. And then there is Buffon, who published Newton's book on fluxions in French. More research is likely to demonstrate that most of the ideas of the French Enlightenment - a preparation for the French Revolution - come from the Satanic Venetian Conti. The creation of a pro-Newton, anti-Leibniz party of French Anglomaniacs was a decisive contribution to the defeat of France in the mid-century world war we call the War of the Austrian Succession and the Seven Years' War, which gave Britain world naval supremacy, and world domination. Conti's work was also the basis for the later unleashing of the French Revolution. In the epistemological war, the French Newtonians were indispensable for the worldwide consolidation of the Newton myth. In Italy, there were paid Satanic Venetian writers like Voltaire's friend Algarotti, the author of a book of Newtonian Philosophy for Ladies. Newton's ideas were also spread by Abbot Guido Grandi, who labored to rehabilitate Galileo inside the Catholic Church. Another Italian intellectual in Conti's orbit was Giambattista Vico, later popularized by Benedetto Croce. The main point is that only with the help of Venice could the senile cultist kook Newton attain worldwide respect. Conti was active until mid-century; he died in 1749. In Venice he became the central figure of a salon that was the worthy heir of Ridotto Morosini. This was the sinister coven that called itself the

philosophical happy conversazione (“la conversazione filosofica e felice”) that gathered patrician families like the Emo, the Nani, the Querini, the Memmo, and the Giustinian. These were libertines, freethinkers, Ritual Satanists. We are moving toward the world portrayed in Schiller’s *Geisterseher* –

THE GHOST SEER.

After Conti’s death, the dominant figure was Andrea Memmo, one of the leaders of European Freemasonry. An agent shared by Memmo with the Morosini family was one Giacomo Casanova, a homosexual who was backed up by a network of lesbians. Satanic Venetian oligarchs turned to homosexuality and sodomy - "the Venetian way of loving" - because their Satanic Religion demands it, because of their obsession with keeping the family fortune intact by guaranteeing that there would only be one heir to inherit it; by this time more than two thirds of male nobles, and an even higher percentage of female nobles, never married. A degeneration of Venice caused by Satanism. Here we have the roots of Henry Kissinger’s modern Homintern. Casanova’s main task was to target the French King Louis XV through his sexual appetites. There is good reason to believe that Louis XV’s foreign minister De Bernis, who carried out the diplomatic revolution of 1756, was an agent of Casanova. One may speculate that Casanova’s networks had something to do with the approximately 25 assassination plots against Louis XV. Finally, Louis XV banned Casanova from France with a *lettre de cachet*. Another agent of this group was Count Cagliostro, a charlatan and mountebank whose targets were Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette, whom he destabilized through their own folly in the celebrated Queen’s Necklace Affair of 1785. Cagliostro was able to make Louis and especially Marie Antoinette personally hated, a necessary precondition for mass insurrection against them. Emperor Napoleon later said that this operation by Cagliostro had marked the opening phase of the French Revolution of 1789.

CONTI’S LEGACY OF EVIL

Another member of the Conti-Memmo conversazione was Giammaria Ortes, who had been taught Newton by Conti personally, as well as by Grandi. Ortes was another defrocked cleric operating as an abbot. Ortes is the author of a manual of Newtonian physics for young aristocrats, including a chapter on electricity which manages to avoid Benjamin Franklin, in the same way that Galileo avoided Kepler. Ortes carried out Conti’s program of applying Newtonian methods to the social sciences. This meant that everything had to be expressed in numbers. Ortes was like the constipated mathematician who worked his problem out with a pencil. He produced a calculus on the value of opinions, a calculus of the pleasures and pains of human life, a calculus of the truth of history. This is the model for Prime Minister and Head of the Slave

Trading, drug Running British East India Company Lord Shelburne's Head of MI6, creator of the French Revolution, Satanic Jeremy Bentham's felicific or hedonistic calculus and other writings.

SATANIST AND HEAD OF MI6 BENTHAM, CREATOR OF THE ALL SEEING EYE, "Wreathed in Flame", PANOPTICON, ...HIS BODY STUFFED, HEAD CUT OFF AND PLACED UNDERNEATH HIS CHAIR, ON DISPLAY IN A PUB IN LONDON

For example, Bentham said that, "Free Love" **included** homosexuality, pederasty, and bestiality. Using these methods, Ortes posited an absolute upper limit for the human population of the Earth, which he set at one billion. This is the first appearance of carrying capacity. Ortes was adamant that there had never been and could never be an improvement in the living standard of the Earth's human population beyond one billion. He argued that government intervention, as supported by the Cammeralist school of Colbert, Franklin, and others, could never do any good- a theory destroyed by scientific advances which can increase the carrying capacity to infinity- currently the Earth supports 7 billions. Satanic Ortes provided all of the idea-content that is found in Thomas Malthus, Adam Smith, Jeremy Bentham, the two Mills, and the rest of Lord Shelburne's school of Satanic British philosophical radicalism in the time after 1775 also the current infiltraitored "**Green**" parties, "For Gaia". Conti has left a commentary on Plato's Parmenides, which he interprets as Plato's self-criticism for the mistake of having made ideas themselves the object of philosophical attention. In his Treatise on Ideas, Conti writes that the fundamental error of Plato is to attribute real existence to human ideas. All our ideas come from sense perceptions, says Satanic Conti.

PLATO - SOUL EXISTS IN THE CHAKRAS ABOVE THE HEAD

In 1735 Satanic Conti was denounced to the Venetian Inquisition because of his reported religious ideas. Conti was accused of denying the existence of God. True to his factional pedigree, Conti also denied the immortality of the human soul. Satanic Conti reportedly said of the soul: "Since it is united with a material body and mixed up with matter, the soul perished with the body itself." - the epitome of Satanism where humanity is reduced to the level of a beast instead of, "Imago Dei". Conti got off with the help of his patrician aristocrat friends. Satanic Conti commented that God is something that we cannot know about, and jokingly confessed his ignorance. He even compared himself to Cardinal Nicolaus of Cusa who headed the Scientific Renaissance. Conti described his own atheism as merely a version of the docta ignorantia [referring to Cusa's book by the same name, On Learned Ignorance]. But this Satanic Senatore Pococurante still lives in every classroom where Newton is taught. Surely it is

time for an epistemological revolution to roll back the Satanic Venetian frauds of Galileo, Newton, and Lord Bertrand Russell.

BIBLIOGRAPHIC NOTES

On the general thesis involving Contarini as the instigator of the reformation and counter-reformation, Satanic Sarpi and the *Giovani* as the organizers of the Enlightenment, and the post-Cambrai metastasis of the Satanic Venetian *fondi* to England and elsewhere, see Webster G. Tarpley, "The Satanic Venetian Conspiracy" in "Campaigner" XIV, 6 September 1981, pp. 22-46.

On Leonardo da Vinci and the origins of the telescope, see the work of Domenico Argentieri.

On Satanic Sarpi: The most essential works of Satanic Sarpi's epistemology are the *Pensieri* and the *Arte di Ben Pensare*. They are available only in Italian as *Fra Satanic Sarpi, "Scritti Filosofici e teologici"* (Bari: Laterza, 1951). But this collection is not complete, and many *pensieri* and other material remain in manuscript in the libraries of Venice. Other works of Satanic Sarpi are assembled in his "Opere," edited by Gaetano and Luisa Cozzi. There is some discussion of the *pensieri* in David Wooton, "Satanic Sarpi: Between Renaissance and Enlightenment" (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press). An overview of the Galileo-Satanic Sarpi relationship is found in Gaetano Cozzi, "Satanic Sarpi tra Venezia e l'Europa" (Torino: Einaudi, 1979); Cozzi avoids most of the implications of the material he presents.

On Galileo: Redondi, "Galileo: Heretic" (Princeton: Princeton University Press, 1987) has material on the political background of Galileo's relations with the papacy and the holy orders of the day. The Galileo-Kepler correspondence is in Galileo's 20 volume "Opere," edited by A. Favaro and I. Del Lungo (Florence, 1929-1939).

On Kepler: The standard biography is Max Caspar, "Kepler" (London: Abelard-Schuman, 1959). Some of Kepler's main works are now in English, including "The Secret of the Universe" translated by A.M. Duncan (New York: Abaris Books, 1981); and "New Astronomy" translated by William H. Donahue (New York: Cambridge University Press, 1992).

On Conti: A recent biography is Nicola Badaloni, "Antonio Conti: Un abate libero pensatore fra Newton e Voltaire" (Milano: Feltrinelli, 1968). Selections from Conti's many manuscript works which are found in libraries especially in and near Venice are in Nicola Badaloni (ed.), "Antonio Conti: Scritti filosofici" (Naples: Fulvio Rossi, 1972). For Conti as the teacher of Ortes, and on Ortes

as a popularizer of Newton see Mauro di Lisa, ““Chi mi sa dir s’io fingo?”: Newtonianesimo e scetticismo in Giammaria Ortes” in “Giornale Critico della filosofia italiana” LXVII (1988), pp. 221-233. For the Conti- Oliva- Montesquieu Paris salons, see Robert Shackleton, “Montesquieu: a critical biography.” Voltaire’s “Candide” and “Philosophical Letters” are available in various English language editions.

For Voltaire’s references to Conti, see “Voltaire’s Correspondence,” edited in many volumes by Theodore Besterman (Geneva- Les Delices: Institut et Musee Voltaire, 1964). Note that Voltaire also had extensive correspondence and relations with Algarotti. For Voltaire’s possession of Conti’s books, see the catalogue of Voltaire’s library now conserved in Leningrad published by the Soviet Academy of Sciences in 1961, p. 276. Gustave Lanson is an example of French literary critics who stubbornly avoid the obvious facts of Conti’s piloting of Voltaire; see his edition of Voltaire’s “Lettres philosophiques” (Paris, 1917), vol. II p. 90.

On Newton: Lord Keynes’s revelations on Newton’s box are in his “Essays in Biography” (New York: Norton, 1963), pp. 310-323. Louis Trenchard More, “Isaac Newton: A Biography (New York: Dover, 1962) includes a small sampling of material from Newton’s box. Richard S. Westfall, “Never at Rest: A Biography of Isaac Newton” (New York, Cambridge University Press, 1987) dips somewhat deeper into the box and supplies the green lion quotes, but still tries to defend the hoax of Newton as a scientist.

For the typical lying British view of the Newton-Leibniz controversy, see A. Rupert Hall, “Philosophers at War” (Cambridge: Cambridge University Press). See Leibniz’s letters for what really happened. Webster G. Tarpley Ph.D. with additions by Satchidanand Get the free book, "Against Oligarchy" from tarpleydotnet, or as I would put it "Against Satanism"

Can we then say that the Copernican heliocentric model was the victory of science over the religious superstition prevailing in the Middle Age? Many people think so, but is this established view true? According to Thomas Kuhn, Copernicus’ system is neither simpler nor more accurate than Ptolemy’ and there was no scientific rationality to say that the former was superior to the latter.

Kuhn explained how complex the Copernican model was.

In 1609 Kepler found that the orbit of every planet is an ellipse with the Sun at one of the two foci and the velocity of every planet is inversely proportional to its distance from the sun Copernicus, however, tried to explain the motion of

planets by the combination of uniform circular motions and that is why his model became so complex. We can find no practical merits in calculating a planetary orbit following such a complex model. Why then did Copernicus think his system was better than Ptolemy's? Why did it fascinate not a few astronomers?

The answer to this question is not easily disentangled from the technical details that fill the *De Revolutionibus*, because, as Copernicus himself recognized, the real appeal of sun-centered astronomy **was aesthetic rather than pragmatic**. To astronomers the initial choice between Copernicus's system and Ptolemy's could only be a matter of taste, and matters of taste are the most difficult of all to define or debate. Yet, as the Copernican Revolution itself indicates, matters of taste are not negligible. The ear equipped to discern geometric harmony could detect a new neatness and coherence in the sun-centered astronomy of Copernicus, and if that neatness and coherence had not been recognized, there might have been no Revolution.

In *De revolutionibus* Copernicus insisted that the geocentric model had no ground. That is true, but, as a general principle, it is arbitrary which place to choose in order to observe a motion. If there was no big difference in simplicity and accuracy between the heliocentric and the geocentric models, it should be "matters of taste" which to choose. The Copernican assertion below indicates his ground for the heliocentric model is religious rather than scientific.

Truly in the middle of everything the sun is at rest. For in this most beautiful temple, who would place this lamp in another or better position than that from which it can light up the whole thing at the same time? In fact, the sun is not inappropriately called by some people the lantern of the universe, its mind by others, and its ruler by still others. Hermes Trismegistus labels it a visible god, and Sophocles' Electra, the all-seeing. Thus indeed, as though seated on a royal throne, the sun governs the family of planets revolving around it.

In the end the Copernican heliocentrism was not the victory of science over the religious superstition but a new religious belief against the traditional one. If that is the case, what religion did Copernicus believe in? The most promising candidate is Neoplatonism, a heliolatrous religion which was in fashion in those days.

Neoplatonism was originally a school of mystical philosophy that Plotinus developed in the 3rd century Roman Empire based on the teachings of Plato. Neoplatonism underwent a revival in Florence under the Medici in the 15th century Renaissance, after Marsilio Ficino translated the Greek works of Plato, Plotinus and other Platonists into Latin, making them widely accessible. Influenced by the Oriental mysticism that came into vogue in the Roman Empire, Neoplatonism was a philosophy somewhat different from the original

one of Plato, Platonism. Plotinus, however, did not think that he created a new philosophy or made a new interpretation of it. He thought he was a genuine successor of Platonism, so there was no such name as Neoplatonism in those days, which Friedrich Schleiermacher adopted in the 19th century to distinguish it from the original.

The foundation of Platonism is the theory of Forms or theory of Ideas. According to Plato, they are abstract objects beyond sensible material objects. Let me give an example of the form of circles. There are many round material things in this world, but none of them has the shape of a perfect circle by definition of geometry. We can nonetheless recognize the Forms of complete circles, because we once belonged to the world of Forms and can recollect them. This hypothesis found in *Meno* is the doctrine of recollection. The world of Forms is the real world because of its completeness, while this sensible material world just mimics the real world.

There is a hierarchy inside the world of Forms. It is owing to the Form of the Good that we can recognize the Forms in general. In *The Republic* Plato compared the relation between the Form of the Good and the Forms in general to that between the Sun and visible things in the sunlight.

The sun is he whom I call the child of the good, whom the good begat in his own likeness: as the good is in the intelligible region to reason and the objects of reason, so is the sun in the visible world to vision and the objects of vision. The Form of the Good created the Forms in general, which in turn created the material world. This theory of Platonism can be applied to the Christian teachings that the benevolence of God created this world. Although Plotinus was not a Christian, he called the Forms of the Good the One and offered a monotheistic interpretation, identifying the One with God. According to Plotinus the Reason is the emanation from the One and the Soul is the emanation from the Reason. Plotinus compared the One to the Sun, the emanation of the Reason to the solar radiation, the Soul to the Moon shining in the sunshine.

The Sun, however, is just a metaphor of the Form of the Good both for Plato and Plotinus. It is not only different from the Form of the Good but also from the Forms in general. It is just a material object of our sense. But Ficino identified the Form of the Good with the Sun, and thus turned Neoplatonism into a heliolatrous philosophy or even a heliolatrous religion. Kuhn said that Ficino's Sun worship might have an influence on the heliocentric model of Copernicus.

Ficino wrote, for example, that the sun was created first and in the center of the heavens. Surely no lesser position in space or in time could be compatible with the Sun's dignity and creative function. But the position was not compatible with Ptolemaic astronomy, and the resulting difficulties for Neoplatonism may have helped Copernicus to conceive a new system constructed about a central Sun.

The next question we must ask is why the Sun worship prevailed in the days of Copernicus.

The celestial bodies whose motion the pre-modern astronomy had to explain were confined to the Sun, the Moon and the five planets. So long as all the bodies concerned are only eight including the Earth, neither geocentric models nor heliocentric ones are erroneous and it is "matters of taste" or matters of religious cosmology which models to choose. Contemporary scientists, of course, do not justify their astronomical theories in terms of religious belief but religious motivation had played an important role until the age of Copernicus and Kepler, when astronomy was not completely separated from astrology. What is the background of the religious motivation? Looking back upon the past before the Scientific Revolution, we can find that people in warmer periods tend to think the Sun moves, while those in cooler periods tend to think the Earth moves.

Period

The ancient cool period (800-250BC)

The ancient warm period (250BC-AD400)

The medieval cool period (AD400-950)

The medieval warm period (AD950-1250)

The modern cool period (AD1250-1830)

The modern warm period (AD1830-present)

The relation of climate and astronomy : Cosmology

Philosophers of the Ancient Greece such as Aristarchus of Samos proposed heliocentric models.

Ptolemy completed his geocentric model in this Roman Warm Period.

Aryabhata insisted that the earth rotates about its axis daily and his view was accepted in India. (do we have proof for such people ever existing)

Ptolemy's geocentric model dominated the golden age of Islamic science.

The heliocentric models by Copernicus, Kepler and Galileo were accepted.

Scientists no longer regard the Sun as the center of the universe.

Masonic History of Andrew Jackson --The following is from the book "10,000 Famous Freemasons" By William R. Denslow, Vol. II E - J, page 283.

Reprinted from the Transactions of the Missouri Lodge of Research for the Educational Bureau of the Royal Arch Mason Magazine. This book printed by the Macoy Publishing & Masonic Supply Co. Inc. Richmond, Virginia. (4 book boxed set, Vol. I, II, III, IV.) Vol. II, E - J, page 283. Andrew Jackson (1767-1845) Seventh President of the United States. b. March 15, 1767 in Washaw settlement between North and South Carolina. He was admitted to the bar in Salisbury, N.C. in 1787, and, the following year, migrated westward to Nashville, Tenn. Here he became a U.S. congressman (1796-97); U.S. senator (1797-98); judge of the Tenn. Supreme Court (1798-1804); and major general of Tennessee militia (1802). He defeated the Creek Indians at the Battle of Horseshoe Bend in 1814, and was made major general of U.S. Army and assigned to defend New Orleans in the War of 1812. His defense of that city made him a national hero. He added to his fame by operations against the Seminole Indians in 1818, and involved the federal government by pursuing Indians into Spanish territory, and hanging two English troublemakers. He was governor of the Florida Territory in 1821, and again U.S. senator in 1823-25. His first presidential race in 1824 was unsuccessful, but he was elected in 1828, and reelected in 1832. Under his administration the spoils system was introduced, the national debt paid off, the United States Bank overthrown, and the Peggy O'Neale scandal broke up his cabinet. There is doubt as to when and where he received his degrees. An article in *The Builder* in 1925 states: "The claim of Greeneville Lodge No. 3 of Tenn. (formerly No. 43 of N.C.) seems to be the most weighty. An original transcript shows that he (Jackson) was a member at that time." W. L. Boydon wrote in the *New Age* in Aug. 1920: "The generally accepted belief is that he was made a Mason in Philanthropic Lodge No. 12 at Clover Bottom, Davidson Co., Tenn." Bell, in his *Famous Masons* states: "Jackson was a member of Harmony Lodge No. 1 (formerly St. Tammany Lodge No. 29 of N.C.) Nashville, as early as 1800, but the date of receiving the degrees has not been learned. He was present at the first meeting of Tennessee Lodge No. 2, Knoxville, March 24, 1800. Charles Comstock, Past Grand Master of Tennessee and historian, believes that he was a member of Harmony Lodge, and records a visit by him to the initial meeting of Polk Lodge, U.D.1 Knoxville (dispensation granted Jan. 15, 1800) by "Andrew Jackson of Harmony Lodge of Nashville." In 1808 Harmony Lodge No. 1 lost its charter, and here all record of Jackson's Masonic affiliation ceases until 1822. He evidently kept in good standing by paying his dues to the Grand Lodge, as was then permitted. The proceedings of 1822 credit him with being a past master, but no record has been found of his mastership. He was elected Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Tennessee, Oct. 7, 1822, and again in 1823, serving until Oct. 1824. He was elected an honorary member of Federal Lodge No. 1,

Washington, D.C., Jan. 4, 1830, and of Jackson Lodge No. 1, Tallahassee, Fla. as well as the Grand Lodge of Florida (Jan. 15, 1833). He was a Royal Arch Mason, as he served the Grand Chapter of Tennessee as Deputy Grand High Priest at its institution, April 3, 1826, but no record exists of his affiliation with any chapter. As was the custom at the time, the Royal Arch degree was probably conferred by a blue lodge. He contributed \$35.00 in 1818 to the erection of a Masonic temple in Nashville; requested two Lodges to perform funeral services; introduced Lafayette to the Grand Lodge of Tennessee in 1825; while president, assisted Washington's mother lodge to lay a cornerstone of a monument to Washington's mother in Fredericksburg, Va. (May 6, 1833); assisted in the Masonic laying of the cornerstone of Jackson City (across the river from Washington, D.C.) on Jan. 11, 1836; attended the Grand Lodge of Tennessee in 1839; and the same year visited Cumberland Chapter No. 1 of Nashville to assist in the installation of officers. d. June 8, 1845.

As for Oscar Wilde, in addition to his acquaintance with prince Leopold, Oscar's father, Sir William Robert Wills Wilde (1815-1876) had been an active Mason in Ireland. Initiated in the Shakespeare Lodge Number 143 in Dublin on 12th December, 1838, passed on 16th March, 1839 and raised on 21st June, 1839, he became Master of the Lodge in 1841 serving for just 6 months, as was the practice in Ireland at the time. Sir William also became a joining member of the St Patrick Lodge no 50 on 29th June, 1844. There is no evidence to show that Willie, Oscar's elder brother by two years, ever became a freemason. On 16th February, 1875 Oscar was proposed in the Apollo University Lodge by Sinclair Frankland Hood of Magdalen College and seconded by J E C Bodley. The ballot proved in his favour. Prior to his initiation a week later, Oscar was primed on Freemasonry by a group of friends, which included Bodley. In his diary entry for Sunday 21st February, 1875 Bodley writes: Fitz & Wilde breakfasted with me at the Mitre at 11. Went down with Wilde to Corpus found the Count (W. O. Goldschmidt) dressing & screwed him round to Christ Church where he was lunching. We called on Williamson where we had a long talk on Masonry. He produced his properties and Wilde was as much struck by their gorgeousness, as he was amazed (dismayed?) at the mystery of our conversation. Being under age Oscar was initiated by special dispensation on Tuesday 23rd February. Because the Oxford and Cambridge University Lodges, Apollo University and Isaac Newton respectively, enjoy blanket dispensation (automatically renewed annually) to initiate candidates under the age of 21, there are no records in Grand Lodge for dispensation applications for individual candidates.

His friend Bodley acted as Secretary for the first time and combined his duties with that of Treasurer. The evening began early, at 4.45 pm with a third degree

ceremony in which Frederic E Weatherly was raised. This was followed by the passing to the second degree of Guy, Lord Brooke of Christ Church, (later Member of Parliament for Somerset from 1880) and Algernon H Mills, among others. After which Charles William Cross of Trinity College, William Henry Grenfell of Balliol and Wilde were initiated. Bra the Rev H A Pickard of Christ Church College was Master of the Lodge. No wonder Bodley comments on the day '...Pickardis very energetic - 3 ceremonies a day...!'

Oscar Wilde's Craft and Rose Croix Certificates, together with considerable other memorabilia, were acquired by various individuals in the mid-1900s when Vivian Holland, Oscar's impoverished son sadly had to sell his personal items to survive financially. The certificates are now in the hands of Mary, Lady Eccles in the USA.

The Apollo University Lodge was then, as it is still today, a prestigious Lodge. The original Lodge of Alfred in the University of Oxford No 455 was founded in 1769 and lapsed 1783. It was revived in May 1818 and in December was constituted as the Apollo Lodge number 711 - without explanation as to the adoption of the name. A year later the word University was added to the title. The Apollo University Lodge, now number 357, continuous to practice its ritual in an historic style and traditional costume. Officers wear knee breeches, tailcoats and white tie and silk stockings and pumps as they have done for two centuries. An attire that would have very much appealed to Oscar Wilde's embellished sense of dress. So much so that he took to wearing his Masonic attire in public, his audience unaware of the significance of what was, effectively, Apollo Lodge dress. On the 9th of January 1882, just a week after his arrival in America for his extended literary tour, Wilde was on stage for the first time at the famous Chickering Hall on 5th Avenue and 18th Street. The 1247 seating capacity theatre was filled to the brim and even standing room tickets were sold out. Colonel W. F. Morse, the manager of the lecture tour, introduced Oscar Wilde who slowly walked unto the stage wearing the very conspicuous knee breeches and silk stockings and low shoes with bright buckles.

More than 200 years earlier in 1752 George Washington, first President of the United States of America, was made a freemason in Virginia. Twelve other Presidents have followed in his footsteps, as well asWinston Churchill... Mozart....Houdini...the Duke of Wellington.. Robert Burns and Rudyard Kipling, Oscar Wilde and Casanova...to mention just a few, all masons and all having experienced the same initiation.

What we do know beyond a shadow of a doubt is that on the 24th of June 1717 four Lodges in London **met together** at the Goose and Gridiron Tavern in St

Paul's Churchyard. They **formed** the Grand Lodge of England, the **first** Grand Lodge anywhere in the world and that was the **beginning** of modern *organised* freemasonry.

Prince Leopold, Duke of Albany (1853—84), From boyhood Leopold faced a **constant struggle** to build an independent and meaningful life in the face of protectiveness ?? (control) around him: given the obstacles he faced , his achievements were truly remarkable. **Denied** the traditional career options open to princes in the army and navy, Leopold became a pioneer in the form of royal service we know today, using his title and status to win support to a wide range of social and artistic causes.

Leopold's early letters, particularly his long secret correspondence with Walter George Stirling, a tutor whom the Queen dismissed, reveal the fierce and **tormented** relationship that existed between mother and son and in turn shed important new light on the Queen herself. Victoria came in later years to see it as fortuitous; a guarantee that Leopold would stay by her side and grow into the role of unofficial secretary (slave) left vacant at his father's death. Much against his will, Leopold was **forced at times** to do just this, arousing resentments at Court and being drawn into a politic role which is still open to question.

As a student at Oxford and later he came to know some of the foremost academics, artists and political figures of his day. **John Ruskin** was an important mentor to Leopold, as was **Disraeli**. The Prince knew Gustav Doré, **met Oscar Wilde**, saw the **start of** the Pre-Raphaelite movement – and he had an eye for actresses too. One thread of his story links him from boyhood to Alice in Wonderland and the **real-life figures involved in** the making of the classic. Robinson Duckworth, 'the Duck' in the pool of tears, was Leopold's tutor; Lewis Carroll –freemason , (Charles Dodgson) met and photographed Leopold at Oxford and would go on to be a friend to his widow and children.

Tradition has always hinted at a relationship between Leopold and **the real** Alice, Alice Liddell, daughter of the Dean of Christ church, but Leopold's letters suggest that, fond as he was of Alice, it was her sister Edith he loved. Edith became engaged to one of Leopold's closest friends and **died suddenly** only days later and Leopold was a pall-bearer at her funeral. His own tortured search for a wife is another thread in his story.

In 1872 he entered Christ Church at Oxford University where he studied a variety of subjects, living with his tutor ?? (controller) at Wykeham House, St Giles's. Leopold became president of the Oxford University Chess Club and

became friends with Lewis Carrol, Oscar Wilde and John Ruskin. He left the university with an honorary doctorate in civil law in 1876.

Leopold travelled in Europe and in 1880, toured Canada and the United States with his sister, Princess Louise, whose husband John Campbell, Marquess of Lorne was the Governor General of Canada. Prince Leopold was made Duke of Albany, Earl of Clarence and Baron Arklow by his mother the queen on 24 May 1881.

Queen Victoria wished to keep him at home, which he strongly resented, Leopold viewed marriage as his only hope of independence. He considered his second cousin Princess Frederica of Hanover as a wife, but the two instead developed a lifelong friendship and became confidantes. Alice Liddell, the daughter of the vice-chancellor at Oxford and the subject of the book *Alice in Wonderland*, was also a prospect. He considered Victoria of Baden and Princess Karoline Mathilde of Schleswig-Holstein-Sonderburg-Augustenburg.

After several rejections, Victoria became involved to eliminate what she viewed as unsuitable possibilities. Victoria arranged a meeting with Princess Helene Friederike, the daughter of Georg Viktor, Prince of Waldeck-Pyrmont. Leopold and Helena were married on 27 April 1882 at St George's Chapel at Windsor Castle. In 1883, their **first child** a daughter, Alice, (christened Alice Mary Victoria Augusta Pauline) was born to the couple, followed by a son, Charles Edward (Charles Edward George Albert Leopold) born on 19 July 1884, who completed their family.

On 27 March, while staying at a friends Cannes residence, the 'Villa Nevada', Leopold slipped and fell on the staircase, injuring his knee and hitting his head.?? He died in the early hours of the next morning, at the age of but thirty one, apparently from a cerebral haemorrhage. He was buried in the Albert Memorial Chapel at Windsor.

The existence of a Vril-Society was alleged in 1960 by Jacques Bergier and Louis Pauwels. In their book *The Morning of the Magicians*, they claimed that the Vril-Society was a secret community of occultists in pre-Nazi Berlin that was a sort of inner circle of the Thule Society. They also thought that it was in close contact with the English group known as the Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn. The Vril information takes up about a tenth of the volume, the remainder of which details other esoteric speculations, but the authors fail to clearly explain whether this section is fact or fiction. Historians have shown that there has been no actual historical foundation for the claims of Pauwels and Bergier, and that the article of Willy Ley has only been a vague inspiration for their own ideas. Nevertheless,

Pauwels and Bergier have influenced a whole new literary genre dealing with the alleged occult influences on National Socialism which have often been related to the fictional Vril Society.

The Coming Race

By Edward Bulwer Lytton Lytton, Baron,

The Coming Race is an 1871 novel by Edward Bulwer-Lytton, reprinted as *Vril, the Power of the Coming Race*. Among its readers have been those who have believed that its account of a superior subterranean master race and the energy-form called "Vril" is accurate, to the extent that some theosophists, notably Helena Blavatsky, William Scott-Elliot, and Rudolf Steiner, accepted the book as being (at least in part) based on occult truth. A popular book, *The Morning of the Magicians* (1960) suggested that a secret **Vril Society** existed in pre-Nazi Berlin.

The Coming Race was originally published anonymously in late 1871, but Bulwer-Lytton was known to be the author. Samuel Butler's *Erewhon* was also published anonymously, in March 1872, and Butler suspected that its initial success was due to it being taken by many as a sequel by Bulwer-Lytton to *The Coming Race*. When it was revealed in the 25 May 1872 edition of the *Athenaeum* that Butler was the author, sales dropped by 90 percent because he was unknown at the time.

In his book *Monsieur Gurdjieff*, Louis Pauwels claimed that a Vril Society had been founded by General Karl Haushofer, a student of Russian magician and metaphysician Georges Gurdjieff.

It has long been assumed that the Great White Lodge of Theosophical lore was a modern redaction of the Rosicrucian Fraternity, first brought to public attention in 1614/1615 by the publication of the *Fama Fraternitatis dess Loeblichen Ordens des Rosenkreutzes* and the *Confessio Fraternitatis*. Although, by Blavatsky's time, Rosicrucianism was the common coin of esotericism, particularly in Masonic circles, a more direct influence came through an unlikely source: the tradition of the Rosicrucian novel. An examination of the various permutations of Rosicrucianism is a journey into Blavatsky's conceptual heartland.

The Rosicrucian novel, as a discrete literary genre, was first identified by Edith Birkhead in 1921. She traced the genesis of the form to William Godwin (1756-1836), author of *St. Leon. A Tale of the Sixteenth Century* of 1799. It seems that Godwin's fascination with prolongevity and immortality must have become

something of a family concern given that other permutations of the mythos were provided by Godwin's son-in-law Percy Bysshe Shelley (1792-1822), in his *Zastrozzi* (1810) and *St. Irvyne: The Rosicrucian* (1811), and by Godwin's daughter, Mary Shelley (1797-1851), in her *Frankenstein* (1818), *The Last Man* (1826), and *The Mortal Immortal* (1834). A further example of a Gothic immortal presented within the guise of the Rosicrucian novel is included in *Melmoth the Wanderer* of 1820, by Charles Robert Maturin (1782-1824). The last exponent of the Rosicrucian novel was **Edward Bulwer-Lytton**, and it is in his occult fiction, now largely forgotten, that the concerns of each of the **aforementioned** works culminated to produce the definitive Rosicrucian novel. His *Zanoni* of 1842 is undoubtedly the apogee of the genre, and was the most singularly influential fictional work in the later **elaboration** of the Theosophical Masters.

In order to appreciate the **significance** of the Rosicrucian novel within the ambit of nineteenth century occultism generally, and the articulation of the Theosophical Masters in particular, it is important briefly to examine a selection of such works. By establishing the aggregate components of the genre, it is possible to appreciate **why** the form developed when it did, and, crucially, **why** it declined so suddenly in the wake of *Zanoni*.

Roberts also noted that Shelley was responding to the experiments of Erasmus Darwin, whose *The Botanic Garden* (1791) employed the Rosicrucian mythos in order to document the creation of a monster.

The only important Rosicrucian novel to appear between Mary Shelley's *Frankenstein* and Bulwer-Lytton's *Zanoni* was Charles Robert Maturin's *Melmoth the Wanderer* of 1820. Maturin, a **Calvinist** preacher from the Established Church of Ireland, considered the *elixir vitae* and the *lapis philosophicus* to be disastrous temptations which attract the unholy by their promise to circumvent judgement, redemption, and salvation. In *Melmoth the Wanderer*, the desire for prolongevity is presented as the most egregious heresy, for "what enemy has man so deadly as himself?"

William IX wasn't a **Freemason**, but his brother Prince Karl, Landgrave of Hessen-Kassel (1744-1836), was. Karl was the chief organizer of the conference, and second in command to Grand Master (*Magnus Superior Ordinis*; 'Eques a Victoria') Ferdinand, Duke of Brunswick-Lüneburg-Wolfenbüttel (1721-92) – *Illuminatus*, February 1783.

The following is a list of the official deputies of the Strict Observance who attended the gathering:

Johann Joachim Christoph Bode (a Lilio Convallium) – *Illuminatus*, 1782 (insinuated at Wilhelmsbad); the representative of Ernst Johann von Fircks (ab Aquila Rubra) and Christian Friedrich Kessler von Sprengseysen (a Spina), and the towns of Bremen, and Meiningen

Ernst Traugott von Kortum (a Fonte Irriguo); the representative of Alois Friedrich von Brühl (a Gladio Ancipiti)

Johann Friedrich (von) Schwartz (ab Urna) – *Illuminatus*, March 1783; archivist for the Strict Observance and the conference secretary for the German language; treasurer for Konrad Franz von Rhetz (a Mergite); and representing Brunswick, Hanover, Königsberg, Batavia and the Brothers in Russia

Imperial Count August Dietrich Marschall von Burgholzhausen (a Thymalo) – *Illuminatus*; master of ceremonies at the conference

von Jahn (a Cancro Aureo)

Otto Friedrich Adolph von Köppern (a Tribus Uvis) – *Illuminatus*, April 1783; Copenhagen representative

Johan Christoph Dertinger (a Metallis); representative for Grand Dignitary of the 8th Province, Ernst Friedrich Hektor Falcke (a Rostro) – *Illuminatus*, December 1780

Franz Christian Eckbrech Baron von Dürckheim (ab Arcu) – *Illuminatus*, May 1784; representing the Prefecture of Schleswig

Franz Dietrich Baron von Ditfurth (ab Omo) – *Illuminatus*, April 1781

Georg Heinrich von Rosskampf (ab Equo Bellicoso); representing the Stuttgart chapter

Th. Bauer (a Vomere)

Wolfgang Heribert von Dalberg (a Tumba Sancta) [brother of *Illuminatus* Karl Theodor Anton Maria von Dalberg]; representing the Priory in Munich

Karl Friedrich Kasimir Wundt (a Laurea) – *Illuminatus*, 1782 [grandfather of experimental psychologist Wilhelm Maximilian Wundt]; representing Munich

H. von Heiden (a Cidonia); representing Frankfurt

Albert Baron von Seckendorff (a Capricornu); representing Ansbach

Count Franz Joseph von Kolowrat-Liebensteinsky (ab Aquila Fulgente) – *Illuminatus*, August 1782 (insinuated at Wilhelmsbad); representing Vienna and Sibiu [Hermannstadt] in Transylvania

Count [later Prince] Karl Josef zu Salm-Reifferscheidt (ab Intacto Fulmine Lauro); representing the National Lodge of Austria

Johann Eubert Bödecker (a Lapide Cubico); representing the National Lodge of Austria

Count Paul Szapary (a Gladio Hungarico); for Poznań and Budapest

Count François-Henri de Virieu (a Circulis); representing the Duke d'Havré-Croy (a Porto Optato)

Chevalier Gaspard de Savaron (a Solibus); Provincial Visitor General; representing the Prefectures of Lyons and Chambéry

Jean-Baptiste Willermoz (ab Eremo); Cancellarius Provinciae; representing the Auvergne Treasurer Lambert de Lisieux (ab Turri Alba) and the Grand Master of the Cermonies, Chevalier de Rachais (a Leone Strenuo)

François-Marie Marquis de Chefdebien d'Armissan (a Capite Galeato) – *Illuminatus*, 1787 [insinuated by Bode]; representing the Grand Priory of Montpellier

Friedrich Eilbert von Dürckheim (ab Ave)

Johann von Türckheim (a Flumine) – *Illuminatus*; conference general secretary for the French language; Provincial Visitor General; representing the Prefecture of Saarbrücken

Diethelm Lavater (ab Aesculapio); Helvetic Grand Prior

Christoph Kayser (ab Pelicano); for the Prefecture of Zurich

Friedrich Rudolf Salzmann (ab Hedera) – *Illuminatus*; Chancellor for the Grand Priory of Austrasie [northern France]

Bernhard Friedrich von Türckheim (a Navibus) [the brother of the previously-mentioned Türckheim]; negotiating for Strasbourg and for the Prefecture of Alsace

Hyacinthe Chappe de la Henrière (a Cruce Caerulea); for the Prefectures of Metz and Nancy

Chancellor Sébastien Giraud (a Serpente); representing the Grand Priory of Italy, with authority from Count Gabriele Asinari di Bernezzo (a Turre Aurea) and Baron J. Gamba della Perosa (a Cruce Argentea)

QUOTES FROM DR. JOHN COLEMAN

From drug trade and banking to presidential assassinations and implementation of socialism as a precursor to communism, Britain is found when the surface is scratched.

They use the Committee of 300 to accomplish their goals, and countries such as Israel and the United States are part and parcel of all their schemes. Every “royal” and so-called European “noble” dynasty past and present has seats on the Committee of 300, most often by way of nominees. For instance, the Hohenzollern dynasty might be represented by Edward the Duke of Kent; the Braganzas by the Duke of York; and so on. There are just too many of these “royal” families for them all to have direct seats on the Committee of 300. But the thing to remember is the order of rank; first the royal family members, then dukes, earls, marquises and lords, then finally the “commoners.”

The “House of Windsor” is in reality of the “House of Guelph,” one of the Venetian Black Nobility’s oldest dynasties. Queen Victoria’s lineage can be traced directly back to the Black Guelphs of Venice.

It was on the say-so of Hopkins that Roosevelt gave everything Stalin asked for, made possible by the March 1941 Lend-Lease Act.

Hopkins was selected by the Committee of 300 to sell the economic suicide policies of John Maynard Keynes to Roosevelt who had no idea what Keynes was talking about. Hopkins, an avowed Socialist became paymaster for the Federal Emergency Relief that was unemployment relief handed out by the Roosevelt administration. It was Hopkins who successfully rigged the 1940 elections that gave Roosevelt a third term, an invaluable service for the Committee.

[...] Rathenau was entrusted by the Committee of 300 to bring Socialism to Germany. [...] Rathenau is one of two men (the other being Dr. Jacob De Hass) we know of who disclosed the existence of the Committee of 300. For his rash act he was assassinated on June 24, 1922.

All through the history of the United States it can be seen that every time government wanted to do something wrong it created a “villian,” a “monster” or a “madman” or both, to justify its own illegal actions against the targeted country.

It will be recalled that the Bilderberg Group is a creation of MI6 under the direction of the Royal Institute of International Affairs. Its chief function is to find socialists who it feels will make future promising leaders in all endeavors, social, economic, political and religious, and turn them into top promoters of Socialism.

Anyone who dares to try and show proof of British control of Canada is immediately arrested and charged with so-called "hate crimes." [...] Canada, we find, is always first in line when it comes to carrying out Queen Elizabeth's wishes. Canadian troops have fought in every one of Britain's wars, including the Boer War (1899-1903).

All three major television networks came as spin-offs from RCA, especially the National Broadcasting Company (NBC), which was closely followed by the American Broadcasting Company (ABC) in 1951. The third big television network was Columbia Broadcasting System (CBS), which like its sister companies, was, and still is, dominated by British intelligence. William Paley

was trained in mass brainwashing techniques at the Tavistock Institute prior to being certified as qualified to head CBS.

Nothing happens on Wall Street that is not known to the Bank of England, whose instructions are relayed through the Morgan Bank and then put into action through key brokerage houses, whose top executives are ultimately responsible for carrying out Committee directives.

Insurance companies play a key role in the business of the Committee of 300. Among these are found such top insurance companies as Assicurazioni Generale of Venice (ASG) and Riunione Adriatica di Sicurtà (RAS) the largest and second largest companies in the world, who keep their bank accounts at Bank of International Settlements in Swiss gold francs and many of whose largest customers are customers of the BSI in Lugano.

The Oppenheimer dynasty of South Africa has accounts in BSI at Lugano; actually the Oppenheimer dynasty is as important as the Rockefellers dynasty. For instance, in 1981, Harry Oppenheimer, chairman of the giant Anglo American Corporation that controls gold and diamond mining, sales and distribution all over the world, stated that he was about to launch into the North American banking market. Oppenheimer promptly invested \$10 billion in a specially created vehicle for the purpose of buying into big banks in the United States, among which was Citicorp.

The Tavistock Institute, at Sussex University, London, is owned and controlled by the Royal Institute for International Affairs whose "hofijuden" in America was Henry Kissinger before it was passed on to the Bush family.

The Committee of 300 is for the most part under the control of the British monarch, in this case, Queen Elizabeth II.

Military Intelligence Department Six dates back to Sir Francis Walsingham, spymaster of Queen Elizabeth I for dirty tricks operations. Over hundreds of years, MI6 has established a legendary record which no other intelligence agency can come close to duplicating.

Pornography, less and less will be called "pornography," but "adult entertainment."

The International Court of Justice at The Hague will be used in increasing measure in the coming years to settle legal arguments of all types.

There will be no middle class, only rulers and servants. [...] The system will be on the basis of a welfare state [...] The U.S. Constitution will be abolished and become forbidden reading. [...] Marriage shall be outlawed and there shall be no family life as we know it. Children shall be removed from their parents at an early age and brought up as wards of the state; state property. [...] Women will be **degraded through the continued process of "women's liberation"** movements. Free sex shall be mandatory. [...] **Self abortion shall be taught and practiced** after two children are born to a woman. [...] Pornography shall be promoted and be compulsory reading in every school classroom and shown in theaters and cinemas, including homosexual and lesbian pornography. The use of "recreational" drugs shall no longer be subject to criminal penalties [...] Mind-control drugs will be expanded [...] the non-elite masses will be reduced to a level of behavior of beasts, with no will of their own [...] All wealth shall be aggregated in the hands of the elite members of the Committee of 300. Each individual shall be indoctrinated to understand that he or she is totally dependent upon the state for survival. [...] At least four billion "useless eaters" shall be eliminated by the year 2050 by means of limited wars and organized epidemics of fatal rapid-acting pandemics and starvation. [...] The United States will be flooded by people of an alien culture, who will eventually overwhelm the stock of the original Americans who built America [...] No national banks except the Bank of International Settlements and the World Bank shall be allowed to operate. [...] There shall be no cash or coinage in the hands of the non-elite. All transactions shall be carried out by means of a debit card [...] Attempts to trade "old" coins, that is to say, silver coins of previous and now defunct nations, shall be treated as a capital crime, subject to the death penalty. [...] Outlaws who fail to surrender to the police or military, after a declared period of time, shall have a family member selected at random to serve prison terms in their stead. [...] wars of attrition shall take place *before* the take-over of the One World Government, and shall be engineered on every continent where large groups of people with ethnic and religious differences reside. [...] Ethnic and religious differences shall be magnified and exacerbated; violent conflict as a means of "settling differences," shall be encouraged and fostered.

Queen Victoria mounted the largest and best equipped army, the world had seen up to that time. Since the **Boers** had no standing army and no trained militia, they were not expected to be a match for Victoria's 400,000 soldiers drawn from the ranks of Britain's underclasses and led by her finest officers. The British Press [falsely] declared that the war would be of very short duration. Rudyard Kipling also believed that the war would be over in a week or two.

By 1937 De Beers had stockpiled some 40 million carats, about a 20-years supply. Threatened with bankruptcy, he decided to create a market himself. Oppenheimer sent his son Harry to New York to work with Madison Avenue

strategists on a campaign touting the four "C's" of diamond perfection -- cut, color, clarity and carat -- helping sales to increase more than 50 percent in two years. **A new custom was declared** - diamond engagement rings -- with the slogan "a diamond is forever."

One of the largest assets in the portfolio of Committee of 300 companies is American Express (Amex).

Morgan interests in the opium/heroin trade have continued in an unbroken line.

The very same British and American families who had combined to wreck the **Indian** textile industry in the promotion of the opium trade [...] combined to make the trade, a valuable source of revenue. In 1864 they joined forces to create causes for war and to promote the terrible War Between the States, also known as the American Civil War.

The Astor family on the advice of James Warburg chose Owen Lattimore to carry on their association with opium trade, which he did through the Laura Spellman-funded Institute for Pacific Relations (IPR).

I discovered that Astor had long been an asset of British intelligence MI6 in the United States. Astor's financing of Aaron Burr, the murderer of Alexander Hamilton, proves the point beyond any reasonable doubt.

India then became utterly dependent upon Britain to earn enough currency to pay for its railroads and finished cotton goods imports. There was only one solution to India's economic woes. Produce more opium and sell it for less to the East India Company. This was the foundation upon which British trade grew and flourished. Without its opium trade, Britain would have been as bankrupt as its Indian captives.

The drug business is not a Mafia operation per se, nor is it run by the Colombian cocaine cartels. The noble families of Britain and America, our top people, are not going to advertise their role in the shop windows; they always have a layer of front men doing the dirty work.

The mechanics of the heroin trade go like this: Wild Thai and Burmese hill tribesmen grow the opium poppy in these countries. In Afghanistan it is the Pushtans who grow poppies in small plots. At harvest time, the seed-bearing pod is cut with a razor or sharp knife. A resinous, sticky substance leaks through the cut and starts to congeal. This is raw opium.

The raw opium is then made up into sticky round balls. the tribesmen are paid in quarter kilo gold bars known as "4/10th" which are minted by Credit Suisse. In

India the Baluchi tribesmen who have been in the business since the days of the Moguls are also paid in gold. The "Dope Season," as it is called, sees a flood of **gold traded** on the Hong Kong market. Standard one kilo-weight gold bars are traded on the Hong Kong market by the big buyers of raw opium or partly processed heroin.

The current policy of the Chinese government toward England is the same as it was in the 18th and 19th centuries.

The Chinese economy is tied to the economy of Hong Kong, and we don't mean television sets, textiles, radios watches, pirated cassettes and video tapes: we **mean opium/heroin**. Without the opium trade, which it shares with Great Britain, the economy of Hong Kong would take a terrible beating.

It took a lot of research to link the price of gold to the price of opium. I used to tell anyone who would listen, "If you want to know the price of gold find out what the price of a kilo of opium is in Hong Kong."

The Golden Triangle is no longer the largest producer of opium. That dubious title has since 1987 been shared by Afghanistan, Pakistan, Iran and Lebanon. These are the principle opium producers, although smaller quantities are once again coming out of Turkey. Mexico is beginning to supply "Brown Heroin" and will no doubt move up in the business in a few years.

The Committee of 300 through the Rothschilds controls the gold-for-opium trade of which Hong Kong is *the* center. Burmese and Chinese opium poppy growers get paid in gold. This explains why gold traded in the Hong Kong exchange far exceeds the volume of gold traded on the New York and London exchanges, for example.

Bayer, famous for its aspirins, began production of diacetylmorphine and named the product "Heroin."

It was only in 1729 that the first laws against opium smoking were passed. [...] Not about to lose their lucrative market, the British Crown engaged in running battles with Chinese forces, and defeated them. [...] respective Chinese governments realized the value in cooperating instead of fighting with Britain, and this arrangement held during the bloody rule of Mao Tse Tung, so that today, as we have already mentioned, any quarrels that come about are only over the share of the opium trade to which each is entitled. To advance to modern history, the Chinese-British partnership was solidified by the Hong Kong agreement, which established an equal partnership in the opium trade.

Every British monarch since 1729 benefited immensely from the drug trade and this holds good for the present occupant of the throne.

The "lower classes" of British society firmly rejected opium smoking. The plutocrats and oligarchy of London's high society began casting about for a market that would not be so resistant, so impenetrable. They found such a market in China. [...] Where the British East India Company had failed in England it now succeeded beyond its wildest expectation in China, whose teeming millions of poor looked upon smoking opium as an escape from their lives of misery.

Poppy seeds were long known to the Moguls of India, who used the seeds mixed in tea they offered to a difficult opponent. It was also used as a pain-killing drug, which largely replaced chloroform and other older anesthetics of a bygone era. Opium was popular in all of the fashionable clubs of Victorian London and it was no secret that men like the Huxley brothers, Aldous and Julian used it extensively.

British banks engaged in this terrible [drug] trade are too numerous to provide a full listing, but a few of the top ones are:

The British Bank of the Middle East
 Midland Bank National and Westminster Bank
 Barclays Bank
 Royal Bank of Canada
 Hong Kong and Shanghai Bank
 Baring Brothers Bank
 Schroeder Bank
 Lloyds Bank

The Swiss take their Industrial Espionage law very seriously. Remember this the next time you see those advertisements of Swiss ski slopes, beautiful watches, pristine mountains and cuckoo clocks. That is not what Switzerland is about. It is about dirty multi-billion dollar drug money laundering which is carried out by major Swiss banking houses through branches in off-shore havens.

It is about the Committee's "legal" drug manufacturers. Switzerland is the Committee's ultimate "save haven" for money and protection of their bodies in time of global calamity.

BEIC profits, even in those years, far exceeded the combined profits made in a single year by General Motors, Ford and Chrysler in their opium-profit years.

Remember the British East India Company? Officially, its business was trading in tea! *But Lord Palmerston crafted an official opium policy for the company and the British Government enforced it.* [...] Later, the British Crown, or Royal Family, joined the East India Company by granting it a charter that enabled the company to fight wars and conduct foreign policy.

The truth is that the supply of Indian opium to China was a British monopoly, an official monopoly of the East India Company and official British policy.

The drug trade, controlled by the Committee [of 300], is a massive criminal enterprise against humanity, but having been conditioned and softened up by years of incessant bombardment by the Tavistock Institute, the public has more or less accepted the changed environment, regarding the drug trade as a problem that is "too big" to handle. This is not the case. If we could twice marshal an entire nation, equip and send hundred of thousands of American soldiers to fight in a war in Europe, if we could defeat Germany, a major power, then we surely can smash the drug trade, using the same WWII tactics. [...] The real reason why the drug problem is not eradicated is because it is run by the highest families in the entire world as part of a coordinated, gigantic, money-making machine.

Incidentally, Adam Smith was the economist employed by the EIC. The son of an English country parson, his "free trade" economic theory was greatly favored as official British policy.

Identity cards will be introduced in the U.S. as an "emergency measure." Billed as "voluntary," failure to register for an identity card will carry heavy penalties.

The Bush [the elder] administration accused President Hussein of the small nation of Iraq, of all manner of evils, none of which was even remotely true.

Instead, the American people allowed Bush to stay in office and be knighted by the Queen of England for his perfidious performance in Iraq.

Statistics produced by the Institute for Higher Learning show that the reading and writing capabilities of high school children in the United States *is lower than it was among high school children in 1786.*

What is not generally known is that the much vaunted British OSS (the forerunner of MI6 and the CIA) was not a product of Sir William Stephenson's genius, but was actually the brainchild of Willi Muzenberg, the most brilliant man in his field the world has ever known.

Today, people believe they are well informed, but what they do not realize is that the opinions they believe are their own, are in fact, created by the research institutions and think tanks of America, and that none of us is really free to form our own opinions because the information provided by the media and the pollsters, never allows the public full access to all information. Moreover, that which is shown is heavily slanted in the direction of the opinion Tavistock Social Science scientists decreed would produce majority approval of the event being portrayed.

While the Bilderberg organization is an important part of the "300," the Club of Rome (COR) is indeed on a higher level of access to the supreme ruling body.

As Lewin had discovered, the public believed that women did not lie in crisis situations. [...] Munzenberg declared that using women for propaganda purposes was good strategy, because women were not perceived by the public as capable of telling sustained lies.

One of Tavistock's chief wreckers of our way of life was Dr. Alexander King, a founder member of NATO, a favorite of the Committee and a leading member of the Club of Rome (COR). King was assigned by the COR to lower the standard of American education by taking control of the National Teachers Association and working in close conjunction with certain members of the U.S. Congress.

Under the guidance of Dr. Kurt Lewin, Tavistock established the OSS, the forerunner of the CIA. [...] Tavistock was behind another major development in providing a detailed study-program that led to the creation of the Office of Naval Intelligence, (ONI) the premiere intelligence service in the United States, one that dwarfs in the CIA in size and scope. [...] Tavistock runs more than 30 research institutions in the United States [...]

According to the testimony of General Mason Van Dyke, Roosevelt sent a cable to one of his most trusted officers on the ground at Pearl Harbor, Lt. Clifford M. Andrews of the Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI). The message read (in part) that no defenses were to be prepared for the pending attack on Pearl Harbor: The Japanese will attack, do not prepare defenses, we need the full support of the American Nation in a war time effort by an unprovoked attack on the Nation.

President Roosevelt, Secretary of Navy Stimson, and Secretary of War Knox knew what was going to happen at least three months before the Japanese attacked Pearl Harbor. They never told the American people or their

commanders at Pearl Harbor, for the simple reason that they wanted to attack the place.

When in 1950 rumors began circulating at Yale they had a chilling effect on the Yale **Eugenics** movement *and* on Prescott Bush, whose name was linked to some of the stories. Bush abandoned his own plans for the White House and began to campaign for his friend, Dwight D. Eisenhower. Complicit in the plan was to run Eisenhower as "a Candidate of the People."

Behind closed doors, Bodmer left his listeners in no doubt that one of the greatest 'broader problems of society' was overpopulation of the world by 'undesirables' and population explosions among black nations urgently needed to be arrested and stopped altogether, and their populations drastically reduced. The sum and substance of Bodmer's remarks left his audience in no doubt that the genetically-engineered **retroviruses** were the only hope of achieving the desired goal.

The AIDS epidemic had its roots in the Cold Spring Harbor Eugenics Records Office, with its goal of curbing and reducing the birth rate of Negroes, Jews, "defectives" and "the layers upon layers of lower races."

John Foster Dulles and his brother Alan are two examples of the control method employed by the "300." The brothers were prime agents for the Committee and between them, controlled the U.S. State Department from 1953 to 1960. It was the Dulles brothers who appointed Illuminati member Dillon to the post of Secretary of the Treasury.

For example, every one of the candidates who ran for the presidency from the time of Teddy Roosevelt were "hand picked" by the Council on Foreign Relations acting on the instructions of the Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA), the conduit through which directives flow.

The Rockefeller's being "insiders" knew well in advance what was coming [World War I] in spite of fierce opposition from the American people to war with Germany. In 1914 Percy Rockefeller's National City Bank began its move to take over the U.S. arms industry. This was done by buying into the Remington Arms Company associated with Vickers-Armstrong (a British Arms company) and placing Samuel B. Pryor (a front man for Percy Rockefeller) at the head of the company. The father of Prescott Bush, Samuel Bush, was given a national charge of procuring assistance for Remington and coordinating its relations with the Army.

With the U.S. spiritually and morally bankrupted, its industrial base destroyed, throwing 40 million people out of work, its big cities ghastly cesspools of every imaginable crime; with a murder rate almost three times higher than any other country and with the highest prison population in the world; with 4 million homeless and corruption in government reaching endemic proportions, who will gainsay that the United States is ready to collapse from within, into the waiting arms of the New Dark Ages of a One World Government?

There were 315,000 slave owners in the Union Army (with 200,000 in the Confederate Army) and the men who walked away from the Union Army were adamantly opposed to freeing slaves. We cite these facts and recorded statistics to point out that the principal cause of the war was not the issue of slavery.

Nevertheless many prominent Northerners were slave owners, among them General Ulysses Grant, while Mrs. Abraham Lincoln had inherited a substantial sum of money from the sale of her father's slaves. Slavery in Washington D.C. remained legal until a full year after hostilities commenced. But in the Southern States (referred to as the "Departments of the South") slavery was supposedly no longer legal from 1861. This came about when Union General Fremont declared martial law in Missouri on August 30, 1861 [...]

In any event, one of the reasons for using the word "rebellion" to characterize the complex struggle was that it gave Lincoln the power to call out the Militia. "Rebellion" is one of only three reasons he could do it under the Constitution.

I am of the opinion, based upon several decades of research, that the American people are the most connived people in the history of the world. They have been "softened up" by agents of the "300," who now feel confident that after 47 years of waging war on the American people, they are ready to submit to the coming New World Order-One World Government.

It was confirmed by the postwar degradation of personal relationships. Divorce and cheating on one's wife happened more frequently. This beautiful concept of women on a pedestal, women soft and feminine, with a lovely voice filled with cadences, the flower of God's creation, the mystery of womanhood, was a vanishing ideal. **In her place came the strident, loud, vulgar** stranger with clattering grating speech such as would be aped and made popular by radio broadcasting and later, television shows. Nobody could possibly know that this decline was the **end product of** Tavistock having declared war on Western womanhood.

When Brzezinski wrote, *Between Two Ages, America's Role in the Technetronic Era*, he was not writing as a private citizen, but as Carter's National Security

Advisor; a leading member of the Club of Rome, a member of the Committee of 300, a member of the CFR, and a member of the old Polish Black Nobility.

The Austrian born Von Hayek has **long been under** the control of David Rockefeller, and Von Hayek theories have been fairly widely accepted in the United States for some time, especially in "conservative" circles.

December 1941 was a godsend for Roosevelt, who had been trying desperately to force the U.S. into the war in Europe on the side of Britain. After the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor the American people were persuaded by propaganda and outright lies, that Germany was the **aggressor** bent upon invading their homeland and that the assault on Pearl Harbor by its ally, Japan, heralded further planned attacks on U.S. sovereign territory.

The propaganda aspects of World War II were similar to those of World War I in that World War II was **also started by** Britain and financed by the international bankers.

In 1916 President Woodrow Wilson campaigned on the solemn promise to keep "American boys" out of the war in Europe. He knew full well that it was a good campaign tactic inasmuch as 87 percent of the American people were strongly opposed to the war with Germany, and they let it be known in no uncertain terms. Yet, just a year after being re-elected to office, Wilson violated his solemn promise and his oath of office by conscripting the Militia of the States to serve in the war in Europe. Instead of being impeached and removed from office and prosecuted for treason, Wilson remained firmly in power as if he had done no wrong!

Once the U.S. was engaged in the war, Wilson organized a Committee on Public Information, the first of its kind to mobilize American public opinion. This committee proved highly successful, particularly in the sale of Liberty Bonds. And no wonder. The program was written for the White House by Tavistock and was largely directed from London.

Robert Owen played an important part in shaping the course of U.S. politics. Together with Francis Wright they toured the country preaching free love, atheism, abolition of slavery (in conjunction with the "Secret Six") and **founded** what was probably the first Socialist institution, the *Workingman's Party* in New York City in **1829**. It is important for the reading to understand that Owen's mission to the United States was to carry out the "300" agenda: To establish Socialism as the forerunner of Communism. To destroy the family as a unit by preaching "equal rights" for women and causing division of family members.

To establish "boarding schools," the object being to separate children from their parents for lengthy periods of time.

To establish "free love" as an accepted norm together with abortion, "to get rid of an inconvenience" when necessary.

To establish a movement that would push for the amalgamation of races into a "one Word" mixed and docile population.

To secretly and clandestinely establish the Luciferian Society. In later years Professor **Arnold Toynbee** was to head this most secret society, both in England and the U.S.

The Christian Fundamentalist movement was to be a channel for strengthening the state of Israel by identifying with the Israel of the Bible and acceptance of the theory of "God's Chosen People," and by donating very substantial amounts of money to Israel, in what they sincerely believed to be a religious cause in the furtherance of Christianity. This view **overlooks** the fact that modern Israel was founded as a Zionist political state and not a religious state.

Based upon "Decline and Fall of the West" it called for planned decadence with ----"stars" leading the way ----in demolishing the institution of marriage, sex in the context of marriage, profane language, drug taking, and severely immodest dress styles for women. Some of the leading "stars" **especially created for this purpose by** the Social Science scientists at Tavistock were "**Madonna**," Kate Moss and Britney Spears. Many of today's so-called "stars" in the movie business, stage and theater, the fashion industry, talk show hosts on such popular series as "Oprah" "Dr. Phil" and game shows such as Bob Barker of "the Price is Right," "Rosie O'Donnell" and Ellen DeGeneres would be unhappy to learn that they are merely the end-product of Edward Bernays (the nephew of Sigmund Freud) H.V. Byron, Dicks, Madeline O'Hare and the Social Sciences "stars" at Tavistock.

Club of Rome is a conspiratorial umbrella organization, a marriage between Anglo-American financiers and the old Black Nobility families of Europe.

Aurello Peccei once confided in his close friend Alexander Haig that he felt like "Adam Weishaupt reincarnated." Peccei had much of Weishaupt's brilliant ability to organize and control the Illuminati, and it showed through in Peccei's control of NATO and in formulating its policies on a global scale. Peccei headed the Atlantic Institute's Economic Council for three decades while he was the Chief Executive Officer for Giovanni Agnelli's Fiat Motor Company.

The New World Order is not new, it has been developing under one or another guise for a very long time. Its "father" was the London Mercer Company and its grandfather the London Staplers going back to the German Hansa and the Hansa

of Belgium, all the way back **to India**. From this background came the East India Company, some of **whose board members** were from the Anabaptist communists.

Italy was chosen as a test-target by the Committee of 300 because it is important to the conspirator's plans as Italy is the closest European country to the Middle East and linked to Middle East economics and politics.

In my 1982 expose of this crime, we showed that Aldo Moro, a loyal member of the Christian Democrat Party, was murdered by assassins controlled by P2 Masonry with the object of bringing Italy into line with Club of Rome plans to **de-industrialize** the country and considerably reduce its population.

The late Aldo Moro, Prime Minister of Italy, was one leader who opposed the "zero growth" and population reductions planned for his country, thereby incurring the wrath of the Club of Rome commissioned by the "Olympians" to carry out its policies in this regard. In a Rome courtroom on Nov. 10 1982, a close friend of Moro's testified that the former prime minister was threatened by an agent of the Royal Institute for International Affairs (RIIA) who was also a Committee of 300 member -- and the U.S. Secretary of State. The witness named Henry Kissinger as the man.

Three of the Committee's earliest targets were Argentina, Italy and Pakistan. Many other nation states were to be obliterated most notably South Africa, Palestine, Serbia and Iraq. Nations states are to be discouraged and their break-up accelerated, especially if they have aspirations of becoming industrialized.

The Davignon Plan I first announced to the U.S. in 1982 is now in full flower; the United States is about half-way to converting to a modern version of a feudal society. Our steel industry is dead; our machine-tool industry is dead. Our manufacturing entities, show making, clothing, light industrial equipment, electronics industries were exported to foreign countries. The American family farm is all but lost to "[Committee of] 300" food controllers like Archer Daniels Midland, Nestle and the Bunge Corporation. We can now easily be starved into submission should the need ever arise. The leader in this drive to establish a totalitarian state, a New World Order inside a One Word Government, is quickly emerging as the United States of America the role it first assumed when the Committee of 300 appointed Woodrow Wilson to the White House.

[...] assignment handed to Count Etienne Davignon of the Committee of 300 that led to the great betrayal of the American middle class, the NAFTA and GATT treaties and the coming of the World Trade Organization.

[...] the Bolshevik Revolution having been engineered and financed out of England and the United States is mostly portrayed as an independent movement. That was not the case, **as Lenin** admitted in March 1922.

At the Eleventh Party Congress of the Communist Party Lenin was foolish to admit that the party was being directed by "a huge bureaucratic machine." He died a few months later from what was suspected as a poison that mimics paresis (syphilis,) which substance shall not be named here. The so-called Bolshevik Revolution was financed entirely with money from Lord Alfred Milner and Kuhn Loeb acting as a conduit for the Rockefellers through their puppet, President Woodrow Wilson.

In 1702, the East India Company was **revamped** and became known as the United East India Company **and then** the British East India Company. The system of operations and banking learned in India was adopted almost *in toto* by the Bank of England under Norman Montague and the Federal Reserve Bank instituted by Woodrow Wilson.

By 1830 **all of India** was under the control of the East India Company, a truly breathtaking achievement.

In **1661**, King Charles II (Stuart) granted the East India Company the power to add to its charter the right to make peace **or war** with sovereign nations, an extraordinary event without parallel. Here was a **private** company given powers to make war with sovereign nations!

A good deal of attention was paid to the cooperation of the governments of the United States, Great Britain and Germany in bringing the Bolsheviks to power in Russia. It was not long before it became perfectly clear that without the utmost help from these allegedly nominal Christian allegedly free Capitalist societies, the revolutionaries Lenin and Trotsky could not have succeeded.

[...] Herzl, the founder of Zionism, long ago stated it was the Zionist's goal to capture all of Palestine and make Jerusalem the capital of the world from where a totalitarian regime would rule.

On June 22, 1922, a scant two months after returning from his victory at Rappallo, Rathenau was **shot dead** as he was leaving his home in the Grunewald section of Berlin. Rathenau had previously **warned** that the "300" were in control of world events and this may have contributed to his untimely end.

There is no doubt the murder was committed by British Secret Intelligence Service (SIS) agents. [...] It was probably the **very first time** that any world

statesman had dared to disclose that there was a secret government, a secret force controlling the world.

Jacob de Haas mentioned three hundred men were in control of world events, even to **selecting** the American President such as Woodrow Wilson and delegates who accompanied him to the League of Nations conference in Paris. De Haas was **assassinated** for informing the world of the giant conspiracy of the Committee of 300, a fate also suffered by Walther Rathenau (1870-1922) murdered because they dared to speak openly of the super Committee of 300 secret rulers.

I felt that I had reached the point in my research where it could be said with a good deal of certainty that a "master" secret society was in control of world events. That master secret society I found was controlled by a most powerful group that came to be known as the "Committee of 300." Its organization and structure was based on the London Staplers who **evolved into** the East India Company and became the British East India Company (BEIC). The East India Company was **intimately linked** to the Black Nobility of Venice and Genoa.

Previously hidden facts clearly established that the **French Revolution** was organized and run out of England by a small number of members of two or three secret societies, whose members included Jeremy Bentham and William Petty. I discovered that Bentham played a leading role in the East India Company and was the **leader of** the Philosophical Radicals.

The **Anglo-Boer War** should have shocked the world to the core by its fearful brutality and senseless murder of thousands of innocent Boer women and children. Why did the Empire wage a cruel war on this pastoral nation? The answer is simple, and in fact it was never dissembled by the Committee of 300. It was for the control of the treasure trove of gold, diamonds, precious metals and minerals that lay beneath the barren lands of the Transvaal Republic and the Orange Free State Republic. But instead, as was to become standard practice, with the exception of a few journals, the press kept the truth from the people of the world. By such behavior the **magnitude of the crimes** committed by the "300" were **concealed, and by and large, remains concealed to this very day.** Later, we discovered that **a number of secret societies** had played a key role in undermining the Boers. Cecil Rhodes was a Rothschild agent sent to South Africa **to work with** secret societies to secure the gold for the Committee of 300. That was his life's work. He died (**murdered**) in 1902 **the year the war ended**, having accomplished the task given to him by his masters of the "300."

The conclusion I reached was that here was a war [Anglo-**Boer War**] of the utmost significance, a brutal, bloody war of great cruelty, a war of genocide, a

vital part of history entirely swept under the carpet, for the reason that while on the one hand, it clearly revealed the naked, raw fearsome power of the Committee of 300, it also showed what a well-armed relatively small group of determined patriots, could do to blunt that power.

India House in London was the headquarters of the East India Company (its **parent** was *The London Mercers Company*, **fathered by** *The London Staplers*) was granted its Charter in **1600** by Queen Elizabeth I. In this grouping is found the Black Nobility banking families of Venice and Genoa. Among these family names is "**Sebastian Cabot**," the ancestor of the Eastern Liberal Establishment's Cabot family.

It is this idea of developing nations taking charge of their destiny that is abhorrent to the Club of Rome and its Committee of 300.

Kissinger's role in planning wars in the Middle East, Korea and in Vietnam is well known, as is his role in fomenting the Gulf War.

Italy is now under the de-facto control of the secret rulers drawn from P2 Masonry. Corporations run Italy.

Have you ever witnessed Queen Elizabeth II perform the ceremonial opening the the British Parliament? There, in full view is the most powerful woman in the world, reputedly **the head of** the Committee of 300.

One of the executive branches of the Committee of 300 is the Club of Rome (COR). Assigned the task of undermining Christian unity in the U.S., the COR has succeeded in splitting the Christian churches into branches and sectarian beliefs, charismatic, fundamentalists and evangelicals so that the Christian Church in America has become a house very much divided.

The importance of Davignon lay in the use made of him by the Club of Rome (COR) to deliver a massive blow against the industrial and agricultural might of the U.S. in what the COR termed "a post industrial society."

Above from ----Dr. John Coleman / The Committee of 300

We can safely discount so-called "Executive Orders" as these are proclamations forbidden by the Constitution. Only kings of England have the power to issue proclamations; the President of the United States, not being a king has no such power.

The declaration of war involves a five-step process and is probably the most complicated part of the Constitution. [...] For a president to say he is the commander in chief, and for this absurdity to be echoed by the news media and most members of the legislature, is a horrible error, which is perpetuated to fool the American people.

[...] there is no constitutional obligation upon government to protect every person from force or violence (and also no obligation or liability for failing to come to any person so threatened.) [...] The very notion that government, having backed away from an obligation to defend its citizens, can then impose fines and even imprison the same citizens who by the use of arms, ward off attackers, is preposterous.

The only time in our history that Congress has authorized the President to draft citizens into the military service prior to the present emergency (WWI) was during the Civil War and that draft act specifically recited in its title that it was resorted to for the purpose of 'suppressing insurrection and rebellion' which is one of the express purposes for which the Federal Government is authorized to use the militia.

It is impossible to write about the Korean, Vietnam and Iraq wars without including the role played by the United Nations (U.N.) [...] Without a U.N. there would have been no Korean War, no Vietnam War. Acting under the auspices of the U.N. the Senate approved the unconstitutional Gulf of Tonkin Resolution (it was unconstitutional because it was written by the State Department) after only one day of debate on August 10, 1964.

The problem today is that history is badly neglected -- and it is no longer taught in our schools having been **replaced by** "social studies" -- so that the majority of new, young, members of Congress simply ignore history, instead of using it as their guide.

Foreign aid is a device instituted by the international banks to fill their bottomless pockets at the expense of the American people so that they will not lose their mineral rights and other benefits accruing to the banks of Committee of 300.

Foreign aid is a backup for the loans banks give these mineral-rich but otherwise impoverished countries, whose people have their national resources stolen from them through this device. Then, if the bank loans sour, there is always "foreign aid" to see that the banks don't lose their shirts on their bad loans.

Treaties such as NAFTA, GATT, Club of Rome and NATO are guaranteed to lead eventually to bigger and better (for our controllers) wars and the U.N. is the prime vehicle that guarantees future world conflicts to implement Socialism and eventually, Communism in the shape of a One World Government.

A treaty is a compact between sovereign states just as a contract is a compact between individuals. [...] The U.N. is not a sovereign nation and meets none of the criteria for a sovereign nation; it has no land; no borders; no laws to keep out illegal aliens; no stable government obtaining revenue from a stable population; no de jure government.

One of the most dangerous developments of modern times is the presumption by the judiciary that somehow, along the way it acquired a power to legislate, even though the Constitution expressly forbids to the judiciary to make laws, their only function being to interpret laws made by the Congress.

After she [Florence Kelley] returned from England and Germany where she was lauded by the Socialists and Marxists, Kell[e]y received a letter from Karl Marx dated January 27, 1887, in which he instructed her how to socialize education in America and how to introduce Socialism "into the flesh and blood of Americans."

There is no such thing as "Federal Courts" or "Federal Judges" expressed in the Constitution. [...] Washington D.C. and the U.S. territories are the only locations where Federal Courts can operate if we obey the Constitution.

There is no such thing as "Separation of Church and States" in the Constitution and The Bill of Rights.

Another bogus treaty is the U.N. treaty. It would have taken two constitutional amendments to make U.S. "membership" of the U.N. lawful.

Perhaps one of the most serious of many serious violations of the Constitution and the Bill of Rights came about through President Theodore Roosevelt's twisting and squeezing the Constitution in defiance to the 10th Amendment, when the Federal Bureau of Investigation was established by an unconstitutional so-called "Executive Order." [...] The 10th Amendment forbids FBI activities in the States except in such places as Federal Government institutions, forts, magazines (ammunition storage dumps) etc., Chief Justice John Marshall so stated.

The Federal Department of Education is just one of a large number of government agencies operating outside of the Constitution, which are not

mandated by the Constitution. [...] It would take at least two amendments agreed to by all of the States to make the Federal Department of Education a part of the Constitution and secondly, to allow it to override State education laws.

So-called Executive Orders are null and void and of no force in law, being proclamations, which are forbidden by the Constitution. Only the monarchs of England can issue proclamations. An Executive Order, no matter how it is drawn up or who signs it, is a proclamation, and is therefore of no effect, and the citizens of the several States are not duty-bound to obey one jot of such an order. President Lincoln was the first to violate the Constitution in this manner. [...] Before his death, Lincoln admitted that his power grab was unconstitutional.

It is not "racist" to state the historical fact that the fifty five men who met in Philadelphia were all of Anglo-Saxon heritage. Hence it follows that the United States Constitution was written in the light of their common nationality and hereditary background and culture, and became in the document they wrote and produced, the identity, heritage and culture for the new United States. The peoples of Europe, particularly England, Ireland, Scotland, Germany, France, Norway, Sweden, Denmark -- the Nordic-Alpine people, desired to emigrate to the "new country" and when this desire reached other non-European nations a century or more later, there was planted an alien seed, which has grown to grave proportions in a manner never intended nor envisaged by the Framers of the Constitution.

What does the Constitution say about "instant citizenship" for the children of illegal aliens? As always, scholars and students have to search and diligently study the *Annals of Congress* the *Congressional Globe* and the *Congressional Record* on the subject:

"The child follows the condition of the parents."

Persons who are citizens of other countries and who cross into the U.S. illegally are **outside of U.S. law**.

Abortion is a Communist doctrine brought to the United States by the notorious Madame Alexandra Kollontai (1872-1952), a functionary in the Soviet government.

In all of my years of study at the British Museum, which included a study of ancient nations, their civilizations and their cultures, I did not find among them a nation that attempted to legalize mass murder of their unborn infants. In fact the Egyptian and Babylonian priesthood did not practice mass murder; they murdered only selected child victims for ritual sacrificial purposes.

Before 1937 the Supreme Court rejected all of Roosevelt's New Deal statutes, but after 1937, every single "New Deal" statute was ruled constitutional. Benjamin Wright, a noted authority on the Supreme Court, wrote in 1942: No event or series of events has ever produced so many changes in constitutional doctrine within so short a time. In the four subsequent terms of the Court the reversals and distinctions have been so numerous and so sweeping that today much of the constitutional law of 1936 appears to belong in a different constitution.

[...] Bruce Ackerman held that, *the Constitutional Revolution of 1937 fundamentally altered the character of the Court's business, the nature of its decisions and the alignment of its friends and foes.*

By now it is fairly common knowledge that the Federal Reserve Act; the **Income Tax Act**; the United Nations treaty/agreement, sending American troops to participate in wars outside of our national geographical boundaries; breaking down of morality and family values;; the introduction of homosexuality and lesbianism and their advent into the open public life of the nation are all **unconstitutional**.

Other notable examples of many unconstitutional "laws" are gun control, membership of the UN, NAFTA, GATT, the World Trade Agreement [...]

Man has always sought to enslave and dominate his fellow men. The Constitution and the Bill of Rights were specifically designed to prevent such a calamity.

The French Revolution did nothing to break the power of the central government except to move it into the hands of even more ruthless tyrants.

Our people [Americans] have been poisoned by "democracy;" by "tolerance;" by "brotherly love;" by "internationalism;" by "compromise;" all of which doctrines are straight out of the Communist Manifesto of 1848.

Aristotle, the teacher of Alexander the Great; was once asked how much educated men were superior to those who were not educated. And Aristotle replied: As much as the living are to the dead.

Above from -- Dr. John Coleman / What You Should Know About the United States Constitution and the Bill of Rights

=====

The music itself is used as a brainwashing tool. The ancient Greeks called it the Doctrine of Ethos. How music is conceived (the melody, harmony, and rhythm) has an actual physical effect upon your body and mind. Today the discovery of that effect has led to the development of the field of musical therapy. Music has also been used by people like **Hitler** for brainwashing. Rock music creates a rewiring of the brain called, (by certain authors) "switching." The accented beats of the rhythm within the meter can alter the beating of the heart and setting it in contradiction with its normal behavior, causing distress on the body. Coupled with the lyrics in the music, this breaks down the resistance of the brain to the suggestions within the lyrics. This is why this music can cause rebellion and even violence. The added amplifying of the sound through electronic devices creates a situation whereby the sound bypasses the ear and goes directly into the body, affecting bones, organs, etc. through its vibrations. This is a very simplified explanation of everything that is going on.

That's not autism: It's simply a brainy, introverted boy Autism spectrum diagnoses are up 78 percent in 10 years. We're dramatically **overdiagnosing** it in everyday behavior.

Excerpted from "Back to Normal: Why Ordinary Childhood Behavior Is **Mistaken** for ADHD, Bipolar Disorder, and Autism Spectrum Disorder".

Buckminster Fuller has said, in essence: "Dont give me any other job. Just let me be head of the World Food Authority, and I'll have the whole world at my feet tomorrow!" An Interview with Constance Cumbey, *Is the Antichrist in the World Today?* (Oklahoma City, Oklahoma: Southwest Radio Church, 1982), p. 13. They are going to use food to make enough tension so that all will except this unity. What does the New Age Christ think? Maitreya: "The UN is the major hope of the world. In its interrelationships we can see democracy writ large - the symbol for that expression of God's Will that men call goodwill. "With the advent of the Christ this goodwill will bring all men and all nations into correct relationship and create the necessary circumstances for the expression of that synthesis which will be the outstanding keynote of the coming civilization. "In this vast enterprise the UN will play a major role." 'the Changing role of the United Nations, "The Emergency Quarterly (1999. No. 28), p3.

Intresting note, the Club of Rome has divided the world into ten divisions: Gary H. Kah, *En Route to Global Occupation Year 1995* In June of 1995, an Interfaith Summit Conference was held in San Francisco for the purpose of "uniting the **world's religions** into a global organization." The United Religion

Organization will be an international, inter-religious organization modeled after and affiliation with the United Nations. "According to its literature," states W.B. Howard of Despatch Ministries, "the URO launched its written charter this past June 1997. The institution should be fully in place by June 2000 and globally operational by June, 2005." W.B Howard, Christian Conscience, October 1997, p. 10

Preparation by men and woman of goodwill is needed to introduce NEW VALUES for living, NEW STANDARDS of behaviour, NEW ATTITUDES of non-separateness and cooperation, leading to right human relations and a world at peace. The coming WORLD TEACHER will be mainly concerned, not with the result of past error and inadequacy but with the REQUIREMENTS of a NEW WORLD ORDER and with the REORGANIZATION of the social structures. Flyer from World Goodwill announcing World Invocation Day, June 2, 1985.

Socrates and Plato Talk Music

One cannot underestimate the role of music as a device for the **desensitizing and conditioning** of modern society. Plato and Socrates, had a profound understanding and respect for the tremendous influence that music can have on its listeners. Plato, "In order to take the spiritual temperature of an individual or society, one must mark the music." Socrates "Musical training is a more potent instrument than any other, because rhythm and harmony find their way into the inward places of the soul, on which they mightily fasten, imparting grace, and making the soul of him who is rightly educated graceful, or of him who is ill-educated ungraceful." He also understood the significance of training while still in the time of youth. ". . . now in the days of his youth, even before he is able to know the reason why" (The Republic of Plato, translated by Benjamin Jowett. Oxford Clarendon Press, 1888, page 88)

Music & the Spirit of Rebellion

Rebellion Rolling Stone Magazine, rock's foremost magazine, proudly noted in its 20th anniversary TV special: "It's not just an exaggeration to say that rebellion is more than just an occasional theme in rock, it is its very heart and soul" As one sifts through the pages of rock 'n roll history you find this is a recurring theme, impressing on the mind, time and time again, that the essence of rock is most unavoidably rebellion.

While the crooners of Tin Pan Alley were wafting out their love songs, Europe found itself engaged in a **blood bath** of cosmic proportions. The voices and

lyrics of musicians such as Bing Crosby, Perry Como, Patti Page and Frank Sinatra, singing to the compositions penned by George Gershwin, Irving Berlin and Cole Porter, seemed to stand in sharp contrast to the raging madness choking this little globe we call Planet Earth.

The curtain of the 50's was drawn back and onto the stage burst the new teenage heroes of rock 'n' roll. Bill Haley and the Comets cracked the airwaves with hits like 'Rock around the Clock' (1955), The Platters strutted on with songs such as 'The Great Pretender' (1956), and then came Elvis Presley, 'King', of rock 'n' roll, swinging his hips to 'Heartbreak Hotel' and 'Jailhouse Rock'. The medium was perfect. There were no serious high minded philosophies behind the lyrics. In fact, most of what was said philosophically in the music of the 50's could be summed up in one word, **nothing**. The real message lay behind the driving thumping syncopated rhythm of rock 'n' roll. This was based on the twelve-bar phrasing of black rhythm and blues with the accent of the rhythm placed on the second and fourth beats. This was the **recipe that** gave rock 'n' roll its pulse and made it virtually impossible for young people to sit still while listening to it. The words of the songs, at best, seemed to be an added extra. Some of the memorable catch lines went about as deep as this. 'Let's go to the hop, oh baby, let's go to the hop.' 'You ain't nothing but a hound dog, crying all the time.' 'Awopbopaloobopalopbamboom, Tutti Fruitti all rootie.' And most profoundly. 'Go, go, go, Johnny go. Go, go, go, Johnny, go. Go, Johnny B. Goode.' One can't get more insignificant than the lyrics of early rock 'n' roll. At best they were shallow and transparently superficial and, at worst, trashy and cheap. But it was the perfect expression of dissatisfaction for the youth of that decade. A way of saying so much by actually saying nothing at all. In response, the hypocritical, moralistic adult world rose up in opposition against this new form of 'hedonism.' **Records were burned, public speeches made condemning** this terrible curse, while conveniently forgetting that they, through their **contradictory** example, had sent the ball rolling down the bowling alley of rock 'n' roll. 'Don't do as I do, but do as I say.' No self respecting 'Rebel without a cause' would fall for that line anymore. The shadowy impact that rock 'n' roll had on the world and on, specifically teenagers, cannot be over estimated.

"Rock 'n' roll is an itinerant phenomenon. It leaps fences and challenges boundaries. In the frightened fifties, when the world seemed to have frozen into the power blocks of a cold war, such casual disregard as rock 'n' roll showed for the barriers and conventions of race, geography, sex and age was terrifying to both the masters and slaves of the established order. Fifties rock 'n' roll, with its rebel images, its heady mixture of sentimentality and angst and its disobedience to the rules of melody and rhythm and decent performance helped create a sense of community between the disparate groups of teenagers who discovered in the music the symbols of their darkest dreams. No wonder rock 'n' roll was

condemned as 'lewd' and 'lascivious' by the self-appointed guardians of morality." (Rock 'n' Roll Babylon, page 15) There is one final aspect to the history of Rock 'n Roll that we would do well to take a look at. Without these connecting threads we will not be able to fully appreciate the musical roots of Rock because, it was these bridging modes of rhythm and sound that finally gave birth to the styles of music so intrinsic to Rock 'n' Roll. Back To The Roots (Jazz & Blues) It would probably be appropriate to let one of the leading historians on jazz and its related forms, tell us about the tremendous influence this form of music has had on the musical styles of the 20th century. From the heartland of darkest Africa, via the slave routes to America and the west came the rhythmical style, that although modified, adjusted and interpreted through western minds, would ultimately rule the world of music. Joachim E. Berendt, (who has won honors as a writer on jazz, and who has produced and directed jazz shows, television programs, films and recordings) says it like this in The Jazz Book: "... taking an active interest in jazz means working for a majority, because the popular music of our times feeds on jazz: All the music we hear in TV series and on top-forty radio, in hotel lobbies and on elevators, in commercials and in movies; all the music to which we dance, from Charleston to rock, funk and disco; all those sounds that daily engulf us - all that music comes from jazz (because beat came to western music through jazz)." (pg. 3)

The Modern Music Industry

Elvis was into the teachings of Helena Petrovna Blavatsky. David Bowie, one of the rock and pop industries all time heroes: "I believe rock 'n roll is dangerous, it could very well bring about a very evil feeling in the west ... it's got to go the other way now, and that's where I see it heading, bringing about the dark era ..." "I feel that we are only heralding something even darker than ourselves." "Rock 'n' roll lets in lower elements and shadows that I don't think are necessary. Rock has always been the Devil's music, you can't convince me that it isn't." (Rolling Stone Magazine, 1972) Or this remark by the manager of the Rolling Stones with reference to rock's involvement with the sexual. "Rock IS sex. You have to hit teenagers in the face with it!" (Time, April 28, 1967, pg. 53) All through the history of rock and pop can be found this sexual message that stands out like a beacon, proudly displaying the Satanic colors of this industry

To run through the names of musicians and entertainers who have ventured into the occult would read like a who's who of the showbiz industry. From Elvis, the Beatles, the Rolling Stones, Elton John, Jimi Hendrix, Jim Morrison, Led Zeppelin, Deep Purple, Rush, Iron Maiden, Metallica, AC/ DC, Sting and so

many more. The annuals of rock and pop history are riddled with the acne of Satan worship and sexual perversion. Even some of the more respected names won't bat an eyelid at two people of the same sex spending the night in passionate "love making." Elton John believes, quite unashamedly, that there is nothing wrong with going to bed with somebody of your own sex. He feels that people should be very free with sex but should draw the line at goats. David Lee Roth, ex lead vocalist of Van Halen, proudly said, "I may not go down in history, but I will go down on your little daughter." Isn't it clear from where the music industry and its representatives are picking their fruit?

Aleister Crowley, the father of modern Satanism was not wrong when he revealed that he had put together a system of magic, which if ever combined with the power of music, could revolutionize the world. What makes Crowley's philosophy even more pertinent is the fact that large numbers of music industry people, from musicians to company officials, have been and still are followers of Crowley's Satanic theology. Jimmy Page of Led Zeppelin had such a deep fascination with Crowley that he ended up buying the castle in England which, Crowley, his mentor, used to own. Besides buying Crowley's castle, he also opened one of the biggest occult bookstores in London.

MTV, the most widely watched music channel on television made no bones about the fact that they were aiming at changing the way teenagers think. Consider this line from one of their adverts: MTV, aggressively reorganizing your brain. This is why, even in the early years of MTV, they could confidently make this boast: At MTV, we don't shoot for the 14yr olds, we own them. Bob Pitman, founder and one-time president of MTV clearly understood the emotional power of the music-media combination to capture the minds of the teenagers: The strongest appeal you can make is emotionally. If you can get their emotions going, make them forget their logic, you've got them.

Film Review: "The Master"

The film is an exploration of what the philosopher G.W.F. **Hegel** called "the master-slave dialectic," the relationship between the powerful and the powerless, between dominance and dependence.

In his book `Terrorism & The Illuminati`, Canadian author, David Livingstone's own investigations revealed that the Lucis Trust is run through an international board of trustees, whose membership is said to have included: John D. Rockefeller, Norman Cousins, Robert S. McNamara, Thomas Watson, Jr. of IBM, and former U.S. Ambassador to Moscow, Henry Clauson, a Grand Commander of the Supreme Council, 33rd Degree, Southern District Scottish

Rite, and Henry Kissinger, thus tying Bailey's organization into the various Round Table groups, including the CFR, the Bilderberger group, and the Trilateral Commission.

The UN is gradually becoming the center of a New World Religion, a strange and evil convergence of New Age mysticism, pantheism, aboriginal animism, atheism, communism, socialism, Luciferian occultism, apostate Christianity, Islam, Taoism, Buddhism, and Hinduism. The followers and disciples of this new faith include Crystal Worshipers, Astrologers, Radical Feminists, Environmentalists, Cabalists, Humanists, Eastern Mystics, Pop Psychologists, and "liberal" clergymen whom one would normally tend to associate with the counterculture of the 1960s. But today's `worshippers` in this `New Age Movement` are just as likely to be scientists, diplomats, corporate presidents, heads of state, international bankers, and leaders of mainstream Christian churches.

The Rio Earth Summit. "Thus, the environmental movement, while helping to advance the cause of the oil industry, is an extension of the Aquarian conspiracy, incepted by Alice Bailey, designed ultimately to foster the acceptance a one-world-religion, based on the occult, or the New Age, as it is called". David Livingstone.

In his book `Global Tyranny Step By Step`, William F Jasper writes " At the June 1992 UN Earth Summit in Brazil, the official UN Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED) together with the Global Forum "Peoples Summit" showcased a blending of pagan aboriginal rites with an ecumenical collective of `mystical` and spiritual tenets from East and West to bring into being an unintelligible form of what was called a `Universal Faith` .

Across the globe, the world media referred to the Rio Declaration and the 800-page blueprint for government action titled Agenda 21 as "sacred" texts. Al Gore, the leader of the U.S. Senate delegation, called for a new spiritual relationship between man and earth. Actress Shirley MacLaine was in attendance in order to add her own strange brand of psychic spirituality to the proceedings. Those Ministers from the World Council of Churches present, were there because of their affinity to the ecumenical "spirit" that uses the Hegelian Dialectic to combine a form of Christianity as thesis, with a pagan spiritualism as antithesis, resulting in a synthesis very akin to the Babylonian Mystery Religions. Another group at the summit, The Union for Natural Environment Protection, an environmental association based in Sao Leopoldo, Brazil, surprisingly declared the following about the true purpose of the W.C. of C's involvement:

"The environmental movement is being used as a cover to promote a return to the creed of the Ancient Mysteries, in the form of the worship of mother-nature, a pagan notion that equates the goddess with earth, known among the ancient Greeks as Gaia. Originally, she is the Babylonian Ishtar, known to the Bible as Astarte, or the Egyptian Isis. This pantheistic idea has its origins in ancient paganism, and is central to the Kabbalah and all Western occult tradition, including Freemasonry and the Illuminati. Plato wrote: "We shall affirm that the cosmos, more than anything else, resembles most closely that living Creature of which all other living creatures, severally or genetically, are portion; a living creature which is fairest of all and in ways most perfect." Known as Anima Mundi, the "Soul of the World", it is related to the concept of the Neoplatonists, the Logos, or the Word, also known as the "Son of God", or the ancient dying God"

It should be apparent to the reader that a `nexus` has been formed, connecting the major players in the push towards the One World Dictatorship, with the United Nations, The New Age Movement, and the `Greens` all interlocking at the top, with the `hidden hand` of the Illuminati pulling the strings in the background as the driving force moving us all inexorably towards the New World Order.

The Illuminaries. Canadian Multi Millionaire Industrialist Maurice Strong , a former trustee of the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies and a member of the advisory council of Planetary Citizens, is a major force within the Environmental and New Age Movements. He sits on the board of directors and serves as director of finance of the Lindisfarne Center, which is located in the Episcopal Cathedral of St. John the Divine in New York, and its operation all facilitated by grants from the Lilly Endowment, the Rockefeller Brothers Fund, and the Rockefeller Foundation.

The Institute numbers among its faculty members the `Eco-Radical` Amory Lovins and Luciferian Adept and New Age author David Spangler. We can gain some appreciation as to what is being taught at this Rockefeller funded institute by reading Mr. Spangler's books, such as `Reflections on the Christ`, wherein he writes:

Spangler, Muller, Strong, and a host of other `names`, such as Queen Juliana of the Netherlands, Sir Edmund Hillary, Peter Ustinov, Kurt Vonnegut, Leonard Bernstein, Isaac Asimov, and Pete Seeger, are all listed as being original endorsers of the world-government-promoting Planetary Citizens. Founded by New Age luminary and former UN consultant Donald Keys, and presided over for many years by the late Norman Cousins (CFR), the Planetary Citizens Organization has brought together and made very good use of the prestige of many leading world figures to support expansion of UN power and it's

institutions. Keys, a self confessed disciple of Alice Bailey, refers to the United Nations as "the nexus of emerging planetary values" and expresses the hope that it will establish a "planetary management system." (New Age Speak for World Government).

Another original endorser of Planetary Citizens was Aurelio Peccei, the founder of the Club of Rome, which although initially recognised for its role in launching "no growth" environmentalism in the 1970s, has `waxed` increasingly "spiritual" in more recent years. Their quest for spiritual `wisdom` includes slavish adherence to the Blavatsky mandate dictating that Christianity, Islam, and Judaism are either excluded or denigrated.

One of the primary avenues through which this lean toward oriental spiritualism has been spread is the Temple of Understanding, located at the same Cathedral of St. John the Divine that houses the Lindisfarne Luciferians. Begun in the early 1960s as the "spiritual counterpart of the United Nations," its founding sponsors included the following odd assortment of Establishment Insiders, socialists, humanists, communist fronts, religious figures, and entertainment celebrities:

John D. Rockefeller IV
 then-Secretary of Defense Robert S. McNamara
 Planned Parenthood founder Margaret Sanger
 IBM president Thomas J. Watson
 Socialist Party leader Norman Thomas
 Eleanor Roosevelt
 Time-Life president James A. Linen
 homosexual author Christopher Isherwood
 columnist Max Lerner
 entertainer Jack Benny

The June 1941 issue of the occult journal `Rosicrucian Digest` predicted that "The multiplicity of social states, countries, or nations will cease to be." That nations would be superseded by "The One United World State." The Rosicrucian's were correct in concluding that the `mystical-panteism` they advocated would, if generally accepted, lead to a collectivist world state. And there are far too few people in the world today who understand the direct cause-and-effect relationship between the two. Father Clarence Kelly, a noted authority on occult deception writes; "Panteism is a favorite doctrine of collectivists, because it offers a concept of man which, on religious grounds, subordinates the individual to the collective."

Hitler And The Vril. It was Neo-Paganism that helped create the conditions which paved the way for the totalitarian collectivism of the Third Reich. The Nazi high priesthood - Hitler, Himmler, Rahn, Rosenberg, Hess, Feder, Sebot, et al. were all ardent theosophists, and their esoteric societies (the Thule, Vril, Seekers of the Grail) were steeped in the same occultism and pantheism so prevalent in today's New Age and environmental movements.

The Solar Logos. Throughout the Ancient World, the Sun was worshipped in many guises as God. In Babylon it was Nimrod, in Egypt- Osiris, the Canaanites worshipped Baal and in Greece, it was Apollo. The New Age Sun God is called the `Solar Logos` or `The Word` thereby blasphemously counterfeiting the Biblical (which bible ?) Jesus Christ. In her book, `Rays and Initiations`, Alice Bailey reveals this Solar Logos as Lucifer himself. Today, as in millenia past, the Sun God is being worshipped by the New Age as divine.

David Spangler, refers to the Sun God in these terms: "The light that reveals to us the path to the New Age `Christ` comes from Lucifer. He is the light giver. It is his light that heralds for man the dawn of a greater consciousness. The true light of this great being can only be recognised when one's own eyes see with the light of the inner sun. It is an invitation into the New Age "

The ancient doctrine of the Sun God or Solar Logos melds itself easily with Pantheism, which as we have seen is at the moment a core dogma of the New Age. By denying the existence of a personal God, whilst insisting that the universe itself is God, New Agers declare that as man is part of the universe, man is also God. The Luciferian master plan cannot succeed unless people accept that there is no God who loves and cares for them. Therefore, accepting that the Moon, the Stars, the Galaxies are all Gods in themselves, the New Age Sun God or Solar Logos as humanity's master becomes a required tenet of belief and we can establish that throughout man's history, all `Sun God's have been nothing more than guises for the great deceiver, Lucifer.

Witches believe that Lucifer is the God of the Sun, and the Sun God is also known as the `Horned God` (Lucifer is also known as the "Angel of Light). Many of the Witch's holy days revolve around the Sun such as the Yule. A large part of their belief system is the concept of the Sun weakening and the world dying, then on the Winter Solstice the Sun God Lucifer is reborn and warms the Earth. To the Ancient Latin people's, Lucifer was the Sun God, father of Aradia and the brother and lover of **Diana**.

To appreciate how this adversary of God has been able to clandestinely insinuate himself into our lives, we only have to look all around at the plethora of pagan sun symbolism which now proliferate throughout society. One

example of this can be found in the **world of female bodybuilding**, where each year, a trophy shaped in a design used to symbolize the worship of Lucifer is awarded at a major I.F.B.B. women's bodybuilding event. The meaning of this trophy is hidden from most everyone but a select few who are initiated. The trophy is in the form of an obelisk, which to those unfamiliar is a tapering, four-sided shaft that has a pyramidal top. The obelisk is a symbol that definitely has connections to Freemasonry. The obelisk is important to Masons and has roots in ancient Egypt. It is the symbol of a god worshipped by believers involved in the ancient mysteries

The obelisk represents the Sun God Lucifer. The sun is also a major Masonic symbol. Albert Pike, who we deal with below wrote: "The sun is the ancient symbol of the life-giving and generative power of the Deity."

Ralph Epperson, a historian and lecturer on the subject writes: "The sun was a symbol of something that only the believers in the religion...understood. These believers, ...knew that the people would not accept their mystery religion, so they had to conceal it from them. So the task became one of creating a religion around a belief that they knew the people would accept. Their basic purpose was to create a popular religion as a cover for their secret worship. They would have to keep their beliefs from the people, and conceal their secret worship in hidden symbols." Epperson continues: "The obelisk stands for the very presence of the sun god! And the sun god is Lucifer!"

The World Religion Exposed. "The Gnostic religions are often called pagan. This pagan worship is often the exoteric cover that the first levels are initiated into. The highest level is often the real esoteric worship, and often involves direct Luciferian or Satanic worship. In other words, the Sun worship of the Masons and other groups is a fig leaf for the worship by the highest levels of the Divine Serpent Satan". Fritz Springmeier `Be Wise As Serpents`.

"According to Alice Bailey, the Masonic movement will be the religion of the New System. Benjamin Creme, also believes Freemasonry will be the religion of the New Age. Lola Davis, another New Age leader, also sees Freemasonry as the New Age Religion" (Texe Marrs: Dark Secrets of the New Age).

Alice Bailey wrote in 1957, "The Masonic movement... is the custodian of the law; it is the home of the Mysteries and the seat of initiation. It holds in its symbolism the ritual of Deity, and the way of salvation is pictorially preserved in its work. It is a far more occult organization than can be realised, and is intended to be the training school for the coming advanced occultists. In its ceremonials lie hid the wielding of the forces connected with the growth and life of the kingdoms of nature and the unfoldment of the divine aspects in man."

"When the new universal religion has sway and the nature of esotericism is understood-will be the utilisation of the banded esoteric organisms, the Masonic organism and the Church organism as initiating centres. These three groups converge as their inner sanctuaries are approached. There is no dissociation between the One Universal Church, the sacred inner Lodge of all true Masons, and the inner-most circles of esoteric societies." (Taken from `Be Wise As Serpents by Fritz Springmeier).

Has Freemasonry been underestimated as a world religion? At least one Masonic author writing to Masons felt that Masonic religious power had been underestimated. He writes, "In the past Masonry has been condemned as a shallow substitute for religion. This the Masonic body has always denied but in fact the new age revitalised Masonry will be a paralleling evolutionary way of man's approach to God, and Masonry and religion will gladly cooperate." --The Spirit of Masonry, p. 129

Albert Pike (December 29, 1809April 2, 1891). Albert Pike was a Luciferian who confessed Lucifer as his own God see (below quote). He was the former Sovereign General of The Supreme Council Of Grand Sovereign Inspectors, General of the 33rd Degree of The Scottish Rite. There is also compelling evidence that he founded the Ku Klux Klan.. Pike can be justifiably regarded as the most influential Freemason who ever lived. During the American Civil War, he was a confederate general who is said to have committed the most heinous atrocities of the war, yet his tomb is located just thirteen blocks from the Capitol Building in Washington DC. He was a high ranking member of the Illuminati who is still revered by the New World Order Cabal.

In his book `Morals and Dogma`, Pike confirmed for posterity that the God of the Illuminati and the New World Order is Lucifer. He wrote; "The Masonic religion should be, by all of us initiates of the high degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian doctrine. . . Yes, Lucifer is God, and unfortunately Adonay (Jesus) is also God. For the eternal law is that there is no light without shade, no beauty without ugliness, no white without black, for the absolute can only exist as two Gods: darkness being necessary to light to serve as its foil as the pedestal is necessary to the statue, and the brake to the locomotive. "

Pike asserted boldly and unequivocally in his book that Freemasonry is identical to the ancient mysteries, which clearly means that all their teachings in all their books are precisely the same as the Ancient, Pagan, Satanic Mysteries! Pike continues in *Morals and Dogma* " The true and pure philosophic religion is the belief in Lucifer, the equal of Adonay (Jesus); but Lucifer, God of Light and

God of Good, is struggling for humanity against Adonay, the God of darkness and evil."

Is Freemasonry The Worship Of Lucifer? There has been extensive debate as to whom the true god of Freemasonry really is. Below, I have listed some quotes from Masonic Authorities which will help clarify this piece of the puzzle. It should be understood that most Blue Degree Masons are not in thrall to Lucifer, but higher level `initiates` must participate in rituals which involve drinking from skulls whilst kneeling prostrate at a black altar adorned with serpents.

Quotes affirming Lucifer as the God of Freemasonry:

"First conjuration address to Emperor Lucifer, Master and Prince of rebellious spirits, I adjure thee to leave thine abode in what ever quarter of the world it may be situated and come hither to communicate with me. I command and I conjure thee in thy name oh mighty living god, to appear without noise". The Book Of Black Magic by Arthur Edward Waite 33rd Degree Mason.

"I hereby promise the Great Spirit Lucifuge, Prince Of Demons, that each year, I will bring unto him a human soul to do with as it may please him, and in return, Lucifuge promises to bestow upon me the treasures of the earth and fulfill my every desire for the length of my natural life. If I fail to bring him each year the offering specified above, then my own soul shall be forfeit to him". Signed in blood, Manly Palmer Hall 33rd Degree Freemason from his book `The Secret Teaching Of All Ages`.

"When the Mason learns that the key to the warrior on the block is the proper application of the dynamo of living power, he has learned the Mystery of his Craft. The seething energies of Lucifer are in his hands and before he may step onward and upward, he must prove his ability to properly apply this energy". Manly Palmer Hall 33rd Degree `The Lost Keys Of Freemasonry`.

" That which we must say to a crowd is; We worship a God, but it is the God that one adores without superstition. To you Sovereign Grand Inspectors General, we say this, that you may repeat it to the brethren of the 32nd, 31st, and 30th degrees. The Masonic Religion should be, by all of us initiates of the High degrees, maintained in the purity of the Luciferian Doctrine". Albert Pike 33rd Degree.

" Lucifer, the son of the morning! Is it he who bears the light, and with it's splendours intolerable blinds feeble, sensual, or selfish souls? Doubt it not!" Albert Pike 33rd Degree.

Freemasonry is truly the worship of Lucifer. Once this is understood, it becomes clear as to why they have been so anxious all these centuries to keep the lid of secrecy tightly screwed down, for if people really understood that Masonry is a worship of Lucifer, no one would join, and the citizens of most communities would rise up as one to demand that the organization be completely outlawed. Thus, you have secrets within secrets, wheels within wheels, just as the above quotes confirm.

The Light Bearer Returns. Many believe that the New Age Movement is little more than a collection of old Hippies, Feminists and `wannabe` mystics chanting and praying to who knows what or why. But that is so far from the reality of what is a dangerous and desperate situation, as the Illuminati and their co conspirators in the New Age, through use of all the weapons of media control and information available to them, drive their New World Order project to it's logical conclusion, whilst we the people sleep walk into their `Aquarian` Dictatorship.

In his book `Terrorism And The Illuminati`, the Canadian author David Livingstone writes: "The Illuminati claim to be descended of Fallen Angels, who taught them the "Ancient Wisdom", also known as the Kabbalah, which they have been preserving throughout the centuries. These Fallen Angels are referred to in the Bible, Book of Genesis, as the Nephilim, or "Sons of God", and were said to have descended to earth and intermarried with human beings. Christian interpretations struggle with the passage, choosing to translate the term into "mighty men". However, apocryphal Jewish texts explain that they were the devil and his legions, who were cast out of Heaven, and took wives from the female descendants of Cain. They produced a race known as the Anakim".

It is a well researched hypothesis that it is these `Anakim` or rather their descendent's who now occupy all the positions of real power in our world. Whether they are truly the children of the Nephilim is irrelevant so long as they themselves believe that it is, and use this assumed `divine` right to rule in order to justify the increasing oppression, control and terror being enacted on all our lives

OUTCOME-BASED RELIGION:

For as stated by THEORETICAL physicist Max Planck, *“A new scientific truth (or lie –ed.) does not triumph by convincing its opponents and making them see the light, but rather because its opponents eventually die, a new generation grows up that is familiar with it.”*

Nazi Germany's leading physicists: Max Planck, Peter Debye and Werner Heisenberg. A small group of senior German physicists like Max Planck dominated the expert committees within the peer review system and thereby influenced, if not controlled, which research was funded.

Adolph Bertram Drucker (1876-1967)

The Druckers came to Austria from Holland, where the family had worked as printers (Drucker means "printer" in Dutch) primarily producing editions of the Koran that were sold on the black market in the Ottoman empire for considerable profit. After the family relocated to Vienna, Peter's great-grandfather continued as a printer, but his grandfather forged a new family profession as an Austrian civil servant in customs. Peter's father, Adolph Drucker, was the younger of two children and also entered the civil service, rising to the senior civil servant at the Austrian Ministry of Economics at an early age. **Adolph Grandmaster of the Austrian Freemasons .**

Caroline Bond Drucker (1885-1954)

Peter's mother's family came from Prague and Vienna, and Peter's maternal grandfather (Ferdinand Bond) was a banker and one of the founders of the Anglo-Austrian bank (one of the major banks of the Austro-Hungarian Empire).

Willow Creek Church is a mega-church seating 7,095 people inside the main auditorium building. They claim that more than 20,000 people worship at one of their six regional campuses each weekend. The Willow Creek Association (WCA) claims to be an international, evangelical Christian association of more than 9,000 member churches from 90 denominations and 45 countries. Bill Hybels founded the church on the marketing ideas of Peter Drucker who successfully applied them to business management before directing his attention towards the mega-church. Rick Warren, Bill Hybels and Bob Buford were all mentored by Peter Drucker

SCOTTISH RITE FREEMASONS PRAISING PETER DRUCKER
<http://www.scottishritenmj.org/images/uploads/northern-light-pdf/TNL-February2013.pdf>

KNIGHTS TEMPLAR MASONS QUOTING PETER DRUCKER
<http://www.indianaknightstemplar.com/articles/newsletters/feb2014.pdf>

"Peter Drucker ... he's my mentor. I've spent 20 years under his tutelage learning about leadership from him." Rick Warren

http://www.inplainsite.org/html/rick_warren_new_age.html#RW-Drucker

PETER DRUCKER PROMOTED BY OHIO FREEMASONS <http://www.masonicleader.com/websites/>

"It is impossible to research the background of the Purpose-Driven model without learning of Peter Drucker's inspiration. And it is impossible to study the philosophical roots of Peter Drucker's ideologies without ending up in the bowels of 19th century **German mysticism** – the same German philosophies that gave rise to the **horrors against humanity** of the 20th century." ...

"Like Theosophy, Druckerism promotes subjugating individuals - which may be organized - into a global corporate Organism .. where an individual has no intrinsic value. Their value is measured by their service to the State / Organism.. Human Capital without Value must be Abandoned / Destroyed or they become an impediment to Corporate Evolution."

Bob Buford created "mentoring" relationships with Peter Drucker to manifest in western evangelical churches Drucker's vision for Global Socialism / Nazism / Luciferianism. Mentees include at least himself and "Halftime" members, and the infamous cultist Rick Warren. "Like-Minded" Counter-Reformers promoting themselves into a "Leadership" role and apparently standing with Drucker and Buford include Bill McCartney, Bill Gothard, and James Dobson, All of these promote "Feminarcissm" and viciously attack fathers who will not position themselves and their families in the cult's Hierarchy.

Since OBEducation and Outcome-based Religion share what appears to be a disproportionate number of similarities.

Edwards Deming and Peter Drucker. are enshrined as internationally renowned experts in business management and gurus of business methodology. These two individuals were among the primary players in a select group of Americans (Though Drucker is a U.S. citizen, he is actually Austrian.) who are lauded as part of the almost super-human effort that developed systems-based management philosophies that first gained public recognition in post-World War II Japan

Drucker's "Management by Objective" was **not an original idea**, but rather emanated from within the ranks of 19th Century **esoteric** Germanic philosophy. The outcome-based, systemic concepts can be **traced directly** to the teachings of Hegel, Marx, Nietzsche, Wellhausen, Blavatsky, and others who were heavily influenced by Germanic paganism. In turn, these same principles were

then adopted by the **Fabian** Socialists in the early Twentieth Century and easily communicated to the likes of John Dewey, “The Father of Progressive Education” (thus the origin of OBE). Disturbingly, a deeper look into the basic tenants of this system reveals **far darker**, more esoteric undercurrents. This is no secret even to secular business sources that have the courage to make an honest evaluation of the system. For instance, in an article in *The Journal of Organizational Change Management*, David M. Boje and Robert D. Winsor address *Total Quality Management (TQM)*-- the lodestone of the Deming/Drucker methodology:

In reality, there exists a very logical explanation for the esoteric nature of the Drucker/Deming methodology. These individuals based their philosophies on “General Systems Theory” (GST). GST was originally proposed by Hungarian biologist Ludwig von Bertalanffy in 1928. He proposed that “a system is characterized by the interactions of its components and the nonlinearity of those interactions.”

James Lovelock's *Gaia Hypothesis* first appeared in 1979 and evolved into *Gaia: A New Look at Life on Earth*, published by Oxford Press in 1982. The *Gaia Hypothesis* contends that the earth itself is a living organism, the source of all life, which has the capacity to **regulate or "heal" itself** under "natural" conditions. Lovelock's contention is that the human species has developed the technology to overwhelm Gaia's capacity to "heal" itself, and is therefore doomed to destruction unless the human species stops its technological assault.

The *Gaia Hypothesis* is, **in essence, nothing more** than ancient worship of the Mother Earth Goddess of both ancient paganism **and** modern witchcraft.

GST is an esoteric belief system based on a **merger** of Darwinism and eastern mysticism—much like what one would now term “New Age”. GST contends that man is moving to the next level of evolution, but in order to reach this plateau, mankind must be ascribe to a common, universal consciousness, or belief system (“old beliefs” must transition to “new beliefs”). Drucker confirmed his adherence to this concept by the development of the “3-legged stool” model. The legs are representative of the corporate system, the state, and the “private sector”. The top of the stool signifies the reaching of that which he terms as “community” or consensus of these three separate sectors (or subsystems) of society. Drucker has spent the last half of his life concentrating on this “private sector” (churches and non-profits) because this segment offers the platform for the dialectical consensus to unite all of humanity to bring about the “jump phenomenon” to the next level of “societal evolution”. According to

the GST and the Gaia Hypothesis, the “old system” must break down in order for the “new system” to break through.

As one gets deeper into this scenario, Drucker’s emphasis on the non-profit sector should come as no surprise—especially if one understands what Barry Goldwater understood. In his book, *With No Apologies*, Senator Goldwater described the **strategy** of the Trilateral Commission, Council for Foreign Relations, and other globalist entities as an attempt to control the “Four Corners of Power” in order to transition the world into their perceived planetary model. He described these “four corners” as political, economic, theological, and intellectual; and contended that those who control the Four Corners of Power control the world. Drucker’s “3-Legged Stool” simply **combines** the theological and intellectual corners of power into the “private sector/ non-profit” leg of the stool. Goldwater theorized that control of the Four Corners of Power would result in a new world system, just as Drucker’s model to achieve “community” will bring forth a new society. Hybels, Buford, Warren, and Co. began to transition their constituents by the hundreds of thousands to a position that aligned with the whole systems model.

DRUCKER & CO. IN THE NEW PARADIGM CHURCH

The name “Peter Drucker” appears many times when one delves into the sources for the methodology of this new hybrid religious movement. According to *Christianity Today*, Drucker relayed to *Forbes* magazine, “... *‘pastoral megachurches’ are surely the most important social phenomenon in American society in the last thirty years.*” In the same article, Drucker described “management” as a ministry for saving our society and thus directed church leaders to adopt his “Management by Objective” philosophies---**in essence**, Outcome-based Religion. Drucker concluded that “The non-profits are the American community”. He further stated that “*a new form of society is trying to emerge*”, and churches and non-profits must play a new and central role:

“The pastor, as manager, has to identify their (leaders in the church) strengths and specialization, place them and equip them for service, and enable them to work in the harmonious and productive whole known as the body of Christ.” In the context of Peter Drucker’s GST platform, this *Christianity Today* article can be compared to a wonderful meal laced with arsenic. It praises Drucker for his recognition of the importance of the church and sets Drucker on a pedestal as a “good Christian” interested in doing the business of “The Kingdom”.

This process is described by globalists as “Whole System Transition”, and this transition is being accomplished by “system breakdown” of the existing system

to initiate “system breakthrough” to a new system and a new planetary society. Rick Warren’s *The Purpose-driven Church* **and** Dan Southerland’s *Transitioning, Leading Your Church Through Change* are towards the same goal as well.

Bob Buford is the **founder** of the Leadership Network, a private foundation with the primary function of identifying, networking, and re-sourcing the ministers and staffs of congregations of 1000 members or more. Mr. Buford is also the **Founding** Chairman of the Board of Governors of the Peter F. Drucker Foundation for Nonprofit Management. In the preface to his book, *Halftime*, Buford refers to Drucker as “the man that formed my mind.” Bob Buford’s organization then identifies with Drucker and works hand in hand with church transitioning efforts to bring existing churches into the new paradigm model. According to the afore-mentioned Christianity Today article, Bob Buford’s Leadership Network has “invited Drucker to speak to conferences of large-church leaders and has linked him to many pastors seeking advice. Drucker interacted with “many ‘pastoral’ churches. These include megachurches like Bill Hybel’s Willow Creek **and** Rick Warren’s Saddleback.”

Both Warren and Hybels have been schooled in the methodology of Drucker, as promoted by Bob Buford. Actually, Drucker has called Dr. Warren “the **inventor of perpetual revival**” Warren on the website of The Southern Baptist Press, Warren himself states, “*I once asked Peter Drucker, the father of modern management, how often a growing organization must restructure...*” Dr. Warren has also made references to having Dr. Drucker in his home. Please note the following statements by Dr. Warren from the article, “How to Think Like a World Class Christian” (this article is an excerpt from Rick Warren’s book, *The Purpose-driven Life*):

- The initial subtitle is titled, “shift from self-centered to others-centered thinking”—this section utilizes phrases such as “a difficult mental shift”, “paradigm switch”, and speaks of “breath prayers”
- The next subtitle is “Shift from local to global thinking”. Here he states, “God is a global God”, he speaks to the fact that most of the world already “thinks globally”, and he mentions multinational conglomerates. He then states, “*We are more connected than we realize.*”
- He also states, “People are most receptive to God when they are under tension and transition”.

All of these points contain a measure of truth, but the reader of this manuscript must now exercise discernment to critically analyze these statements with full

knowledge of what has been presented throughout this book. As a way of review, the points for evaluation are as follows:

--The phrase, “paradigm shift” was coined by Thomas Kuhn, a subscriber to the General Systems Theory. The GSP, when carried to its logical conclusions, carries one on a journey into **esoteric and** even occult beliefs of the Mother Earth Goddess.

--Marilyn Ferguson, author of the Aquarian Conspiracy (along with other “New Agers”) popularized the concept of a “paradigm shift” and the breakthrough of a new system that would signal the end of the Piscean Age, the dawn of the Age of Aquarius, and the coming of the new level of human evolution, *homo noeticus*.

--Peter Drucker bases his philosophies on the GSP and utilizes the Hegelian Dialectical Process in formulating his theories of “community” (consensus or synthesis). His holistic approach to management principles gave rise to his system of “Management by Objective”—an outcome-based model utilizing the processes of Edwards Deming (another GSP disciple) that change the values and world view of those involved to the holistic model.

Dr. Rick Warren, Bob Buford Dan Southerland, Bill Hybels, and others have now trained hundreds of thousands of pastors in Outcome-based Religion. Many who truly have a burden for the lost have been sucked into these programs, and other churches are adopting many of the individual aspects of this philosophy in order to attract the “unchurched” and build their ministries. However, the postmodern, holistic philosophies are coming into the church by “trickling down” from the megachurches and their training seminars; and unfortunately, the issues do not stop with these concerns—it gets worse.

As a matter of fact, some megachurches relate that their founders started the work with little or no money. (Some more notable examples of this are Robert Schuller and Jerry Falwell.) Though some unaffiliated churches may begin as a mission program of another church or group of churches, even these donations tend to provide a small portion of the funds needed to even support a full-time pastor.

Association of Theological Schools is funded by the Lilly Endowment and Luce. Henry Luce – Skull and Bones .

The Henry Luce III Fellows in Theology:

“Established in 1993, the program of the Henry Luce III Fellows in Theology supports the research of junior and senior scholars whose projects offer significant and innovative contributions to theological studies. The program

seeks to foster excellence in theological scholarship, and to strengthen the links among theological research, the churches, and wider publics.

The program is administered by the Association of Theological Schools, the accrediting and program agency for graduate theological education in the United States and Canada. Its 235 member institutions are Catholic, Orthodox, and Protestant schools of theology, including freestanding seminaries and university-related divinity schools.”

The Lilly Endowment:

“Lilly Endowment Inc. is an Indianapolis-based private philanthropic foundation created in 1937 by three members of the Lilly family—J. K. Lilly, Sr. and his sons J. K., Jr. and Eli—through gifts of stock in their pharmaceutical business, Eli Lilly and Company. In keeping with the wishes of the three founders, the Lilly Endowment exists to support the causes of education, community development, and religion.

In all these ways, the Lilly Endowment Inc. seeks to support people and organizations striving to generate knowledge, communicate insights, nurture practices, and renew and sustain institutions that provide the religious resources upon which a flourishing and humane society depends.”

Secret Societies Control the Rise and Fall of Empires

Years ago, the real character, aims, and clandestine works of secret societies such as freemasonry were virtually unknown, masons are NOT members of a mere ‘charity organization.’ They worship an ‘unknown’ god in the lower degrees, which new initiates might, or might not yet know by the ‘substitute’ names of Mahabone and Jahbulon. However, in the highest degrees they get to know their god as Baphomet, the goat-god of lust and power, who is none other than Satan himself.

Lenin, who started these Gulag camps, massacred 8 million people in only two years. Mao Zedong (or Tse-Tung;- A Yale –Skull and Bones product -- a dedicated disciple of Stalin,) starved, massacred, and murdered between 50 and 75 MILLION people! Robert Mugabe, starving, massacring his own citizens, and contributing to the carnage of the second Congolese war: about 6 million people. Semora Machel and his Frelimo forces, aided and financed by Russia, starved, displaced, and slaughtered at least ten million Mozambiquans between 1974 and 1994. These ‘beasts’ and their comrades have, and *still* are causing the suffering, death, displacement, and starvation of BILLIONS of people worldwide! Yet, the international media remained *quiet* about this

incomparable mayhem while they focused the whole world's attention on the atrocities of the apartheid regime and the wondrous communist 'liberators' of South Africa!

The dragon-lion is primarily Britain's coat of arms, but in fact, the entities behind this insignia have influenced and ruled, and is still influencing and ruling the European continent in its entirety. From Iceland in Northern Europe, Russia in Eastern Europe, Britain in Western Europe, to Portugal in Southwestern Europe, all of Europe's 50 countries fell, and is still falling under the control and sway of the dragon-like lion.

If we can describe the dragon-like lion of Europe as a single philosophy or world-governing dogma, it is Imperialism. For centuries, the United Kingdom of Britain boasted, "the sun never sets over Britannica," or the British Empire. Commanded by her kings and queens, who have all been dependants of the vast masonic network worldwide that dictates political history, the United Kingdom have murdered and plundered the world vastly through British Imperialism. Wikipedia reports, "By 1922, Britain held sway over 458 million people, over a quarter of the world's land area." Britain's coat of arms between 1558 and 1603 was a dragon-like lion and a *real* red dragon facing each other. The unicorn then replaced the dragon – revealing that the last beast (the dragon,) and the unicorn are one and the same.

Interestingly, The Dragon or Satan is worshipped in the East, especially in China, Japan, and in all its regions as a coiled serpent with a scaly body, a perverted horse's head, and four legs with either five, four, or three claws on each foot. Five toes symbolize royalty; four toes indicate aristocracy, and three toes stand for the worker's class. The snake symbolizes pagan cultural **pharmacy**, (witchcraft using magical 'medicine' to conjure up evil spirits,) craftiness and deceit. Generally, a horse's head means beastie appetites, freedom, and power. The dragon signifies a hard, unyielding, unforgiving, brutal nature; much feared and therefore perversely *revered* in politics and in patriarchic, (or male domineering, male oppressing) culture. For instance, the brutal Chinese Emperors, tyrannical dictators, and unreasonable, inhuman patriarchs are called 'dragons.' Such beasts are *worshipped* in fear and reverence as the national and ancestral *gods* of nations and families.

It is no coincidence that Scotland and Wales have a winged dragon on their flags. To unify these flags with the United Kingdom's Union Jack, Britain plans to place a dragon in the center of this flag. Britain's Imperial coat of arms is a horned *unicorn* and a dragon-like lion, flanking a crown and other insignia. Luxembourg's coat of arms consists of two dragon-like lions flanking a little crowned dragon; all are imperially crowned and draped **in red**. **Luxembourg is**

the seat of the United Nations Parliament. It is a small country landlocked by Belgium, (the United Nations Headquarters,) Germany, and France. Strasbourg is the official seat of the United Nations and borders France and Germany. The Kingdom of Greece's coat of arms also has two dragon-like lions flanking a cross, also imperially crowned and draped in red. The Royal Arms of the Kingdom of France has a crowned frog on top and is imperially draped in blue. The First French Empire of Napoleon looks the same, but it is draped in red with the masonic/communist phoenix (or dragon-like eagle) in the center. The fixed seat of the *United Nations* is in The Hague in the Netherlands. The Netherlands' coat of arms, like that of Luxembourg, also has two dragon-like lions flanking another dragon-like, crowned lion, all imperially crowned and draped in red.

Belgium, the permanent seat of the UN also has on her coat of arms two lion-like beasts flanking a golden dragon-like lion and imperially crowned with nine flags. Germany was also an imperial, 'lion-like,' dragon state before the German Revolution, which dethroned and exiled Kaiser Wilhelm 11 in 1918. Why wasn't Germany shunned after Hitler infuriated the whole world against this country? Instead, rebuilt to its former glory after its destruction in World War 2, Germany has 'miraculously' "risen from the ashes" to occupy a most prominent place in the European community – *exactly* as depicted by its insignia, the mythical phoenix. This ugly bird is not really an eagle, but the communist/masonic symbol that illustrates the Illuminati/masonic slogan, "Ordö AB Chao." This means that masonic world 'order' or 'rebirth' must come from all the communist revolution and chaos that destroys the 'former world' to create it into a 'new world.' In fact, Eastern Germany's coat of arms is a clear, unabashed masonic square and compass! Then, the ultimate proof that the lion-like beast is the real king of Europe: even the Russian Imperial coat of arms of **Tsar Nicolas** proudly displays a crowned, warring lion-like dragon!





Dragon-lion Lost it's Wings and "Two Feet" a "Man's Heart" was given to it. Slave-trading colonialists first began to 'fly' from Britain to 'the new world' of the Americas in 1607. American, British and other European *Imperialism in the 15th and 15th centuries*, crossing the globe as swift as 'on eagle's wings,' most brutally *colonized and enslaved* vast portions of the earth. During the violent revolutionary war between England and America, beginning with the battle of Lexington on 19 July 1775, America 'plucked off' her British/European lion's wings, seizing her independence by force on July 4, 1776.

The Eagle had landed for the first time. The 'wings' of the dragon-lion had become an independent entity. The Winged Eagle became America's coat of arms.

X



Not long afterwards, in 1783, the Peace of Paris Treaty ended the war between Britain and America. With this Treaty, the American eagle and the dragon-lion of Europe *became one again* on equal terms.

The shape-shifting dragon-lion was exulted or "lifted up from the earth" in the most superior, *godlike*, political position to govern the world. Besides that, "it was made to stand on two feet like a man," (grounded on two well-defined countries or kingdoms,) and a "man's heart" or the pretence of human conscience was given to it.

Since then, the “two feet” of the ‘winged’ lion have been the two great leaders of the Western World: America and Britain - or actually, America and Western Europe in particular. In addition, the worldwide Age of *Humanism*, or **human rights**, (“a man’s [fallen] heart”) came into the world. Humanism is all about turning humanity into god. Humanism became the new ‘nature’ of the governing dragon-like man-beast.

In this new position as the physical/spiritual ‘god’ of planet earth, the ‘winged’ dragon-lion assumed the role of a ‘protective,’ ‘supportive’ entity, doing much ‘good’ on planet earth. Moreover, the ‘two feet’ have carried and supported this lion-man-beast in executing even more horrendous atrocities against humanity than in the form of the winged lion. Britain (or the dragon-like lion of Europe) and America remain a deadly dual to this day.

In the name of HUMANIST ‘Liberation’ and ‘Protection,’ America *experimentally* dropped two atomic bombs on the Japanese cities of Hiroshima and Nagasaki “to end World War II.” During the “liberation” of Nazi Germany, America and the Allied Forces, under the direction of Britain, destroyed entire German cities, torturing and murdering **many ordinary** citizens with firebombs, non-stop air raids, and other crimes against humanity – to name but *one* of their atrocities during this war. America’s cruel wars in Korea, Vietnam, Laos, and Cambodia accomplished absolutely nothing against the spread of communism but instead, America tortured, impoverished, and murdered **countless innocent citizens**. America poisoned entire forests with “Agent Orange” to flush out Vietcong troops, altering much of that country’s tropical landscape. America’s many war crimes in Iraq since 1991, included the ‘unorthodox’ execution of President Saddam Hussein and the terrorist leader Osama Bin Laden, who was hastily ‘buried at sea’ – if it really was Bin Laden that was killed. The war finally ended in 2001. It accomplished absolutely **nothing, except** disrupting, torturing, murdering, and further impoverishing the Iranian people.

SUDDENLY, THE SOVIET BEAR APPEARED

The United Nations was formed on 26 June 1945 to achieve world ‘peace,’ or rather, world domination.

America and Britain remained the Western leaders of the world - and their secret ally, (the leopard’s “feet like a bear,”) or the most destructive bear-like beast, entered the scene. The flesh-devouring bear is a Soviet insignia. Russia is the so-called ‘mother’ of all communists. Most of the world, since 1991, when the Soviet Union supposedly ‘fell,’ were led to believe that

communism is ‘dead’ – which is impossible, as even the ‘new’ democracy, South Africa, was instituted, and is still restructured and ‘recreated’ by communist chaos! Now, in 2013, in the rest of the world and in Africa, (especially in the Middle East,) communist revolution, riots, and genocide are still causing every kind of social, economic, and political havoc.

Communism is not ‘dead’ it merely stepped out of the political limelight. In 1991, it became time for the next beast to step forward onto the political platform. In the meantime, communism is still tearing the whole world to pieces while the world’s media ignores its innumerable atrocities worldwide. Communism was, and will remain one of the beasts that came from the sea. It will continue to work under direction and in conjunction with the other three beasts from the sea.

The United Nations website states that there are 195 countries in the world. Since the birth of the United Nations in 1945, communism has set up 167 democracies worldwide! That is 89% of the whole world, in 2013!

The Bear has “Three Ribs in Its Mouth”.

Under many different guises, communism had been causing havoc in the world for about three hundred years *before* 1945. However, at that moment in history, (when the dragon-like lion, or the powers that steer the United Nations “was lifted up from the earth and made to stand on two feet,”) communism was “raised up on one side” of the earth – in the East.

The devouring bear having “three ribs between its teeth” signify the THREE COMPONENTS OF COMMUNIST IDEOLOGY – the most deadly, destructive Soviet doctrine, which has infiltrated the whole world since 1945!

1) Humanism (or the philosophy of human rights) is the first core mechanism of communism. Humanism is the tool that communist agitators use to stir up civil bloodlust, revolution, riots, war and genocide to shift any chosen country into the ‘saving’ hands of communist ‘freedom fighters’ and their christ-like commanders, or ‘liberators.’ In fact, communism IS humanism and humanism IS communism.

2) Democracy (or the philosophy of the people rule) is the second core mechanism of communism. The political farce of ‘democracy,’ intended to brainwash, agitate, and control the oppressed and dissatisfied population of a country, was thought up by those **two demonic** fictional Greek philosophers Aristotle and Plato. The first modern, bloodstained democracy was set up in 1917 in Russia, and placing in power the first modern communist gods, or the most brutal communist dictators of all time, Alexander Kerensky and the closet Jews, Stalin and Lenin. The United Nations declared the Arab and Israeli states

the first post World War 11 democracies. India followed in 1950 and a flood of detrimental, impoverishing communist democracies began to engulf the whole world. Democracy IS communism and communism IS democracy.

3) Devine Dictatorship in the form of lifetime political gods (or the philosophy of oppressive Presidents For Life,) is the third core mechanism of communism. Communism IS the Worship of Dictators .

The worship of genocidal, displacing dictators IS communism and communism IS the worship of dictators.

Together, these three core components work total destruction in a country handed to communism, which is the exact goal of communist secret masonic societies, steering history from behind the scene. Of course, no other political philosophy or structure proves more aptly than communism that apart from Devine Dictatorship, the doctrines of Humanism and Democracy do not fit these titles. As most of the dragon-beast's snake-like words, these two communist dogmas mean exactly the *opposite* of what they state.

Additionally, communism, as lion-like Imperialism, is based on, and steered by worldwide secret masonic orders such as Bolshevism, or Jewish/Russian Communism. Communism IS global imperialism. Communism IS freemasonry. In addition, communism IS political worship.

The three goals of Imperialist Communism

- 1) Under the government of the two-feet, humanist dragon-lion, the first goal of communist imperialism is to destroy the entire 'old' world country-by-country through utter destruction, mayhem, and chaos.
- 2) Secondly, communism intends to bring totalitarian "order" from all this willfully created "chaos" in each democracy, controlled by the 3% superrich at the top. This is the practical implementation of the masonic slogan, "Ordö AB Chao," or "order FROM chaos."
- 3) Thirdly, all the dictators of the world's one-party states or 'democracies' will surrender their crowns to the rule of the One-World Government. There will exist in this 'new world' or 'communist paradise' of 'peace and prosperity' a classless, moneyless, *stateless* social order governed by an all-powerful, superrich One-Word Order.

At last, the entire world will be in the hands of only One Government, consisting of only One Party, One Religion, and One King. All the peoples of the world will bow to only one god – that great politician and religionist, Satan.

Communism's three main Ideologies or Dogmas Three main ideologies govern the ultimate goal of global rule.

- 1) *Socialism* must replace Capitalism through constant, global revolution and governmental corruption, which 'withers away' all economy, infrastructure, science, and production.
- 2) Continual "proletarian" or *worker's revolution* have to secure ruling, one-party states' political power in 'democracies' worldwide.
- 3) "Dictatorship of the proletariat must change the economies of democracies and ultimately of the whole world from *privatism to collective ownership*." The doctrine of 'collective ownership' is another massive LIE of communism worldwide.

Where *privatism* has been abolished, poverty rules among the common population. Through *constant war and revolution*, corruption, and *nationalization*, [or transferring all businesses to state ownership,] the government eventually possesses everything and the entire population is '**equally**' poor, **completely dispossessed and oppressed** - except for the 3% superrich at the top.

Some 'post' communist destructive countries such as East Germany have already been 'resurrected' from the ashes under 'democratic' rule, but BILLIONS of people worldwide have, and are still suffering immensely under its deadly guise of 'liberation, equality, and democracy.'

The social and financial collapse of South Africa is imminent. Communist 'collectivism' is not liberation of the masses. It is about the 3% 'elitists' at the top, not about the 'cannon fodder' and 'useless eaters' - the 'common' man like you and me!

Two Scary Modules of Soviet Dogma

In essence, Soviet doctrine is modernism: the complete *opposite* of the 'old' world, as we know it.

Modernism as a communist ideology does not merely aim at creating chaos to change the world into a 'New World.' Modernism plans to create Global 'communist *order*' from this willfully created chaos. Thus, Modernism's basic dogma is contained in a class of statements, of which Scientism and Secularism are the most important.

1) Scientism means, “Science is the only reliable source of knowledge.” Thus, the dogma of *evolution* replaced the doctrine of creation—the other side of controlled opposition—, etc. Science became God and science explains God and His creation ‘scientifically.’ Hence, the constant brainwashing phrases and dogmas of evolutionists in biology and science, and in the many programs on television. ALL COMMUNISTS ARE NOT ONLY IMPERIALISTS, HUMANISTS, AND FREEMASONS; THEY ARE ALSO EVOLUTIONISTS.

2) Secularism, (practiced as sociology, which structures human societies and cultures,). In communist terms, this means, the political intellectual mind, which was, and can be structured by the ‘powers that be.

In essence, this is the false doctrine of humanism, which was fed into ALL societies and cultures over the last century. Humanism supposedly changes man into God, thus effecting political control of the intellectual mind. For instance, one can make a man fight, riot, murder, torture, steal, defraud, or do any other kind of crime when he believes it is his human and political ‘right’ to have exactly what he wants *without* working or living responsibly, etc.

Secularism in particular, has three VERY SCARY components

1) Secularization of Politics: “A prince [meaning a dictator of a communist ‘democracy’] can establish the form of religion practiced in his domain.” Hence, so many Muslim countries rising up since 1965.

2) Secularization of the market: “The transition from a *Moral economy* to one based on impersonal operation of the market for the sake of profit.” Thus, as witnessed in the ‘dwindling’ of South Africa’s vast ‘old’ economy, infrastructure, and natural resources, everyone in government can steal, defraud, and do any immoral and most corrupt act to enrich themselves so that the very wealthy Capitalist economy can ‘wither away.’ This intends to create a classless, moneyless, ‘equal’ society, where only the 3% on top owns everything.

On the other hand, very stringent tax laws, gun laws, registration laws, etc., are implemented on the general public **to control their movement, whereabouts, and finances.**

3). Capitalism as ideology: And everyone thought communism is purely a political ideology, but instead, communism is a political and monetary religion. “Marxism attempts to cure the problems of capitalism and the ‘old’ society based on it. Marxism will fail due to its bad economy, [communists KNEW their dogma would fail even before they implemented it!] and capitalism will fail for a lack of spirituality and its allied virtue – consciousness,

The One World Government is not without a god. Communism is not without a god.

In 1832, Greece was ‘liberated’ from the Ottoman Empire, (the Turkish or Islamic Empire) and *The Kingdom of Greece was officially established* at the Convention of London by the Great Masonic Powers of the United Kingdom, France, and *Russia*. Nearly a century later, in 1923, nearly the entire the Islamic Ottoman or Turkish Empire was ‘*dissolved*’ by the Allied Forces and *Russia*. The male goat had broken the *second horn of the ram first*.

Since 1960, ‘resurrected’ Islamic imperialism had been “destroying fearfully, while it prospers and thrives.” The conglomerate of Islamic sheiks has joined their previously ‘sworn enemy’ Russia and accepted its communist philosophies in their quest for global control. *Communism* and its doctrines have become the deadly devices, which the Muslim Brotherhood uses to accomplish their goal of Islamic world domination. Most of the countries that fell from colonization into communism became Muslim ‘democracies,’ as seen in nearly the whole of Africa. Islamic forces have, and still are orchestrating communist attacks, revolution, and civil unrest on a global scale. In the process, the Muslim Brotherhood, (the worldwide **masonic Islamic** leadership,) is enforcing the harsh religion of Islam just like other major religions everywhere on earth.

The Arab League Flourishes and Islam is Disseminated Worldwide

All these events point to the fact that the “second horn of the ram that came up last but grew higher than the first,” is the ‘little horn’ of the end days. Since 1960, the Old Ottoman (Turkish/Islamic) Empire itself had been rising “out of the ashes” of “chaotic destruction.” Communist Islamic nations such as Iraq, Jordan, Syria, Lebanon, and Palestine were born out of this desolation. Built on the vast wealth of the export of oil and the Pearl Industry in the Persian Gulf, (and despite America and England, or the dragon-lion’s senseless Persian Gulf War, etc. in the Middle East,) the Arab League have flourished immensely. Its monetary dominance and world imperialism are spreading like wildfire.

The ‘**new**’ Islamic World is seated in the mighty and super wealthy United Arab Emirates, **or the** League of Arab States. ‘Emirates’ in this context means ‘Principalities.’ Currently, there are seven emirates: Abu Dhabi, Dubai, Sharjah, Ajman, Umm al-Qaiwain, Ra’s al Khaimah and Fujairah.

The world’s tallest, most elaborate and most expensive office and apartment buildings, towers, bridges, etc. – all marvels of modern engineering, are being engineered and built by the best and most expensive contractors from around the world. The dogma of Human Rights supposedly governs these emirates. However, workers have absolutely no ‘human rights’ as indentured servants. The Emirates have the worst human rights records in the world as far

as their ordinary workers are concerned. To think that these ‘vast kingdoms of the world’ and ‘all the wealth in the world’ came from the deliberate communist destruction of these countries. The formerly oppressed workers, who gained all of this for their masters through revolution and riots, now have become the willing slaves.

There is a ‘hidden history’ behind the history of the world. It is written in Masonic code and executed by this distorted leopard-like political entity; the secret rulers of the world.

If the world is overrun by witchcraft as far as we can see, we can only begin to imagine what is happening behind the scenes.

N’dibo Yeve N’go explains the following in ‘African symbolism in Kanye West power video.’ “West’s interest in the Illuminati and its symbolism is no secret. This video is a powerful take on the abuse of Power and how those who have it keep the secrets of how to keep it very closely guarded. Since Medieval times, historians have revealed many instances of secret societies. Most famous are the Illuminati, the Knights Templar, and the Freemasons. The roots of freemasonry can be traced to ancient Egypt... It is the presence of particular African symbols that stand out the most in this video...”



THE FOURTH BEAST, THE DRAGON, IS THE MOST TERRIBLE OF ALL

The earth had been ruled by many different tyrants during the millennia, most of whom attempted to subdue the whole earth under their rule, but it was never ruled by a One-World Government before. This Government is surely ‘different’ from all others. This Government ‘supplies power to the leopard-like

beast.’ It keeps and fuels all the governing entities, philosophies, and political structures through lion-like imperialism, communism, and leopard-like world union.

The dragon with its eleventh horn is identified by the symbol of the *unicorn*. (The unicorn stands opposite the dragon-like *lion* on Britain’s coat of arms.) Horns represent reign, power, and control. Hence, the dragon’s horns symbolize individual governments, which in turn empower and execute the destructive philosophies of the beast. The kingdoms or ‘ten horns’ of the dragon might very well be the politicians of the G-11, G-10, and G-8 countries, who openly call for “The New World Order,” embodied in the European Commonwealth, its worldwide economic-system. Its eleventh horn symbolizes a government or a conglomerate of governments in supreme power over the United Nations. At this stage in 2015, it may be the United Kingdom, America, China - or the Islamic Arab League.

The unicorn faces the dragon-like lion on Britain and other prominent European insignia. In the emblem of the phoenix or double-headed eagle, the two heads look away from one another and thus represent opposites of each other. However, these two dragons facing each other actually show that the unicorn and the lion-like dragon are counterparts of the same demon. They are in complete union with each other. They have different looks, but the same goal and character. They have two different timelines in history, but they are one and they work as one.

With the ‘feet’ of the bear, the leopard-like beast and its helper, the dragon-unicorn, were and are “breaking the world to pieces and trampling the residue with its feet.”

If we think imperialism and communism were, and are indiscernibly terrible, the destruction of the unicorn will remain unparalleled in all of human history. Yet, it will be different from all the other beasts in that its ultra modern methodology and technology have never been used before in executing global ‘order,’ or totalitarian control over the entire human race.

The allegedly peaceful *rainbow* that usually accompanies the unicorn signifies global union under the authority of the unicorn. It is no coincidence that the communist government of South Africa calls South Africans “the rainbow nation...”

Soon, the unicorn-dragon will broadcast openly to the whole world, “We come in peace; we are here for your safety... Communism is *good* for you. The

microchip in your hand or forehead is the best form of technology available to protect you...”

This ‘New’ Age is governed by the **false ‘peace’ and ‘safety’** of the leopard’s masonic ‘order.’ This New Age is seated in the pure perversion of witchcraft as never seen or experienced before. It is a New, global system of social-political evil. It aims at “causing all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hand or on their foreheads... *causing ALL* who dwell on the earth to worship him.

Pan was and is the so-called ‘creator god,’ the god of nature, also known as Osiris, the god of fertility, or simply called ‘The Force’ – the god to whom the Spock-character refers in the TV-series ‘The Starship Enterprise.’ However, ‘The Force’ or ‘Pan’ is not a sci-fi or fairytale character; he is none other than Satan himself. All forms of pantheism - the so-called worship of ‘nature’ ultimately refer to the deity Pan.

Tower of Babel was Satan’s first attempt to unite all cultures into a One-World Religion and a One-World Government, and Pan became known as the mighty hunter Nimrod, the sun god or sky god Baal, Ra, or Osiris .According to mystical religion, Pan was not alone in ‘creating the universe.’ He had a wife called Isis, the goddess of fertility. She is **also known as** ‘The Great Mother,’ ‘Mother Nature,’ ‘Fairy Godmother,’ or ‘Mother Earth.’ Isis was worshipped as Queen Semiramus in ancient Babylon. When Semiramus gave birth to a son after Nimrod died, she claimed that he was Nimrod reincarnated, and called him the god-man Tammuz, the ‘Savior’ of the world. Men worshiped Lucifer in the form of Tammuz as the ‘cosmic christ’ or ‘the illuminating star’ - and MOTHER-AND-CHILD worship took form. Chinese know Isis as Shingmoo or Holy Mother. Egyptians know her as Astarte, or The Crescent Moon, etc. Taken directly from paganism, Roman Catholicism ‘Christianized’ Isis and named her ‘Our Lady,’ ‘The Virgin Queen of Heaven,’ and Mary, Mother of God, (while God has no mother: Heb. 7:3.)

The Roman Catholic papacy turned the Triune Godhead of the Bible into idolatrous pagan substitutes. Hence, they do not worship the Triune Godhead (Father, Son, and Holy Spirit) as described in the contextual truth of the Bible. They worship that “happy god-family,” which is actually the *unholy* trinity. This trinity represents the sun, moon, and ‘cosmic christ’ as God the Father, (the fertility sun god Pan, Baal or Osiris,) God the Holy Spirit, (God’s so-called ‘feminine side;’ god’s ‘wife,’ the fertility goddess The Crescent Moon, The Virgin Queen of Heaven, Isis, Sophia, Astarte, or the Roman Catholic Mother Mary;) and the Son of God, Jesus Christ, (Tammuz, or ‘Little Baby Jesus,’ the illuminating star. This ‘Baby Jesus’ not the Jesus of the Bible (

which bible ?), but Lucifer, the false ‘Savior’ of the world. When Protestant Reformers supposedly ‘broke away’ from Catholicism, they kept the trinity as their god. They also kept the unbiblical ‘church’ building as their temple, and a watered-down version of the Catholic priesthood as their ‘elders.’

As explained in ‘Relationship VS Religion,’ sun worship spread throughout the whole world when God “scattered them abroad” at the Tower of Babel.

THE CABALISTS, ILLUMINISTS, AND FREEMASONS

Around **150 B.C??**, a Jewish society sprouted from the Jewish Pharisees, mixing the teachings of the Jewish Sanhedrin with Gnosticism, or certain paganism/satanic beliefs, which always incorporates the unholy trinity of the sun, moon, and **illuminating star**. Today, this cult has infiltrated all forms of religion, (Christianity as well,) and it still advocates ritual occultism, (the sacrificial and ritual temple-worship of Satan in various forms – realized by the religious idea of going to temple, to church, to mosque, to synagogue, to lodge) as a means of pleasing their god and earning his salvation and blessing.

By 1150 A.D., they had evolved into the Mystical Jewish Cabalists. They call their bible the “Cabala,” and it consists mainly of occult teachings taken from the Jewish Talmud. [The Talmud is NOT the Jewish Torah, or the Law, the five books of Moses. Unknown to most Jews, the Talmud contains the most unholy Cabbalist perversion of God’s Law, blended with blasphemous, racist, and antichrist statements, instructions, and beliefs.

New converts were and are initiated into the mysticism of the Cabala through horrible satanic rituals, and **they worship ‘the illuminating star’** openly in the highest degrees. During medieval times the Cabalists set up a stronghold in France, and eventually, they infiltrated the entire known world with their secret lodges (or temple-churches,) and their satanic teachings.

Today, Jewish Cabalists are a super powerful, superrich hierarchy of Satanists who, as the ‘cap stone’ on the world pyramid of secret societies, control even the Illuminati, (the evil secret society behind the so-called “One World Order.”) In turn, the hierarchy of the Illuminati controls the 33 degrees, (or ‘steps’ up the Masonry ladder,) which, in turn, operate their lodges, or masonic temples. All other secret societies and subversive movements, Satanist covens as well, are then connected with one another and with the lodges, and are thus under Illuminist/Cabbalist control.

The underground world of all these numerous secret societies, closely resemble an ant’s nest with its countless channels that lead to the different chambers in

the nest, aptly called “cells.” Each ‘cell’ is under the stringent control of its own little hierarchy of leaders. Together, the members of these societies are known as the ‘Universal Brotherhood.’ Although the hierarchies of some ‘cells’ might deny this, these global societies are open, in various forms and under many different titles, to people of *all* religions and races, and to women as well. (E.g., The Prince Hall Lodge for black Freemasons yielded masons like the reverend Jesse Jackson, (on whom the mantle of freemason Martin Luther King fell when he died,) **Louis Armstrong**, Nat King Cole, and the actor Danny Glover. For women there are numerous masonic orders such as The Order of the Eastern Star, Daughters of the Nile, etc., where female ‘officers of the court,’ called “matrons,” also excel in degrees or steps. These orders yielded names like Anne Basant and Marie de Saint-Clair.)

The **highest degree of** Cabalism, the Cabalist Sanhedrin, allegedly consists of only three ‘all-powerful’ persons, which represent the trinity of Satan - ‘god-humans’ with immensely powerful demonic- and political power. The Sanhedrin executes Satan’s plan to govern the entire world, and they use their influence on and control of the entire ‘Brotherhood,’ (the members of all other secret societies,) to institute a One World Order, through which they will ultimately govern the world.

According to Dr. John Coleman, the highly secretive Committee of 300, an all-powerful group, [also under Cabalist control, answerable only to the Sanhedrin,] knows no national boundaries. They operate above all laws and control every aspect of politics, religion, [such as organized Christianity, Judaism, Islam, Buddhism,] commerce, industry, banking, insurance, mining, the drug trade, petroleum industry, etc. The Bilderberger Society, especially, contains royalty such as Prince Bernard of Holland, royal attaché of Queen Juliana. (During the 1980’s the Queen and Lord Victor Rothschild were the main shareholders in the Shell Oil Company; while ‘five wise [Rothschild] men’ set the world price of bullion in the opulent Gold Room of N.M. Rothschild and Sons.)

Secret societies like the Club of Rome and Knights of the Round Table produced names like the Dynasties of Rockefeller, Rothschild, and Oppenheimer; mining magnates like Barney Barnato and the British diamond tycoon Cecil John Rhodes - who was the driving force behind the countless inhumane crimes against South Africans during the English war of 1899-1902. Rhodes was the original owner of De Beers Consolidated Mines.

The secret society of Skull & Bones is a super society of super-rich ‘Bonesmen’ like Prescott Bush, George HW, and George W. Bush and John Kerry - who have a relationship with Communist China that dates back to 1903. The multiracial Skull & Bones admits women and befriends tycoons in the

petroleum industry, who are of course, members of the Ottoman (or Muslim) Empire. Prescott Bush funded “The Hitler Project” of World War Two – [Death of the Phoenix – The Bush Family Oligarchy; Texe Marrs, ‘Codex Magica;’ Hitchcock, ‘Synagogue of Satan,’ Nesta Webster, ‘Secret Societies and Subversive Movements.’]

Freemasonry among Muslims has been rampant for centuries. Kalif-Alec, son-in-law of **Islam’s ‘prophet’ Mohammed, founded** the order of the Mystic Shrine.

One of their most important temples is the Damascus Shrine. Freemasonry also infiltrated Germany from France in 1740. The Order of the Stricte Observance is one of their oldest. Hitler’s Nazi Vrill Society integrated with The Order of the Green Dragon of Japan, and with the Society of Green Men in Tibet, and headed the dreaded S.S. army that terrorized all of Europe in their quest to ‘evolve’ into the Aryan race of ‘god-men.’

Shiners are masons of the highest rank and have many members in the Orient and among Muslims. Russian/Communist/Jewish Freemasonry boasts names like Pres. Vladimir Putin, Boris Yeltsin, Kerensky, and Karl Marx, (the so-called Jewish ‘father’ of socialist communism,) Joseph Stalin, (half Jew and Catholic- or Jesuit-trained,) Vladimir Lenin, (his Jewish name was Ulianoff,) Trotsky, (Bronstein,) Steskloff, (Nakhames,) and many other Cabbalistic Jews who were the Sanhedrin’s main drive to extend communism on a worldwide scale.

The Roman Catholic Knights Templar, Rosicrucian Christians such as Luther and **Calvin**, (the so-called ‘fathers of Protestantism – see as proof ‘Codex Magica,’ by Texe Marrs) and the Roman Catholic Jesuit Order are only a few societies that were formed by the Vatican. Their teachings mostly adhere to the 72 “Signs from the Heart of the Celestial Mother” – another name for Isis, the fertility goddess, which Catholics worship as Mary.

The sport of **Golf** was introduced by Scottish freemasons in 1768. (The world was derived from, G=gentlemen; O=only; L=ladies; F=forbidden.) Even today, golf is the sport of Freemason ‘Gentlemen.’ Rugby was formed in the 1850’s in London, where masons drew up its common rules in the Freemasons Tavern, London.

Horror writer Stephan King; David Ben Gurion, (the first Prime Minister of Israel,) and Ariel Sharon; Shakespeare, Beethoven, Bach, Puccini, Mozart, and Oscar Wilde were and are also masons, and it is common knowledge that **all the ‘magicians’ of the world** belong to the worldwide Order of Craft

Masonry. Freemasons proudly parade the names of older actors like Michael Caine, John Wayne, Ernest Borgnine, Clark Gable, Gene Autry, Douglas Fairbanks, Peter Sellers, and Will Rogers on their members list. Younger actors like Kevin Spacey, George Clooney, Ben Stiller, Scott Bakula (of Quantum Leap, 'Murphy Brown,') Jerry Seinfeld and his co-stars in 'Seinfeld,' Michael Richard ('Kramer,') Jason Alexander, ('George,') Julia Louis-Dreyfuss ('Elaine,') and singer Britney Spears, all display Masonic and Cabalist signs, while Tom Cruise and John Travolta are well-known members of the secret society of Scientology. Fleming, who invented penicillin, and motorcar-manufacturers Ford, Chrysler and Citroen, are also displayed on the Masonic list.

Fitz Springmeier and Cisco Wheeler name the following Illuminists and states, "Christopher Columbus, Leonardo da Vinci, The Beatles, Elvis Presley, Jerry Lee Lewis, Walt Disney; makers of the Simpson Cartoons and Star Trek; Frank Sinatra, Marilyn Monroe, Madonna, Arnold Schwarzenegger, Mussolini, Winston Churchill, Fidel Castro, Tony Blair, J.F. Kennedy, the entire Bush Dynasty, Pres. Clinton & his wife Hilary, Onassis, Russell, Rockefeller, Rothschild, Van Duyn - and the "CIA, FBI, KGB, Mossad, German BND, British MI6 & SIS [were and] are all under Illuminati control." In addition, so are Aleister Crowley and Szandor La Vey, (writer of the satanic bible and founder of the church of Satan.) see Dr. A.A. Cooper, 'The Freemasons of South Africa.

CIRCLES WITHIN CIRCLES

None of these societies operates alone. They share membership with one another. Cecil John Rhodes, for example, was a member of the Committee of 300, Club of Rome, Knights of the Round Table, and the Illuminati. By 1800, Cabalist secret societies have infiltrated every corner of the globe. President George Washington's initiation into Freemasonry was in 1752. The dollar bill still bears not only Washington's likeness but also the Masonic symbol of the all-seeing-eye. The giant obelisk-monument in Washington DC, the capital city of the USA, is a representation of the Masonic fertility symbol, the erect male phallus.

Masons in the White House are legendary: Madison, Monroe, Jackson, Polk, Buchanan, both the Johnsons, Garfield, McKinley, both the Roosevelts, Taft, Harding, Truman, Eisenhower, Gerald Ford, Kennedy, Nixon, Lincoln, Ronald Reagan, Carter, Clinton, the Bushes — and Barak Obama, who is also a Muslim. Stephen Knight wrote in his book *THE BROTHERHOOD*, "**For centuries, all the kings and queens of England were masons and matrons.** King George V1, Elizabeth's father, forced Prince Philip to join... and the Duke of Kent became Grand Master in 1966... Queen Elizabeth is

Grand Patroness of the Movement. [By 1983] she was already marked down by the elders of Great Queen Street as possible future Grand Mistress... [By 1983] there were 1,677 lodges in London alone... The Royal Exchange, The Corn Exchange, the Baltic Exchange, the Metal exchange, the Bank of England, the merchant banks, the insurance companies, the mercantile houses, the Old Bailey, **the Inns of Court**, the Guildhall, the schools and colleges, the ancient markets, all of them have Freemasons in significant positions..."

W.S. McLoud wrote in 'Actors in the Last Scene,' "The Brotherhood is highly secretive and mighty sorcerers. They are extremely dangerous people who sacrifice human beings on a regular basis..."

On p. 368 of 'Codex Magica,' Texe Marrs exposes "a dark scene inside a masonic temple in Greece, where the human sacrifice lays straddled as a five point star on the altar. Superimposed behind are the 'hell'-triangle and the Tau-symbol of the Royal Arch – [the Masonic sign of the 'cosmic christ,' Tammuz]. The delta-triangle design is feminine and corresponds to the female's vulva."

Even 3rd degree craft masons live by the following creed, "If a brother discloses any of our secrets..., you must be ready... to slit his throat from side to side, pluck his tongue out at the roots and bury his body at the bottom of a lake... "When 10 persons were allowed to enter at the end of their initiation period, they found the Cabalist Jew, Jacob Falk, (born 1780 A.D.) seated on a throne, a golden turban around his head, a gold chain with a silver star, on which secret names were engraved, around his neck. Truly, this man stands alone in his generation because of his knowledge of the holy mysteries..."

"[The Jew] Jacob Falk was in contact with [Zionist/Cabalist Jews] Jacob Frank, Mendelssohn, Mayer Rothschild, and Adam Weishaupt... For centuries the Rothschild Dynasty has been making loans not to individuals, but to kings and presidents. Though the centuries they have reaped huge profits and played their part in the backstage of history. The Rothschild's and their counterparts buy and own entire countries, if not the whole world." - [From W.S. McLoud, 'Actors in the Last Scene.']

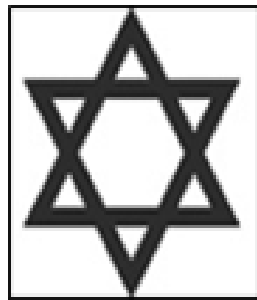
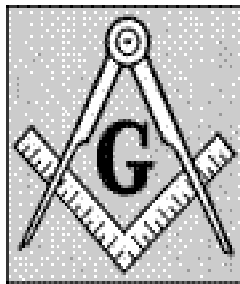
THE MASONIC DRAGON SUPPLIES POWER TO THE LEOPARD BEAST

All the dragon's roots lead to a single source: money – which seems logic, as it requires lots and lots of money to finance revolution and war. Revolution and war are necessary tools in gaining control of countries, and ultimately, the whole world! Apart from spiritual power, money remains the great power, which the dragon supplies to the beast.

[Nesta Webster, SUBVERSIVE MOVEMENTS; Gunter K. Russbacher, THE ART OF GLOBAL POLITICS ON THE BILDERBERGER SOCIETY; Fritz Springmeier, THE ILLUMINATI BLOODLINE; Texe Marrs, EXPOSING THE LINKS BETWEEN COMMUNISM, *THE ILLUMINATI AND ISLAMIC TERRORISM*; Prof. Dr. George Simmel, SOCIOLOGY OF SECRET SOCIETIES; Kris Millegan, FLESHING OUT SKULL & BONES.]

Freemasons and their counterparts are definitely NOT gentlemen – or ladies!

Stephen Knight wrote, “In the first 3 degrees, the ‘blue’ craft masonry conducted in lodges, the initiate is introduced... to the ‘Great Architect of the Universe’ as the masonic god... His true name... is revealed only to those 3rd degree masons who elect to be ‘exalted’ to the Holy Royal Arch, often thought of as the 4th degree... In the ritual of exaltation, the name of the Great Architect of the Universe is revealed as JAH-BUL-ON... (Jah = Jahweh, the God of the Hebrews; Bul = Baal, the ancient Canaanite fertility god; and ON = Osiris.)”



The emblem of masonry - the compass on top of a square – therefore signifies the ‘Great Architect of the Universe,’ the fertility god or ‘creator’ god of the sky, continually engaged in the sexual act with Isis, the goddess of fertility, or Mother Earth. In addition, the ‘G’ in the middle of this triangle stand for the satanic ‘god’ of freemasonry.

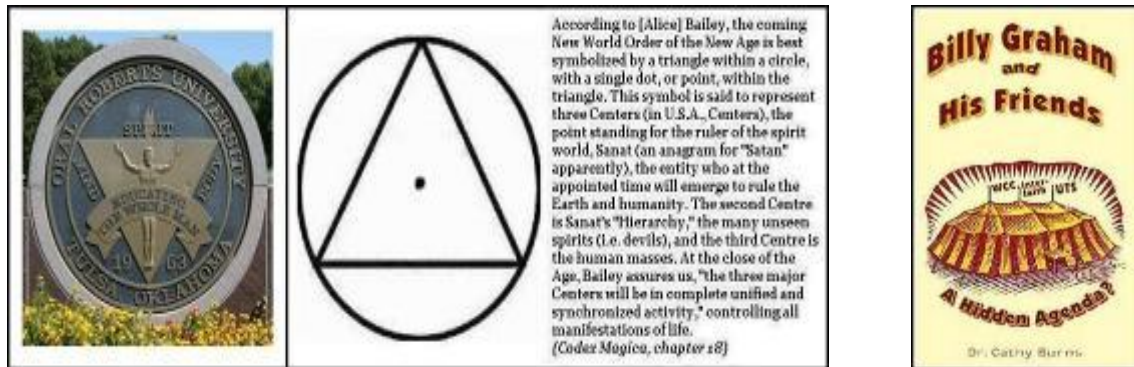
The counterpart of the compass and square is the hexagram, pentagram, or Jewish ‘star of David,’ is a triangle within a triangle, and it has always been a satanic symbol. Texe Marrs wrote that this sign “was adopted by the Jews in Europe during the medieval period. It later became the centerpiece of the Israeli flag.” The top political structure of Israel is immensely masonic. In ‘occult science’ or astrology, this Jewish Cabalist star or compass and square represent The Brotherhood of Light.

The blood-drenched Communist Flag: Red typifies mayhem, murder, and destruction and Texe Marrs wrote in *Codex Magica*, “The communist emblem,

the hammer, sickle and star, were crafted by Cabalist Jews. It is a stylized square and compass, [the emblem of freemasonry,] which signifies the sun, moon, and the master of the grand lodge—the trinity of Satan.” [Masonic Images from Masonic Signs and Symbols Online.]

Freemasonry blends perfectly with Judaism, Buddhism, Islam, Christianity, Hinduism and all other religions.

Sadly, the true cruxes of freemasonry are sun and phallic worship. Freemasonry in all its various forms is a sex cult. The obelisk or high tower is the fertility symbol of the erect male sex organ. It often adorns impressive and humble church buildings alike for the reason that all too many Christian clergy were - and are - masons.



The masonic triangle on the elaborate grave and ‘university’ of Oral Roberts declares that he has spent his whole life in the service of the phallic god Baphomet. As signified by the masonic compass and square on his book, Kenneth Copeland’s ‘Firm Foundation,’ is The Great Architect Of The Universe or Baphomet, the phallic goat-god of the masonic lodge. [See: ‘Kenneth Copeland: God is Both Male & Female,’ by Joseph Chambers. ‘Exposing Kenneth Copeland,’ by Dr. Carl McIntire.]

The ‘lion’s paw’ or ‘devil’s claw’ of the lodge shows that Oral Roberts and Jimmy Swaggart too, belong to the phallic god Baphomet.

The Cabalist Sanhedrin sponsored **the Jew, John Calvin, whose real name was Chauvin**, to ‘break away’ from Catholicism **to found the equally destructive force of Protestantism**. ‘Sola Scriptura,’ was their creed, (Scripture only,) but conversely, they based their Masonic Protestant (Calvinist, Lutheran, etc.) doctrines on some of the most prominent doctrines of their incredibly idolatrous spiritual mother, the Roman Catholic Church, and added a few dangerous monsters of their own.

Helen Keller, the famous blind deaf ‘Christian’ who invented sign language for the deaf, was an occultist **and** Theosophist. Great ‘evangelists’ like the ‘early church father’ Origin (165-254 AD,) Robert Schuler and *Billy Graham*, (both 33 degree masons;) televangelist Pat Robinson, (Illuminist , Knight of Malta,) Rick Joyner, (Knight of Malta,) Kenneth Copeland, (33 degree freemason,) Benny Hinn –freemason , Jesse Duplets, Rodney Howard Brown, Rev. Canon John T. Walker (bishop of Episcopal Church,) Pope John Paul 2, were and are all selling pure masonic doctrine as Christian teaching. James P. Westbury, moderator of the Southern Baptist Pastor Conference is a Shriner and belongs to the York Rite, 32 degree. ‘Campus Crusade For Christ’ is overseen by 33-degree masons Robert Schuler, Roy Rogers and Norman Vincent Peale. Mostly closet masons, these evil men stand on Christian pulpits on Sunday, while they also go to lodge during the week to worship Baphomet. [From: Cutting Edge; ‘Billy Graham and Friends,’ and ‘Codex Magica.’]

Freemasonry is NOT an innocent charity organization; it is a satanic sex-cult of religious sun worship; riddled with perverse beliefs and even bloody rituals. Freemasonry worships the god of sexual and financial power. The god that lusts after totalitarian rule and mindless submission. Thus, Freemasonry and all its subversive branches are serious satanic diseases.

Discover what Billy Graham said about ‘Creation Science’ and evolution in the article, ‘Creation Science – Kent Hovind teaches the Evolution Theory.’

Through their mystical rituals and symbols, the members of secret societies call dark forces to themselves. Masonic rituals are not ‘innocent’ or ‘merely silly,’ as high masons would like outsiders to believe. Most freemason rituals are simply unutterably vile. The purpose of each ritual, and especially ritual abuse, is to connect the initiate to Satan and to infest the person with demons, through which high-ranking Satanist can control their subjects. Hence, rituals can never be ‘innocent.’ All rituals have their roots in the occult .

McCloud wrote in his Afrikaans book, ‘*Akteurs in die Laaste Drama*,’ Cabalist, whom Falk inaugurated, wrote about some of their secret rituals, We went to my garden... where the Cabalist planted a cross, drenched in blood, in every corner of the garden. In the centre of the garden he drew a threefold circle... in the first circle he wrote all the Names of God in Hebrew, in the second circle the names of the angels, and in the third the first chapter of the holy gospel of John – and he used my blood to write all of these. The cruelties that he inflicted on the ram were too horrendous to describe...

This is blatant Satanism. Masons also honor the demon of death and acknowledge his powerful influence over their lives. They utter blasphemous

oaths and curses and some of their rituals invite ‘departed masons’ into their meetings. In the 3rd degree the mason ties himself irreversibly to the demon of death through a ‘baptism’ into the death of Osiris and his ‘resurrection to immortality’ from a coffin, where he makes a covenant with Satan and dedicates his own life, as well as the lives of his descendants, to the evil one. As a result, we have noticed that **many wives of masons suffer painful, prolonged deaths**, while their descendants tend to suffer from various forms of mental illness, or behavioral problems such as homosexuality.

Members of secret societies recognize each other through many secret signs and symbols, of which masonic handshakes are the most common. For instance, the ‘master’ mason ‘gentlemanly’ puts his hand into the other’s hand, applying distinct pressure with his thumb between the second and third knuckle of the other’s person hand.

The beliefs and goals of Freemasonry are all but ‘noble,’ ‘peaceable’ or ‘tolerant.’ Commander Guy Carr wrote in PAWNS IN THE GAME, and John Robison in PROOFS OF A CONSPIRACY, “Freemasonry is such a formidable sect... you have reached only the first stages of its plans for that general revolution to overthrow ALL thrones, ALL altars, annihilate ALL (private) property, [through their global implementation of socialism and communism,] efface ALL laws and end up by dissolving ALL society...” - in order to establish a Communist One World, New World Order; a dictatorship under the total control of the Cabalist Sanhedrin and its covert branches. [‘The Deadly Deception,’ by Jim Shaw.]

Stephen Knight explained, “Masonry culminates in the 33rd degree of Grand Inspector General, and they are all controlled by a Supreme Council... While [all military institutions, like the Police and] Armed Forces are strongly represented in ordinary Freemasonry, the Ancient and Accepted Rite of the 33 degree is particularly attractive to military men... I.e.: Field Marshal Earl Alexander of Tunis, Commander-in-Chief in the Middle East and Allied Supreme Commander in the Mediterranean in the Second World War... During the 1970s the Italian Government had 43 Members of Parliament who were masons; 54 top civil servants; 183 army, navy and air force officers including 30 generals and 8 admirals, 19 judges and countless lawyers, magistrates, police chiefs, editors and journalists; 58 university professors, many leaders of several political parties, and even the directors of the 3 main intelligence services.”

FREEMASONRY IS ZIONISM AND COMMUNISM

[Please remember that NOT all Jews are ungodly Talmud-believing Zionists! Many, many Jews are God-fearing, Torah-believing Israelis.]

C.G. Rakovsky described the way in which Zionist Cabalists and their secret branches control the global economy, “Banks, stock exchanges and the whole financial system of the world is a giant machine, through which they plan and execute **artificial economic growth and economic collapse** in the economies of countries, even of the whole world...”

In the same way, they Communistically plan and execute revolution and war in specific countries, and in the entire world. Every war, revolution, and unrest on planet earth during the last 1,000 hundred years was planned, financed, and executed by high masons who operated from their lodges. They were responsible for, among others, the French, English, and Russian Revolutions, the American Civil war, the First- and Second World Wars, and every other strategy that replaced imperialism with a Communist ‘democracy.’ Knight wrote, “Communist Freemasonry has made a priority of infiltrating every kind of organization in every country of the world. Whatever is political, social, spiritual, criminal, or subversive - Communism Freemasonry is at its core.”

The communist emblem, the hammer, sickle, and star, was crafted by Cabalist Jews. It is simply a stylized square and compass, the emblem of Freemasonry, which signifies the sun, moon, and the master of the grand lodge – the trinity of Satan.

Knight continued, “Membership of Freemasonry and other secret societies radically assists promotion to significant positions and other forms of success. All systems are run in this way. The Brotherhood forms an impenetrable bastion that executes tremendous power over the political-, as well as the religious arena. They have become a force that touches every part of life on earth, as they secretly protect and advance their business-, political-, religious-, and criminal interests [such as the Mafia,] in ways law-abiding citizens can never comprehend.”

Communism is definitely NOT dead, because Cabalist Freemasonry is very much alive and flourishing in every country on earth. While the world was unaware, Communist Cabalists have taken control of the planet.

[From: ‘Phillip 11,’ William Thomas Walsh; ‘Jewish Historical Society of England, Vol. X1, p. 8;’ ‘History of the Inquisition in Spain, 111, 413; ‘The Christian Party,’ Willie Martin; ‘The Committee of 300,’ Dr. John Coleman; ‘The Rothschilds,’ Fredric Morton; ‘Codex Magica,’ Texe Marrs.]

MOST ORDINARY PEOPLE KNOW NOTHING ABOUT FREEMASONRY

So, when masons declare, “IN GOD WE TRUST,” (as on America’s one-dollar bill,) they are calling on Baphomet, the “worshipful master of the East,” the sun god Pan or Osiris. During the ritual of the first degree, that of Entered Apprentice, the master of the lodge mockingly refers to the Creator God of Genesis when he declares, “In solemn *imitation* of Him [God] I, in like manner, masonically declare, ‘Let there be LIGHT!’” In reality, the initiate is accepting this false declaration of Lucifer’s light over his (or her) life, while he (or she) is selling his soul to Satan.

Consequently, in another blasphemous act against God, masons must ‘die to the world, and be born anew into the light of the lodge.’ Thus, freemason/illuminist/ bonesmen Presidents Abraham Lincoln and the so-called “Christian” George Bush could declare that they were “born anew.” They simply neglected to tell the public into what type of light they were ‘born.’

This evil counterfeit commandment happens during the ritual of exultation, that of the forth degree, when the ‘master mason’ is symbolically “raised from the grave by the strong grip of the **lion’s paw**.” The Penal sign [The sign of a Fellow Craft Mason' as it is called 'is made by raising the right hand to the left breast with the palm, towards the the breast and the fingers crooked. Then draw the hand smartly across the breast from left to right and let it drop to the side" During this action, the left hand is raised in the air while it is bent at the elbow. making a back to front L. 'In performing the sign the individual is taking his right hand from left to right.' The sign is made to remind the person giving it of his oath taken, that if he discloses the secrets of the Order or gives aid and comfort to his enemies, he should have his right breast torn open and the heart torn out. In sum this is a ghastly sign warning of death to he who dares betray the order of the Illuminati.] , which **mimics** this grip, is shown by Christian leaders such as Billy Graham, Pat Robertson, and Jimmy Swaggart on the front cover of magazines (and on record and cd covers.) It is a warning sign of death to him who dares betray the Order of the Illuminati.

Although many deny that **Abraham Lincoln** was a mason, nearly all of his close friends and even his best man at his wedding to Mary Todd were masons. He adhered to the belief ‘IN [the masonic] GOD WE TRUST,’ hope, faith, and charity – which is the creed of freemasonry. He spoke at the head of judge Bowling Green’s coffin during Green’s masonic burial service at Springfield Lodge No. 4 in 1842. He held religiously to America’s Declaration of Independence, which includes the masonic, humanist ideals of freemasons George Washington and Benjamin Franklin. During his Presidential campaign in 1866, Lincoln **wrote to** the grand lodge of Illinois, “Gentlemen, I have always entertained a profound respect for the Masonic fraternity and have long cherished a desire to become a member.” When he ran for President, all the

other candidates were masons, as well as the then President, James Buchanan, and other prominent leaders, so it was nearly impossible that a non-mason could have been elected. He went from being an insignificant lawyer to President in a very short time. He had at hand a personal copy of the bound ‘Proceedings of the Grand Royal Arch Chapter of the State of Illinois’ – the reports and conventions of the Masonic Order for 1851-1857, etc.] {From: ‘Abraham Lincoln & Freemasonry,’ Paul M. Bessel.}

All secret societies and subversive movements are **dangerously interconnected**. Hitler’s Thule Society, for instance, was connected to other secret societies like the Theosophists, but Hitler also had ties with Skull & Bones - which has been guiding the Bush dynasty of America for generations! What an unlikely clandestine partnership, that of Hitler and Prescott Bush! Yet they were linked by much more than their membership of secret societies. Hitchcock wrote in his book, ‘Synagogue of Satan,’ “On March 19th, the USA, under the presidency of the *Crypto-JEW* George W. Bush, announced the pending invasion of Iraq...” Allegedly, Hitler’s grandfather was a Rothschild Jew. Hansjürgen Koehler wrote in ‘Inside The Gestapo,’ that Maria Anna Schickelgruber, Adolph Hitler’s grandmother, “came to Vienna and became a domestic servant at the Rothschild mansion, and Hitler’s unknown grandfather must be probably looked for in this magnificent house.”

Thus, Tarpley & Chaitkin could write in ‘George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography,’ “Prescott Bush, Thyssen, Harriman, Walker, and Wall Street banker Clarence Dillon set up the giant German Trust, an organization to sponsor Adolph Hitler. John Loftus, former prosecutor of US Department of Justice Nazi War Crimes and President of the Florida Holocaust Museum said, *‘Thyssen and the Nazi Party obtained early financing from Brown Brothers Harriman and the Union Banking Corporation. Union Bank was the Bush family’s holding company for a number of other entities, including the Holland American Trading Company.’*

Bonesmen controlled all of these, which provided loans and petroleum-related products through Standard Oil and IG Farben, which Hitler used to develop the petroleum and poison gas to drive the Nazi war machine and SS gas chambers.”

Hitchcock stated in ‘Synagogue of Satan,’ “Prescott Bush has been funding Hitler from America, whilst American soldiers were being killed by German soldiers. Interestingly the Anti-Defamation League **never** criticizes any of the Bush family for this... In 1943 Zionist Isaac Greenbaum, head of the Jewish Agency Rescue Committee, in a speech to the Zionist Executive Council states, ‘If I am asked, could you give from the United Jewish Appeal monies to rescue

Jews, I say no and I say again no! One cow in Palestine is worth more than all the Jews in Poland!’

‘This was no surprise, as Zionism **and** Nazism had similar aims. They both wanted the Jews out of Germany. However, the Zionists were not interested in any Jews that didn’t want to go to Palestine and thought it would be more beneficial to ensure these Jews be placed in concentration camps, in order to frighten Jews worldwide into fleeing to Palestine, which they touted as the only state where they could be safe....’

‘I will tell you a secret,’ Hitler once told Raushning, ‘I am founding an Order... In my Ordensburgen there will stand as a statue for worship the figure of the magnificent, self-ordained god-man!’ –Undoubtedly, Hitler was referring to himself. If the Bush Dynasty was indeed supporting Hitler, it is no surprise that his SS soldiers wore the emblem of “der Tote Kopf,” (the **emblem of Skull & Bones**,) and used it on their armored cars and tanks.

Is it possible - can the Jewish Cabalists *really* be behind the evil schemes that tortured, mutilated, dispossessed, and murdered millions of **their own** people? This sounds like a science fiction horror story but it is not. It is the all too familiar story of Cain and Abel; brother against brother, and the fratricidal shedding of innocent family blood.

All the many holocausts in history were the poisonous fruit of secret societies. For example, the massacre of Jews in Hitler’s death camps was not just another mindless crime against humanity. It was the well-planned Cabalist crushing of the Jewish nation: all their hopes and aspirations; and the looting of their wealth – intended suffering, which literally forged the Jews into the mighty nation of Israel over night. However, the hidden history of dispersed Jews reveals how deep and wide the tentacles of these clandestine societies actually reach.

Likewise, all other holocausts, such as the **Second ‘Boer’ War** of 1899-1902, as well as the oppression of the South African apartheid regime, which followed British colonial rule in South Africa, served a definite, but clandestine cause. W.S. McLoud alleges in his book, ‘A Study of Rev. 13 and 17,’ ‘Although [Communist] workers believe that their bosses are the capitalists, the Cabalists are the true capitalists. Bosses are just as depended on their capital as the other classes of society. On one hand they have the Rothschilds and the Rockefellers who capitalize the wealth of the world, and on the other they have Karl Marx and his disciples of socialism and communism, **who destroy** the economies of conquered counties, and land the wealth into the hands of the Cabalists – the true rulers of planet earth.’

According to McLoud, the Cabalist Sanhedrin controls the United Nations, and they, in turn, controlled freemasons like the Russian dictator Stalin, Winston Churchill, and President Roosevelt. The Cabalists were behind the bloodthirsty Communist dictators of China; the beastly Communist dictators of Africa and the Americas, the wars in Korea and Vietnam, the conflicts in the Middle East, India, and the turmoil in every other country!

In his book, ‘Committee of 300,’ Dr. John Coleman calls the Cabalists the modern-day “Global Planners” of every earthly event and says they play a guiding role in all the activities of NATO. He wrote, “The name, New World Order, is seen as something developed as a consequence of the Gulf War in 1991, whereas the One World Government is recognized as being centuries old. The New World Order is not new, it has been around and developing under one or another guise for a very long time but it is perceived as a Development of the Future, which is not the case; the New World Order is PAST and PRESENT. The Cabalists create social convulsions on a global scale, followed by depressions. They use these convulsions as a “softening-up technique” for bigger things to come. **Their principal method of creating starving, disposed masses of people all over the world, is to make the whole world dependant on their minimal ‘consumption’ fund, which keeps all ‘ordinary’ citizens equally poor .** This is an ongoing process of loosening the wealth of the world from the ‘bourgeoisie’ (the rich,) and rolling it into the laps of the Cabalists!”

Dr. Coleman believes that the Cabalists sanction the election of presidents and oust them as well and they keep dictators in power in order to apply the destructive force of communism to so-called ‘liberated democracies.’

Andrew Hitchcock confirmed in his book, ‘Synagogue of Satan,’ “[Modern] Communism was invented for the Rothschilds by Moses Mordechai Levy, more commonly known by his Crypto [secret] Jew name of Karl Marx, which makes it no surprise that the African National Congress in SA was guided by two Communist Jews, Albie Sachs and Yossel Mashel Slovo (Joe Slovo.) Indeed, when Mandela’s ANC took over SA, Slovo was named Minister of Housing... Dr. Coleman continued, “The current head of the Oppenheimer family, Harry, owns 95% of the world’s diamond mines. Isn’t it surprising that the Jewish media fail to inform their readers why, if the blacks in SA are getting ‘Africa for the Africans,’ all the gold and diamond mines, i.e. the wealth of SA, is still controlled by [Cabalist] JEWS.”

However, white, black, and brown, over the span of several generations, have slowly been **brainwashed**. We were trained to, by default, swallow the lie that South Africa was owned and controlled by everyday Afrikaners during the

apartheid regime – not realizing that hidden Cabalist powers are the ones who actually plan and write political history!

Of course the Afrikaner *Broederbond* or Brotherhood regime was guilty of heinous political crimes – but so were and are the English, and communist Indian, brown people, and Africans! As we will see in the course of this book, ALL South Africans were merely ‘pawns in the Masonic game,’ as the ‘whole world is under the sway of the wicked one’.

Cecil John Rhodes and Lord Alfred Milner, (key players in England’s 1899-1902 war on South Africa’s two little Republics,) were also members of the **masonic Round Table groups** and co-workers of the Cabalist Sanhedrin. Dr. John Coleman wrote that after Rhodes’ death the Cabalists received 15,000,000 dollar from the Rhodes’ Trust, consisting, in part, of 70% of the world’s gold and diamond trade.

THE SECOND ‘BOER’ WAR — MASONIC POWERS SCORCHED TWO REPUBLICS – was it a war or invasion ?

The obscured birth of the misinformed Afrikaner nation

Famous (or infamous) Afrikaner freemasons

How many Boers fought in the Second Boer War?

How could for such a small force engage the British Empire?

Why did the British not win the war when they occupied the Republics?

What type of weaponry did they use in the Boer War?

How many British soldiers fought in the Second Boer War?

Who were the Allied Imperial Forces that fought with Britain?



In 1603, Britain's coat of arms was still a (dragon-like) lion and a dragon facing each other. By 1900, Britain openly declared that they are the both the dragon and the unicorn, "devouring the whole earth, trampling it and breaking it in pieces..."

As America was founded and governed by freemasons, (America is commonly known as 'The Masonic Experiment,') the one dollar bill features their pyramidal, One World Governmental structure under the all-seeing eye of the god of the masonic lodge, the Great Architect of the Universe, or the phallic goat-god Baphomet. As a result, the double-headed eagle on the dollar bill is not an eagle but a phoenix — the mystical bird that continually flies into the sun, is burnt to ashes, and born again from chaos and destruction.

The phoenix symbolizes the communist, Illuminist, freemasonry creed, 'ordö ab chaö.' This means, after superpowers like Great Britain have deliberately destroyed and decimated the entire world, (shattered by the continual application of destructive communist doctrines such as socialism,) they will bring masonic 'order' or despotic control to the world that 'rises from the ashes.'

As a result, secret masonic orders behind the British Empire and her Allied Imperial Forces, were also at work during the First and Second 'Boer' Wars against the two Republics.

BRITAIN DESTROYED THE CENSES STATISTICS OF THE REPUBLICS

Censes statistics for the British annexed Cape colony for 1865, all races included, show a number of about 480,000 citizens with 187,000 whites; immigrants included.

After Britain's invasion in 1899, British officers destroyed all the census statistics of the two Afrikaner Republics. Britain made sure, there would be absolutely no way to determine the *real* extent of the genocidal crimes they were about to commit against the citizens of the two Afrikaner Republics. Only about 15,000 to 20,000 Voortrekker Afrikaners left the Cape colony in 1836-1840 to inhabit the wilderness of Natal, the Orange Free State, and Transvaal. Consequently, there exists no reason to believe that, in 1899, the white population of the OFS and the ZAR *combined* could have been more than the white population of the Cape colony. However, for argument's sake, let us assume that the combined population of the OFS and the ZAR numbered somewhere in the region of 200,000-250,000 white people of all ages.

BRITAIN CONCEALED AND REASONED AWAY THE FATALITIES

During the second *guerilla* phase of the war, which began in 1900, Afrikaners were unable to keep official statistics, as the capitals and towns of the two Republics were under siege. Afrikaner commandos, their presidents, (President Paul Kruger and President Steyn –both freemasons) their parliament, (*‘Volksraad,’*) and the entire Afrikaner infrastructure of the two Republics were evicted to the surrounding veldt, mountains, and bush, from where the ‘Boers’ kept on fighting the war until May 1902.

To this day, many British ‘history’ books and websites recite the story that “22,000 British soldiers and 58,000 Boer *“soldiers”* died in the ‘Boer’ war. Britain brought entire military *units* to the Republics to keep records and organize other logistics. It is impossible that such gross mistakes could have been *unintentional*.

In fact, the South African Military History Society reported, “The British lost about 2,752 *officers and 35,404* from other ranks.” A total of 38,156 British soldiers died in the war. About 35,000 Africans were recruited as British mercenaries and it is a real shame that Britain made absolutely *no* attempt to record the number of casualties amongst black soldiers!

Britain’s ‘official’ number of ‘58,000’ ‘Boer’ War “casualties” might be correct, although the numbers were deliberately allocated incorrectly to cover their war crimes against women, children, the elderly, and prisoners of war. It is a fact that only 3,000-4,000 Afrikaner farmer/hunters (*not ‘soldiers’*) died *in battle* – which might include some of their African workers - while fighting against the incredible number of 500,000 (that is half a *million*) British and Allied Imperial Forces. Britain’s record of “*Boer soldier*” casualties, (‘58,000’) actually includes the numbers of women, children, the elderly, and the 12-25% prisoners of war, [the numbers of *whites* only,] whom British officers relentlessly murdered by starvation and disease – calling all their shameful crimes against humanity “war with Boer *soldiers!*”

The numbers of deaths in British concentration camps were vastly underestimated and that British reports were false. Quite *calculatedly and for very good reason*, Britain did not keep count of the masses accurately. Readers Digest – Rockefeller CIA publication, ‘Illustrated History of South Africa - the Real Story’ and Readers Digest, ‘South Africa’s Yesterdays,’ wrote, “Between September 1899 and May 1902, Britain incarcerated an *estimated* 107,344 Africans, and 150,000-190,000 whites in concentration camps.”

In all history archives, British reports on their holocaust in the two Republics were only estimations. Why were their statistics *approximate*? *Because African and Afrikaner lives meant nothing to the British?* That too, but mainly

because Britain's war in the two Republics was not really about a handful Afrikaners, who did not tremble at the mighty roar of the British dragon-like lion.

The truth is that Britain, as leading superpower of the world and in conjunction with her Imperial Forces, saw the Afrikaners of the two Republics as perfect test-subjects to illustrate their masonic/communist slogan, "Ordö AB Chao." Britain's **extremely cruel 'Boer' War** was the induction of her final stage of ultimate global control. The 'Boers' became the successful communist experiment, which clandestine rulers behind the scenes of world politics would copy on a *worldwide* scale during the 20th century that lay ahead.

Undoubtedly, Britain's first communist methodology of warfare in the two Republics became the blueprint for global communist warfare that typified the 20th and early 21st centuries.

Readers Digest's 'approximate' reports are too horrible for words! It seems that some 40,000 white people and thousands upon thousands of black people 'slipped through the cracks' of organized British logistics! In true "Ordö AB Chao" fashion, thousands seemingly '**disappeared**' without a trace, as Britain dispossessed, uprooted, and relocated nearly the *entire population* of the two Republics. Then, as a forerunner of the inconceivably cruel Russian gulag-system, which began after 1917, Britain proceeded with the genocidal incarceration of thousands of black and white citizens under the calamitous conditions of their concentration and forced-labor camps. (Yes, while Afrikaners were starved to death in the camps, most blacks had to work for their measly handful of maize porridge, which could not keep them alive either!)

Dave Hunt wrote in '*Peace, Prosperity, and the Coming Holocaust*,' "Between late 1929 and 1935, (in Russia,) 125 MILLION peasants were uprooted from 25 MILLION individual farms. In the process, 24 MILLION people **disappeared** from the Soviet countryside: half fled to the cities, 3 MILLION died of starvation in the Ukraine and the Volga Valley; MILLIONS more simply **vanished** into the Arctic, Siberia and China, many of them forced into labor camps." - Ibid., Sep. 11, 1982. "Before this, Russia *even exported grain*. Collectivized farms are a complete disaster, not the magic formula for creating the communist paradise."

The Readers Digest history books mentioned above, place the death rate in concentration camps at an estimated 344 per thousand. They explain, "The records, *approximate* though they are, [show that the worst month for fatalities was December 1901 when the death rate per annum for Africans rose to 436 per 1000 [NEARLY HALF THE INMATES] in the camps of the OFS and 320 per 1000 in the ZAR camps. The worst month for deaths in white camps was October 1901,

with 401 per 1000 in the OFS and 326 per 1000 in the ZAR.” If Readers Digest’s statistics are correct, Britain murdered an estimated 37,000 black people and 51,600-65,360 white women, children, the elderly, and prisoners of war in concentration camps. An estimated 36,800 blacks died in the concentration camps.

ALL ordinary people are mere pawns in the global ‘game’ of war, waged by secret masonic forces that operate from behind the scenes of political history. During 1899-1902, Britain could not conquer the Afrikaner Boers (or farmer/hunters) man-to-man on the battlefield. Hence, the Mighty British Empire communistically engineered the displacement and dispossession of an entire nation, and a genocidal holocaust unparalleled in modern history until World War 2, to *blackmail* and obliterate Afrikaners into submission.

(Afrikaners or ‘Boers’ means the farmer/hunter people, who lived in **two** independent sister Republics, the Orange Free State and the Zuid Africaansche Republiek, [the ZAR or former Transvaal colony,] hemmed in by the British colonies, Cape, Natal, and Rhodesia to the North.)

For the men and women, who refused to bow before Queen Victoria’s throne, the British crown had a special punishment in mind. Victoria separated the *children* of these “bittereinders” (meaning those who would fight to the bitter end) from their mothers, (as in the case of the little weak, living skeleton Lizzie van Zyl in the Bloemfontein concentration camp,) to starve them meticulously until their parents relented from their ‘foolish’ Afrikaner patriotism and pledge allegiance to the British crown.

WT Stead, an English journalist, wrote, “Every one of these children, who died as a result of the halving of their rations, [as all the others that were starved to death,] *thereby exerting pressure onto their family still on the battle-field*, was purposefully murdered. The penal system of half rations stands exposed, stark and unashamedly as a cold-blooded deed of state policy employed *with the purpose of ensuring the surrender of men whom we were not able to defeat on the field.*”

Once the British began to push the Afrikaner women at the barrels of their guns in 1900, their bayonets met the steel of true Afrikaner resilience. Most Afrikaner women, as their men, were solidified by suffering and sorrow. These women have been fighting shoulder-to-shoulder with their men for the survival and safety of their families since the Voortrekkers left the British Cape colony in 1835. They were the marrow in the bone of the hunter/farmer ‘people’s army.’ They were very intolerant of scrambled patriotic duties and could not stomach compromise and underhandedness. Surrendering to the British crown was one of the most *unfaithful* things a Boer fighter could do to his wife.

Salute those Afrikaner women who would not budge, even under the pressure of incarceration, starvation, and mass genocide! They placed patriotic endearment above personal comfort and redemption from suffering and death, believing that they and their future generations could not exist in bondage to Britain. To live a life of dignity, one first had to secure a place to live. To leave to one's children an inheritance of bondage under the British yoke was to see them *exist* without living.

For these 'bitterenders,' loyalty to country and family was equivalent. The British were the enemy that threatened the very existence of Afrikaners and all their descendants. These women would feed the enemy if they were hungry, as President Paul Kruger's wife, Gezina, did while British officers detained her in the Presidential house in Pretoria. Yet, they could not accept collaboration with, or weakness towards British intimidation and war atrocities.

South Africans and the rest of the world, Britain especially, owe respect to *all* those thousands upon thousands of *black and white* men, women, and children, whom Britain, without cause, made to suffer, starve, and die most horribly in concentration camps.

The *least* we can do for Britain's innocent victims now is to let the world know what really happened in South Africa at the dawn of the 20th century.

Before, during, and after Britain's relentless attack on the citizens of the two young 'Boer' republics, the Orange Free State and Transvaal, there was a huge attempt to twist their war crimes into a 'gentlemen's war,' and to dismiss complaints against their murderous war policies as 'malicious slander.' However, bare historical facts extinguish 'romantic' notions that these military commanders and their half a *million* troops could have been 'gentlemen.'

This was not a war. This was a *deliberate* holocaust and *calculated* genocide.

VICTORIA, HER COMMANDERS AND FINANCIERS ARE WAR CRIMINALS

Most horrendously, Queen Victoria, her military commanders and financial advisors intentionally "scorched" *two* Republics with destruction, fire, and famine, obliterating an estimated 33,000 productive farms and *millions* of prime livestock in the process. They poisoned the land with kerosene and incessant weeds like Khakibos (named after the khaki uniforms of the English,) and knapse kerel, (black jacks,) which sticks like Velcro. They eradicated vast *regions* of first-rate farmland in the two Republics. Many *towns* such as Lindley and Frankfort *had almost been removed from existence*. However, it is the callous persecution and the planned murder of thousands upon thousands of

innocent white and black women, *children*, the elderly, and prisoners of war, which prove that Queen Victoria was a common war criminal. So were Victoria's Cape Colony Governor Sir **Alfred Milner**; Cape Prime Minister, **freemason/illuminist** and mining magnate **Cecil John Rhodes**; his **freemason** brother British Colonial Secretary **Joseph Chamberlain**, and mining syndicate owners such as Alfred Beit, Barney Barnato, and Lionel Phillips, who planned this war together.

Additionally, every monarch that occupied the Britain's throne since then, still refusing to ask forgiveness for any of these atrocities, shares in Victoria's crimes against humanity.

BACKGROUND OF THIS PLANNED DISASTER :

In the 19th century, Imperialist Britain **divided South Africa into four** colonies, namely the Cape colony, Natal colony, and the inland Afrikaner colonies of the Orange Free State and Transvaal, which later became the Zuid Afrikaansche Republiek or the ZAR. In 1854 and 1856, Britain **formally (not really)** granted the Orange Free State and Transvaal independence from British rule. However, Britain interfered chronically with the two Afrikaner Republics. After extremely rich gold deposits were discovered on the Witwatersrand, (an area that covers a great area of Transvaal or the ZAR,) Britain annexed the ZAR in 1877, laying claim to the gold mines around Johannesburg.

In 1880, fierce battles between the British and Afrikaners resulted in the First 'Boer' War. When British forces jumped off the cliffs at the battle of Majuba to escape the advancing Boer commandos, Britain granted the ZAR its independence ??? for the second time in March 1881. Britain lost First Boer War as was planned in advance . In January 1896, Chamberlain and Rhodes declared war with the ZAR by executing an invasion known as 'The Jameson Raid.'

The next time Britain attacked the Afrikaners and Africans of the Orange Free State and the ZAR, the British came prepared. Queen Victoria and her war commanders decided beforehand that this time, they would *annihilate* the two Republics if the Afrikaners did not surrender.

The obscured birth of the misinformed Afrikaner nation

When Britain seized the Cape in 1795, English Freemasonry expanded the British Lodge in Cape Town. They encouraged civilians, both English and Dutch, to join freemasonry and to set up new lodges. Freemason/Illuminist

Cecil John Rhodes, on instruction of the British monarchy, had only one quest: to extend the rule of the Empire from Cape to Cairo!

The early Cape colony and later Natal too, were flooded with British immigrants. South Africa's early white population became **divided** between two language groups, the Dutch (that later became the Afrikaners,) and the English. Englishmen pursued government and other administrative posts in the cities, while most Afrikaners withdrew into the countryside and became farmers. Yet, many prominent Afrikaners remained in control of Afrikaner politics and religion. Ordinary citizens might not have had much contact with the ruling British 'lords' and other influential "outlanders," but their leaders, and especially freemason leaders sure did.

The *real* birthplace and spiritual home of freemasonry among Afrikaners, and in particular, Afrikaner leaders, was the Dutch Reformed/Nederduitse Gereformeerde Church. Their English-speaking sister-churches, such as the Methodist/Presbyterian Church assisted her in spawning this brood of vipers on the newfound soil of the Cape colony. **Calvinism** became just another freemasonry disease brought to South Africa by Protestant officials of the Dutch East India Company in 1772, when they formed the Masonic Netherlander Lodge De Goede Hoop in Cape Town. Most Protestants do not know this, but during the Reformation in the 1600s, the masonic Cabalist Sanhedrin (the Jews on top of the worldwide masonic pyramid,) sponsored the Jew, John Calvin, whose real name was Chauvin, to supposedly 'broke away' from Catholicism to found Protestantism. Calvinism's (Dutch Reformed) religious atrocities and political crimes against humanity are no longer awful secrets as during the rule of the apartheid regime, but sound historical facts. The freemason AA Cooper wrote in 'Freemasons of South Africa,' "A military lodge, Africa No. 1 or De Afrikaan, was established in 1798. In the same year Richard Blake, private secretary to the then Governor of the Cape, Sir George Yonge, formed the Royal York Lodge, which attracted senior officers of the garrison, and business and professional men. Scottish and Irish lodges were established later. In 1819 De Goede Hoop Lodge held a public meeting to hear a report on its EDUCATION FUND... headed by the Governor and his wife, Lord Charles and Lady Somerset." [How atrocious: freemasons educating innocent children, polluting susceptible young minds with Lucifarian doctrine!] "It included donations from Dutch Reformed Church members. Sir John Truter, member of the Lodge Education Fund, started the SA College in 1829, supported by the freemason Governor, Sir George Napier."

It is clear that, from the very beginning, freemasons controlled the English and Afrikaans speaking church systems, the political systems, and the education systems of the young South Africa. Just as in America and England,

freemasons founded and governed South Africa as well, spreading freemasonry ferociously during the discovery of diamonds and gold.

Famous (infamous) Afrikaner freemasons

Freemason Marthinus Wessel Pretorius, son of the Voortrekker leader, Andries Pretorius, (initiated at De Goede Hoop Lodge,) became President of the Republic of the Orange Free State in 1860. Freemason Sir Christoffel Brand, Speaker of the first Cape Legislative Assembly and editor of *De Zuid-Afrikaan*, was deputy Grand Master National of Lodge de Goede Hoop in 1847. In 1861, he embarked on “missionary” travels throughout South Africa to encourage conversion to the Dutch Reformed religion. While it was commonly accepted that Brand was planting Reformed churches on the continent, he was actually using Calvinism to spread the false ‘light’ of Lucifer.

Most of the gullible Afrikaner nation *unknowingly* accepted this blend of Calvinistic Freemasonry. Freemason Jan Brand, Sir Christoffel’s son, (from Lodge Unie,) became President of the Republic of the Free State in 1865. Voortrekker leader Piet Retief was another passionate mason. He frequently mentioned the “All-seeing, Higher Being,” the Lucifarian god in whom he trusted. A wall fresco in the Voortrekker Monument in Pretoria clearly shows that Retief had a water bottle decorated with the most important symbols of masonry: the twin pillars of Solomon’s temple, the compass and square, the triangle, the all-seeing eye of Osiris, and the occult sun-and-moon sign. The freemason FW Reitz became President of the Free State in 1889, while President TF Burgers of the Republic of Transvaal, (1872-1877,) was also ‘on the square’ – (a mason.) To top Burgers’ audacity, he was also a theologian and a prominent minister of the masonic Dutch Reformed Church!

Contrary to what brainwashed historians taught generations of Afrikaners, these Christian leaders were not heroically establishing the two Boer Republics, (the Orange Free State and Transvaal,) to ‘free’ this young nation from the yoke of British imperialism. Disguised as leaders ‘appointed by God,’ they were conspiring with English masons to establish yet another freemason kingdom for the goat-god Jahbulon or Baphomet. Deeply misled Afrikaners were actually referring to the masonic goat of freemasonry. [AA Cooper, ‘The Freemasons of South Africa.’ Human & Rousseau, 1986.]

While Dutch freemasonry expanded northwards in the 18th century, English freemasonry manifested itself in the Eastern Province and in Port Natal. Masons set up lodges in Port Elizabeth, Zetland, Fort Beaufort, Grahamstown, King Williams Town, etc. Among the first initiates of the Kimberley Lodge were David Harris, Tielman Johannes Roos, the Reverend

Canon Gaul, and George Blackstone Williams. Williams became the diamond city's lodge master during 1893 and befriended the diamond magnate Cecil John Rhodes. Lodges or masonic temples soon became part of every town in the Diamond Fields, with masons building their own CHURCHES, financed by Rhodes, Barnato, and other freemasons and illuminists, who combined individual claims in **1890 to establish** one gigantic company, the De Beers Consolidated mines.

The freemason Cooper explained the **motive behind** the accumulation of all this wealth and the British quest to unify the four colonies (the Cape, Natal, OFS and Transvaal) into one country, "As Pro-Grand Master of the United Grand Lodge of England, Lord Carnarvon wrote in 1874, 'Concerning the establishment of an independent Grand Lodge for all constitutions in the future South Africa, [in order to own the wealth of the *entire country*...] Perhaps a Grand Lodge of South Africa [a *parliament* of freemasons,] would be possible after South Africa becomes a federation of British colonies.'"

All the main characters of the Second 'Boer' War were freemasons. Among these, shine Captain De Witt Hamer; 'super' scout Captain Danie Theron; [which makes one wonder **how many battles were 'fixed' beforehand!**] Afrikaans writers Gustav Preller and CJ Langenhoven, and the Chief Justice of the Cape Colony, Sir Henry de Villiers were all freemasons. Langenhoven wrote 'Die Stem' in 1918, the iconic anthem of SA, which does not refer to 'god' until the last 2 verses.

Consider the fact that the Afrikaners and their loyal African workers were farmers and not soldiers; their midst was permeated with freemason and other traitors; they were vastly outnumbered and outgunned. Generals De Wet and De la Rey were **freemasons**. It is indeed a great miracle that this overwhelming genocidal war did not completely annihilate the Afrikaner nation.

How many Boers fought in the Second Boer War?

The white men on commando, (both Republics combined,) numbered about 88,000. (Wikipedia Online Encyclopedia states that the Afrikaner forces numbered only 64,000.) Even so, no more than 40,000 Burghers, (meaning 'able bodied male citizens,' some as young as 12 years old and men above 60 years of age,) were in the field at any given time. In September 1900, after Pretoria fell to the British, half of the remaining Afrikaner force was captured and imprisoned in local 'forts' and sent overseas as prisoners of war. Practically, this loss cut the number Afrikaners on commando in half.

How could for such a small force engage the British Empire?

In 1899, when Britain attacked the Zuid Afrikaansche Republic, (Britain granted the ZAR independence in 1852,) and the Republic of the Orange Free State, (the OFS became independent in 1854,) the Boer Republics had no infantry or cavalry. They had no military and medical provisions, and no trained combat divisions, apart from the Mounted Police Corp that served civilian life, and the small ‘State Artillery.’ Mostly deployed for ceremonial purposes, the State Artillery wore ornate, full dress uniforms with decorative shoulder-straps, shoulder tabs, caps, and pants with colored cord on the side. **Officer ranks were indicated by six-pointed silver stars** on the collar and officer’s swords. Field uniforms were white-grey.

Nonetheless, when the mighty British army engaged the two small Republics on the battleground, the nearly insignificant State Artillery withstood the English Army fiercely. Wikipedia wrote, “During the Boer War, the ‘Staatsartillerie’ performed sterling service. They were the first modern artillery unit to use indirect fire (Battle of Dalmanutha 21–27 August 1900) and the first to use their guns as fire support to the infantry. Their outstanding service led to Winston Churchill to comment, "These are the finest gunners in the world.... They can teach the Royal Artillery a lesson or two."

Except for the trivial State Artillery, Afrikaner farmers could not march and did not receive any military training. They knew little about war strategies and formal military maneuvers. They did not wear uniforms. They wore what they had; mostly grey or khaki farming clothes, a jacket, and a floppy leather hat. Each farmer used his own rifle and horse.

In the beginning, all available farmers were divided into groups of a few thousand, called commandos. Individual groups within a commando were under command of a ‘veldkornet.’ A ‘veldkornet’ was similar to a Justice of the Peace, a bookkeeper, or maybe an ordinary police officer. As the war progressed, this title began to signify the rank of lieutenant.

From the onset of the war, the very young Afrikaner nation of untrained farmer/hunters proved to be a ‘natural’ “civilian militia” – agile soldiers and fearless fighters, extremely mobile and flexible on horseback.

By late 1900, unable to stop the advancing British Armies, the Boers abandoned conventional deployment methods such as trench warfare. Under command of two combat generals, General Christiaan de Wet and General Koos De la Rey, the large commandos were **divided into smaller** ones. This meant the commandos could operate more independently and move more rapidly. When a commando was captured or defeated the rest could carry on the fight.

Thought up by General De Wet –**freemasons** . Burning with the desire to retain their independence, the commandos submitted almost miraculously to their commanders. As the Afrikaners had no prisons, or prisoners of war camps, they then let their captives go free to join their regiments again.

Participated in Boer war **From INDIA:** Commonwealth Horse West India Regiment.” SOLDIERS, WHO HAVE HAD CONTACT WITH THEM, DESCRIBED INDIAN SOLDIERS AS THE MOST RELENTLESS AND UNSTOPPABLE FORCES IN THE WORLD!

Dr. Coleman continues, “The superrich, super-powerful Oppenheims of South Africa are much bigger ‘heavyweights’ than the Rockefellers. For instance, in 1981 Harry Oppenheimer, chairman of the giant Anglo American Corporation that controls gold and diamond mining, sales and distribution in the world, stated that he was about to launch into the north American banking market. He promptly invested 10 billion dollar... The only other company to rival Oppenheimer in the field of precious metals and minerals was Consolidated Gold Fields of SA, but he took control of it with a 28% stake... Thus, gold, diamonds, platinum, titanium, tantalite, copper, iron ore, uranium and 52 other metals and minerals... passed into the hands of the Committee of 300, a mighty, super-wealthy, secret society that knows no national boundaries and obeys no laws.

“Thus was the vision of one of the earlier SA members of the Committee of 300, [freemason/illuminist] *Cecil John Rhodes* fully realized, *a vision which started with the spilling of the blood of thousands upon thousands of white and black] farmers and their families in SA during the Anglo Boer War...* While the freemason rulers of the United States stood by with folded hands, this small nation was subjected to the most vicious war of genocide in history... There is no entity the Committee cannot reach and control... Its directorate is composed of British-American establishment figures who feature prominently in other organizations such as the CFR, NATO, the Club of Rome, the Trilateral Commission, Freemasonry, Skull and Bones, Bilderberger Society, Round Table, Milner Society and the Jesuits-Aristotle Society...”

Shockingly, there is not a single secret society or other political and religious structure that is not under the control of the ‘**all seeing eye**’ at the peak of this global, underwater iceberg, the Jewish (Zionist) Sanhedrin.

AT LAST, A PRETENCE OF PEACE!

In May 1902, with the Peace Treaty at Vereeniging, Lord Kitchener, (freemason Senior Grand Warden of the United Grand Lodge of England in 1896,) Cecil John Rhodes, and their other English and traitor **Afrikaner freemason** brothers finally won the '**Boer**' war. Even by massively outnumbering the Afrikaners on the battlefield, they could not conquer the Boers man-to-man. To submit the peoples of the two young Republics to their rule, Britain had to use their well-planned, communist, *scorched earth* policy. This *civilian*-targeted strategy consisted of the total destruction of all flourishing Afrikaner agriculture, bulk displacement of both white and black populations, and on mass dispossession, incarceration, and starvation. As the Jewish Cabalists, the "all-seeing eye" of rulers at the top of the worldwide pyramid of secret societies had planned, by the end of the war, Britain's many secret freemason workers had plunged two entire Republics in chaos, death, destruction, and in the grip of severe poverty.

It is therefore no surprise that their clandestine freemason brother Jan Smuts proudly said, "**They will literally baptize South Africans in fire and blood!**"

The vast majority of Afrikaner and African peoples lost everything. Self-exiled freemason Denys Reitz wrote from Madagascar, "*Nothing could have proved more clearly, how nearly the Boer cause was spent than these starving, ragged men clad in skins or sacking, their bodies covered in sores, from lack of salt [vitamins] or food, and **their appearance was a great shock to us, who came from the better-conditioned forces in the Cape.***"

With the Peace Treaty at Vereeniging, Afrikaners had to sign allegiance to England's **freemason** King Edward VII, Deputy Grand Master of the lodge of England, 1874-1891, his heirs and successors.

Many Afrikaners refused to pledge allegiance to the British monarchy and were deported to, or remained detained in concentration camps in British colonies abroad. Some managed to escape and make their way back to the two defeated Republics. It is told that a group of POWs from Ceylon swam to a passing Russian ship and eventually reached South Africa via Russia, Germany, the Netherlands, and Namibia. Others willingly chose to remain in exile. Most of those who refused the oath died and were buried overseas.

Tragically, Britain excluded black South Africans from the peace-negotiations of 1902. The British Empire still had slight sympathy for African soldiers who joined Britain's war against their own country; for those who stuck with the Afrikaners, they had none.

Britain eagerly amalgamated the Orange Free State and the ZAR (or Transvaal) with Natal and the Cape Colony to form a united South Africa. In terms of finances, loss of life, and in esteem among great nations such as France, Germany, the Netherlands, America, and China, this had been a time-consuming and costly war for Britain too. To compensate for their great financial losses and dented status, the English now intended to pursue the “British Cause” aggressively. This meant they would not waste time in turning these Republics, as they have already done with the Cape and Natal colonies, into another united ‘Little Britain.’

In every conquest, the victor takes it all. In the end, peace treaties are not worth the paper on which they were written. The victor always gets to write and rewrite the country’s history, **redefine the country’s** heroes, culture and laws, and rename and restructure the country and its peoples according to personal preferences. As a result, the ironfisted British government flooded the Republics with English immigrants as during their numerous British occupations in the years before the war. With the intention of robbing the conquered peoples of South Africa of their national pride, languages, and cultures as well, they began to turn the whole of South Africa into yet another English-speaking colony. They shipped thousands upon thousands of English politicians, bankers, business owners and managers, doctors, nurses, lawyers, judges, army and police officers, and teachers to their youngest colony to submit the government, economy, and the whole of South African society to the British crown.

The Boer war became the one-world masonic government’s first premeditated, national holocaust under the crushing feet of the British **lion**. Conversely, under its tearing teeth, Boer military resistance became the communist norm for all modern, and especially post World War 2 guerilla warfare. Both these extremely effective examples of civilian devastation and civilian defiance were caused by Britain's inhumane imperialist expansion in South Africa. Tragically, these two war-strategies **had, and still have a profound impact** on the way modern wars are waged.

All over the modern world, as Britain's *first* murderous masonic *experiment* at the southernmost tip of Africa, all the extremely disastrous facets of the Boer war was (and is) used as the blueprint for advanced communist globalization. It is a grizzly thought that, before the war started, secret freemasons from both sides of the war sat down together and meticulously planned the entire ‘Boer War Experiment’ on a drawing board! Britain’s Boer war in South Africa was increasingly copied and magnified in worldwide 20th century communist holocausts, incalculable civilian suffering, and since the Boer war, in *all indiscriminate* terrorism on unarmed civilians.

Concentration camps were havens for disease, malnutrition, and persecution. Individual rights did not exist and women and children were raped, abused, and forced into labor for the British government. No one knows the real extent of abuse, though it is clear that Boer War atrocities did not compare to those perpetrated by Hitler or Stalin in scope or ferocity. However, it is important to note that *concentration camps developed under British auspices...*

Republics was now in the greedy hands of the British crown, and in the bloodstained hands of gluttonous mining magnates such as Cecil John Rhodes, and the war financiers of the British crown, Barney Barnato, Alfred Beit, and Lionel Phillips. These very evil men actually had the audacity to finance this genocidal massacre of old men, women, and children with gold and diamonds that belonged to the peoples of the two Republics.

By 1910, Lord Milner and his colleagues, under the guise of ‘segregation,’ had officially brought apartheid into being. Powers far beyond the reach and imagination of ordinary African, Afrikaner, and brown citizens, were at work before, during, and after the 1899-1902 war.

The British and Afrikaner Masonic Brotherhood separated South Africans based on color first, and then they separated them because of language. In later years, they ensured that neither Afrikaners, nor Englishmen, nor Africans, nor Indians could really learn one another’s languages. They prescribed an inadequate English curriculum for Afrikaners to keep them ‘stupid’ and ‘inferior.’ They taught a substandard Afrikaans syllabus for English speaking learners, as they never required British immigrants to speak Afrikaans. In addition, they prescribed an inferior school curriculum for Africans, Indians, and Coloreds. In later years, the apartheid regime allowed a useless curriculum for whites who chose to learn an African language. On top of that, they forced Africans to learn from Afrikaans books, thereby guaranteeing hatred for the Afrikaans language and its owners.

In this way, the British/Afrikaner Masonic Brotherhood eventually caused Africans to reject their educational system; not just turning South African into communist hands, *but ultimately stupefying all the races of SA*, (although some more than others,) setting them forcibly against one another.

The Masonic Brotherhood had pushed not only Afrikaner and African, but also the Colored and Indian populations into pathetic poverty.

Britain, the puppet of the Global Planners, continuing in real communist fashion, had deliberately divided Afrikaners, Africans, Indians, and Coloreds, people of the same country.

Indentured Chinese Workers were ‘Celestial Angels’

To top the shortage of jobs, the industrial action, the incredibly low pay, and the many British immigrants that took all the skilled jobs, the Chamber of Mines, the Chamber of Commerce, and the nominated Legislative Council of South Africa recommended that the mines import *Chinese* workers to supposedly ‘overcome the labor disputes.’ (To this day, history books still have the audacity to state that Chinese laborers were recruited to fill the “shortage” in unskilled labor on the mines! What ‘shortage?’ White and black miners were tearing one another to shreds for jobs and higher wages to keep their staving families alive!)

The Chamber of Mines portrayed Chinese laborers as ‘celestial angels,’ who would ‘clear the blockage of labor disputes that hampered production on the mines.’ Truthfully, the cost of Chinese labor, including recruitment, food, housing, transport, and wages was *higher* than that of local labor. Besides destroying the livelihood of South Africans, the Chinese held no financial advantage other than their willingness to mine lower-grade ore at extremely dangerous and uneconomical levels.

In 1904, 64,000 Chinese “coolies,” (meaning opium and other type of drug-addicts that supposedly ‘cooled’ their addiction,) were imported to take the jobs of white and black South Africans! Of course, Chinese ‘coolies,’ seriously expanded the drug trade in South Africa! In addition, in 1904, Chinese miners earned more than other unskilled black miners did, namely 50p a month. When the Boer War started, wages was 49p, but decreased to 30p when the Chamber of Mines reopened the mines in 1902.

Africa Periodical Literature Bibliographic Database told us about this valuable piece of ‘lost’ history of South Africa, “We know little about the lives of the Chinese men who actually worked in the Witwatersrand gold mines. Much like African migrant labourers, Chinese mineworkers had to contend with oppressive labour practices, restrictive living conditions and various manifestations of violence. Africans and Chinese were routinely assaulted by white supervisors, [mostly British not Afrikaners!] and labour protests were often brutally suppressed by State police and mine security forces; but much of the violence took place within the labouring populations themselves. Murder and suicide were the predominant forms of violence in the Chinese compounds. Powerful *syndicates*, [like the Chinese Mafia,] directed by the Chinese police force, controlled gambling operations on all the mines that employed Chinese labourers. These syndicates mercilessly pursued debt defaulters, many of whom were murdered or committed suicide to escape persecution...

“Vendettas were common and the violence spilled over into the surrounding countryside when deserters from the mines raided nearby farms and shops. Scholars have noted the ways in which management practices, economic fluctuations, and changing political conditions generated violence on the South African gold mines.

South Africans of all races on the Witwatersrand feared the Chinese workers and even accused them of cannibalism. To feed their gambling and drug addiction, the Chinese migrants burgled houses and murdered civilians. We can assume that during this piece of **suppressed history**, many women were raped and other unspeakable crimes were also committed against the citizens of South Africa.

As indentured Chinese ‘coolie’ labourers everywhere else in the world, (indentured Indian drug addict ‘coolies’ too,) the Chinese also served the secret purpose of spreading the multi-billion, global trade in highly addictive and dangerous narcotics such as opium and heroin.

What’s more, with the importation of the Chinese, work opportunities for black and white workers diminished even further. Africans, being the majority due to polygamy, which results in very large families, suffered most.

In order to numb their spiritual, mental, and economic collapse, many black and white workers also turned to criminal activities. Some blacks joined *secret organizations* such as the communist African National Congress or ANC, which was formed in 1912, and fueled and steered by Bolshevik [Russian] Jews ever since. Whites joined Dutch and English freemason lodges, and other underground movements connected to freemasonry, such as the Ossewa Brandwag. (Later, the Nazi-orientated Ossewa Brandwag evolved into the Dutch Reformed Church’s Afrikaner Broederbond, which became the core of the apartheid regime.)

All these societies promised, the Illuminati’s ‘useless eaters’ and ‘leftovers’ from the 1899-1902 war, *liberty* from the oppression of foreign imperialism; hunger, depravation, poverty, and legal industrial slavery. Ruthless political sub-movements with destructive political goals powered these secret clubs. At first, the Ossewa Brandwag (or the early Afrikaner Broederbond) and the ANC seemed very different, but in fact, even today, their spirits are similar – the one is powered by white racism and the other by black racism. These political societies are possessed by kindred spirits scrambling for survival, and therefore they are in violent opposition to one another. They are controlled by corresponding spirits; each excluding the other by fostering hatred, violence, racial oppression, and despotic control of the same country.

The inauguration of these two analogous yet very different racist fraternities in South Africa was the making of a civil war that would last for decades to come.

THE DEADLY DUO: LOUIS BOTHA AND JAN SMUTS

The British Union of South Africa, with King George V as Head of State, was formed in 1910 by amalgamating the four colonies of the Cape, Natal, Orange Free State and Transvaal, or the old ZAR.

Freemason and former Boer General Louis Botha became the first Prime Minister of the Union. **Freemason** and former Boer General Jan Smuts became his Colonial Secretary. Together, they **founded** the South African Party, (SAP) which had the majority vote. Louis Botha allocated three key directorates of the Union to his friend ‘Jannie’ Smuts: Defense, Interior, and the *Mines*. Instantly, Jan Smuts became the second most powerful man in the Union of South Africa. The country, now in the form of The Union, was still in the grip of the Masonic Brotherhood.

In time, these two Boer generals would prove what **Baphomet**, the freemasonry goat-god of lust and power, has done to their Afrikaner hearts.

During the peace treaty of Vereeniging at the end of the Second Boer War, General Christiaan De Wet, as Acting President of the Orange Free State, signed the treaty, followed by his members of parliament. Thus, in 1910, Botha and Smuts appointed General de Wet minister of agriculture in the province of the Orange Free State. General Koos De la Rey became a State Senator. His main task was to assist Louis Botha in advancing relations between Britain and the Union, and between *English and Afrikaans-speaking people*. Botha and Smuts were set on promoting the goals of the British crown in this colony. They bowed to King George V and called the formation of the Union “a *kind-hearted* gesture of Britain to *allow Afrikaners* in the parliament. Therefore, it would be an *honor* to serve the *British Cause...*” From bad experience, all South Africans knew that allegiance to The British Cause meant that Botha and Smuts had to populate the Union with a majority of British immigrants at the expense of Afrikaners and Africans, turning the Union into an English-speaking ‘Little Britain.’ Hence, many Afrikaner supporters placed their political hopes on the Old Boers, (JBM Hertzog, old President Steyn, and Generals Christiaan De Wet and Koos de la Rey. Most of the Afrikaner nation believed that the Old Boers would do everything in their power to withstand English “fortune-hunters,” as Hertzog called them, “plundering the gold of this country, oppressing, robbing, and impoverishing the Afrikaner nation even further.”

Fact remains, before and also *after* 1910, when the two Afrikaner Republics **officially became** the British Union of South Africa, Afrikaners did *not* demand *all* the jobs and claimed *everything* in this country, as people of other races were led to believe. It was impossible for such a small minority to overrun the vast industry and infrastructure of this country. All they wanted was to make a living.

Britain declared war on Germany in August 1914. The First World War had erupted. During this war, the so-called ‘Central Powers,’ (Germany, Austria-Hungary, Bulgaria, and the Ottoman Empire, [the Islamic/Arabic Caliphate,]) fought against the British Allied Superpowers. Eventually, the Allied forces defeated the Central Powers. The Ottoman (Muslim) Empire was destroyed and at the formation of the United Nations or One World Government, its territories were divided into smaller countries such as Turkey, Iraq, and Bulgaria.

Jim Shaw wrote in ‘The Deadly Deception,’ “The “fatherhood of god” relates to the [masonic] letter “G” and is inseparable from the Hebrew letter “YOD.” Worryingly, *the letter YOD is also the multicolored symbol Y on the new South African flag!* “YOD” represents deity in general and is the worshipped phallus in particular. Albert Pike wrote that the “G” is merely the “YOD of the Cabala,” [the writings of the Jewish Cabalists,] and the “image of the Cabalist Phallus.” The ‘G’ or ‘YOD’ therefore symbolizes the masonic god Baphomet, the goat-god of lust and power, the sun god Osiris, freemasonry’s Great Architect of the Universe – or the ‘fatherhood of god.’

The creed, “fatherhood of god and the brotherhood of man,” was incorporated into *all* masonic and other secret societies - even in their youth societies such as the Wolf Cubs, Boy **Scouts**, Cub Scouts, the Brownies, Girl Guides, and Rainbow for Girls, which were **founded** by Baden-Powell and his wife. Baden-Powell became famous during England’s war on South Africa, when the ‘**Boer**’ commandos besieged Mafeking. Six masonic lodges were named after him, and Baden-Powell and his wife introduced all of freemasonry’s ‘noble,’ ‘character-building’ values, creeds, and symbols into their many ‘youth programs.’

Similarly, Afrikaner youth societies such as the Junior Rapportryers and the Voortrekker Movement were also based on masonic creeds, norms, and forms. [Partly From: ‘Freemasonry and Baden Powell,’ by Edward Robinson.]

Relating to the Plan of the global Brotherhood, freemason AA Cooper wrote in ‘Freemasons of South Africa,’ “Universal Peace through International Freemasonry had long been the dream of many masons. The number of masons

in the world in 1919 [after World War 1,] approached more than 3 million... *Only after a time of worldwide suffering from war deliberately created by the masonic brotherhood*, could many nations be brought to detach their minds from local interests and *seriously unite in a spirit of mutual self-sacrifice in order to attempt some great REFORM...*” Undoubtedly, this refers to The Brotherhood’s ultimate Plan to **re-create** the entire world into a Communist ‘Paradise’ of totalitarian rule – see our exposure of ‘Socialism and Communism.’

“‘In the course of the coming years,’ said Sir Frederick Smith, ‘Freemasonry will take its rightful place in the DIVINE work of helping to shape the course of better WORLD conditions, recreating ORDER OUT OF THE PRESENT WORLD CHAOS and ushering in the dawn of a real Brotherhood... That this peace may inaugurate the inception of an era of the UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD OF MAN is the earnest hope of all Freemasons...’

“The Grand Master of New York State Grand Lodge, Judge WS Farmer, set the theme: *‘Again the world moves forward under a NEW ORDER and in its regeneration the Masonic fraternity will occupy an important place, exercise a potent influence steadfast to its history... with the eternal principle of GOD’S FATHERHOOD AND MAN’S BROTHERHOOD... The Fraternity’s fundamental principles must be made the rock foundation of the NEW CIVILIZATION. To this end all Masonic activity must be brought together in perfect harmony...’* After the First World War, “the surge for peace and mutual understanding culminated in the creation of the Masonic **League of Nations**, which became the United Nations as we know it today.”

==1885 – William Randal Cremer elected as MP for Haggerston. "There is still a great work before us. The advocates of peace are, however, no longer regarded as idle dreamers,"

1887-Randal Cremer presents to the US President a resolution signed by 234 MPs urging America to sign a Treaty with Britain to agree that disputes between them which could not be settled by diplomacy should always go to arbitration.

1888-Randal Cremer –**freemason and** Frederic Passy –**freemason** meet in Paris to discuss inter-parliamentary cooperation to promote peace. First meeting takes place between English and French Members of Parliament to discuss arbitration and peace questions.

1889-The **founding act** of the Inter-Parliamentary Conference and therefore, indirectly, of the Union is signed. This **provided the origins** for today's form of

institutionalised multilateral co-operation and advocated the establishment of corresponding institutions at the inter-governmental level - **which eventually came into being as the United Nations.**

1899-IPU helps establish the Permanent court of Arbitration.

1903-Randall Cremer is awarded the Nobel peace prize.

1906-**The British Group** of the IPU adopts for itself a Latin motto 'Pro Patria per Orbis Concordium' (for the country through world harmony).

1919-The **precursor** to the United Nations – **freemasonic** , The League of Nations –**freemasonic** , is established some 30 years after the IPU.

1921- The IPU Headquarters is permanently established in Geneva .

1943- An IPU meeting in London establishes a European Sub-Committee. This Sub Committee is **now known as** the 12+ Group within which the BGIPU operates at Multilateral Assemblies.

1947-57- UK Peer Lord Stansgate (formerly the UK House of Commons Member and **wartime Secretary** of State for Air, William Wedgwood Benn MP) elected to the Presidency of the IPU in the crucial , post-WWII period .

1957- The London Conference opening ceremony is televised for the first time with Richard Dimbleby. **Winston Churchill** –freemason , sends a message to the Conferenc..." Thus alone can freedom endure and mankind live in peace'.

1975- Her Majesty the Queen addresses the inaugural ceremony of the IPU Assembly in London.

1984- BGIPU delegation from the USSR to Westminster, led by Politburo Member Mr Mikhail **Gorbachev** –**freemason** , Prime Minister **Thatcher's**-freemason, Rothschilds agent , letter thanking the BGIPU Chair for Mr Gorbachev's historic visit .

1986- BGIPU delegation to the USSR led by The Rt Hon Viscount Whitelaw CH MC, including round table talks with Mikhail **Gorbachev** .

1989- Prime Minister **Thatcher** addresses the IPU Centenary Conference in London.

2011- Ban Ki-moon-freemason , Satanist , addresses the IPU Assembly in Bern recalling that the United Nations Charter began with the words "We the Peoples ...". Women make up half the world's population. They represent even more of its unrealized potential. In many ways, women are the world's next emerging **economy**. We must expand women's role in every sphere. And that means in parliament too".

The foundation of the IPU as an organization of individual parliamentarians in 1889 **can be traced back to the peace movement** of the 19th century, which had elevated international arbitration and disarmament as its main goals.

Its main success, however, was the establishment of the Hague Court of Justice at the first Hague Conference in 1899 which was decisively influenced by an IPU draft treaty. However, the initiative to call for such a conference - first reduced to the question of armaments and only later enlarged to include also the question of good offices, mediation and voluntary arbitration - was taken by the **Russian tsar** Nicholas II, influenced by one of his diplomats who had participated in an IPU Conference some years earlier.

Moreover, with its work on the permanent organization of the Hague Conferences, the IPU played role in the setting-up of the League of Nations after World War I. Especially, an IPU draft on the establishment of a permanent court was taken as the basis for negotiations on the Statute of the League's Permanent Court of International Justice in 1920.

Due to these first developments, it is not surprising that during the first forty years of existence of the Union, eleven Nobel Peace Prize Winners, among them one of the two first in 1901, originated from the ranks of the IPU. The most impressive occurrence, however, from the viewpoint of international democracy, was the discussion within the Union, on the basis of an American proposal, of the establishment of a world parliament with full parliamentary powers from 1904 onwards.

The congress would thus cover the ground that is at present occupied by the periodical Hague Conference and also[, perhaps,] the ground claimed by the Socialist International". Power had to be given up to the first international governmental organization established to prevent war, the League of Nations.

Union dared to venture into new and unregulated fields of law, such as into international criminal law, the rights of minorities, or consequent disarmament. Finally, it was also successful in helping treaties to be ratified at the national level.

The genesis of the idea of a meeting of representatives of different nations to obtain by peaceful arbitrament a settlement of differences has been traced to the year 1623 in modern history, to a French monk, **Émeric Crucé**. He proposed that a city, preferably **Venice**, should be selected where all the powers had ambassadors and that there should be a universal union, including all peoples. He suggested careful arrangement as to priority, giving the **first place to the pope**. Two years after this publication, in 1625, appeared in Latin the work of Hugo Grotius "On the Right of War and Peace", pleading for a mitigation of some of the barbarous usages of war.

His system relies on a measure of free trade, and proposes a **single currency**, and standardized weights and measures. There is an emphasis on social and economic objectives, and **public spending**. Crucé's ideas are in sharp contrast to those of Jean Bodin, based on national sovereignty and the acceptance of war..ie he was proponent of One world Government , head quartered in Venice .

William Penn had a plan for the establishment of a "European Dyet, Parliament or Estates". He was followed by other writers of different nationalities. The concept of a peaceful community of nations had also been outlined in **1795**, when Immanuel Kant's—**illuminati occultist** Perpetual Peace: A Philosophical Sketch outlined the idea of a league of nations that would control conflict and promote peace between states. International co-operation **to promote collective security** originated in the Concert of Europe that developed after the Napoleonic War in the nineteenth century in an attempt to maintain the status quo between European states and so avoid war.

This period also saw the development of international law with the first Geneva Conventions establishing laws about humanitarian relief during war and the international Hague Conventions of 1899 and 1907 governing rules of war and the peaceful settlement of international disputes. The forerunner of the League of Nations, the Inter-Parliamentary Union (IPU), was formed by peace activists William Randal Cremer and Frédéric Passy in 1889. The IPU's structure consisted of a Council headed by a President which would later be reflected in the structure of the League.

Following an initial congress at London in 1843, an annual series of congresses called **International Congress of the Friends of Peace** or more informally "International Peace Congress" were organised from 1848 until 1853. Elihu Burritt organized the Congress of 1848.

London, 1843. The first International Congress was held in London at the suggestion of Joseph Sturge and on the initiative of the American Peace Society in 1843. The host was the London Peace Society. One year after Brussels, the

Peace Congress met in Paris in August 1849, with Victor Hugo- **freemason** as president. The proceedings were published by Charles Gilpin. William Wells Brown was invited to speak against slavery. Hugo introduced the concept of the United States of Europe.

A group of men by nature form a mob. Thomas Hobbes- **freemason** theorized **government** as a way to crush the "tyranny of the majority." On the global scale, nations act as people, and there is, according to Hobbes, the need for a global "League of Nations" to stop man's Selfishness. Hobbes was educated at Westport **church** from the age of four, passed to the Malmesbury school and then to a private school kept by a young man named Robert Latimer, a graduate of the **University of Oxford**. Although he associated with literary figures like Ben Jonson and thinkers such as **Francis Bacon**. In 1647 Hobbes took up a position as mathematical instructor to the young **Charles, Prince of Wales**.

Important primary sources that influenced the philosophy and teachings of Freemasonry: While these are not necessarily "masonic books" they are pivotal works in Masonic understanding. The Torah --The Book of the Dead-- Pythagorus Hiroditius-- Histories of Plato , Arostotle, Marcus Arilius , John Locke , **Thomas Hobbes** , Adam Smith , Immanuel Kant , Rene Descartes , Thomas Jefferson.

Tolstoy – **freemason** , **Satanist** , writer of War and Peace, visualized a league formed to outlaw war. He stated his views in his novel "The Kingdom of God is within you." The Kingdom of God Is Within You is the non-fiction magnum opus of Leo Tolstoy and was first published in Germany in 1894, after being banned in his home country of Russia.

The Quadruple Alliance of 1718 was formed by Great Britain, France, the Holy Roman emperor, and the Netherlands when Philip V of Spain, guided by Cardinal Alberoni, sought by force to nullify the peace settlements reached after the War of the Spanish Succession.

The Lucis Trust's leading sponsors include the following prominent figures: Henry Clausen, Supreme Grand Commander of the Supreme Council, 33rd Degree, Southern District Scottish Rite Freemasons Norman Cousins John D. Rockefeller IV The Rockefeller Foundation The Marshall Field family Robert McNamara Thomas Watson (IBM, former US Ambassador to Moscow) The United Lodge of Theosophists of New York City U. Alexis Johnson, former Undersecretary of State Rabbi Marc Tannenbaum, American Jewish Committee.

Prominent front-organizations sponsored by the Lucis Trust, include the following: The Theosophical Order of Service (founded by Annie Besant in 1908) The Theosophical Society (founded by Helena P. Blavatsky in 1875) The United Nations Association The World Wildlife Fund UK The Findhorn Foundation Greenpeace International Greenpeace USA Amnesty International The Nicholas Roerich Society (chief connection to Russian mysticism, spirituality) The Anthroposophs of Rudolf Steiner The Rudolf Steiner Schools .UNESCO UNICEF The American Friends Service Committee.

THE ORDO TEMPLI ORIENTIS (OTO) This is today's **best-known** of the hard-core, British-based Satanist cults. Like the Lucis Trust, the OTO is a direct off-shoot of the work of Britain's leading twentieth-century Satanist, Theosophy leader Aleister Crowley. OTO enthusiasts claim this organization is an offshoot of Templar freemasonry, and hint at **very influential protection** from among Templars very high in British freemasonry.

THE WICCA CULT The WICCA cult came to the surface early during the post-war period, as a legalized association for the promotion of witchcraft. It is the **leading publicly known** international association of witches in the world today. In the United States, WICCA's outstanding sponsor is the New York Anglican (Episcopal) diocese, under Bishop Paul Moore. Officially, New York's Anglican **Cathedral of St. John the Divine** has promoted the spread of WICCA witchery through its Lindisfarne center. The late Gregory Bateson conducted such an operation out of the Lindisfarne center during the 1970s. No later than the 1970s, and perhaps still today, the crypt of the Cathedral of St. John the Divine, is the headquarters for solemn ceremonies of the British (Venerable) **Order of Malta**. Key figures, such as Gregory Bateson's former spouse, Dame Margaret Mead, associated with that British order, have been associated with projects in support of the Satanist "Age of Aquarius" cause. For obvious reasons, U.S. witches have chosen Salem, Massachusetts, as their national center. One of the most important operations of these witches is their coordination of the hardcore of U.S. astrology rackets.

THE AGE OF AQUARIUS The "Age of Aquarius," or "New Age," is the generic name adopted by the modern Satanist movement. The best-publicized among the founders of the Age of Aquarius movement **include Fyodor Dostoevsky, Friedrich Nietzsche, Alex Muenthe (of Capri notoriety), and Aleister Crowley**. Most Aquarians trace the origins of modern Satanism to Nietzsche and Crowley. Nietzsche announced that the twentieth century would see the end of the Age of Pisces, which Aquarians associate with the figures of Socrates and Christ; Nietzsche prophesied that the New Age would be the Age of Aquarius, which he identified with the Satanic figure Dionysos. **Crowley announced himself publicly a devotee of Nietzsche's New Age** cult in his

Vienna Theosophy magazine, near the beginning of this century, and indicated as his preferred choice of name for Satan. Among hard-core insiders, the New Age models its dogma on the **Magis'** cult of Mithra, as Nietzsche did. The cult has notable affinities to the Bulgarian-Cathar Bogomil cult (from which the slang term "buggery" is derived). The best-known coordinating-center for the Age of Aquarius project in the U.S.A. today is Palo Alto, California's Stanford Research Institute, whose Willis Harman is the relevant leading personality. Fabian Society's **H.G. Wells** (World War I boss of British intelligence) is a key figure of the Aquarian Conspiracy. Also key are Wells' ally, **Bertrand Russell**, and such Russell cronies as Robert M. Hutchins (Chicago University, Ford Foundation, Fund for the Republic, Aspen Institute, and the project). Both Margaret Mead and her husband Gregory Bateson were close collaborators of Russell and Hutchins from no later than 1938. The brothers, Aldous (Hollywood) and Julian (UNO) Huxley were collaborators of H. G. Wells, and were recruited to Crowley's Satanist cult during the late 1920s.

SATAN ROCK Since the launching of the Beatles as an international project via TV in 1963, "rock" has been the **most influential recruiter to Satanism**. Rock was created, and is still coordinated by Crowley's followers and by the OTO network, in cooperation with WICCA. It is, not so incidentally, also the Satanist's biggest money-maker, and believed to provide the chief logistical support for deployments and other activities of the OTO-WICCA efforts worldwide. There is nothing spontaneous or accidental about "rock." It is a product of classical studies of the ancient Phrygian terrorist cult of Satan-Dionysos, the model for the Roman Bacchic cults of similar characteristics. **Crowley's control of the "rock industry"** has been documented, who have also noted, that in addition to the Satanist lyrics, Satanist messages embedded sublimally in rock recordings are a key feature of this subversive operation. The "rock rhythm" itself is copied from the old Dionysian-Bacchic cults. Even without the drugs and sexual orgies which are characteristic features of hard-core rock affairs, **repeated, frequent, hours-long exposure** to constant repetition of "rock rhythms" **produces lasting, drug-like effects on the mind** of the victim. Reducing sexual practices to the level of bestiality, is a crucial feature of Satanism in all historical periods studied, from Phrygian Cybele-Dionysos cult-period onward. From western continental Europe, among the threats to the U.S. from this quarter, the **two leading** open centers for hard-core Satanism today, are Turin, Italy (where actress Elizabeth Taylor's "Live AIDS" project attempted to sponsor an aborted Satan-rock festival), **and** Lausanne, Switzerland.

The tradition of the "Black Mass," points to the mechanisms of Satanism as such. Nietzsche's instruction is much to the point. Perform some really monstrous act of blasphemy, and associate that blasphemous doing with some sort of degraded, orgiastic pleasure. Go back to ancient Mesopotamia, whence

Satanism was transmitted to western Europe. The relevant figure of Satanism is not a male, **but a female** figure. The male figure --Satan, Baal, Lucifer, and so on--is a subordinate figure; **the female principle of evil is pre-dominant**. Hence, Satan's mother, the "Whore of Babylon," known otherwise as the Chaldean Ishtar, the Caananite Astarte, Isis, Venus, or the Phrygian Cybele. The ritual of the priestesses of Ishtar was an obscene "religious service" which concluded with the priestesses' fornicating with the congregation. Hence, "Whore of Babylon," and the associated position of Ishtar, Athtar, Astarte, Isis, and Venus as the patron goddess of prostitution.

The so-called "Harrappan" culture, featuring the **Earth-Mother** and fertility goddess Shakti and her satanic male figure Siva, established a set of colonies in the Middle East. The Sumer established as a colony by what the local semites named "the black-headed people" (Dravidians), was a Harrappan colony. There, among the semites, Shakti became known as Ishtar. In the Harrappan colony of Sheba-Ethiopia, Shakti became known as Athtar. In the Caananite ("Phoenician") offshoot of Harrappan colonizing, she became known as Astarte. The Hellenic cults of Isis and Osiris, were offshoots of the Harrappan cult of Shakti-Siva, by this route. When the same cult spread to an Indo-european people, the Phrygians, Shakti-Siva assumed the Indo-european forms of Cybele and Dionysos (day-night). Apollo and Lucifer are variants of the name for Satan-Osiris-Dionysos.

Modern Witchcraft The modern spread of witchcraft in English-speaking nations, began during the **sixteenth century**, in the setting of imported cabalist and rosicrucan cults built up around **Oxford and Cambridge. Francis Bacon and his secretary Thomas Hobbes were part of this movement**. The endemic inculcation in Satanism which this prompted, in seventeenth-century England, exploded after the accession of **King George I**, in the form of the Hell-fire Clubs which proliferated among degenerate English nobility during the long Liberal prime ministry of Hugh Walpole. During the Stuart Restoration period, the **satanic rosicrucan** and cabalist cultism around the Stuart court siezed upon the case of Robert Bruce to reorganize the cult in a newform.

A group of Templars under Bruce fled to Scotland, and after some initial difficulties, made themselves the lords of the place. The character of the Stuart court is illustrated by the characterization of one Stuart government of that period as the "Cabal." In his history, Macauley offers an amiable description of the affair. During this century, when the chest of Isaac Newton's laboratory papers was opened and examined, the content of Newton's acutal "scientific work" turned out to be a selection of lurid and rather insane experimets in "black magic." **The circles around Francis Bacon and Hobbes were, as we say today**, "a prize collection of real kooks." So, the Templar mish-mash of

Bogomil Gnosticism blended into Hashishin Satanism, caused Bruce's Templar credentials to be viewed as suitable myth-building material for the taste of the Stuart kooks of the period. The Liberal aristocracy of Britain became a principal concentration of this filthy stuff. When the Liberals came to full power, under Walpole, this Liberal stuff came out in such form as the proliferating Hell-Fire Clubs. That tradition was cultivated under the Second Earl of Shelbourne's puppet prime minister, William Pitt the Younger, with Satanic figures such as the powerful **Jeremy Bentham** in the fore. Satanism gained new ground under the protection of Liberalism and Romanticism during the nineteenth century. In England, the more virulent new forms surfaced around Oxford University's **John Ruksin** and the Pre-Raphaelite Brotherhood. **Out of this came theosophy**, British "guild" socialism, the Fabian Society, Bertrand Russell, H. G. Wells, and Aleister Crowley -- Satanists all. This spilled over into the United States, notably in the circles of putative "Great Awakening" evangelist Johnathan Edwards, and his protege, Princeton Hell-Fire Club activist Aaron Burr. During the late nineteenth century, the sort of spoon-bending kookery associated with such figures as Oliver Lodge and A. Conan Doyle spilled generously among the wealthy anglophile liberals of the United States.

A Brief History of the Quest for Peace

Scholars often trace this tradition back to the work of Desiderius Erasmus, the great humanist writer of the Renaissance. A century after Erasmus, a French monk named Emeric Crucé envisioned a more specific means of bringing an end to international conflict. In 1623 Crucé published *The New Cyneas*, or a Discourse on the State, proposing a federation of states consisting of a permanent Council of Ambassadors that could **enforce peace** by arbitration amongst themselves, or, if necessary, by **the use of force** against any unruly member. **An early precursor of the Covenant of the League of Nations and the United Nations Charter**, Crucé's plan aimed to include not only European rulers but the Emperor of the Turks, the Jews, the Kings of Persia and China, the Grand Duke of Moscovy (Russia) and monarchs from India and Africa.

More widely read perhaps, though less disinterested and more narrow in its scope than Erasmus' and Crucé's proposals for peace, was *Le Grand Dessein* (The Grand Design) attributed to **Henry IV, King of France**, but which we now know to have actually been written by **his talented** minister, the Duc de Sully. Sully's Design was limited to Europe. According to Sully's *Memoires*, the plan had the support of another great monarch of the time, **Queen Elizabeth I** of England. Given Henry IV's popularity and France's military strength, the plan might plausibly have been put into effect had not Henry IV's life been cut short

by an **assassin's bullet** in 1610. Soon thereafter Europe was thrown into chaos by the series of religious and international conflicts now known as the **Thirty Years War**. The Abbé de Saint-Pierre was an early **18th century** idealist and reformer who spent much of his life writing proposals for useful projects that no one at the time took seriously - although included among them were proposals for a **graduated income tax**, paved roads, and colleges for **women**. The Abbé's plan might have been tossed into the dust-bin of history had not the boxes containing his various Projects been given to a friend of a friend of Jean-Jacques **Rousseau**, who suggested that the eloquent philosopher undertake the job of selecting and editing the Abbé's writings so as to make them more useful to posterity. One of Rousseau's most significant readers was Immanuel Kant. In the summer of 1782 a shabbily-dressed peasant from the south of France walked all the way to Paris to present the Ambassador from the newly-independent United States, Benjamin Franklin, with a "Project for Universal and Perpetual Peace" that he had written while in prison on a false charge of murder. Franklin took an interest in the man, whose name was **Pierre-Andre Gargaz**, and had several copies of the plan printed on his private press at Passy.

Except for a posthumously-published "Plan for an Universal and Perpetual Peace" by the Utilitarian philosopher **Jeremy Bentham** –freemason, Satanist , MI-6 , the trajectory of thought that constitutes the pacifist tradition becomes more diffuse once one enters the 19th century. On the one hand are the plans for world order put forth by ambitious rulers and military leaders: Napoleon I, Czar Alexander I, and Simon Bolivar all made various proposals for international mechanisms **to enforce peace**.

On the other hand are more modest projects for international cooperation by reformers such as Emma Willard, a pioneer in the education of women; William Ladd, who furthered the idea of a world court, and **Baroness Suttner**, who inspired **Alfred Nobel** to establish the Nobel Prizes. Suttner's pacifism was influenced by the writings of Immanuel Kant, Henry Thomas Buckle, Herbert Spencer, Charles Darwin and Leo Tolstoy .



Baroness Suttner.

PEACE MEANS NON RESISTENCE FROM THE PEOPLE . SINCE THE RULERS ARE WORKING ON A CO-OPERATIVE BASIS , UNDER “ SECRET SOCIETIES “.

However, the world is ruled by *planned* insanity, insecurity, poverty, and instability; the goal of which is to create total desolation or emptiness on earth – which is communist, masonic ‘chaos!’

There is indeed a definite purpose to the many holocausts of history! Without global chaos, the Masonic Forces can never exercise global control. Likewise, without severe political oppression (such as that of the Apartheid regime,) communist ‘liberation’ can never gain control! As Judge Farmer said after World War 1, “AGAIN the world moves forward under a NEW ORDER in its REGENERATION [or communist ‘re-creation,’ in which] the Masonic fraternity will occupy an important place ...”

Global Planner, high cabalist Adam Weishaupt declared, “We will rule the world by stealth and deceit.”

Stealth and deceit are the hunting techniques of the leopard. It is therefore no coincidence that the demonic beast, embodied by the **philosophy of human rights**, and brought to life through worldwide imperialism and its counterpart communism, “resembles a leopard.”

On the other hand, freemason AA Cooper proves in his book that “the whole [physical] world is under the power of the evil one,” as all secret societies are under the control of the “Global Planners.”

What’s more, the worldwide masonic creed, “Fatherhood of god and brotherhood of man” also flowed from the mouth of Cabalist Jew Adam Weishaupt, who created the masonic creed “Ordö AB Chao.”

Ordö Ab Chao emblems — depicting so-called masonic ‘order’ *from* deliberate communist ‘chaos:’ making purposeful chaos into totalitarian control. Since the **socialist Experiment of the Boer War**, communism has been destroying the entire world country-by-country through ongoing war, rebellion, mass displacement, dispossession, and starvation.

“AB Chao” is not merely a Cabalist/Masonic creed, but the creed of the New World Order, embodied by the Illuminati. ‘Ab’ means “FROM/after/by/through.” Therefore, this masonic creed literally means, ‘creating chaos and turning it into order,’ which implies that Cabalist freemason

communists are aiming at “the REGENERATION of the willfully disrupted and destroyed world, in which the masonic fraternity occupies an important place.” This, in spirit, is the same doctrine as the Kingdom-Now Theology, which means, ‘rectifying this fallen world in its present state,’ or simply converting the same rotten thing into something that looks pious and new.

‘Boer War Experiment,’ which strengthened the hold of secret societies like the pro-German ‘Ossewa Brandwag’ among Afrikaners, (logo below.)



THE OSSEWA BRANDWAG EVOLVED INTO THE AFRIKANER BROEDERBOND

Ossewa Brandwag and the Afrikaner Broederbond (or Brotherhood) were, and are, branches of freemasonry, their activities, rituals, and creeds are indeed masonic, but understandably, masons denied these claims. Siding with the Dutch Reformed Church’s young political thugs of the Broederbond would have ‘tainted’ the ‘good’ face, which these Baphomet-worshippers show to the world. However, these two Afrikaner organizations stem from the same source, and share the same objectives as freemasonry - that of political and ultimately, world domination, or “*universal* peace or rather demonic control through International Freemasonry.”

‘Wikipedia Online Encyclopedia’ notes on the Afrikaner Broederbond, “*Every* prime minister and state president in SA from 1948-1994... *every* prominent Afrikaner... were members of the Broederbond.”

When the masonic roots of the Ossewa Brandwag came into question in 1944, the Grand Master of the English District Lodge, J. van Praagh, also tried to save their masonic skins by making the following paradox statement, “We cannot allow internal disturbances... The Ossewa Brandwag has adopted a ritual largely imitative of that of freemasonry... but we have decided not to take any further action [make any statement at present.]”

All communist leaders (black, white, brown, and Asian) are freemasons.

Therefore, while the old apartheid government, through their freemasonry Broederbond regime, pretended to fight the expansion of communism in this country, they were all communists, with the communist vision of Ordö AB Chao in mind!

In 1912, the mining magnate Sir Ernest Oppenheimer was master of Richard Giddy Lodge, Kimberly, (his son Harry was initiated in 1943,) so we can know that freemason Jan Smuts and the Oppenheimer mine management had been in coalition all the time. As a result, it would have been impossible that the Brotherhood of 1922 could *not* foresee that the outcome of their decision to destroy the livelihood of white miners continuously, while pushing black miners deeper into legal slavery, would end in civil war.

Using Britain's Malayan experiment, America proceeded with testing their 'legalized' poison Agent Orange by laying waste pristine forests and land in Korea, Thailand, Laos, Guam, the Philippines, and Hawaii. During the Vietnam War, for a period of nine years, supposedly to starve and flush out Viet Cong guerillas, "beasts of the earth" American Presidents John F. Kennedy and Nixon executed their 'herbicidal warfare program' in brutal disregard of civilian and animal life. They sprayed Vietnam's prime agricultural land and tropical forests with 20 MILLION GALLONS of "Agent Orange" and an unknown amount of "Agent Blue," mixed *13 times stronger* than the recommended concentration. In 1979, they carelessly dumped hundreds of barrels leaking deadly poisons, including Agent Orange, at Camp Carroll in South Korea. During the Vietnam War, these war criminals decimated at least 17.8% of Vietnam's agriculture and 20% of its tropical forests. In South Vietnam only, they poisoned *10 million acres* of agricultural land and *20,000 square kilometers* of mangrove forests. In 1970, in Quang Ngai Province, they destroyed *85% agricultural land*. In the process of demolishing Vietnam, these beasts starved and murdered 70,000 Vietnamese civilians; poisoning unknown numbers of people with different types of cancer, disfiguring people permanently, and maiming uncounted numbers of humans and innocent animals.

Most hypocritically, historians hope that Vietnam's agricultural land and tropical forests would take "only" 100 years to recover! Yet, Agent Orange concentrations in the soil and water are 100% higher than allowed in defoliant herbicidal use.

Furthermore, communist Chinese dictators murdered and tortured to death *65 million* people. Nelson Mandela's great friend Fidel Castro of Cuba murdered *30,000* of his own people. Martinez of El Salvador: *30,000*. Khomeini of Iran: *20,000*. Mandela's mentors, *Russian dictators such as Lenin and Stalin: over 60 million*. Since the 1800s, eight 'presidents for life' murdered, starved, and

tortured *countless* Mexicans. Hitler: more than 12 million people. Mussolini: 400,000 Italians and 30,000 Ethiopians. Idi Amin: 300,000. Robert Mugabe of Zimbabwe: 20,000. Jonas Savimbi of Angola: 400,000. Semora Machel of Mozambique, whose wife the great communist ‘hero’ Mandela married, murdered through continuous civil war and deliberate starvation some *7 million* of his own citizens – a fact that was *deleted* from modern history books!

The Government, *all* of them members of The masonic Broederbond and Reformed Afrikaner Churches, (N.G. and N.H. Churches,) adopted *Calvinism* as State religion. *It was this Calvinist/masonic fortress, and not the average brainwashed Afrikaner*, which brought forth the apartheid regime.

Then there were the racist mining magnates; the Cecil John Rhodes dynasty and the South African Jewish dynasties Oppenheimer, Hoggenheimer, Sammy Marks, Alfred Beit, Abe Bailey, and Solly Joel. Sam Cohen and Michael Miller owned the OK Bazaar Stores, which they started in 1927, while Harry and Somah Herber owned Greatermans, which also opened in 1927.

In ‘Committee of 300’ p. 150-151, Dr. John Coleman wrote the following about these industrial giants who never cared a dime about the starving citizens of the country they came to rape and exploit, “Committee of 300 members Rhodes, Barnato, and Beit instigated and engineered the 1899-1902 ‘**Boer**’ **war**. Rhodes was the principle agent for the Rothschilds, whose banks were awash in [South African] cash... Oppenheimer, Joel, Beit, Rhodes, and Barnato dispossessed South Africans of their birthright, the gold, and diamonds that lay beneath their soil. South Africans received nothing out of the BILLIONS UPON BILLIONS of dollars derived from the sale of THEIR gold and diamonds. The Committee of 300 quickly took full control of these vast treasures...”

However, what happened on *Black Thursday*, 1929, was no coincidence. Dr. Coleman stated that “Worldwide secret societies [such as freemasonry, the illuminati, and the Committee of 300] are all linked and under the jurisdiction of the Jewish Cabalists, who manipulate the International Monetary System, interest rates, the price of oil, the price of gold, diamonds...” Consequently, as planned by the masonic rulers of the world, on Black Thursday, Wall Street stock markets crashed deliberately as a *foretaste* of the ultimate money-crash, which has to come.

The financial drop of the early 30’s was so deep and widespread, it became known as ‘The Great Depression.’ To this day, this global financial crisis is studied as an example of **how suddenly and serious global** economic recession can slide the world economy into absolute hopelessness.

THE DROUGHT OF 1933

The drought of the 1930s coincided with the Great Depression.

This was not *a* drought. This was *The Drought*.

In severity and persistence, this ghastly affliction was **not much different** from the droughts that have been afflicting communist countries in Africa during the last 60 years. However, in scope and timing, *The Drought* even affected vast regions of the world such as America, Australia, and the territories in and around Russia.

Wikipedia reported, “In 1932-33, *communist confiscations of grain and other food by the Soviet authorities contributed to the famine* which affected more than 40 MILLION people, especially in the south of the Don and Kuban areas and in the Ukraine where by various estimates from 5 to 10 million may have starved to death, (the event known as *Holodomor...*) The **second** Soviet famine happened during the communist **destruction of farms** to replace productive agriculture with disastrous socialist collectivisation in the USSR. Estimates of deaths due to the 1932-1933 famine vary wildly, but are typically given in the range of MILLIONS. About 200,000 Kazakh nomads fled to China, Iran, Mongolia and Afghanistan during the famine. Although famines were taking place in various parts of the USSR in 1932-33, for example in Kazakhstan, parts of Russia and the Volga German Republic, the name *Holodomor* is specifically applied to the events that took place in territories populated by ethnic Ukrainians.”

Caused by callously ploughing up millions of acres of natural grassland without replenishing the soil with compost, over-cropping, and over-grazing, the bone-dry 150,000 square mile area of The Great Plains in America literally became a ‘dust bowl,’ in which nothing could grow or breathe. Choking on powder-like dust, 2.5 million people fearfully forsook everything they owned. Most fled to California and never attempted to return to their sand-buried farms.

In essence, national patriotism is part of every person on earth. Hence, ordinary patriotism is definitely not bad – except when it is part of a dangerous hidden agenda, which turns history into divinity and folk heroes into gods! This is a world-wide propaganda tactic to infuriate and control the masses and to keep bad governments in power.

Average Afrikaners knew NOTHING about the hidden agenda of their political and religious leaders, and what lurked behind their political and religious teachings. Today, most Afrikaners still know nothing about freemasonry and the great deceptions contained in John Calvin’s Dutch Reformed teachings, which govern their lives from the cradle to the grave. Calvinism, as its mother

Roman Catholicism, is nothing more than a State religion in each country where it rules, used to control the minds and priorities of entire nations.

THE BROTHERHOOD OF DEATH AND SOUTH AFRICAN FREEMASONS

It is interesting to note that all the key-players of the Second World War - through membership of the Illuminati, Freemasonry, and other secret societies, were linked to the UNIVERSAL BROTHERHOOD OF DEATH, America's infamous Skull & Bones.

Anthony J. Hilder and Jordan Cook wrote in 'Millennium 2000,' "The Cabalist core of Skull & Bones wanted the Illuminati at the core of the Evil-elitists to maintain Albert Pike's Masonic 'purity of the Luciferian doctrine,' which is the Illuminati/Masonic creed, fatherhood of god and brotherhood of man.

Bonesmen Alfonso Taft and William Russell established the German branch of the Brotherhood of Death. The goal, as Bonesman President George Bush puts it... was to bring about 'a Thousand Points of Light... under a New World Order.' The millennium *he* was talking about began on 1 Jan. 2001, the 1st day of the 3rd millennium."

This book also confirms that "Harriman, Thyssen, and Prescott Bush were Bonesmen in support of the German Fuhrer Adolph Hitler. Harriman, director of Union Banking Corporation of New York, was the major money source in underwriting Hitler's holocaust." And we all naively believed America and Germany were enemies during World War 2!

Stalin, Hitler, America, and Germany were all in cahoots
Sidney Warburg also attested in 'Hitler's Secret Bankers,' "Jewish [Cabalist] bankers, who established Bolshevism, [Russian Communism,] assisted Hitler's rise to power. As Stalin was promoting National Communism and the [Jewish] Cabalists had *International Communism* in mind, they financed both Stalin and Hitler, knowing Hitler would attack Russia – giving Stalin a 'legitimate' reason to expand Communism on a *worldwide* scale."

What incredible evil they planned; placing millions of lives worldwide on the altar of their masonic goat-god Baphomet!

Dr. J. Landowsky elaborated in 'The Red Symphony,' "Despite the 'fall' of the USSR, [National, or localized communism,] International Communism continues. Open Borders, Gay Marriage, the World Court, 'Hate' Laws, which

suppress discussion, these are the signs. They are all instruments of [Socialist] World Government. These are policies of the ‘New Left’ of Communism.” All the key players of World War 11, just as those of World War 1, were freemasons, illuminists, Bonesmen, or something similar.

On the face of it all, Hitler was in great enmity with the United Nations and freemasonry - just as his ally, Italian dictator Mussolini. Secretly, however, Hitler was not only financed and supported by Bonesmen, but also initiated into their Order and controlled by them as well. Hitler’s occult Bavarian Thule Society paralleled American 33-degree freemasonry, which trained him in the deepest, darkest secrets of Skull & Bones that was established in Germany by Taft and Russell. Hitler even used ‘der Totenkopf,’ the skull-and-bones emblem, as the insignia of his dreaded S.S. Totenkopfverbände, the overseers of his many death-camps.

Dictator Mussolini of Italy, on the other hand, had connections with the Bavarian Illuminati and the Catholic-Masonic Italian Mafia. Ironically, the International Syncarchist [Jewish] Cabal orchestrated Mussolini’s, as well as Hitler’s rise to power.

President Roosevelt of America was inaugurated into the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, Albany Consistory in 1929.

France’s President Charles de Gaulle had radical socialist-communist ties with high mason Jean-Louis Dumesnil. Recruited into French ‘Anti-Religious’ Freemasonry, De Gaulle was active in the French Resistance, which was affiliated with the masonic order ‘Rosicrucian Priore de Sion’ (Priority of Sion.) De Gaulle even adopted their Cross of Lorraine as the emblem of his Free French Forces.

Furthermore, Charles De Gaulle, as his predecessors and successors, (such as Francois Mitterrand,) was supposedly born into the *Merovingian-bloodline* to become one of the **clandestine** ‘Merovingian kings’ of the world. These ‘kings’ are supposed to be quasi-mystical warrior-kings vested with supernatural powers. They are allegedly the ‘physical descendants’ of Jesus and Mary Magdalene, who ‘married French and German royalty to produce the mystical **Merovingian** Dynasty’! This royal, holy ‘bloodline’ produces ‘chosen,’ ‘purified,’ divine ‘god men’ – who become incarnations of the governing spiritual rulers of the world, the ‘Tibetan Masters of the Universe.’

Their so-called divinely royal ‘descendants,’ the Roman-Catholic-masonic Knights Templar, guard this ‘secret’ – which is the so-called ‘holy grail’ of Roman Catholicism. Needless to say, this ‘holy-royal bloodline’ is closely

linked to Eastern Mystics, Hindus and Buddhists, as well as to Hitler's New Aryan Race, which he created from carefully selected parents in breeding camps to produce perfect blue-eyed, blonde, German children – exterminating in death camps all those who carried 'bad blood,' such as Jews and Gypsies, whom he termed 'undesirables.'

Fritz Springmeier wrote, "It may be hard to comprehend the awful power of the Masonic Forces that govern the world. But Winston Churchill, [of Britain,] President Roosevelt [of America,] and Stalin [of the USSR/Russia,] were all freemasons."

John Daniel said in 'Scarlet and The Beast, Vol. 1,' '[The Jewish Russian dictator] Stalin was a Rosicrucian (Roman Catholic) mason.' To confirm that such high-ranking evildoers belong to **several overlapping** societies at the same time, John Todd wrote, 'Stalin was Illuminati.'

In '**The Masonic Ritual Murder of Tsar Nicholas-II**,' John Daniel described how, in 1917, the Zionist-Masonic-Communist Brotherhood slaughtered ?? Russia's Czar Nicholas Romanov and his whole family to take the USSR in a bloody Socialist coup d'état. Daniel **neglected**, however, to state that the Czar, (or Caesar,) was also an Illuminist. Although Czar Nicholas, and the Jews Lenin and Trotsky, worshipped at the same satanic altar, the Bolsheviks 'did away' ?? with the Czar, his family, and his monarchy, to set up their communist regime. –Czar was cousin to queen of England . It must have been a **symbolic** ritual murder . ie actually not killed , but someone else killed just for story purpose .

The worldwide Communist Plan to set up an ultimate one-world government is always the bigger picture in all of these so-called '**mysteries**.'

"True to the blueprint of royal history, the cruel czar dreadfully oppressed the Russian people, but by lending their ears to revolutionists, the poor unsuspecting Russians were merely jumping from the regal pan into the communist fire. Another example of this is the French Revolution of 1799, when the communist, freemason-illuminist Napoleon Bonaparte?? made himself dictator by a coup d'état. Global communist expansion would tolerate some monarchs in symbolic position, such as the Queen of England, but not as dynastic rulers. It was time for 'the kings to die so that the people could rule,' and socialism had begun to take the world by force. Of course, 'the people' never rules. Globally, communist despotism had proved itself a far greater oppressor than any other preceding rule.

"The masonic Moscow government of later years **revived** Czar Nicholas' insignia, the double-headed eagle, a symbol of the sun god, which also adorned

Hitler's swastika. Freemasons Alexander Kerensky and Vladimir Shirinovsky also **revered** this insignia. Ironically, Zhirinovsky battered Jews through his extreme anti-Semitic views, until he was exposed as a crypto Jew! Russia's Gorbachev, Yeltsin, and Putin, too, were freemasons. During World War II, the Illuminati controlled Russia, Great Britain, Germany, America, and France."

All the key-players of the United Nations, the so-called 'Allied Forces' of World War-II, were under command of the Cabalist Sanhedrin. *They were all on the same side. Humanity ignorantly slaughtering itself was on the other side.*

"John T. Flynn, writer of 'The Roosevelt Myth,' 'While We Slept,' and 'The True Story of Pearl Harbor,' attacked a meeting in Washington DC in 1945, when shown a set of Micro Films and Recordings of the SECRET meetings at Yalta, attended by Franklin Roosevelt, **Alger Hess**, Harry Hopkins, Stalin, Molotov and Vinshinsky, hatching the plot to deliver the Balkans, Eastern Europe, and Berlin to Stalin. A meeting, which **Myron Fagan** attended. Hence, Fagan wrote two plays, 'Red Rainbow' and 'Thieves Paradise,' revealing how these men plotted **to create the United Nations** to be the housing for a COMMUNIST ONE-WORLD GOVERNMENT. Fagan describes with documentary evidence how the Illuminati planned every war during the past two centuries, and how their agent to the USA, **Jacob Schiff, established** Communism in America, controlling both the Democratic and Republican Parties... The Nazis were intended to lose the war and Communists to gain control. After the war, America's Truman, Eisenhower, Kennedy, Johnson, and George Bush continued that exact policy."

The expansion of International Communism was indeed the whole drive behind the mayhem of World War-II. It is clear that in 1939 dreadful demonic reapers, called up by the masonic Brotherhood of Death, descended upon the war-torn earth, wielding mighty sickles of death and destruction. The Global Planners viewed the Second World War as just another dark 'experiment' that would cost some 72 MILLION human lives during a 6 year span of torture, starvation, dispossession, anguish, mutilation, and obliteration.

['The Nazi Legacy: Klaus Barbie and the International Connection,' Magnus Linklater; 'It's A Conspiracy!' Michael Litchenfield; 'The Illuminati and the Council of Foreign Relations,' Myron Fagan; Stalin's Formal Communism (Bonapartism); 'The Merovingian Dynasty: Identity of the False Christ;' 'Secrets of the Knights Templar,' Mystic Realms; 'Top 13 Illuminati Bloodlines,' Springmeier; 'The Power of Prophecy,' Texe Marrs.]

Not many people know that the Allied Attack on Germany, a real ‘baptism in fire and blood’ for German civilians, executed by the British Royal Air Force and United States Army Air Force during February 1945, only 12 weeks before the inevitable surrender of Nazi Germany, **remains one of the most controversial** Allied actions of the Second World War.

President Franklin Roosevelt of America died on 12 April 1945, and Harry S. Truman became the new president.

Freemason Truman was the Grand master of Missouri Lodge during this time, and considering his political position, we can assume that he was Illuminati as well. Without hesitation, Truman turned to America’s newly invented weapon of mass destruction, the atomic bomb. Actually chemical bombs were dropped , and atomic bombs don’t exist , don’t work . Calling it atomic bomb was psy ops .

The One-World Order was certain that the unwilling ‘cannon-fodder’ of Japan would prove ideal test-subjects. Additionally, atomic strikes against the ‘rebellious’ people of Japan would demonstrate America’s lethal military punch, and secure her status as one of the leading superpowers of the New World.

Andrew Hitchcock reported in ‘The Synagogue of Satan,’ “On July 16, 1945, the first successful test of the atomic bomb occurs... Its creator, J. Robert Oppenheimer, a Rothschild [Jew,] states in wonder, ‘Now I am become Death, the Destroyer of worlds.’”

On 6 August 1945, Truman unfeelingly gave the order to drop his atomic bomb ‘Fat Man’ on the Japanese city of Hiroshima. Fat Man instantly blew the flesh off 27,000 people, and mutilated another 41,000 in a sea of flame.

Two days later, in a dual offensive against Emperor Hirohito, freemason Stalin of the Soviet Union also declared war on Japan. In a massive push to disseminate his destructive communist imperialism, Stalin invaded Manchuria, Korea, and the Korean-islands, while America went ahead with yet another atomic strike against the innocent civilians of Japan.

Only 4 days after Fat Man had obliterated Hiroshima, freemason Truman dropped ‘Little Boy’ on Nagasaki.

The 73,884 civilians, whom Little Boy incinerated on the spot, were the fortunate ones. Just as the wounded of Hiroshima, the 74,909 wounded also died long, agonizing deaths. Those on the outskirts of the blasts, who survived the initial attacks without external injuries, suffered severely for decades

afterwards in an awful demonstration of the destructive power of cancerous nuclear radiation.

APOLLYON, THE COMMUNIST UNICORN, UNLOCKED THE ABYSS

At the testing of the atomic bomb, Oppenheimer's declaration that he "has become Death, the Destroyer of worlds," is the personification of Apollyon, the mighty, demon that destroys the whole world, as symbolized by the New Age Unicorn. 'Worlds' also refers to the Greek and Hebrew phrases, 'for ever more; for all ages, for all eternity, or perpetually.'

Apollyon the Destroyer, symbolized by the, New Ageist unicorn and the rainbow, "unlocked the bottomless pit."

"A THIRD OF MANKIND FELL"

Germany fell to the relentless and vast outnumbered onslaught of the Allied Forces in May 1945, and eventually the announcement came that the Second World War was over. Gunshots, sirens, and hooters sounded. Offices and shops closed and the streets filled with cheering crowds. Millions upon millions of relieved, **but horrendously deceived** people laughed, shouted, sang, and danced ecstatically as freemason Churchill announced over the airwaves, "The Allied Forces saved the freedom of the world..."

The destructive Masonic Order, 'saving the freedom of the world' form other immoral branches of freemasonry?

Global Masonic Powers achieved their goal through the baptism of fire and blood during World War-II, "...Ushering in the dawn of a real Brotherhood... That this peace may inaugurate the inception of an era of the Universal Brotherhood of Man is the earnest hope of all freemasons..."

Prince George – Senior Grand Warden of the United Grand Lodge of England.

In defense of freemasonry, Jim Treshner, Director of the Masonic Leadership Institute, 33rd degree Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, discusses Masonry "calmly and factually" to "separate needless attacks on victimized Masons. Adversaries of masonry do not ask a knowledgeable mason for clarification... they simply read books written by anti-masons..."

Threshner insists that masonry is an honorable society that harbors no secrets, harmful rituals, or evil intentions. He says it is NOT a religion, nor a persecutor of Christianity – on the contrary, it respects ALL religions. He says Albert Pike's book, 'Morals and Dogma,' is not masonic dogma. Pike's statement

“Yes, we worship a god... Lucifer is god...” were merely “taken out of context” to smear freemasons.

Treshner also states that King Phillip of France, in AD 1307, confiscated the vast treasures of the masonic Knights Templar, [the military monks of the Catholic church, who supposedly ‘guarded’ pilgrimages to the Holy Land,] and tortured them until they confessed that they worship Baphomet. “The confession as well as the meaning of the name Baphomet was misquoted,” he alleges, “as it was merely a term for Mohammed in the Middle Ages, not a demon. These lies were spread by anti-masonic writers...”

So, is Treshner saying that the Knights Templar worships *Mohammed* and not Satan? What nonsense!

Shockingly, Constance Cumbey also alleges in her book, ‘A Planned Deception,’ no Jewish conspiracy, controlling Jewish monetary system or powerful society such as the Cabalist Sanhedrin exists in the world. She declares, “Such allegations are merely Hitlerism, which is anti-Semitism, occult traps designed to pit one target group against another... Freemasonry functioned then [during Hitler’s reign,] as it does now, as a sort of occult whipping boy... Paul, also an object of occult hatred, summed it up well when he told the early Christians to ‘Boast not against the branches...’”

‘NOBLE FREEMASONS’ OCCUPY EVERY SIGNIFICANT SPHERE
While Hitler’s persecution on the lower ranks of freemasonry might have been a scapegoat to cover his ties with Skull and Bones and other secret societies, as well as the crypto Jewish blood in his own veins, there is still nothing innocent or free about freemasonry.

MASONS ARE NEW-AGERS, RACISTS, EVOLUTIONISTS,



ABOVE, From Left to Right:

1. The obelisk or ‘Babylonian Tower’ is the pagan symbol of phallic and sun worship! In pagan (Babylonian) culture, (AS IN FREEMASONRY AND ALL

OTHER MASONIC ORDERS,) the sun god or fertility god Baal, (Lucifer or Satan,) and the phallus, (male reproductive organ,) have always been revered as ‘the givers of life.’

2. In ALL Christian denominations, the church tower has always been, and always will be a symbol of freemasonry sun worship in the church.

3. An obelisk in a church signifies masonic/phallic/Lucifarian worship.

The Political Shift

Working closely with their religious counterparts, politically motivated New Age communists also declare The Paradigm Shift, which consists of a global, political ‘change.’

The Political Paradigm Shift is *The Global Shift* from so-called capitalism to communism through the implementation of socialism, terrorism, **and the fanatical so-called ‘passive’-resistance chaos of Mahatma Gandhi.**

Incidentally, Gandhi’s ‘peaceful’ marches **always erupt in violent protests, riots, and bomb blasts; resulting in the slaughter of thousands upon thousands of innocent bystanders.** However, those surrendered to The Shift know that the fulfillment of The Plan has a price tag attached. That means, “Inevitably, there will be casualties of war. Of course, these innocent bystanders are simply disposable ‘cannon fodder.’ All initiates must fanatically surrender the ‘self’ in order to suffer and die for the ultimate communist cause!”

The brainwashing of the media

It would be silly to believe that the International Brotherhood of Death would allow South Africa, (or any other country,) to be governed by rulers, which her **citizens** actually *chose*.

The unicorn, phoenix, and rainbow were, and are, at work in this world. As the Brotherhood rules by ‘stealth and deceit,’ they always plan their implementation of The Communist Plan well in advance. As reported, the Brotherhood uses dangerous brainwashing techniques to control a nation. For instance, through their complete control of the media, they impart to the people exactly what *they* want the people to *believe* and *do*.

In typically flamboyant, masonic language, AA Cooper wrote in ‘A Dream Of Universal Peace: 1919,’ “THIS principle of RIGHT, [the ‘right’ to worldwide masonic unity that will ‘lead to Global Peace,’] enforced by a common will, [which is the will of the majority of freemason Planetary Citizens,] is the VITAL POINT to be fought for in the final treaty, the necessity of awakening public opinion... [Here he refers to the masonic sculpting of public opinion

through their control of the media, religion, education, etc., in order to accomplish the ultimate communist Plan of global control.]”

It is clear that the International Brotherhood had something **special** in mind for South Africa.

South Africa would be **the last** country, south of the Sahara, which would fall to communism. To bring Communist rule to South Africa was one of the last steps in the Brotherhood’s quest to unify and govern the world.

Every other country fell directly from colonization to communism. Britain’s colony Southern **Rhodesia**, for instance, named after her founder, freemason-illuminist and Committee of 300-member Cecil John Rhodes, became an English ‘**dominion**’ of Britain, and then a so-called British ‘Republic.’

However, she returned to British colonial rule on 12 Dec. 1979, shortly before Britain handed her over to that communist Mugabe, in order to implement the destruction of socialism.

Similarly, Britain had occupied **India for nearly two centuries**, but in 1947, (**one year before** the Afrikaner Broederbond came to power in the British colony of South Africa,) Britain handed the lush and prosperous **India** over to the *complete* and *utter* destruction of the communist unicorn.

The pattern, which the Brotherhood had followed on a global scale, was to Shift country after country from the colonial frying pan into the communist fire.

However, in South Africa, they deviated drastically from that pattern.

It began with the ‘Boer’ War and the genocidal concentration camps...

Was it not for the Indian Ocean in-between, this country would have linked directly to the United States of America. In the form of a horse’s shoe, communism has been drawing a line through the ages. It runs from the USA, cuts right through the entire world, and ends in South Africa.

Once this line is intact, (which this happened in 1994 with the communist takeover,) the world is ready for the final act on the stage of masonic history.

Racial, socialist crimes were so much greater

Racism plays a vital part in communist doctrine, as typified by the ‘evolution’ of Hitler’s Aryan race of god-men. This ‘evolution’ of the chosen god-race **is also the crux of communist belief**. The gods of communism are

the 3% superrich rulers of the higher world, while the ‘goyim,’ or cattle, are the ‘useless eaters’ and ‘cannon fodder’ of the lower world.

As if race plays no part in communist-evolution doctrine, Africa’s *racial, socialist* atrocities and mass-genocidal crimes (as black on white violence in the ‘new’ South Africa illustrates,) were excused, ignored, misinterpreted and tolerated, because it suited the communist-controlled international media that these indescribable crimes were creating the global communist ‘paradise’ of desolation.

“The Broederbond operated with the approval of the Afrikaans reformed churches,” “The Dutch Reformed Church and its Christian Nationalism – John Calvin’s teaching of ‘divine predestination,’ actually embodied this type of [socialist] nationalism... known as Apartheid.”



THE LOGO OF THE DUTCH REFORMED (N.G.) CHURCH:

Trumpet Call, “The Queen of Heaven and Mysteries, [the fertility goddess Isis, Baal’s ‘wife,’] depicted as the Lady of Good Hope, sits on the [Masonic] ‘smooth ashlar cube,’ floating on ‘many waters,’ [just as the whore of Babylon who is riding the beast] at the [Masonic altar, with the Masonic, Roman Catholic Tau-cross in her hand,] and her ‘burning heart,’” [the ‘Sacred Heart’ of Catholicism’s ‘mother’ Mary.]

In spite of freemasonry’s denial to links with the Afrikaner Broederbond and the Sons of England, Woods presents the Voortrekker Monument as proof that the Broederbond-regime was indeed sold to Baphomet, the masonic god of freemasonry. The goat god of lust and power. While the ordinary Afrikaner believed that their government built a monument, which commemorates historical events, deceitful, stealthy Broederbond rulers actually built a freemason *temple* - a Christian-Calvinist *shrine* to honor trekker leaders such as freemason Piet Retief, as well as other Calvinist, Kingdom-Now leaders, such as Sarel Cilliers, the ‘father’ of ‘the oath.’

While the writer of ‘Reap The Whirlwind...’ brings a valid case of Freemasonry worship in the design of the Voortrekker Monument, the ANC lick-spittle

Denise Woods is completely wrong in assuming that “never before (or since) has South Africa been dedicated to evil spirits as during the rule of the apartheid regime.” If the destructive communist ANC takeover in 1994, has proved one thing, it is the fact that South Africa is now indeed “in the power of the evil one” as none has witnessed before! (Read about Vlakplaas AND the ANC torture camps, baby rape, and 90 people most cruelly murdered every single day!) The toadyism of people like Woods hides the fact that the ANC has proved their witchcraft and brazen idolatry through their escalating and unbridled corruption and theft of tax payer’s money; the unaccountable crime, laziness, and incompetence of their lawless government officials and servants, and their brutal plundering of the vast colonial wealth, agriculture, industry, and sound infrastructure, which they inherited from the old government — but especially through their callous racial impoverishment, (through *lasting* racial discrimination, which they call “affirmative action to empower the *preferred population*,”) and the ongoing, most barbaric ethnic cleansing and racial genocide of South Africans . Ancestor worship, witchcraft, and human and animal sacrifice had become a completely *unprecedented* part of African culture in South Africa.

The pagan design of sun worship

Woods explained, “A cross-section of the monument reveals the three-tiered, occultist, freemasonry design of the structure: 1) The lower hall, which contains the cenotaph.” [The cenotaph, or altar, is the symbolical grave of freemason leader Piet Retief, onto which the pledge, “*Ons vir jou Suid-Afrika*,” (We are yours, South Africa,) was engraved in gold. Exactly at 12 o’clock on 16 December, the ‘day of the oath,’ a sunbeam shines directly onto the pledge on the cenotaph. The sunbeam on the altar signifies a covenant with the sun god, concerning land and natural resources.]

2)” The second tier is the hall of fame, with the bi-color freemasonry symbol of the sun patterned in marble on the floor. As brilliant sunrays, they shine (or flow) outwards from the focal point, the cenotaph or altar, throughout the entire monument. Alexander Hislop came to the conclusion that the ‘symbol of the sun, placed to shine from above unto an altar, [in this case the cenotaph, Retief’s symbolical tomb,] was one of the recognized symbols of Baal (or Osiris) worship. [Freemasons worship Osiris as the sun god Baphomet, the Great Architect of the Universe.]

3) The dome-shaped roof, [a sun dome or sun wheel, which relates to sun worship,] from where the sun shines on the Day of the Oath.”

A sun wheel is a ‘perfect, holy sphere.’ The ‘holy and perfect environment of the Buddha,’ which symbolizes the order and harmony of an enlightened mind, built on perfect wisdom, and seen on religious paintings as a halo around the head of a so-called Catholic, Buddhist, or Hindu ‘saint.’

The hall of fame

In the hall of fame, the gullible Afrikaner and other tourists will see marbleized history. However, those knowledgeable of freemasonry will recognize the many subliminal freemasonry symbols cut into the marble murals.

The scene where Zulu king Dingaan and trekker leader Piet Retief signs a treaty is the focus of the main hall. Quite intentionally, Retief's water bottle was decorated with freemasonry symbols. The mural "immortalizes the treaty, which Dingaan signed with Retief just before Dingaan ordered their execution," Woods says. "It symbolizes the legal documentation of the Afrikaner's right to ownership of South Africa."

Woods, "The fact that this transaction is immortalized in this symbolical mortuary monument and sealed with Freemasonry symbols should enlighten us to the nature of the 'contract' through which the destiny of South Africa was negotiated."

Woods is correct; freemasonry is satanic. It is also a fact that the masonic Afrikaner Broederbond misused Afrikaner history. Nevertheless, freemasonry origins of Voortrekker leaders did not, and can never annul Retief's treaty with Dingaan in any way. Neither does the masonic spirit behind Voortrekker leaders such as Retief make the Zulu king Dingaan less of a deceiver, murderer, and thief.

If Wood tries to prove that Afrikaner ties with freemasonry makes Afrikaner presence in South Africa 'unlawful' in favor of African presence, she should really get her polluted Afrikaner mind and her facts straight.

Firstly, not only Afrikaners are freemasons — famous communist gods and christs such as Mandela, Mbeki, and Oliver Tambo were and are freemasons too!

Secondly, Africans were not the first to arrive in this country. Africans came down from the interior of this continent at the same time white colonialists settled in the Cape and decided to expand into the interior. As described, Africans and Afrikaners met in much African pretence of peace, barbaric murder, and brutal war.

Truthfully, however, Woods describes another marbleized fresco as follows, "Piet Retief was inaugurated as Governor in 1837, and... one can see how he raises his right hand to swear the oath. The sign he gives is that which freemasons use in the 4th degree of the Scottish Rite... (p. 177.) It is significant that this sign [masonic] was used since 1934 in Nazi Germany, after Hitler came to power. With the right hand extended above their heads and their fingers placed in this way, German citizens pledged allegiance to Hitler and National

Socialism [Masonic Communism] through this ‘holy oath...’ This sign actually symbolizes the manifestation of Baphomet, the goat god of freemasonry.”

In another mural, depicted in the Hall of Fame, it seems as if ordinary workers are doing construction work at a Dutch Reformed church in Pietermaritzburg, but the Tau cross of freemasonry is clearly visible in various forms. The Tau cross symbolizes Tammuz, the so-called Savior or false christ of the world, ‘the illuminating star,’ Lucifer. Thus, the phallic Tau cross is also a symbol of male authority and male fertility, depicted in the form of a hammer – such as a judge uses in court.

“Mallets, gavels, and other types of hammers all have practical and symbolical uses in freemasonry,” writes Woods on p. 178, “The hammer is the emblem of the authority of the Master of the Lodge. It contains the fundamental element of his authority... which symbolizes the male phallus, which in turn symbolizes the Great Architect of the Universe – the god of freemasonry.”

The circle or ‘wheel’ of wagons

While it is believed that 57 wagons formed the laager at the battle of Blood River, the laager that encircles the Voortrekker monument number 64. Woods explains, “The circle of 64 wagons agrees with the symbol of 64 sunbeams on the floor of the monument. It accentuates esoterical principles, embodied in the sun wheel, used in the design of the monument.”

In her explanation of the sun wheel that encircles the monument, Wood recites Steve Worrall-Clare’s description of a masonic lodge or temple. Steve wrote, “A Freemasonry temple is often symbolical of the highest place in the land. [Like that hill outside Pretoria.] This represents the cosmic structure and sometimes the religious relationship between god and man... The [lodge or] temple symbolizes man’s return to the Centrum, to his prehistoric self, to nature and the womb of rebirth. [Pure New Age dogma!] The area of the [masonic] temple is divided into 64 squares: the sun wheel or cosmic plan. In turn this relates to the tradition of freemasonry whereby heaven and earth meet at the doors of the [masonic] temple, [which is also typified by the New Age RAINBOW, which links the ‘fatherhood of god’ with the ‘brotherhood of man!.’]”

This Monument Exposes the Afrikaner Broederbond

The masonic temple of Christian Calvinist Nationalist worship, the Voortrekker Monument, adequately exposes the evil spirit of destruction behind the apartheid regime.

The UNICORN, the global entity of masonic, New Age, socialist communism, which **has only one goal** - to ‘tear down in order to renew,’ was behind the

atrocities of the Broederbond regime as well as behind all the other communist chaos in the world. As soon as one understands that secret societies such as the Broederbond never function in isolation, because every one of them is working towards the global communist Plan, one can see that the entire torturous era of apartheid was part of The Paradigm Shift.

The political Shift from the ‘old world’ of singular thought, to the ‘new communist world’ where ‘people can seriously unite,’ as well as The [religious] Shift from the Old Paradigm of Biblical belief, to the New Paradigm of communist national worship.

Without the Broederbond’s *racial* oppression, the goal of Global Communist Rule might never have thundered to the shores of the southernmost tip of Africa.

“TEAR DOWN THAT TEMPLE!” WOODS DEMANDS

While Woods supplies a lot of useful information about the Afrikaner Broederbond and their masonic temple of deception, the Voortrekker monument, she simply offers another form of Kingdom-Now Theology as **solution** to the problem of Afrikaner Christian Nationalism. Leaning heavily on non-contextual interpretations of Old Testament Scripture, as all scholars of this false theology do, Woods calls for the “destruction and removal of all such Afrikaner monuments in order to reconcile the country to God.”

She blames the “failure of the [Dutch Reformed] church to rule South Africa according to God’s ways, while dedicating the country to Satan” as the cause of all the crime, violence, chaos, disintegration of family life, lack of church ‘unity’, etc., which South Africa experiences at the moment, (in 2007.)

It is clear that Woods herself is either a communist, or completely oblivious to the worldwide agenda and atrocities of communism.

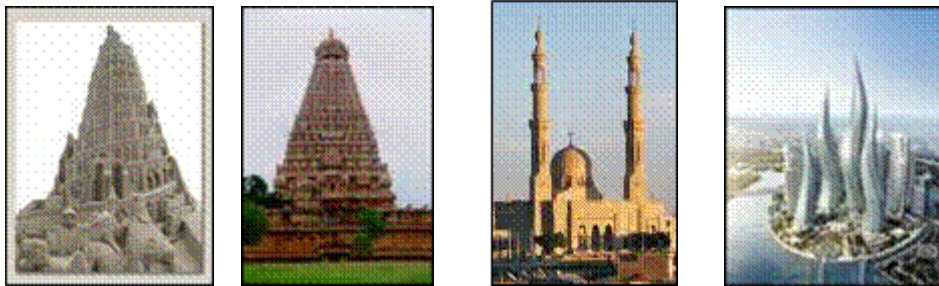
Without blushing, she declares, “It is a fact that no other population group had dedicated South Africa in its entirety to the powers of darkness, entering into a covenant with territorial spirits. No other form of witchcraft, idolatry, and sorcery of this magnitude ever happened before or hereafter in South Africa... As a nation, South Africans desperately need a baptism of repentance..., which is the responsibility of this generation. We must realize that the sins of our fathers rest upon us, although we did not necessarily had any say in the matter... We should therefore cancel and renounce the covenants, [physically] remove all the altars, [all Afrikaner monuments,] and start a new dispensation.”

Denise, I really hope you tell that to the African ancestor-worshipping, witchcraft government of the New South Africa as well! [Read all about the

true meaning of Mbeki's 'African [witchcraft] Renaissance' and the most barbaric Zulu offering to Satan, called Ukweshwama.]

NOT JUST TEMPLES; FALSE TEACHERS AND WITCHES AS WELL!

Undoubtedly, Calvinism remains a destructive demon. However, Woods omits the devastating role of especially English freemasons and other communist New Agers during the course of South African history, as well as the astonishing damage that other religions like Judaism, Catholicism, Islam, and Hinduism wrought upon this country.



The Pictures Above are counterparts of the church tower. All originated from Old Babylon.

- 1) A depiction of the original tower of phallic and sun worship, the Tower of Babel.
- 2) A pagan temple tower.
- 3) The ornate towers of an Islamic mosque.
- 4) Masonic towers in the ultra modern Muslim Empire, Dubai.

Black people, too, are NOT indigenous to South Africa. African tribes invaded South Africa from other parts of Africa. Numerous tribes occupied the land in indescribably cruel ways; overrunning it with sheer numbers - murdering, torturing, pillaging, dispossessing, and dispersing the early indigenous Bushmen, seizing their land by brute force and military might.

(We still have to hear Africans apologize to Bushmen for their senseless acts of war against this non-violent people – acts that robbed them of their land and birthright.)

Speaking of a "country dedicated to Satan," (which is, Biblically, already under his rule, as he is 'god of this world.')

What about the cave-like temples of the Bushmen, and their demonic, galloping gods, (embodied by wildlife such as rhino and antelope,) as depicted in their 'rock-art' drawings?

When blacks violently invaded South Africa from Zimbabwe, Mozambique, and Angola, they carried their violent, bloodthirsty gods to this country. What

about Modjadji, the rain-goddess? The land of Modjadji is known as LoBedu – the land of sacrificial offering. The land of human and animal sacrifice! Then there is the mythological beast Koteign Koorou – master of the water, a mighty territorial demon that guards the rivers and lakes, which sangomas had dedicated to him.

Nevertheless, ancestor-worshipping prayers to the dead, (‘the new gods, who pray to the gods of old,’) are prayers to, and fellowship with demons. Vast areas of South African land were dedicated to ancestral spirits. These dedications **were done through the ritual, torturous sacrifice of humans and animals** – even animals on the endangered species list that are still trapped, maimed, bled, and slaughtered tortuously for their ‘magical powers!’ All ancestor-worshipping Africans drink blood, (vampirism.) Many eat human flesh, mostly soaked in “muti” to give them “power.” They drum and dance themselves into a trance-like state to call up evil spirits, while “witchdoctors run like bellowing bulls in the night and whisper to spirits of the underworld.” Countrywide, ritual murder continues to this day, and witchdoctors practice cannibalism matter-of-factly, as their ‘patients’ consume their victims “for their properties which, it is thought, are transferred to the patient. So, the witchdoctor gives human brains to the one who desires to be clever or human heart to him who desires courage...”

Then there is the very real demon called the Tokoloshe, which sangomas send forth to victimize their enemies – only *one* of the powerful evil spirits they evoke to do malice to others.

HAVE EVERYONE FORGOTTEN THE SOTHO CANNIBALS?

In 1822, the Zulu armies of the mighty, war-crazy Shaka plundered the fertile valleys of Natal to such an extent that they drove the Sotho from their homes and land. Raping, mutilating, torturing, torching, and killing other tribes relentlessly, regiments of Zulu raiders nearly annihilated the Sotho tribes. Eventually, only the Sotho tribes of Mantatise and Moshesh remained. While the early Zulu armies pillaged the country, thousands of banished Sothos barricaded themselves in mountain strongholds, while the remaining tribes fled to the Maluti Mountains, where many remain to this day.

In their fierce struggle for survival, and we can be certain, to appease the spirits of the ‘ancestors’ and to ‘buy’ victory from them, the dispersed tribes resorted to mass cannibalism.

Thomas Arbousset, a French missionary, calculated that between 1822 and 1828 Sotho cannibals devoured 300,000 people. Calling on their demonic ‘ancestral’ spirits and relying on the advice of their witchdoctors, these ravaging packs of bandits preyed on their own people and of course, the members of other tribes,

as tough they were helpless antelope. Penny Miller wrote in ‘Myths and Legends of SA,’ “They dug pits, stretched thongs across paths to trip, and catch their victims... Gangs would descend randomly and plunder whole villages, or lie in ambush at watering holes. They would tie... their victims... and drive them off like cattle to the caves... Their families would clap their hands in devilish glee... drag out cooking pots and discuss, pinch and prod the victims hungrily. Once they lit the fires, they would drum and dance ecstatically, and chant continually to call up demonic spirits: *‘We are cannibals, we eat people... We eat the fingers of a little child. We eat the fat of mankind...’* They would then ceremonially cut off the lips and fingers of their victims, and leave them to bleed to death before boiling them in water.”

Sadly, we may ask, Who remembers those 300,000 people, whom the Sotho had cannibalized, barely 180 years ago? Humans, mercilessly tortured, killed, and eaten by their own brothers? Does anyone remember the MILLIONS upon MILLIONS of Africans, who were dispossessed, tortured, and slaughtered by their OWN people during the making of a young South Africa?

If we cry out against the apartheid regime, (as we should,) we must also cry out against the brutal crimes of British, French and other European colonialists — and ruthless American and other slave traders, and imperialist black nations and Sotho cannibals. We should lament the never-ending communist wars among African tribes in communist-depleted Africa. The destruction of Africa’s irreplaceable fauna and flora; infrastructure, agriculture, science, industry, and technology. **Brutal African warlords. Child soldiers. Raped women, children, men, and little babies! Continuous genocide and ethnic cleansing. Black on white, and black on black violence.** Countless ritual mutilations and murders. Dispossession. Starvation. All Africa’s suffering, caused by the root of African evil: ancestor worship and brazen witchcraft, exploited and fuelled by communist dictators!

Now cry out against the communist despots, their contemporaries, and confederates – demoniacs such as the cannibal Idi Amin of Uganda, who ate the heart and liver of his enemies to ‘empower’ him! Let us speak out and condemn the incredible fear and bondage in which dictators and witchdoctors keep their own people – and the aggressive, pillaging, African theft of a land in a time before Afrikaners began their trek northwards from the Cape! The unbiased truth is that whites – evil as they also were without a relationship with God – were already in the Cape when the different black nations claimed the interior of South Africa by force. Hence the name AFRIKANER, which means “African by **birthright.**”

ALCHEMY – THE PROCESS THAT TURNS MAN INTO GOD

SECRET SOCIETIES DISSEMINATE SATANISM

All secret societies are intertwined.

Cabalists, Illuminists, Freemasons, Bonesmen, etc., are all inherently committed to the *spirit* [and teachings] of evolution, communism, New Age” – and SATANISM!

In fact, clandestine societies adhere wholeheartedly to the teachings of Aleister Crowley, writer of the satanic bible. Satanism is a blend of ancient Druidism, teachings of Golden Dawn, Black Magik, etc., and “it is... totally blood oriented,” – or seated in ritual animal and human sacrifice. Crowley summarizes his teachings as follows, “Do what thou whilst is the whole of the law!”

Crowley, described by the press as “the most wicked man alive,” was a 33-degree freemason! Nicolas Schreck, son-in-law of Anton la Vey, (freemason-illuminist and founder of the church of Satan,) displaying the swastika, [the twisted Nazi cross,] and the satanic pentagram above his altar, said, “National Socialism [COMMUNISM] is one of the few times in history that humanity’s full potential has been released... Adolph Hitler is a picture of Antichrist, who used disorder to bring order, [the ‘Ordö AB Chao,’ creed.] Hitler was a masterful black magician... We are seizing control of the world: the media, scientists... people in every field... People who have no shame and guilt, who work towards order in this world... [Masonic/Nazi/Communist ORDER,] expressing itself in **mass murder**, and we encourage that. We **have no concern** for the masses...”

This satanic declaration clarifies the unparalleled communist carnage, which, without much publicity or any condemnation from the media, had butchered billions of people during the last century, and is still slaughter millions more. Point is, freemasons and all their different masonic branches, evolutionists, communists, and New Agers, are true SATANISTS!

[‘They Sold Their Souls to Rock ‘n Roll;’ ‘Aleister Crowley: freemason!’ by Martin P. Starr; ‘Freemasonry and the 20th century Occult Revival,’ David Carrico.]

High priest of the devil, Aleister Crowley, did not simply worship the evil one in the church of Satan; he belonged to numerous secret societies simultaneously. In this picture, he proudly gives the supreme sign of Baphomet, the goat god of freemasonry. He also displays the masonic, pyramidal triangle, which represents the all-seeing eye of Lucifer, and thus proves that all secret societies are connected!



crowley

COMMUNISM: THE SCIENCE OF ALCHEMY, EUGENICS OR RACIAL HYGIENE

All communists are racists – apartheid was communism too.

After the National Party came to power in 1948, the Dutch Reformed, Afrikaner-Calvinist Broederbond, which stemmed from the National Socialism and Nazism of the Ossewa Brandwag, controlled every sphere of South African life. As Denise Woods proved in '*Oes die Stormwind...*' they too, were a satanic secret society of devout **freemasons**.

Freemason Jan Smuts was a self-declared New Age evolutionist - naturally then, he was a communist and racist as well. None of these societies stands alone; all of them are links in the chain of unicorn-destruction. Therefore, it is unrealistic to believe that the Afrikaner Broederbond regime was an independent, renegade branch of freemasonry. As freemasons, they could not have been anti-communist. They worship(ped) Baphomet, the god of freemasonry, and therefore the destructive spirit of the New Age unicorn, Apollyon, guid(ed) them as well.

None of them had [or have] South Africa and her citizens as first priority. As freemasons, they all had [and still have] their eyes fixed on the Communist Plan of global, totalitarian rule.

Clandestinely as all masonic orders operate, publically, they 'withstood' communism in the guise of Christianity, but secretly they were workhorses of the global expansion of communist National Socialism - and of course, of Satanic, New Age Evolutionism. They led whites to believe they were fighting against the dangers and dread of communism, (which are real, as proven by the disastrous history of all communist countries,) while they were conspiring with communists behind the scenes.

In fact, Verwoerd's racial laws against the majority of South Africans culminated in a disguised form of communism, as shown by their segregation

policy, (inherited from BRITISH colonialism, which thought up and implemented it first) and oppressive laws to benefit the small minority on top and NOT all Afrikaners or whites, as believed. Thus, they too, “had no concern for the masses,” and could oppress the citizens of South Africa without a twinge of remorse.

In spite of all this, the Broederbond denied ties with freemasonry, but the Oriental Lodge No. 20 parades Pik Botha, former Foreign Minister of SA, on their list of ‘Famous Masons.’ Pik was one of those who ‘came out of the closet,’ while the others still hide behind Afrikaners’ ignorance of freemasonry. During the darkest rule of the apartheid regime, Pik was also the minister who was liaising behind the scenes with leaders of the African National Congress and communist dictators like Robert Mugabe, while none of the general population ever knew what he was discussing and planning with that great, self-appointed communist and violator of human rights.

Despite the way masonic racists smooth-talk people into joining their “charitable” cause, each race believe that, they are ‘more equal than others.’ White, black, brown, or yellow - all those who worship at the altar of the Communist Lodge, secretly shares the racist policies of Nazi Germany – that “scientific dictatorship edified by Darwinian evolution.” They ALL carry the demented disease of the International Society for Racial Hygiene. Thus, Racial Hygiene was the mindset of the apartheid regime, as it is the mindset of black communists too.

Consequently, despite the hope of billions of hopelessly poor, oppressed people, Bolshevik and other forms of communism is NOT in Asia, Europe, the Americas, Africa or in South Africa to ‘bring power to the people,’ or to ‘rid the world of poverty,’ as they had promised.

True purpose of communism: ‘evolving’ man into god
It is ludicrous to think that the entire creation happened ‘by chance,’ (which so-called scientists call “The Big Bang,”) and that millions of different species on earth created themselves over “billions of years,” from a single cell that “accidentally” came to life.

So, how did Darwin’s utterly illogic, unproven theory of evolution come in control of all ‘science’ and biology of the modern world?’

Phillip D. Collins wrote in ‘Engineering Evolution: The Alchemy of Eugenics,’ “At the turn of the 19th century we witnessed the transformation of the elite's religious power structure into a "*scientific [communist] dictatorship*.” The history and background of this "*scientific dictatorship*" is a conspiracy, created

and micro-managed through the historical tide of *Darwinism*, which has its foundations in Freemasonry... Academia's historians said that the alchemists of antiquity were attempting to transform lead into gold – [the ‘science’ of alchemy.] *In truth, [alchemy] was a fiction promulgated... to conceal their real objectives - the transformation of man into god.* Among ONE of the various occult organizations that aspired to complete this alchemical mission [of turning man into god] was Freemasonry.”

The REAL purpose of communist masonry: racial hygiene
Masonic scholar W.L. Willimshurst confirmed, “This - the *evolution of man into superman* [or god] was **always the purpose of the ancient Mysteries**, and the real purpose of modern Masonry is not the social and charitable purposes to which so much attention is paid, but the expediting of the spiritual evolution of those who aspire to perfect their own nature and transform it into a more god-like quality. *And this is a definite science, a royal art, which is possible for each of us to put into practice; whilst to join the [Masonry] Craft for any other purpose than to study and pursue this science is to misunderstand its meaning.*”

According to this alchemical mandate, humanity is a gradually developing deity requiring scientific assistance in its evolution. “Of course,” continues freemason Willimshurst, “the concept of evolution would later be disseminated on the popular level as Darwinism and become the veritable cornerstone of contemporary science. **Before its popularization, evolutionary theory was the intellectual property of Masonry.** *Freemason Erasmus Darwin*, Charles' grandfather, ‘originated almost every important idea that has since appeared in evolutionary theory...’ - (Darlington, p. 62, 1959.) Viewing evolutionary theory in conjunction with the ‘scientific’ mandate for man's [spiritual evolution into god] one inevitably recognizes a belief system that exhibits all of the characteristics of a RELIGION...

“This emergent deity, Man, would be fully enthroned through the efforts of *scientists themselves*. Galton would reintroduce the concept of alchemy [turning man into god,] under the term ‘eugenics,’ [the so-called ‘science’ of purging races in the quest for a super (Aryan) god-race, which is what Hitler tried to do.] The word ‘Eugenics’ was **derived from** Greek for ‘well born.’” Thus, all masonic evolutionists, as Nazi-communist Satanists, “have NO concern for the masses,” who are not ‘well born’ members of the [Aryan] god-race.

Francis Galton was initiated into *Freemasonry* on February 5, 1844, into the **Scientific Lodge No. 105 of the Ancient, Free and Accepted Masons**, held at the Red Lion Hotel, Cambridge, and on March 12, 1845, he was registered on the books of the Grand Lodge, London.

"Darwin's grandfather Erasmus Darwin himself was initiated at the St David's Lodge No 36, Edinburgh in 1754 at a time when Edinburgh was a center for enlightenment and medical knowledge. He was also a member of the Canongate Kilwinning Lodge No 2."

Allan Chase explains, "*Galton was talking about the power to breed people as we breed pigs* - (Chase, p. 101, 1977.) It comes as no surprise that such thinking underpinned the racialist policies of Nazi Germany, [and the thinking of EVERY other Masonic Nationalist-Socialist regime, which are merely] eugenic dictatorships edified by Darwinian evolution... Leonard Darwin, **son of Charles**, was vice-president of both the 1912 and 1921 International Eugenics Congresses. The first of these two meetings was the outgrowth of a 1911 gathering of the International Society for Racial Hygiene... That Germany, [as all other Nationalist-Socialist/Communist regimes] would see the full enactment of eugenical policies is hardly a coincidence."-[‘Evolution Deceit,’Yahya-freemason]

Ultimately, masonic alchemy, the Darwinian ‘science’ of turning man into superman, **is the crux of all racism**. And masonic eugenics, the Nazi-communist ‘science’ of ‘racial hygiene’ – the oppressing and/or chaotic killing of other races so that a super, chosen, pure god-race can be protected and perfected, is the inhumane consequence of masonic racism.

Eugenics/alchemy, or racial evolution, is simply the application of the masonic-illuminist dogma to “use disorder to bring order... [ordö AB chaö,] expressing itself in mass murder... as we have no concern for the masses.”

Racism (the science of alchemy or eugenics) is not about color .Racism is freemasonry, communism, and evolution. Racism, therefore, is not about the color of skin.

Racism is the alchemist belief of masonic societies that they belong to a superior or elite nation, culture, creed, or family. Racism descends from the top-structure of this evil pyramid. Thus, racism is not merely white on black hatred, or vice versa. If Jews hate Germans, Afrikaners hate Brits, or Xhosas hate Zulus just because they are of different culture and language, they are racists and alchemists as well. Ultimately, racism is about the alchemist belief of elitists that the masses are ‘useless eaters,’ and therefore the ‘superior god-race’ must lord over them. Whether the masses are white, black, brown, or yellow, they remain ‘*unter mensche*,’ and ‘cannon fodder.’

Massive worldwide eugenical oppression, [which is ‘racial hygiene,’ or the killing of ‘undesirable,’] in the form of ethnic cleansing and genocide have

always been a reality, but more so during the last century of communist imperialism.

Britain's Afrikaner/African death camps were alchemy or eugenics. The very first of freemasonry's eugenic death camps were those of Britain's illuminist, Cecil John Rhodes, and high mason Lord Alfred Milner, in which they tortured, starved, and murdered thousands upon thousands of black and white South African men, women, and children between 1899 and 1902. The twelve million 'undesirables' that alchemist Hitler massacred, was just a drop in the ocean compared to the billions of people, whom masonic-communist eugenics exterminated in countries such as Russia, Kosovo, Bosnia and Croatia. Communist eugenics also motivated the Chinese dictators, who slaughtered millions of Chinese, Japanese, Vietnamese, Cambodians, etc. Communist alchemy or eugenics drove despot-butcher Fidel Castro and his peers, the bloodthirsty Hindu/Muslim government of India, and the brutal African dictators, who, in an ongoing process, have been exterminating billions of their own people during 60 years of 'democratic' rule.

Racist eugenics kept the 40-year old tribal war between the African Hutus and Tutsis alive, in which more than 1 million died in 1994 alone. Eugenic communist Robert Mugabe still wages an ongoing witch-hunt on white farmers and his black rivals, while he dispossesses, starves, murders, tortures, and imprisons millions of his own people. Yet, in typical communist fashion, his comrades in the South African government still endorse his mayhem! Most horrendously, masonic alchemy or eugenics was also the motivation behind the Afrikaner Broederbond's oppression, discrimination, and dispossession of non-white citizens.





Malta

The African Knights of



Sir Robert Mugabe Knight Commander of the Order of the Bath knighted in 1994 by her Majesty the Queen Elizabeth of Britain.

Why was Mugabe knighted by the British to begin with? - he has since been stripped of the title so why in the first place was he knighted?

And genocidal eugenics, not common crime, is the motivation behind the incredibly brutal torture and so-called 'criminal' slaughter of thousands upon thousands of Afrikaner farmers and other citizens – indescribably barbaric crimes, of which the communist government of South Africa again, has very little to say!

The political, one-world government – the entire world will be under the global rule of the masonic pyramid and the all-seeing eye of the god of the masonic lodge, Baphomet or Lucifer

The Cabalist Sanhedrin resides at the top of this evil pyramid, with the Jewish fraternity B'nai B'rith as one of their primary organizations. These Talmud-believing Zionists lead masses of oppressed people to believe that communism is the ONE belief-system that is completely anti-religion, anti-racism, anti-sexism, and anti-capitalism, while it is just the opposite. - ['With Folded Wings,' Steward White; 'Synagogue of Satan,' Hitchcock.]

Texe Marrs wrote, "Since the 18th century, this cabal of evil, rich men... used closet Jews Lenin and Trotsky to murder Czar Nicholas, grabbing the reins of power in Russia. It put Woodrow Will son and FDR in office, and protected Bill Clinton during impeachment proceedings... Secret agents of this calculating and cruel Cabal have funded revolutions around the globe. They were financial backers of Karl Marx... They have long used Communism and Zionism as twin hammers to destroy their enemies, depose political leaders, and topple governments..."

Therefore, it is no coincidence that the African communists of the New South Africa all have Russia and her other communist accomplices to thank for their fast and brutal political evolution in South Africa.



Above: Mandela and Oliver Tambo pose for a masonic handshake.

Above: Mandela presents the double V-shin sign of cabalism.

Cabalism is a masonic Jewish/Zionist/Communist fraternity, and was/is the main drive behind Russian dictators such as Lenin; the mentors of South African communist leaders. Finger-signs of the Kabbalah are riddled with occult meaning. Teve Marris wrote in 'Codex Magica,' "The Masonic symbol of square and compass... is patterned on the five-pointed design of the Star of David, also known as the magical hexagram... The hexagram... was adopted by Jews in Europe during the medieval period. It later became the centerpiece of the Israeli flag... Actor Leonard Nimoy, ['Spock' in Star Trek,] famous for giving the Vulcan V-greeting with his hand, is a Jew, and says it is based on the Hebrew letter 'shin,' which invokes cabalistic magic."

Nelson Mandela was AND ANC has always been supported by IPS Institute for policy studies, of which Noam Chomsky is a prominent figure. Another leader Linda Caldicott –leading anti nuclear "activist". Other leaders of IPS Clintons. Bill is Rhodes scholar. IPS founded by Skull and Bones.

William J. Schnoebelen wrote in 'The Dark Side of Freemasonry,' "Cabalism is a system of Jewish mysticism and magic and is the foundational element in modern witchcraft. Virtually all of the great witches and sorcerers of this century were Cabalists." Rabbi Isaac Wise confirmed, "Freemasonry is a Jewish establishment..."

The Roman Catholic Knights of Malta, as all other Catholic orders such as the Knights Templar, is a masonic fraternity for politicians and clergy alike.
COLORED, INDIAN, AFRICAN, AND AFRIKANER FREEMASON BROTHERS

Looking back, it is plain to see that the Broederbond-regime, which evolved the *British monster of 'segregation'* into the apartheid dragon, was one of the best-camouflaged communist-freemasonry workhorses of the modern world. The Brotherhood's apartheid regime DID NOT originate with Afrikaners, as most people believe. Milner and his English colleagues first separated Afrikaans-, and English speaking people, as well as people of other races *legally* into different neighborhoods, schools, colleges, universities, and workplaces... The Masonic Brotherhood ensured that neither Afrikaners, nor English, nor Africans could learn one another's languages.... The Brotherhood always plays communism against capitalism and vice versa."

Closet Russian and other Cabalist Jews always lead the assault. Communism and Zionism were, and still are, crushing every pillar of South African life. Communist racists led non-whites to believe that all whites are racists who knew everything about the Broederbond's covert operations and the unbearable conditions, which they had created for non-whites – while it was just

the opposite. In the meantime, the Broederbond was working out their communist agenda by collaborating behind the scenes with their colored, Indian, and black freemason brothers.

Freemason AA Cooper wrote that in 1977, (in the heart of the apartheid era,) “forty colored and Indian freemasons, Prince Hall members, [the masonic lodge for black men,] were initiated, passed, and raised at De Goede Hoop Lodge in Cape Town and the new Grand Master consecrated them into the Lodges Perseverance and Phoenix during a banquet of 400 people... Today they, [these non-white freemasons,] serve in ALL spheres of the [South African] Brotherhood.”

The public recognition and stately inauguration of Prince Hall members came about when Broederbonders Minister Adriaan Vlok, Dr. Piet Koornhof, Dr. Connie Mulder, Barend du Plessis, Eschel Roodie, and General Van den Berg – whose school friend Eddie Conradie was masonic Grand Master – arranged with Dave Levitan, [Jewish] member of Lodge Kaapstad, to invite Prime Minister John Vorster’s wife to be the Matron of a masonic old age home. Freemason Morris Levin, [another communist Jew,] and others were present at the opening, who “urged her to influence the Prime Minister to grant Prince Hall masons membership in South African lodges.”

In ‘Turning Point, Explaining the Miracle,’ Max du Preez wrote that the Broederbond worked the PARADIGM SHIFT from the old SA Union [1910] to the National Party takeover in 1948 – and again from the rule of the Broederbond regime to that of the African National Congress in 1994. He alleged, “FW De Klerk, supported by the Broederbond, the Dutch Reformed Church, and Afrikaans Newspapers, were the vessels through which the Broederbond and the Communist ANC achieved The Shift.”

It becomes progressively clear that the 25-28 million, multiracial ‘cannon fodder’ of the old South Africa, (called that by the “Global Planners,”) had no idea that they were all just ‘pawns in the game.’

To help us understand the intricate works of this evil bastion of Brothers, Wilkins and Strydom wrote in ‘The Super Afrikaners,’ (published by Jonathan Ball Publishers, 1978,) “A crucial element of South African political reality has largely escaped detection. This strange, unique society is not ruled, as is generally believed, by “whites” or “Afrikaners.” It is not as simple as that. The dominant force is an **ultra-secret** organization, the most exclusive and influential underground movement in the Western world. It is called the *Afrikaner Broederbond*. Although it has only 12,000 scrupulously SELECTED members, it plots and influences the destiny of ALL 28 million South Africans,

black and white... The South African Government today is the Broederbond and the Broederbond is the Government... Mr. PW Botha, the current Prime Minister, is a member – as were his four predecessors, Dr. DF Malan, Advocate JG Strijdom, Dr. HF Verwoerd and Mr. John Vorster... From this pinnacle of executive control over South Africa's affairs, the organizations' 12,000 members permeate EVERY aspect of the Republic's life... When Vorster reshuffled his Cabinet in 1978, the brotherly tradition of power was maintained. The only newcomer to the Cabinet itself was FW de Klerk who became Minister of Posts and Telegraphs and of Social Welfare and Pensions. He too is a member of the Broederbond..." He too, is or was then also a Christian-Calvinist freemason, a New Ager, an evolutionist, and in fact, a true masonic communist.

Broederbonder FW De Klerk was part and parcel of the oppression of this evil regime. He was also the tool that completed The Paradigm Shift to communism in South Africa - a feat for which the International Brotherhood **rewarded both him and Mandela the Nobel Peace Prize!**

TWO-FACED MAHATMA GANDHI AND COMMUNIST INDIA

The part, which Indians played in The Shift, was **also significant**. To understand how alien newcomers such as Mahatma Gandhi could exert such immense political power in South Africa, it is necessary to research the **historical background** of Indians in this country.

In his book, 'The Committee of 300,' dr. John Coleman explained some of the consequences of Britain's 200-year colonial rule in India, "By the turn of the 19th century Britain's oligarchic plutocrats' income from the **China opium trade** exceeded David Rockefeller's income by several billion dollars per annum... By 1905, the Chinese government, deeply concerned about the rise in the number of opium addicts in China, tried to get help from the international community. Britain pretended to cooperate... At the Fifth Hague Convention British delegates... made a very strong case for legalizing the sale of opium... and doing away with... 'the black market...' The British had set up a scam whereby Chinese "coolies" [the word refers to rehabilitated or 'cooled' opium addicts] were sent to the US as so-called indentured laborers... Very few Negroes got the manual labor jobs they were used to at that time... The problem was that there **was no** market for opium among the Negroes and Lord Inchcape... needed the "coolies" to smuggle in thousands of pounds of raw opium into North America, something the negroes could not do... Once the railroad was finished, the Chinese did not go back...

"Committee of 300-member Cecil John Rhodes who fronted for the Rothschilds in South Africa, followed the Inchcape pattern, bringing hundreds of thousands

of Indian “coolies” to work on the sugar cane plantations in Natal. The South African province of Natal was also under British rule at the time. Among them was **Mahatma Gandhi**... Gandhi was a British-educated lawyer, not a poor worker. Like the Chinese “coolies,” Indians were **not** returned to their country when their contracts expired... They... became [Communist] lawyers who spearheaded the drive to infiltrate the government on behalf of the African National Congress...”

At the time, the oppression of colonial Britain in India, (and that of the communist government that followed Britain’s colonial rule in 1947,) was on a scale that completely dwarfed Britain’s crimes in Natal.

In fact, in every country conquered by Britain and the communist governments that followed her rule, their oppression outdid the crimes the apartheid regime a thousand fold, yet British and communist atrocities are hardly ever mentioned. Today, the dire situation in the once prosperous, lush, and beautiful India, prompts one to wonder why Mahatma **Gandhi and** his communist comrades **were brought to SA** at the turn of the 19th century. In a **familiar repetition** of Colonial-communist history, two centuries of British rule had left millions of Indians disgruntled and poor, in spite of the most wealthy infrastructure, and agricultural and industrial progress which communist dictators simply ‘inherited’ from colonialists. However, based on the Inchcape pattern for American Chinese, poor British-owned Indians could work in SA during those early years, subject to their return after two years. Although some were physically abused by farmers and remained poor, the vast majority of Indians quickly thrived in the fertile economic climate of South Africa, and became traders, shopkeepers, doctors, lawyers, and super rich businessmen.

By 1894, Britain had already given Indians the vote in Natal. Moreover, Indians were not forced to return to India according to their contracts, but could choose whether to be re-indentured for a further two years, or pay an annual tax of 3 pounds. Yet, the extremely racist communist agitator Gandhi and his peers agitated them into revolt. Even rich Indians refused to pay the annual tax, and became more and more demanding.

In spite of what the world media would like the man in the street to believe, the oppressed masses in South Africa was never the real issue for Gandhi and his comrades. Under the guise of ‘liberation of the oppressed masses,’ Gandhi’s communist mission was to claim Indian political power and communist rule in South Africa for a minority of illegal Indians.

Readers Digest, [a Rockefeller , pro-African, pro-communist publisher, which reports historical events accurately but quite bialy,] wrote in ‘Illustrated History

of SA,’ “In 1896 Gandhi, firmly established as a political leader, returned to India to launch a crusade on behalf of the [rich] merchants... [Not the oppressed workers!] Whereas in SA **he had shown little** interest in indentured workers, and, in fact, was remarkably ignorant of their plight, in India he tried to use them as a lever to win concessions for the [rich] merchants. Thus, in interviews with Indian officials he suggested that the continued availability of ‘coolie’ labor be made dependent on the scrapping of laws that affected the commercial interests of the elite group...”

In spite of sound historical fact, communists puffed the alchemist Gandhi into the ‘peaceful Savior’ of millions of people. In reality, Gandhi was a destructive agitator; part of communism’s ELITE leadership; stationed in SA to instigate chaos and to assist The Paradigm Shift.

Meanwhile India, as all other oppressed British colonies, also became ripe for communist picking. In 1947 – a year before the Broederbond’s Nationalist Party came to power in SA, Britain **handed over India to** communism. As every other country, which Britain pushed from colonialism to communism, India became inconceivably troubled and dreadfully poor since the birth of that ‘democracy.’

While Gandhi ensured that his elite communist ‘merchants’ live affluently in SA, Calcutta became one of the poorest cities in the world. Constant communist revolution, over-population, unemployment, dispossession, starvation, and deprivation have ruled the miserable lives of millions upon millions of ‘useless [Indian] eaters,’ (as the Global Planners call us,) **for more than six decades.**

In true socialist fashion, all British infrastructure and economic progress have ‘withered away.’

Despite the constitution that ‘guarantees’ the rights of minority groups such as the Sikhs, violent protests, murder, discrimination, and the burning of shrines, shacks, and shops became commonplace. Reports of death-squads that execute men, women, and children are **ignored , both** locally and on the international front. ‘The Rise of a Illiberal Democracy in India - **Sikh Genocide Project,**’ wrote, “Murderous Hindu and Muslim gangs of 200 or 300 ransack the houses and shops of Sikh minorities, hacking the occupants to pieces, chopping off the heads of children, raping the women – [and in true communist style,] tying Sikh men to tyres to set them aflame with kerosene, burning down houses and shops.”

Singh described this all too familiar Communist Paradise as follows, “The killing in India assumed the proportions of genocide of the Sikhs. Massive corruption and a disregard for the law have transformed Indian politics...”

The oppression of the International Brotherhood is indeed a worldwide scheme. Genocidal carnage, poverty, and uprisings in India outsized those in South Africa on a *tremendous* scale, but **while the attention of the entire world** was focused on South Africa, politicians and the media ignored the atrocities of the communist Indian government as if they were deaf and blind.

MAHATMA GANDHI'S ROLE IN THE BAMBATHA REVOLT

As early as 1906, anger over British taxes, and not anger over ‘apartheid,’ which **did not exist** at the time, as some writers falsely allege! kindled a *communist revolt, instigated by agitators of Mahatma Gandhi* in Natal, South Africa. The elite alchemists of the British crown decided they would not be intimidated by the “natives” of their Crown colony. They resorted to such brute force and inhumane measures to crush the rebellion that “Bambatha’s rebellion was the last time – until the 1960s – that Africans resorted to mass armed insurrection.” Three thousand Zulus and thirty English soldiers died in this revolt. Of course, from both sides, this is completely unacceptable. However, it was the *inhumane methods*, which the British used in crushing this revolt, which made this horrific time in South Africa’s history most memorable.

Among the Mahatma-Gandhi ‘elite’ that operated in SA during the early years of British rule in South Africa, was the Muslim activist, Abdullah Abdurrahman, a British-trained doctor, who stirred up racial hatred and communist violence among brown people in the Cape Colony. Though, it was amongst the Zulus in Natal were these agitators staged their first revolt. Wikipedia wrote, “The Bambatha Uprising was a Zulu revolt against British rule and taxation in Natal, South Africa, in 1906. The revolt was led by Bambatha kaMancinza (ca. 1860-1906?), leader of the amaZondi clan of the Zulu people, who lived in the Mpanza Valley, a district near Greytown, KwaZulu-Natal.”

From Zulu chief Bambatha’s forest hideout, the black South African Communist Alliance waged ‘a war of liberation’ against the British regime. (Please note that the **BRITISH** ruled South Africa in 1906, not the ‘Boers!’) The very aggressive and violent uprising of the masses supposedly threatened the lives of many English farmers, and the Brits declared martial law.

The midlands of Natal became a war zone.

Wikipedia elaborates on the active role of the so-called ‘peaceful’ and ‘passive resistant’ communist agitator Mahatma Gandhi in this war, “Mohandas Karamchand Gandhi, who was in South Africa at the time, [instigating the Bambatha revolt,] felt that the Indians in South Africa would do best for themselves **to serve the British Empire** as a reserve force in the Army **against** the Zulu uprising. Gandhi actively encouraged the British to recruit Indians **TO FIGHT AGAINST BAMBATHA, INDIANS BEING COLONIALISTS THEMSELVES**. He argued that Indians **should support** the war efforts in order to legitimise their claims to full citizenship. The British, however, **refused to** commission Indians as army officers. Nonetheless, they accepted Gandhi's offer to let a detachment of Indians **volunteer** as a stretcher-bearer corps to treat wounded British soldiers, commanded by Gandhi. Gandhi urged the Indian population in South Africa to join the war through his columns in *Indian Opinion*: “If the Government only realised what reserve force is being wasted, they would make use of it and give Indians the opportunity of a thorough training for actual warfare.” Later in 1927, Gandhi wrote of the event as "Not war but a man hunt."”

How’s *that* for a two-headed communist/colonialist snake?

When Bambatha, (an alleged accessory to the murder of several police officers,) was captured, “he was tried by court martial and executed. Convinced of an imminent wide-scale uprising, and as a barbaric war tactic that chased terror into every Zulu soul, English colonial troops hacked off the head of the dead Bambatha” in a display of military power, *parading it through the countryside*. The revolutionists quickly dispersed and peace returned to the highlands of Natal.

Zulu Chief Bambatha was beheaded by English soldiers and displayed as a warning-trophy in 1916.

[‘History Of South Africa,’ Readers Digest.]

THE ‘BLACK POWER’ SIGN, HAMMER, SICKLE, AND STAR

Texe Marrs explains in ‘Codex Magica,’ p. 566, “In all nations where Communist politicians and insurgents operate, they identify themselves by making the sign of the **clenched fist**... This represents the rebellious attitude of... Babylon toward God...’ Martin Luther King called it the ‘black power’ salute, though it has nothing to do with blacks; it refers to Satanic power. It is well known in Freemasonry as the masonic First Sign, or Due-guard...

“The Communist Hammer represents the phallic authority of the masonic Lodge.

“The sickle is a universal symbol of the Grim Reaper death, and its red star represents Lucifer... as ‘Angel of Light...’

“The color RED has to do with ‘Will, or Power’ – which is satanic power.”
 Stephen Knight merely stated an indisputable fact when he wrote,
 “Freemasonry is communism, and communism is freemasonry.”

Communist Jewish official Zinoviev reportedly stated as early as 1918,
 “Without mercy, without sparing, we will kill our enemies in scores of
 100’s. Let them be 1,000’s. Let them drown in their own blood.... more
 blood! As much as possible!” - [Krasnaya Gazetta, 1 Sept. 1918.]

However, the communist killing-spree of the brainwashed have-nots NEVER
 centers only on the ‘rich!’ Just look at nearly the entire Africa, were **millions
 upon millions of desperately poor, dispossessed and displaced citizens are
 continually tortured, starved, and butchered** by their own totalitarian ‘do-
 gooders’ and communist ‘liberators.’

Since World War 2, that demon Apollyon , (or the *Unicorn and its Rainbow*,)
 had been spreading its communist, world-unifying wings (or RAINBOW)
 through the communist creed, “Constant Revolution Globally!”

Since then, Apollyon had infiltrated *at least two thirds* of the once affluent
 Colonialist world, destroying ALL wealthy Colonial infrastructure and most of
 its civilisation with the most indescribable chaos, displacement, social neglect,
 poverty, starvation, murder and mayhem this world has ever seen. **BILLIONS**
 of people worldwide have, and are still suffering immensely under its deadly guise
 of ‘liberation, equality, and democracy’ - lies and distortions straight from hell.

LOOK at COMMUNIST history. LOOK at all those communist ‘paradises’
 worldwide!

Now, in 2013, nearly 20 years after the ANC take-over in South Arica,
 increasing LAWLESSNESS AND THE SYSTEMATIC DEPLETION OF NEARLY ALL
 THE VAST COLONIAL INFRASTRUCTURE THROUGH THE UNBRIDLED CRIME
 AND CORRUPTION OF THE NEW ELITIST, BLACK RACIST REGIME OF SOUTH
 AFRICA is also taking an unbelievable toll on this once pristine, affluent
 country.

Even in ‘POST’ COMMUNIST COUNTRIES such as China, Japan and India, which
 are now becoming the rich ‘New Age World’ of post-communist “order FROM
 chaos,” only the 3% *elite* on top are thriving while the vast majority of people
 are still starving and/or streaming to countries like South Africa in search of a
 livelihood. Sadly, even the vast Colonial recourses of the *Old* South Africa will
 not be able to sustain the horrendous corruption of Government officials and the
 influx of millions of refugees from other communist countries much longer. **As
 in all communist paradises, the gap between the ‘elite’ and the poor is**

widening fast, while the middle class is slowly ‘fading away.’ The social and financial collapse of South Africa is imminent.

Communism is not liberation of the masses. It is about the 3% ‘elitists’ at the top, not about the ‘cannon fodder’ and ‘useless eaters’ - the ‘common’ man .

“I HATE those men who would send into war youth to fight and die for them; the pride and cowardice of those old men, making their wars that boys must die!” - Mary Roberts Rinehart

Simultaneously, the second segment of this communist onslaught also came to life. Millions upon millions of masses, exasperated with communist propaganda and Soviet dogma, began to riot and threaten the lives of ordinary citizens, and the very existence of civilized life in South Africa.

Communist agitators such as the Mandelas (Nelson and Winnie) had been injecting their revolutionary poison for decades, and unprecedented death and destruction have followed them, and were about to go before them. However justified the grievances of the oppressed masses were, one inexcusable, satanic measure that African communists use, is the recruitment and abduction of children into their armies. It is estimated that, in 2012 more than 300,000 **brainwashed, drug-addict child soldiers** were still fighting in the ongoing genocidal wars in communist-controlled Africa.

During the apartheid years, **the use of women and children in** revolution was another loathsome tactic of Slovo, mentor of Mandela, and his fighting wing, Umkhonto we Sizwe under the guise of ‘the people’s struggle.’

The incredibly violent protesters were mostly men. Their upheavals were planned to co-ordinate with the riots of thousands of women, children, and ‘youths.’ These children and “youths” (some twenty or thirty years old like those of the current ANC Youth League,) were old enough to also burn government buildings, schools, cars, and police and army vehicles. Like the furious men, they also threw stones and petrol bombs at the police and soldiers, decapitated and incinerated police officers, innocent bystanders, (yes, whites who stumbled into the townships accidentally, were viciously murdered,) and non-participating ‘collaborators and informers.’ Contrary to ANC propaganda and their re-inventing of history, it remains a stern fact that, as the men, these women and children were anything but ‘innocent.’ They were another of the violent wheels on the communist war machine.

FREEDOM FIGHTING TERRORISTS AND THE BOYS ON THE BORDER

The truth is that the governing members of the Masonic Brotherhood on *both* sides of this conflict turned South Africa's townships into war zones, but crime outside the townships was minimal, due to strict Governmental law-enforcement.

People of other races were led to believe that bloodthirsty, racist white men joined the Army in order to eradicate non-whites without any cause or provocation, while the contrary is true. Just as the fallen 'comrades' of the communist masses, the 'boys' too, were merely fighting to protect their country, families, property and jobs. More importantly, white citizens had absolutely no choice in the matter; the country was at war and they were under command. Despite the dreadfully oppressive apartheid rule on people of other races, they (rightly) believed that the spread of communist destruction and chaos had to be curbed. In the brainwashed mind of the ordinary white citizen, the war had very little to do with other races and the need for human rights. The collective enemy among whites during this time was the communist beast that infiltrated, assaulted, and seized South Africa from nearly every corner of the globe.

None of the ordinary citizens of all races knew it at the time, but the *collective* enemy was *APARTHEID AS WELL AS COMMUNISM* and all their masonic leaders from both sides, cheating the citizens of this country from behind the scenes. *Seen from either side, this was, and never will be a truly racial struggle.* The real danger was the destructive path, which *both* these demons were cutting through the hearts of *all* South Africans!

Just as Slovo's 'freedom fighters,' the 'boys' had to leave their parents, wives, children, and family to fight in dense and unfamiliar bush, unbearable heat, and deadly danger. Many never returned – among them many black and brown volunteers.

Contrary to the deception of the religions of Calvinism, Catholicism, and the false teachings and deceptions of many other churches, most of these South African soldiers really 'feared none but God.'

HOW MANY BLACKS WERE KILLED FROM 1948 TO 1994 — a period of 46 years?

There is no doubt that, over the course of *two generations*, (46 years,) millions of non-white South Africans have suffered racial prejudice, displacement, harassment, and financial and other forms of oppression at the hands of the Apartheid Regime. And yes, there were many deaths, as we will see. However, the anti-white propaganda of the new South African Government, which alleges

that “MILLIONS” of blacks have been “tortured and murdered” by die Apartheid Regime, has not a slither of evidence to support these numbers. History is all about fact NOT ANC propaganda. (The ANC still operates as a tri-part alliance: the South African Communist Party or SACP, African National Congress or ANC, and the Congress of South African Trade Unions or COSATU.)

Texe Marrs in his book, ‘Codex Magica,’ “Mandela, lionized by the Western Press, is a life-long communist activist and terrorist... Mandela acquired power at the helm of the South African government by arrangement with the heads of the Illuminati’s Rockefeller, Rothschild, and Oppenheimer dynasties. In exchange, the Illuminati cartel holds exclusive rights to South Africa’s mineral rich assets of diamonds, gold, and platinum...

“Mandela’s successor, Thabo Mbeki, son of one of the terrorists jailed alongside Mandela, Govan Mbeki, states that poverty, not HIV, is the cause of AIDS... Hence, it comes as no surprise that witchdoctors advise men to have sex with virgin babies! - which will supposedly cure them of AIDS. This, in a country that already boasts statistics of one rape every 26 SECONDS, now sees incidences of ‘purifying’ sex with babies *no, the brutal RAPE of innocent little babies*, less than six months old SOAR! **Talmud legitimizes** sex with babies under the age of three and justifies it in the Mishnah of Kethuboth 11a, because, according to the Jewish Rabbis, it is like putting your finger in the baby girl’s eye, and just as tears come to the eye again and again, so does virginity come back to the baby girl.”

Many Africans believe that raping a little baby girl can ‘cure’ AIDS and ‘purify’ their sin-infested souls and bodies. Can such barbarity, such anti-creational, sadistic vileness really exist in a ‘civilized’ country like South Africa? Naturally, one would **suppose** that these treacherous depths of sin and demented delusion stem from African witchcraft, while all of this is seated in Jewish cabalism!

STOMPIE SEIPEI – NECKLACED BY WINNIE’S THUGS

Winnie Mandela, ex-wife of Nelson, has never shown any remorse for her public calls to “liberate this country with tyres and boxes of matches,” thus ordering the LIVE incineration of an undisclosed number of her own people as so-called ‘informants’ and apartheid ‘collaborators.’ These heinous agitations, coupled with her reign of terror through her ‘football club’ or bodyguards, led to the most inhumane crimes against innocent black civilians and children such as Stompie Seipei especially. Planning, instigating, and participating in these crimes constituted the death sentence for Mandela and all her participating comrades. Instead, these atrocities were suppressed, minimized, ignored and even commended! If the ANC and the Afrikaner Broederbond were not

working together to Shift South Africa into communist mayhem, how could Winnie Mandela and most of the other terrorists in this country walk away from such terrible carnage **unpunished**? [‘Beating the One World Order,’ John Galt.]

This is what happened when Winnie went before the Truth Commission:
 “Johannesburg November 24 1997 – SAPA-AP

In the new South Africa, thugs and gangs highjack, kidnap and take innocent people hostage; assault, murder, and violently rape women, little boys and little girls; *men*, and even **BABIES** as young as one month old.

Such heinous crimes, and especially the barbaric and satanically cruel way in which they are committed, were virtually unheard of in the well-policed, ‘old’ South Africa.

Today, in Africa south of the Saharan desert, *at least 80% of women, grandmothers, and girls are violently raped in the ongoing communist, genocidal, civil wars.* Many of these wars have been going for more than 60 years!

High and continually increasing taxation, crime, lawlessness, and unemployment are at an all-time high. Black racial oppression, cleverly disguised as ‘land reform’ and ‘affirmative action,’ drove thousands of farmers from productive land, turned thousands of whites into paupers, and pushed thousands of South Africa’s valuable sons to foreign countries. This time, we are even losing the love and companionship of our *grandchildren*.

The “twin hammers of Communism and Zionism” are indeed beating SA to a pulp.

Frank Weltner wrote on his ‘Jew Watch Project,’ “Finally, Mandela and Slovo gave the **clenched fist salute of satanic victory in front of the blood-drenched Hammer and Sickle flag of Jewish Bolshevism.**”

Moreover, the whole world cheered, oblivious to the fact that Communism is responsible for the death of **hundreds of millions of innocent** people across the globe!

As AA Cooper wrote in ‘Freemasons of SA,’ “Only after a time of world-wide suffering from war could many nations be brought... to seriously unite... to attempt some great REFORM... Freemasonry will take its rightful place in the Divine work of ... RECREATING ORDER OUT OF THE PRESENT WORLD CHAOS and ushering in the dawn of a real Brotherhood...”

“AGAIN the world moves forward under a NEW order and in its REGENERATION the Masonic fraternity will occupy an important place... The Fraternity’s fundamental principles once again must be made the rock foundation of the NEW CIVILIZATION...”

AT WHAT AGE DID GANDHI GO TO LONDON , AT WHAT AGE DID HE COME BACK , AT WHAT AGE DID HE GO TO SOUTH AFRICA. DID HE APPEAR IN ANY COURT , REPRESENTING HIS CLIENTS PERSONALLY . WHICH ALL CASES , WHAT WAS THE RESULT .

M.K. Gandhi, Attorney at Law Gandhi arrived home in India from his law studies in England in 1891. His attempts to establish a law practice were, to the disappointment of his family, largely unsuccessful. When he received an offer of a year's employment in South Africa in 1893, he embraced the idea. Two Gujarati-speaking Indian merchants , Dada Abdullah Seth , with substantial interests in South Africa were entangled in a business dispute. They were already represented by some leading European lawyers. Gandhi's job, at bottom, was not so much to act as a lawyer in the case but to serve as a translator.

Hiding Behind the BAR, Why Attorneys are *not* lawyers

They're collectively called everything from "attorney" to "lawyer" to "counselor." Are these terms truly equivalent, or has the identity of one been mistaken for another? What exactly is a "Licensed BAR Attorney?" This credential accompanies every legal paper produced by attorneys - along with a State Bar License number. An attorney is **not** a lawyer yet the average individual improperly interchanges these words as if they represent the same occupation, and the average attorney unduly accepts the honor to be called "*lawyer*" when he is not.

In order to discern the difference, and where *we* stand within the current court system, it is necessary to examine the **British origins of our courts** and the terminology that has been established from the beginning. It's important to understand the proper *lawful* definitions for the various titles we now give these court related occupations.

The legal profession is directly derived from the British system. Even the word "**bar**" is of British origin:

BAR. A particular portion of a court room. Named from the space enclosed by **two** bars or rails: one of which separated the judge's bench from the rest of the room; the other shut off both the bench and the area for lawyers engaged in trials from the space allotted to suitors, witnesses, and others. Such persons as appearing as speakers (advocates, or counsel) before the court, were said to be "called to the bar", that is, privileged so to appear, speak and otherwise serve in the presence of the judges as "barristers." The corresponding phrase in the United States is "admitted to the bar". - *A Dictionary of Law (1893)*.

From the definition of the title and occupation of a "**barrister**" is derived:

BARRISTER, English law. 1. A counselor admitted to plead at the bar. 2. **Ouster barrister**, is one who pleads ouster or without the bar. 3. **Inner barrister**, a serjeant or king's counsel who pleads within the bar. 4. **Vacation barrister**, a counselor newly called to the bar, who is to attend for several long vacations the exercise of the house. 5. **Barristers** are called apprentices, *apprentitii ad legem*, being looked upon as learners, and not qualified until they obtain the degree of serjeant. Edmund Plowden, the author of the Commentaries, a volume of elaborate reports in the reigns of Edward VI., Mary, Philip and Mary, and Elizabeth, describes himself as an apprentice of the common law. - *A Law Dictionary by John Bouvier (Revised Sixth Edition, 1856)*.

BARRISTER, n. [from bar.] **A counselor**, learned in the laws, qualified and admitted to please at the bar, and to take upon him the defense of clients; answering to the advocate or licentiate of other countries. Anciently, barristers were called, in England, apprentices of the law. **Outer barristers** are pleaders without the bar, to distinguish them from **inner barristers, benchers or readers**, who have been sometime admitted to please within the bar, as the king's counsel are. - *Webster's 1828 Dictionary*.

Overall, a **barrister** is one who has the privilege to plead at the courtroom bar separating the judicial from the non-judicial spectators. Currently, in U.S. courts, the inner bar between the bench (judge) and the outer bar **no longer** exists, and the outer bar separates the attorneys (not lawyers) from the spectator's gallery. As with the word *bar*, each commonly used word describing the various court officers is derived directly from root words:

From the word "**solicit**" is derived the name and occupation of a solicitor, one who solicits or petitions an action in a court.

SOLICIT, v.t. [Latin *solicito*] 1. To ask with some degree of earnestness; to make petition to; to apply to for obtaining something. This word implies earnestness in seeking ... 2. To ask for with some degree of earnestness; to seek by petition; as, to solicit an office; to solicit a favor. - *Webster's 1828 Dictionary*.

From the word "**attorn**" is derived the name and occupation of an attorney; one who transfers or assigns property, rights, title and allegiance to the owner of the land.

ATTORN / v. *Me.* [Origin French. *atorner, aturner* assign, appoint, f. *atorner* turn v.] 1. v.t. Turn; change, transform; deck out. 2. v.t. Turn over (goods, service, allegiance, etc.) to another; transfer, assign. 3. v.i. Transfer one tenancy, or (*arch.*) homage or allegiance, *to* another; formally acknowledge such transfer. **attorn tenant** (to) *Law* formally transfer ones tenancy (*to*), make legal

acknowledgement of tenancy (*to* a new landlord). - *Oxford English Dictionary 1999.*

ATTORN, v.i. [Latin *ad* and *torno.*] In the feudal law, to turn, or transfer homage and service from one lord to another. This is the act of feudatories, vassals or tenants, upon the alienation of the estate.

- *Webster's 1828 Dictionary.*

ATTORNMENT, n. The act of a feudatory, vassal or tenant, by which he consents, upon the alienation of an estate, to receive a new lord or superior, and transfers to him his homage and service.

- *Webster's 1828 Dictionary.*

ATTORNMENT *n.* the transference of bailor status, tenancy, or (*arch.*) allegiance, service, etc., to another; formal acknowledgement of such transfer: *Ime.* - *Oxford English Dictionary 1999.*

5). From the word **advocate** comes the meaning of the occupation by the same name; one who pleads or defends by argument in a court.

ADVOCATE, v.t. [Latin *advocatus*, from *advoco*, to call for, to plead for; of *ad* and *voco*, to call. See Vocal.] To plead in favor of; to defend by argument, before a tribunal; to support or vindicate.

- *Webster's 1828 Dictionary.*

From the word "**counsel**" is derived the name and occupation of a counselor or lawyer; one who is learned in the law to give advice in a court of law;

COUNSEL, v.t. [Latin. to consult; to ask, to assail.] 1. To give advice or deliberate opinion to another for the government of his conduct; to advise. -

Webster's 1828 Dictionary.

LAWYER. A counselor; one learned in the law. - *A Law Dictionary by John Bouvier (Revised Sixth Edition, 1856).*

Although modern usage tends to group all these descriptive occupational words as the same, the fact is that they have different and distinctive meanings when used within the context of court activities:

Solicitor - one who petitions (initiates) for another in a court

Counselor - one who advises another concerning a court matter

Lawyer - [see counselor] learned in the law to advise in a court

Barrister - one who is privileged to plead *at* the bar

Advocate - one who pleads *within* the bar for a defendant

Attorney - one who transfers or assigns, within the bar, another's rights & property acting on behalf of the ruling crown (government)

It's very clear that an **attorney** is *not* a **lawyer**. The lawyer is a learned counselor who advises. The ruling government appoints an attorney as one who transfers a tenant's rights, allegiance, and title to the land owner (government).

Feudal Tenancy

If you think you are a landowner in America, take a close look at the warranty deed or fee title to your land. You will almost always find the

words "**tenant**" or "**tenancy**." The title or deed document establishing your right as a tenant, not that of a landowner, has been prepared for transfer by a licensed BAR Attorney, just as it was carried out within the original English feudal system we presumed we had escaped from in 1776.

A **human being** is the tenant to a feudal superior. A **feudal tenant** is a legal **person** who pays rent or services of some sort for the use and occupation of another's land. The land has been conveyed to the tenant's use, but the actual *ownership* remains with the superior. If a common **person** does not own what he thought was his land (he's legally defined as a "**feudal tenant**," *not* the superior owner), then a superior **person** owns the land and the **feudal tenant - person** pays him to occupy the land.

This is the **hidden Feudal Law** in America. When a **person** (a.k.a. human being, corporation, natural person, partnership, association, organization, etc.) pays taxes to the tax assessor of the civil county or city government (also a **person**), it is a payment to the superior land owner **for the right to be a tenant** and to occupy the land belonging to the superior. If this were not so, then how could a local government sell the house and land of a **person** for not rendering his services (taxes)?

We used to think that there was no possible way **feudal law** could be exercised in America, but the facts have proven otherwise. It's no wonder **they hid** the definition of a **human being** behind the definition of a **man**. The next time you enter into an agreement or contract with another **person** (legal entity), look for the keywords **person**, **individual**, and **natural person** describing who you are. Are you the entity the other **person** claims you are? When you "appear" before their jurisdiction and courts, you have agreed that you are a legal **person** unless you show them otherwise. You will have **to deny** that you are the **person** and state who you *really* are. Is the flesh and blood standing there in that courtroom a **person** by their legal definition?

British Accredited Registry (BAR)?

During the middle 1600's, the Crown of England established a formal registry in London where barristers were ordered by the Crown to be accredited. The establishment of this **first International Bar Association** allowed barrister-lawyers from all nations to be formally recognized and accredited by the **only** recognized accreditation society. From this, the acronym **BAR** was established denoting (**informally**) the **British Accredited Registry**, whose members became a powerful and integral force within the International Bar Association (IBA). Although this has **been denied repeatedly** as to its existence, the

acronym **BAR** stood for the British barrister-lawyers who were members of the larger **IBA**.

When America was still a chartered group of British colonies under patent - established in what was formally named the **British Crown territory of New England** - the first British Accredited Registry (BAR) was established in Boston during 1761 to attempt to allow only accredited barrister-lawyers access to the British courts of New England. This was the first attempt to control who could represent defendants in the court at or within the bar in America.

Today, each corporate STATE in America has it's own BAR Association, *i.e.* The Florida Bar or the California Bar, that licenses government officer **attorneys**, NOT **lawyers**. In reality, the U.S. courts only allow their officer **attorneys** to freely enter *within* the bar while **prohibiting** those learned of the law - lawyers - to do so. They prevent advocates, lawyers, counselors, barristers and solicitors from entering through the outer bar. *Only licensed BAR Attorneys* are permitted to freely enter within the bar separating the people from the bench because all BAR Attorneys are officers of the court itself. Does that tell you anything?

Here's where the whole word game gets really **tricky**. In each State, every licensed BAR Attorney calls himself an Attorney at Law. Look at the definitions above and see for yourself that an Attorney at Law is **nothing** more than an attorney - one who transfers allegiance and property to the ruling land owner.

Another name game they use is "**of counsel**," which means absolutely nothing more than an offer of advice. Surely, the mechanic down the street can do that! Advice is **one** thing; lawful representation is **another**.

A BAR licensed Attorney is **not** an advocate, so how can he do anything other than what his real purpose is? He **can't** plead on your behalf because that would be a conflict of interest. He **can't** represent the crown (ruling government) as an official officer at the same time he is allegedly representing a defendant. His sworn duty as a BAR Attorney is to transfer your ownership, rights, titles, and allegiance to the land owner. When you hire a BAR Attorney to represent you in their courts, you have hired an officer of that court whose **sole purpose and** occupation is to transfer what you have to the creator and authority of that court. A more appropriate phrase would be **legal plunder**.

The official duties of an Esquire

Let's not forget that all BAR Attorneys have entitled themselves, as a direct result of their official BAR license and oaths, with the British title of "**esquire.**" This word is a derivative of the British word "**squire.**"

SQUIRE, n. [a popular contraction of esquire] 1. In Great Britain, the title of a gentleman next in rank to a knight. 2. In Great Britain, an attendant on a noble warrior. 3. An attendant at court. 4. In the United States, the title of magistrates and lawyers. In New-England, it is particularly given to justices of the peace and judges. - *Webster's 1828 Dictionary*.

ESQUIRE *n.* Earlier as squire *n.* 1 *Ime.* [Origin French. *esquier* (mod. *écuyer*) *f.* Latin *scutarius* shield - bearer, *f.* *scutum* shield: see - ary 1.] 1. Orig. (now *Hist.*), a young nobleman who, in training for knighthood, acted as shield-bearer and attendant to a knight. Later, a man belonging to the higher order of English gentry, ranking next below a knight. *Ime.* **b** *Hist.* Any of various officers in the service of a king or nobleman. **c** A landed proprietor, a country squire. *arch.* - *Oxford English Dictionary 1999*.

During the English feudal laws of land ownership and tenancy, a squire - **esquire** - was established as the land proprietor charged with the duty of carrying out, among various other duties, the act of **attornment** [see definition above] for the land owner and nobleman he served. Could this be any simpler for the average American to understand? If our current BAR Attorneys were just lawyers, solicitors, barristers, advocates or counselors, then they would call themselves the same. They have named themselves just exactly what they are, yet we blindly cannot see the writing on the wall.

The BAR Attorneys have not hidden this from anyone. That's why they deliberately call themselves "**Esquires**" and "**Attorneys at law.**"

Knowing these simple truths, why would anyone consider the services of BAR Attorney-Esquire as his representative within the ruling courts? Their purposes, position, occupation, job, and duty is to transfer your allegiance, property, and rights to the landowner, *a.k.a.* STATE. They are sworn oath officers of the State whose **sole authority** is to transfer your property to their landowner-employer. Think about this the next time you enter their courtrooms. From now on, all Americans should refuse to enter past the outer bar when they are called. Who would voluntarily want to relinquish all he has by passing into their legal trap that exists inside that outer bar?

We must all refuse to recognize their royal position as **Squires** and refuse to hire them as our representatives and agents. They can't plead or argue for you anyway; all they can do is oversee the act of attornment on behalf of the ruling government whom they serve as official officers. Nothing stops your neighbor

from being a barrister or lawyer. No real law prohibits any of us from being lawyers! **Abraham Lincoln was a well-recognized lawyer, yet he had no formal law degree. DID GANDHI HAVE A LAW DEGREE .** Let the BAR Attorneys continue in their jobs as property transfer agent-officers for the State, but if no defendant hires them, they'll have to get new jobs or they'll starve. Fire your BAR Attorney and represent yourself as your own lawyer, or hire any non-BAR-licensed lawyer to assist you from outside the courtroom bar.

Refuse to acknowledge all judges who are also licensed BAR Attorneys. Every judge is a member of the BAR. This is unlawful and unconstitutional as a judge cannot be an Esquire nor can he represent any issue in commerce, such as that of the State. Every judge has compromised his purported neutral and impartial judicial position by being a State Officer through his BAR licensure. This is an unlawful monopoly of power and commerce.

The Unauthorized Practice of Law

Fire your BAR Attorney. Refuse to acknowledge their corrupt **inner-bar** courts of thievery. Formally charge them with the illegal act of practicing law without lawful authority. Why? A BAR Attorney is *not* a lawyer by lawful definition. An Esquire is an officer of the State with the duty to carry out State activities, including "attornment."

State officers have no constitutional authority to practice law as lawyers, barristers, advocates, or solicitors. We should begin formally charging these false lawyers with unlawfully practicing the profession of law since their BAR licenses only give them the privilege to be Attorneys and Squires over land transfers.

BAR Association (and its State alter-egos) has, for all intents and purposes, taken over our entire federal, state, and local governments. The legislative branch follows the advice of their BAR member advisors in the constructing of statutes. The executive branch does the same in the enforcement of those statutes. The judicial branch is literally a closed union shop in that regard. You can't be a judge unless you are BAR member and you can't practice in their courts unless you are a BAR member. The term "BAR" is an acronym for British Accredited Registry. These snakes are in fact working for the Crown of England. And that is why the **gold fringed flags** are in the courtrooms. It signifies admiralty jurisdiction [maritime law], which is another way of saying British jurisdiction .England is a maritime nation. When you cross the bar in a courtroom, you are entering a British colonial forum. There are over 30 grievances listed against the King of England in the Declaration of Independence (1776). Nearly all of them are applicable today against the Crown of England via the BAR Association. If you don't have a copy, get one and read it. Each grievance therein begins with "He" (in reference to the King). As you

read through the grievances, mentally supplant “He” with “BAR Association, on behalf of the Crown of England”. The root for the term “attorney” originates in Sanskrit and its original meaning was “to turn or to twist”. That meaning carried forward largely unaltered into the English language. The letter “a”, when used as a word, is defined as “an indefinite article” and when used as a prefix it equates with the word “one” (indefinite article) which modifies the base word (turn) accordingly—as does the suffix “ey”. The extra “t” is added to separate the two vowels for proper pronunciation in accordance with the rules of English grammar. Thus, “a-(t)turn-ey” quite literally means “one who turns” (something). This takes on added meaning when you understand that the legal profession in England has a number of titles (job descriptions), such as Esquire, Barrister, Solicitor, Counselor, Attorney, etc. And each one has a very specific function within that monarchical system. An English attorney’s function is to see that all titles and estates properly turn over to the legitimate heirs. The closest equivalent to that function would be an attorney who specializes in probate law. It is no accident that the generic term used to describe a practitioner of law in this country is “attorney”. As agents for the Crown of England, their function is to turn the sovereignty and wealth of this country back over to the Crown of England. And they have just about succeeded.

The "Father of the Constitution", James Madison, stated in the Federalist Papers: "The accumulation of all powers, legislative, executive, and judiciary, in the same hands, whether of one, a few, or many, and whether hereditary, self-appointed, or elective, may justly be pronounced the very definition of tyranny."

The American Bar Association (ABA) was first organized in 1878. Its purposes were "to promote the administration of justice, to advance jurisprudence, to uphold professional honor, and to encourage social intercourse among lawyers." [Jerold S. Auerbach, *Unequal Justice: Lawyers and Social Change in Modern America* (1976)] The "Federal Bar Association" was officially incorporated by Congress in 1954, Public Law 662, Chapter 911. According to Augustus Blackstone, the **tie-in** to the American Bar Association is the “**Inns of Court**”. "The [American] Revolution swept away a `bar' in the English sense of an upper branch of the profession, possessing certain special privileges by virtue of its connection with the **Inns of Court**." [PRESENT-DAY LAW SCHOOLS IN THE UNITED STATES, 1928, by Alfred Reed.]

However, the British **Inns of Court** eventually planted its roots on American soil. The following quote was taken from the **American Inns of Court** web site: "...the American Inns of Court adopted the traditional English model of legal apprenticeship and modified it to fit the particular needs of the American legal system." So just what is the “English model” today? Here is how Black’s Law Dictionary (6th ed.) defines “Inns of Court”. “**These are certain private**

unincorporated associations, in the nature of collegiate houses, located in London, and invested with the **exclusive privilege** of calling people to the bar, that is, conferring the rank or degree of a barrister. They were founded probably about the beginning of the fourteenth century. The principal inns of court are the Inner Temple, Middle Temple, Lincoln's Inn, and Gray's Inn. The two former originally belonged to the Knights Templar." The key question that Mr. Blackstone asks regarding the Inns of Court is: Whose court is it? The answer he gives is, of course, the **Crown of England**. Even today in England admission to an Inn is required before registration on the Bar Vocational Course. The Knights Templar is a secret society; they were the first international bankers. Today the Knights Templar **is also part** of another secret society, Freemasonry. **Notice** the use of the word "degree" in the Inns of Court definition above. The word "degree" is **a secret society term** which refers to the level to which the initiate has risen. The initiate must take "blood oaths" in order to progress to higher levels of initiation. The blood oaths are unconscionable and repulsive. The blood oaths themselves imply or state that the initiate will suffer a most horrible death if he reveals the secrets of the lodge. Some men have reported being required to **drink blood** from a skull as part of a Masonic initiation. Many judges and lawyers are Freemasons. In fact, a very large number of civil servants, from judges to presidents, are members of secret societies such as Skull & Bones, Knights of Malta and Freemasonry. Can we trust judges and lawyers who are Freemasons? According to the HANDBOOK OF MASONRY by Ronanyne, page 183: "You must conceal all the crimes of your brother Mason...and should you be summoned as a witness against a brother Mason be always sure to shield him. It may be perjury to do this, it is true, but you're keeping your obligations." The following is the blood oath that Freemasonic "Shriners" take: "In willful violation whereof may I incur the fearful penalty of having my eyeballs pierced to thru center with a three edged blade, my feet flayed and forced to walk the hot sands upon the sterile shores of the red sea until the flaming Sun shall strike with a livid plague, and my Allah the god of Arab, Moslem and Mohammedan, the god of our fathers, support me to the entire fulfillment of the same."

Augustus Blackstone suggests that the sovereignty and wealth of America is being turned back to the Crown of England through Admiralty Jurisdiction. This may very well be the case. In the early 50s Norman Dodd- **freemason** (controlled opposition) was the Director of Research for a Congressional investigation into the tax-exempt Rockefeller, Ford and Carnegie foundations. What he discovered was that these foundations were working together to control the educational system of America so that Americans would be indoctrinated into the principles of collectivism as opposed to the principles in the original united States' Constitution and Declaration of Independence. Furthermore, here is what Mr. Dodd stated about Mr. Carnegie: "His publicly declared and

steadfast interest was to counteract the departure of the colonies from Great Britain. He was devoted just to putting the pieces back together again.” Mr. Dodd indicated that it was the bankers and lawyers who were making this possible.



W(Worshipful)Bro(brother)

George W Mann APMG; WBro Alan Gummerson; WBro Ken Thompson (seated); WBro Derek Luck; WBro Ian Johnson WM; WBro William James Parry; WBro Vic Birkenshaw; WBro **Norman Dodd**; WBro John Kerr; WBro Hugh Nickson. ----- **Charlotte Thomson Iserbyt** -- Iserbyt's father and grandfather were Yale University graduates and members of the Skull and Bones secret society . Norman Dodd - friend of Charlotte Iserbyt .*Dodd* graduated from Yale University.

Today the courts do in fact display a **gold-fringed Admiralty flag**. However, the judges and prosecutors of the Bar Association always refuse to reveal the jurisdiction when asked. The jurisdiction is **a secret** that they do not want people to know about. This means that the Bar Association **is, in fact, a secret society**. On a few occasions judges have **lied** about their secret jurisdiction by stating that the court was under "statutory" jurisdiction. The imposition of Admiralty jurisdiction on land was one of the primary grievances that the colonists had against King George.

The first paragraph of the DECLARATION AND RESOLVES OF THE FIRST CONTINENTAL CONGRESS of USA , OF OCTOBER 14, 1774 sums it up: "Whereas, since the close of the last war, the British parliament, claiming a power, of right, to bind the people of America by statutes in all cases whatsoever, hath, in some acts, expressly imposed taxes on them, and in others, under various pretences, but in fact for the purpose of raising a revenue, hath imposed rates and duties payable in these colonies, established a board of commissioners, with unconstitutional powers, and extended the jurisdiction of courts of admiralty, not only for collecting the said duties, but for the trial of causes merely arising within the body of a county."

FOLLOW THE MONEY: The Rothschilds and the Bank of England along with the London Banking houses ultimately control the Federal Reserve Banks in America through their stockholdings of bank stock and their subsidiary firms in New York. As Alan Greenspan stated in London on September 25, 2002: "The tie between the Bank of England and the Federal Reserve was cemented during the 1920s." Actually, that "tie" was formed **even before** the Federal Reserve Act was fraudulently passed in 1913. It is also interesting to note that former President George Bush (Sr) was **knighted** by the Queen of England. The question remains: Who was George Bush actually serving when he was President—the People or the British Empire? According to the prestigious "Burke's Peerage", a guide to English aristocracy, George Bush and John Kerry are both descendants of Queen Elizabeth II as well as other British royalty. About two-thirds of the US presidents are cousins with ties to British royalty. Al Gore is also one of the elite. He is a cousin to the Bush family as well as Richard Nixon. It was George Bush (Sr) who used the phrase "New World ORDER" many times in public speeches. Both George Bush, Jr. and George Bush, Sr. are members of the infamous "Skull & bones" secret society, aka the ORDER of Death or simply "The ORDER", which originally came from **Germany**. Adolph Hitler wrote "My New ORDER" after writing "Mein Kampf". George Bush's father, Prescott Bush, was also a Skull & Bones member along with Percy Rockefeller and Bush family business partners, the Harrimans. Their symbol is, in fact, a skull and crossbones—the symbol for drugs, poison, piracy, death and the Nazi's "Death's Head" battalion.

According to Dr. Leonard Horowitz, Prescott Bush joined John D. Rockefeller and the British Royal Family in sponsoring the eugenics initiatives that gave rise to Hitler's racial hygiene programs. Prescott Bush was found guilty of trading with the enemy (the Nazis) during WWII. According to court records, the Rockefeller family and their Standard Oil Company supported Hitler more than they did the allies during WWII. In fact, one judge declared Mr. Rockefeller guilty of treason. Dr. Gary Glum has also documented the insidious eugenics programs to create a "superior race", which were initially sponsored not by Adolph Hitler, but by the American elite (e.g., the Rockefeller, Carnegie, Harriman, Morgan, DuPont, Kellogg and Bush families). The Rockefeller family, along with their lawyer friends John and Allen Dulles, created the United Nations for the purpose of establishing a world government. Allen Dulles became head of the CIA as did George Bush, both members of secret societies. George Bush (Sr) is an active participant in the CIA's MKUltra mind control programs. On February 1, 1992 George Bush (Sr) addressed the General Assembly of the United Nations and stated: "It is the sacred principles enshrined in the United Nations charter to which the American people will henceforth pledge their allegiance." George Bush also stood before the United States Congress and stated that the "New World Order" is the "**rule of law**".

Perhaps what he meant to say was “**rule of lawyers**” because it is the lawyers **and** judges in America who are in fact implementing the "New World Order" through fraud.

The elites are heavily invested in the pharmaceutical industry and they are stealing our health freedoms. One of the main organizations that the global elite are using to establish a world government is the Bilderberg Group. It is important to note that admiralty law is the law of the sea; the Constitution is the “supreme Law of the Land”.

Number of the Beast and the American Bar Association

We currently live in a faceless, nameless, and decentralized bar associations kingship. Their dictatorship has derailed the rule of law and has rendered the People helpless. They have been lawyered to abject submission by this subtle yet sinister totalitarianism. Moreover, these unaccountable associations which desire to internationalize their aristocratic clutches are affiliated with the unelected International Bar Association. The IBA obviously does not need to respect The Bill Of Rights. The IBA is **the foulest** form of the New World Order. Concerns about the Illuminati, the Bilderbergs, and The Council Of 300 need to be momentarily cast aside. This Association is actively seeking conquest of the entire world's legal system like thieves in the night and priests during the day. These conflicting loyalties of lawyers is the gravest threat yet to the liberty and security of all citizens. This collaboration is treacherous, traitorous, and wholly destructive of representative self-rule. This complicity is still another a despicable crime, taken to the next level, against the Constitution and the People. The voices and genuine rights of the individual are one the verge of being drowned by this nexus. Bar is an acronym for British Accredited Registry or British Accredited Regency. A young **M. Gandhi**, an Indian subject of the British Empire, passed the Bar Exam in 1893 to become a Bar attorney and member. So a question that has to be asked is why legal professionals belong to an organization with a foreign name. Another question which requires an answer is why lawyers are called esquires despite the Constitutional ban on Titles Of Nobility. All laws should no longer be written exclusively by attorneys in "legalese". They should be written by non-judicial advocates in plain English. Also judges and prosecutors should be banned from belonging to organizations comprising only of judicial advocates due to obvious conflict of interest. (Very Truly Yours, Harsha Sankar 201 Interstate Drive Covington, Virginia 24426)

History of "BAR ASSOCIATIONS" The Crown Temple - Secret

Society of the Third Way Order {THE REAL AMERICAN HISTORY NOT TAUGHT IN SCHOOLS ON THE 227th ANNIVERSARY OF THE FIRST 4th Of July 1776}

History of "BAR ASSOCIATIONS" The Crown Temple Secret Society of the Third Way Order by Rule of Mystery Babylon. The Templars of the Crown. The governmental and judicial systems at both federal and local state levels, is owned by the "Crown," which is a private foreign power.

Before jumping to conclusions about the Queen of England or the Royal Families of Britain owning., this is a different "Crown" and is fully exposed and explained below. We are specifically referencing the established Templar Church, known for centuries by the world as the "Crown." From this point on, we will also refer to the Crown as the Crown Temple or Crown Templar, all three being synonymous. First, asnip... ... between Fleet Street and Victoria Embankment at the Thames River. Its grounds also house the Crown Offices at Crown Office Row.

This Temple "Church" is outside any Canonical jurisdiction. The Master of the Temple is appointed and takes his place by sealed (non-public) patent, without induction or institution. All licensed Bar Attorneys - Attorners owe their allegiance and give their solemn oath in pledge to the Crown Temple, realizing this or not. This is simply due to the fact that all Bar Associations throughout the world are signatories and franchises to the International Bar Association located at the Inns of Court at Crown Temple, which are physically located at Chancery Lane behind Fleet Street in London.

Although they vehemently deny it, all Bar Associations are franchises to the Crown. The Inns of Court (see below, The Four Inns of Court) to the Crown Temple use the Banking and Judicial system of the City of London - a sovereign and independent territory which is not a part of Great Britain (just as Washington City, as DC was called in the 1800's, is not a part of the north American states, nor is it a state) to defraud, coerce, and manipulate the American people.

These Fleet Street bankers and lawyers are committing crimes under the guise and color of law. They are known collectively as the "Crown." Their lawyers are actually Templar Bar Attornies, not lawyers. The present Queen of England is not the "Crown," as we have all been led to believe. Rather, it is the Bankers and Attornies (Attorneys) who are the actual Crown or Crown Temple.

The Monarch aristocrats of England have not been ruling sovereigns since the reign of King John, circa 1215. All royal sovereignty of the old British Crown

since that time has passed to the Crown Temple in Chancery. The U.S.A. is not the free and sovereign nation that federal government tells it is. If this were true, we would not be dictated to by the Crown Temple through its bankers and attorneys.

The nation is controlled and manipulated by this private foreign power and our unlawful Federal Government is their pawn broker. The bankers and Bar Attorneys are a franchise in oath and allegiance to the Crown at Chancery - the Crown Temple Church and its Chancel located at Chancery Lane - a manipulative body of elite bankers and attorneys from the **independent** City of London who violate the law by imposing fraudulent "legal" - but totally unlawful - contracts on the people.

The banks Rule the Temple Church and the Attorneys carry out their Orders by controlling their victim's judiciary. Since the first Chancel of the Temple Church was built by the Knights Templar, this is not a new ruling system by any means. The Chancel, or Chancery, of the Crown Inner Temple Court was where King John was, in January 1215, when the English **barons** demanded that he confirm the rights enshrined in the **Magna Carta**.

This City of London Temple was the headquarters of the Templar Knights in Great Britain where Order and Rule were first made, which became known as Code. Remember all these terms, such as Crown, Temple, Templar, Knight, Chancel, Chancery, Court, Code, Order and Rule as we tie together their origins with the present Temple Bar system of thievery by equity (chancery) contracts.

By what authority has the "Crown" usurped the natural sovereignty of the people? Is it acceptable that the Supreme Court decides constitutional issues? How can it be considered in any manner as being "constitutional" when this same Supreme Court is appointed by (not elected) and paid by the Federal Government? Is it any wonder the states and her people have no justice as they dwell upon the land? As you will soon see, the land of any nation belongs to the Crown Temple. The legal system (judiciary) is controlled by the Crown Temple from the **independent and sovereign** City of London.

The private Federal Reserve System, which issues fiat Federal Reserve Notes, is financially owned and controlled by the Crown from Switzerland, the home and legal origin for the charters of the United Nations, the International Monetary Fund, the World Trade Organization, and most importantly, the Bank of International Settlements. Even Hitler respected his Crown bankers by not bombing Switzerland.

The Bank of International Settlements in Basel, Switzerland controls all the central banks of the G7 nations. And the central banks the world over.

Definitions You Never Knew:

ATTORN [e-'tern] Anglo-French aturner to transfer (allegiance of a tenant to another lord), from Old French atorner to turn (to), arrange, from a- to + torner to turn: to agree to be the tenant of a new landlord or owner of the same property. Merriam-Webster's Dictionary of Law Â©1996. **ATTORN**, v.i. [L. ad and torno.] In the feudal law, to turn, or transfer homage and service from one lord to another. This is the act of feudatories, vassels or tenants, upon the alienation of the estate. -Webster's 1828 Dictionary.

ESQUIRE, n. [L. scutum, a shield; Gr. a hide, of which shields were anciently made.], a shield-bearer or armor-bearer, scutifer; an attendant on a knight. Hence in modern times, a title of dignity next in degree below a knight. In England, this title is given to the younger sons of noblemen, to officers of the king's courts and of the household, to counselors at law, justices of the peace, while in commission, sheriffs, and other gentlemen. In the United States, the title is given to public officers of all degrees, from governors down to justices and attorneys. -Webster's 1828 Dictionary.

RULE, n. [L. regula, from rego, to govern, that is, to stretch, strain or make straight.] 1. Government; sway; empire; control; supreme command or authority. 6. In monasteries, corporations or societies, a law or regulation to be observed by the society and its particular members. -Webster's 1828 Dictionary
RULE n. 1 [C] a statement about what must or should be done, (syn.) a regulation.

REGULATION n. 1 [C] a rule, statement about what can be done and what cannot. 2 [U] the general condition of controlling any part of human life. - Newbury House Dictionary Â©1999. **CODE** n. 1 [C;U] a way of hiding the true meaning of communications from all except those people who have the keys to understand it. 2 [C] a written set of rules of behavior. 3 [C] a formal group of principles or laws. -v. coded, coding, codes to put into code, (syn.) to encode.

ENCODE v. 1 to change written material into secret symbols. -Newbury House Dictionary Â©1999.

CURTAIN n. [OE. cortin, curtin, fr. OF. cortine, curtine, F. courtine, LL. cortina, also, small court, small inclosure surrounded by walls, from cortis

court. See Court.] 4. A flag; an ensign; -- in contempt. [Obs.] Shak. Behind the curtain, in concealment; in secret. -1913 Webster's Revised Unabridged Dictionary.

COURT, n. 3. A palace; the place of residence of a king or sovereign prince. 5. Persons who compose the retinue or council of a king or emperor. 9. The tabernacle had one court; the temple, three. -Webster's 1828 Dictionary.
COURT n. 2 the place where a king or queen lives or meets others. -The Newbury House Dictionary Â©1999.

TEMPLAR, n. [from the Temple, a house near the Thames, which originally belonged to the knights Templars. The latter took their denomination from an apartment of the palace of Baldwin II in Jerusalem, near the temple.] 1. A student of the law. -Webster's 1828 Dictionary.

TEMPLE, n. [L. templum.] 1. A public edifice erected in honor of some deity. Among pagans, a building erected to some pretended deity, and in which the people assembled to worship. Originally, temples were open places, as the Stonehenge in England. 4. In England, the Temples are two inns of court, thus called because anciently the dwellings of the knights Templars. They are called the Inner and the Middle Temple.
-Webster's 1828 Dictionary.

CAPITOL, n. 1. The temple of Jupiter in Rome, and a fort or castle, on the Mons Capitolinus. In this, the Senate of Rome anciently assembled; and on the same place, is still the city hall or town-house, where the conservators of the Romans hold their meetings. The same name was given to the principal temples of the Romans in their colonies.

INN, n. [Hebrew, To dwell or to pitch a tent.] 2. In England, a college of municipal or common law professors and students; formerly, the town-house of a nobleman, bishop or other distinguished personage, in which he resided when he attended the court. Inns of court, colleges in which students of law reside and are instructed. The principal are the Inner Temple, the Middle Temple, Lincoln's Inn, and Gray's Inn. Inns of chancery, colleges in which young students formerly began their law studies. These are now occupied chiefly by attorneys, solicitors, etc.

INNER, a. [from in.] Interior; farther inward than something else, as an inner chamber; the inner court of a temple or palace. -Webster's 1828 Dictionary.
CROWN, n. 4. Imperial or regal power or dominion; sovereignty. There is a power behind the crown greater than the crown itself.

Junius. 19. A coin stamped with the image of a crown; hence, a denomination of money; as, the English crown. -- Crown land, land belonging to the crown, that is, to the sovereign. -- Crown law, the law which governs criminal prosecutions. -- Crown lawyer, one employed by the crown, as in criminal cases. v.t. 1. To cover, decorate, or invest with a crown; hence, to invest with royal dignity and power.
-1913 Webster's Revised Unabridged Dictionary.

COLONY, n. 1. A company [i.e. legal corporation] or body of people transplanted from their mother country to a remote province or country to cultivate and inhabit it, and remaining subject to the jurisdiction of the parent state; as the British colonies in America or the Indies; the Spanish colonies in South America. -Webster's 1828 Dictionary.

STATE, n. [L., to stand, to be fixed.] 1. Condition; the circumstances of a being or thing at any given time. These circumstances may be internal, constitutional or peculiar to the being, or they may have relation to other beings. 4. Estate; possession. [See Estate.] -Webster's 1828 Dictionary.

ESTATE, n. [L. status, from sto, to stand. The roots stb, std and stg, have nearly the same signification, to set, to fix. It is probable that the L. sto is contracted from stad, as it forms steti.] 1. In a general sense, fixedness; a fixed condition; 5. Fortune; possessions; property in general. 6. The general business or interest of government; hence, a political body; a commonwealth; a republic. But in this sense, we now use State. ESTATE, v.t. To settle as a fortune. 1. To establish. -Webster's 1828 Dictionary.

PATENT, a. [L. patens, from pateo, to open.] 3. Appropriated by letters patent. 4. Apparent; conspicuous. PATENT, n. A writing given by the proper authority and duly authenticated, granting a privilege to some person or persons. By patent, or letters patent, that is, open letters, the king of Great Britain grants lands, honors and franchises. PATENT, v.t. To grant by patent. 1. To secure the exclusive right of a thing to a person.

LAWFUL. In accordance with the law of the land; according to the law; permitted, sanctioned, or justified by law. "Lawful" properly implies a thing conformable to or enjoined by law; "Legal", a thing in the form or after the manner of law or binding by law. A writ or warrant issuing from any court, under color of law, is a "legal" process however defective. Â A Dictionary of Law 1893.

LEGAL. Latin legalis. Pertaining to the understanding, the exposition, the administration, the science and the practice of law: as, the legal profession, legal

advice; legal blanks, newspaper. Implied or imputed in law. Opposed to actual. "Legal" looks more to the letter, and "Lawful" to the spirit, of the law. "Legal" is more appropriate for conformity to positive rules of law; "Lawful" for accord with ethical principle. "Legal" imports rather that the forms of law are observed, that the proceeding is correct in method, that rules prescribed have been obeyed; "Lawful" that the right is actful in substance, that moral quality is secured. "Legal" is the antithesis of "equitable", and the equivalent of "constructive". - 2 Abbott's Law Dict. 24; A Dictionary of Law (1893).

STATUS IN QUO, STATUS QUO. [L., state in which.] The state in which anything is already. The phrase is also used retrospectively, as when, on a treaty of peace, matters return to the status quo ante bellum, or are left in statu quo ante bellum, i.e., the state (or, in the state) before the war. -1913 Webster's Revised Unabridged Dictionary

The Four Inns of Court to the unholy Temple Globally, all the legalistic scams promoted by the exclusive monopoly of the Temple Bar and their Bar Association franchises come from four Inns or Temples of Court: the Inner Temple, the Middle Temple, Lincoln's Inn, and Gray's Inn. These Inns/Temples **are exclusive and private country clubs; secret societies** of world power in commerce. They are well established, some having been founded in the early 1200's.

The Queen and Queen Mother of England are current members of both the Inner Temple and Middle Temple. Gray's Inn specializes in Taxation legalities by Rule and Code for the Crown. Lincoln's Inn received its name from the Third Earl of Lincoln (circa 1300). Just like all franchise Bar Associations, none of the Four Inns of the Temple are incorporated - for a definite and purposeful reason: You can't make claim against a non-entity and a non-being. They are private societies without charters or statutes, and their so-called constitutions are based solely on custom and self-regulation. In other words, they exist as secret societies without a public "front door" unless you're a private member called to their Bar.

While the Inner Temple holds the legal system franchise by license to steal from Canada and Great Britain, it is the Middle Temple that has legal license to steal from America. This comes about directly via their Bar Association franchises to the Honourable Society of the Middle Temple through the Crown Temple. From THE HISTORY OF THE INN, Later Centuries, [p.6], **written by** the Honourable Society of the Middle Temple, we can see a **direct tie** to the Bar Association franchises and its Crown signatories in America: "Call to the Bar or **keeping**

terms in one of the four Inns a pre-requisite to Call at King's Inns until late in the 19th century.

In the 17th and 18th centuries, students came from the American colonies and from many of the West Indian islands. The Inn's records would lead one to suppose that for a time there was hardly a young gentleman in Charleston who had not studied here. Five of the signatories to the Declaration of Independence were Middle Templars, and notwithstanding it and its consequences, Americans continued to come here until the War of 1812". All Bar Association licensed Attorneys must keep the terms of their oath to the Crown Temple in order to be accepted or "called to Bar" at any of the King's Inns.

Their oath, pledge, and terms of allegiance are made to the Crown Temple. It's a real eye opener to know that the Middle Inn of the Crown Temple has publicly acknowledged there were at least five Templar Bar Attornies, under solemn oath only to the Crown, who signed what was **alleged to be a** American Declaration of Independence. This simply means that **both parties** to the Declaration agreement were of the same origin, the Crown Temple. In case you don't understand the importance of this, there is no international agreement or treaty that will ever be honored, or will ever have lawful effect, when the same party signs as both the first and second parties. It's merely a **worthless** piece of paper with no lawful authority when both sides to any agreement are actually the same. **In reality**, the American Declaration of Independence was **nothing more than an internal memo** of the Crown Temple made among its private members.

By example, Alexander Hamilton was one of those numerous Crown Templars who was called to their Bar. In 1774, he entered King's College in New York City, which was **funded by** members of the London King's Inns, **now** named Columbia University. In 1777, he became a personal aide and private secretary to George Washington during the American Revolution. In May of 1782, Hamilton began studying law in Albany, New York, and **within six months** had completed a **three year** course of studies, passed his examinations, and was admitted to the New York Bar.

Of course, the New York Bar Association was/is a franchise of the Crown Temple through the Middle Inn. After a year's service in Congress during the 1782-1783 session, he settled down to legal practice in New York City as Alexander Hamilton, Esqr. In February of 1784, he wrote the charter for, and became a **founding** member of, the Bank of New York, the State's **first** bank. He secured a place on the New York delegation to the Federal Convention of 1787 at Philadelphia. In a five hour speech on June 18th, he stated "an Executive for life will be an elective Monarch". When all his anti-Federalist

New York colleagues withdrew from the Convention in protest, he alone signed the Constitution for the United States of America representing New York State, one of the legal Crown States (Colonies).

One should particularly notice that a lawful state is made up of the people, but a State is a legal entity of the Crown - a Crown Colony. This is an example of the deceptive ways the Crown Temple – Middle Templars - have taken control of America since the beginning of our settlements.

Later, as President Washington's U.S. Treasury Secretary, Hamilton alone laid the foundation of the **first** Federal U.S. Central Bank, secured credit loans through Crown banks in France and the Netherlands, and **increased** the power of the Federal Government over the hoodwinked nation-states of the Union. Hamilton had **never** made a secret of the fact that he admired the government and fiscal policies of Great Britain. Americans were fooled into believing that the legal Crown Colonies comprising New England were independent nation states, but they never were nor are today. They were and still are Colonies of the Crown Temple, through letters patent and charters, who have no legal authority to be independent from the Rule and Order of the Crown Temple. A legal State is a Crown Temple Colony. **Neither** the American people nor the Queen of Britain own America.

The Crown Temple owns America / and all nations through the deception of those who have sworn their allegiance by oath to the Middle Templar Bar. The Crown Bankers and their Middle Templar Attornies Rule through unlawful contracts, unlawful taxes, and contract documents of false equity through debt deceit, all strictly enforced by their completely unlawful, but "legal", Orders, Rules and Codes of the Crown Temple Courts **Our so-called 'judiciary'**. This is because the Crown Temple holds the land titles and estate also-called "judiciary" .

The **biggest lie** is what the Crown and its agents refer to as "the rule of law". In reality, it is not about law at all, but solely about the Crown Rule of all nations. For example, just read what President Bush stated on November 13, 2001, **regarding** the "rule of law:" "Our countries are embarked on a new relationship for the 21st century, founded on a commitment to the values of democracy, the free market, and the rule of law."- Joint Statement by President George W. Bush and President Vladimir V. Putin on 11/13/01, spoken from the White House, Washington D.C.

What happened in 1776? "Whoever owns the soil, owns all the way to the heavens and to the depths of the earth." - Old Latin maxim and Roman

expression. 1776 is the year that will truly live in infamy for all Americans. It is the year that the Crown Colonies became legal Crown States. The Declaration of Independence was a legal, not lawful, document. It was signed on both sides by representatives of the Crown Temple. Legally, it announced the status quo of the Crown Colonies to that of the new legal name called "States" as direct possessive estates of the Crown .

The American people were hoodwinked into thinking they were declaring lawful independence from the Crown. Proof that the Colonies are still in Crown possession is the use of the word "State" to signify a "legal estate of possession." Had this been a document of and by the people, both the Declaration of Independence and the U.S. Constitution would have been written using the word "states". By the use of "State," the significance of a government of estate possession was legally established. All of the States are Crown Templar possessions through their legal document, signed by their representation of both parties to the contract, known as the Constitution.

All "Constitutional Rights" are simply those dictated by the Crown Temple and enforced by the Middle Inn Templars (Bar Attorneys) through their franchise and corporate government entity, the federal Government. When a "State Citizen" attempts to invoke his "constitutional", natural, or common law "rights" in Chancery (equity courts), he is told they don't apply. Why? Simply because a State citizen has **no rights outside** of the Rule and Codes of Crown "law".

Only a state citizen has natural and common law rights . The people who comprise the citizenry of a state are recognized only within natural and common law. Only a State Citizen can be a party to an action within a State Court. A common state citizen cannot be recognized in that court because he doesn't legally exist in Crown Chancery Courts. In order to be recognized in their State Courts, the common man must be converted to that of a corporate or legal entity (a legal fiction).

Now you know why they create such an entity using **all capital** letters within **Birth Certificates** issued by the State. They convert the common lawful man into a fictional legal entity subject to Administration by State Rules, Orders and Codes (there is no "law" within any Rule or Code). Of course, Rules, Codes, etc. do not apply to the lawful common man, so the man with inherent laws and rights must be converted into a legal "Person" of fictional "status" (another legal term) in order for their legal – but completely unlawful – State Judiciary (Chancery Courts) to have authority over him. Chancery Courts are tribunal courts where the decisions of "justice" are decided by 3 "judges". This is a direct result of the Crown Temple having invoked their Rule and Code over all

judicial courts. "It is held to be a settled Rule, that our courts cannot take notice of any title to land not derived from the State or Colonial government, and duly verified by patent." -4 Johns. Rep. 163. Jackson v. Waters, 12 Johns. Rep. 365. S.P.

The Crown Temple was granted Letters Patent and Charters for all the land (Colonies) of New England by the King of England, a sworn member of the Middle Temple (as the Queen is now). Since the people were giving the patent/charter corporations and Colonial Governours such a hard time, especially concerning Crown taxation, a scheme was devised to allow to believe they were being granted "independence." Remember, the Crown Templars represented both parties to the 1776 Declaration of Independence; and, the latter 1787 U.S. Constitution.

To have this "Declaration" recognized by international treaty law, and in order to establish the new legal Crown entity of the incorporated United States, Middle Templar King George III agreed to the Treaty of Paris on September 3, 1783, "between the Crown of Great Britain and the said United States". The Crown of Great Britain legally was, then and now, the Crown Temple. This formally gave international recognition to the corporate "United States", the new Crown Temple States (Colonies).

Most important is to know **who** the actual signatories to the Treaty of Paris were. Take particular note to the abbreviation "Esqr." following their names as this legally signifies "Officers of the King's Courts", which we now know were Templar Courts or Crown Courts. This is the same Crown Templar Title given to Alexander Hamilton.

The Crown was represented in signature by "David Hartley, Esqr.", a Middle Templar of the King's Court. Representing the United States (a Crown franchise) by signature was "John Adams, Esqr", "Benjamin Franklin, Esqr." and "John Jay, Esqr." The signatories for the "United States" were also Middle Templars of the King's Court through Bar Association membership.

What is plainly written in history proves, once again, that the Crown Temple was representing both parties to the agreement. What a perfect and elaborate scam the people had pulled on them! It becomes even more obvious when you read Article 5, which states in part, "to provide for the Restitution of all Estates, Rights, and Properties which have been confiscated, belonging to real British Subjects."

The Crown Colonies were granted to "persons" and corporations of the Crown Temple through Letters Patent and Charters, and the Colonial land was owned by the Crown. Since 1883, the Crown has been receiving "restitution", their incorporated Crown franchisee, because the Crown owns the land through paramount and allodial title as a possessory estate. Now, here's a real catch-all in Article 4: "It is agreed that creditors on either side shall meet with no lawful impediment to the recovery of the full value in sterling money of all bona fide debts heretofore contracted."

Since the Crown and its Templars represented both the United States, as the debtors, and the Crown, as the creditors, then they became the creditor of the American people by owning all debts of the former Colonies, now called the legal Crown States. This sounds too good to be true, but these are the facts.

The Fiscal Agents of Mystery Babylon Since its beginnings, the Temple Church at the City of London has been a Knight Templar secret society. It was built and established by the same Temple Knights who were given their Rule and Order by the Roman Pope. It's very important to know how the British Royal Crown was placed into the hands of the Knights Templars, and how the Crown Templars became the fiscal and military agents for the Pope of the Roman Church. This all becomes very clear through the Concession Of England To The Pope on May 15, 1213. This charter was sworn in fealty by England's King John to Pope Innocent and the Roman Church. It was witnessed before the Crown Templars, as King John stated upon sealing the same, "I myself bearing witness in the house of the Knights Templars."

To formally and lawfully take the Crown from the royal monarchs of England by an act of declaration, on August 24, 1215, Pope Innocent III **annulled the Magna Carta**; later in the year, he placed an Interdict (prohibition) on the entire British empire. From that time until today, the English monarchy and the entire British Crown **belonged to the Pope**.

The following definitions are all taken from Webster's 1828 Dictionary since the meanings have not been perverted for nearly 200 years:

FEALTY, n. [L. fidelis.] Fidelity to a lord; faithful adherence of a tenant or vassal to the superior of whom he holds his lands; loyalty. Under the feudal system of tenures, every vassal or tenant was bound to be true and faithful to his lord, and to defend him against all his enemies. This obligation was called his fidelity or fealty, and an oath of fealty was required to be taken by all tenants to their landlords. The tenant was called a liege man; the land, a liege fee; and the superior, liege lord.

FEE, n. [In English, is loan]. This word, fee, inland, or an estate in trust, originated among the descendants of the northern conquerors of Italy, but it originated in the south of Europe. See Feud.] Primarily, a loan of land, an estate in trust, granted by a prince or lord, to be held by the grantee on condition of personal service, or other condition; and if the grantee or tenant failed to perform the conditions, the land reverted to the lord or donor, called the landlord, or lend-lord, the lord of the loan.

A fee then is any land or tenement held of a superior on certain conditions. It is synonymous with fief and feud. In the United States, an estate in fee or fee simple is what is called in English law an allodial estate, an estate held by a person in his own right, and descendible to the heirs in general.

FEUD, n. [L. fides; Eng. loan.] A fief; a fee; a right to lands or hereditaments held in trust, or on the terms of performing certain conditions; the right which a vassal or tenant has to the lands or other immovable thing of his lord, to use the same and take the profits thereof hereditarily, rendering to his superior such duties and services as belong to military tenure, &c., the property of the soil always remaining in the lord or superior.

By swearing to the 1213 Charter in fealty, King John declared that the British- English Crown and its possessions at that time, including all future possessions, estates, trusts, charters, letters patent, and land, were forever bound to the Pope and the Roman Church, the landlord. Some five hundred years later, the New England Colonies in America became a part of the Crown as a possession and trust named the "United States."

ATTORNING, ppr. Acknowledging a new lord, or transferring homage and fealty to the purchaser of an estate. Bar Attorneys have been attorning ever since they were founded at the Temple Church, by acknowledging that the Crown and he who holds the Crown is the new lord of the land. Because King John defaulted on the 1213 contract, the new Crown (the Crown Temple) had a new lord: The Pope and his Roman Church.

CHARTER, n. 1. A written instrument, executed with usual forms, given as evidence of a grant, contract, or whatever is done between man and man. In its more usual sense, it is the instrument of a grant conferring powers, rights and privileges, either from a king or other sovereign power, or from a private person, as a charter of exemption, that no person shall be empanelled on a jury, a charter of pardon, &c.

The charters under which most of the colonies in America were settled, were given by the king of England, and incorporated certain persons, with powers to hold the lands granted, to establish a government, and make laws for their own regulation. These were called charter- governments. By agreeing to the Magna Carta, King John had broken the agreement terms of his fealty with Rome and the Pope. What that means is that he lost all rights to the kingdom, and the royal English Crown was turned over by default to the Pope and the Roman Church. The Pope and his Roman Church control the Crown Temple because his Knights established it under his Orders. So also the Temple Banks, the Templar Attorneys, the corporate United States, the corporate British Commonwealth, the chartered Federal Reserve Bank and Bank of England; the list is nearly endless. He who controls the gold controls the world. The Crown Temple Today The workings of the Crown Temple in this day and age is moreso obvious, yet **somewhat hidden**.

1776 signifies the birth of the New World Order under the Crown Temple. That's when their American Crown Colonies became the chartered government called the United States, thanks to the Declaration of Independence. Since that date, the **United Nations** (another legal Crown Temple by charter) rose up and refers to every nation as a State member. Note also that there are 13 layers for the pyramid denoting the 13 chartered Colony-States and that the eye of Osiris, one of many Templar signs used the Temple Illuminati or their Order of the Rose and Order of the Cross.

The Wizard of Oz = the Crown Temple . This is not a mere child's story written by L. Frank Baum. What symbol does "Oz" stand for? Ounces. What is measured in ounces? Gold. What is the yellow brick road? Bricks or ingot bars of gold. The character known as the Straw Man represents that fictitious ALL CAPS legal fiction - a PERSON - the Federal Government created with the same spelling as your birth name. Remember what the Straw Man wanted from the Wizard of Oz? A brain! No legal fiction has a brain because they have no breath of life! What did he get in place of a brain? A Certificate. A Birth Certificate for a new legal creation. He was proud of his new legal status, plus all the other legalisms he was granted. Now he becomes the **true epitome of the brainless sack of straw** who was given a Certificate in place of a brain of common sense.

What about the Tin Man? Does Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN) mean anything to you? The poor TIN Man just stood there mindlessly doing his work until his body literally froze up and stopped functioning. He worked himself to death because he had no heart nor soul. He's the heartless and emotionless creature robotically carrying out his daily task as if he was already dead. He's the ox pulling the plow and the mule toiling under the yoke. These

days, his task masters just oil him nightly with beer and place him in front of a hypnotic television until his very existence no longer has any meaning or value. His masters keep him cold on the outside and heartless on the inside in order to control any emotions or heart he may get a hold of. The pitiful Cowardly Lion was always too frightened to stand up for himself. Of course, he was a bully and a big mouth when it came to picking on those smaller than he was. Did you ever notice how bullies are really the biggest cowards? They act as if they have great courage, but they really have none at all. All roar with no teeth of authority to back them up. When push came to shove, the Cowardly Lion always buckled under and whimpered when anyone of any size or stature challenged him. He wanted courage from the Grand Wizard, so he was awarded a medal of "official" recognition. Now, regardless of how much of a coward he still was, his official status made him a bully with officially recognized authority. He's just like the Attorneys who hide behind the Middle Courts of the Temple Bar.

What about the trip through the field of poppies? Notice how it never affected the Straw Man (no brain) or the TIN Man (no heart or soul)? They weren't real people, so drugs had no effect on them. The Wizard of Oz was written at the turn of the century, so how could the author have known America was going to be drugged? The Crown has been playing the drug cartel game for centuries. Just look up the history of Hong Kong and the Opium Wars. The Crown already had valuable experience conquering all of China with drugs, so why not the rest of the world?

Who finally exposed the Wizard for what he really was? Toto, the ugly (or cute, depending on your perspective) and somewhat annoying little dog. Toto means "in total, all together; Latin in toto." Notice how Toto was not scared of the Great Wizard's theatrics, yet he was so small in size compared to the Wizard, no-one seemed to notice him. The smoke, flames and hologram images were designed to frighten people into doing as the Great Wizard of Oz commanded. Toto simply went over, looked behind the curtain Â the court , saw it was a scam, and started barking until others paid attention to him and came to see what all the barking was about.

The Minds of Men: An American Intelligence Brief By Eric Sanders ----- BAR Association = British Accreditation Registry Association.

**Got A Birth Certificate?
You Are A Fictitious Corporation Created
By The British Accreditation Regency (BAR Association)**

In 1926, the codes, rules, regulations, procedures, and Statutes were starting to be placed into the law books by trickery. The lawful manner for enacting a law

is by the introduction of a bill into the legislature enabled by the Constitution, the passage by both the Senate and Congress and then signed by the Legislature, the President, and the Judicial. In 1926 the Judicial ceased signing the bills and was replaced by the President of the BAR (British Accredited Regency) .

This was necessary in their scheme of things to come for they were going to declare what had passed in 1871-the DC CORPORATION had now become the UNITED STATES CORPORATION and they had to have Rules, Regulations, Codes, Statutes to run the many and various CORPORATIONS they would be setting up. BANKS, LENDING INSTITUTIONS, IRS, or any thing to do with the "MONEY" or lack thereof was left UNINCORPORATED.

Codes, Rules, Regulations, and Statutes apply only for the CORPORATION they are written for and apply only for the Employees of that Corporation. They could not apply to the people of the 48 various states united for America, but only for the CORPORATION. The CORPORATION is required to abide by their Codes, Rules, Regulations, and Statutes. By the CORPORATION swearing under the penalty of perjury that a citizen of the states owes them something, can they bring the people of the states into the action.

When checking the BAR ACT which was placed into every state around 1938, we find that the Attorneys, Lawyers, Esquires, Counselors, etc could **only** represent CREATED FICTIONS and CORPORATIONS. Now we understand why the passage of more than **60,000,000** Codes, Rules, Regulations, and Statutes had to be placed into the books.

All Attorneys, Lawyers, Esquires, Counselors, etc were required in 1938 to join the private fraternity called the BAR (British Accredited Regency or British Accredited Registry) for the privilege of practicing in the courts and to be given a License to Practice by the CREATED CORPORATIONS/ FICTIONS retaining them. They are given a Certificate by the State and a BAR CARD from their PRIVATE FRATERNITY.

Placing this all together the trick was now to establish each citizen of the 48 states united for America, that they had declared WAR upon as a CREATED FICTION.

This was done by the issuance of a BIRTH CERTIFICATE (which had not been done until this point) thereby creating a FICTION, the states selling these BIRTH CERTIFICATES to the COMMERCE DEPARTMENT of the UNITED STATES CORPORATION, the COMMERCE DEPARTMENT then placed a bond on the BIRTH CERTIFICATE (making it a negotiable instrument), and placing the FICTION into the warehouse of the FEDERAL UNITED STATES CORPORATION. Representation for

the CREATED FICTION was given to the BAR for the purpose of Contracting the FICTION in a third party action.

Men and women are born into this world by the creator as Living Souls. The BIRTH CERTIFICATE then creates a FICTION.

The Illuminati and the House of Rothschild

The "Illuminati" was a name used by a German sect that existed in the 15th century. They practiced the occult, and professed to possess the 'light' that Lucifer had retained when he became Satan. In an attempt to document the origins of an secret organization which has evolved into a mastodonic nightmare, successfully creating and controlling a shadow government that supercedes all national governments, and in whose hands now lay the destiny of the world, one must carefully retrace its history. The lengths to which this organization has gone to create the political machinery, and influence public sentiment to the degree necessary to propel its self-perpetuating prophecy, are, quite frankly, mind boggling. Yet the facts provide for the undeniable truth of its existence.

[[[[Formal/authorised (**need not be true**) appearance of Rothschilds – as if -- In 1743 a goldsmith named Amschel Moses Bauer opened a coin shop in Frankfurt, Germany. He hung above his door a sign depicting a Roman eagle on a red shield. The shop became known as the Red Shield firm. The German word for 'red shield' is Rothschild. Amschel Bauer had a son, Meyer Amschel Bauer. At a very early age Mayer showed that he possessed immense intellectual ability, and his father spent much of his time teaching him everything he could about the money lending business and in the basic dynamics of finance. A few years after his father's death in 1755, Mayer went to work in Hannover as a clerk, in a bank, owned by the Oppenheims. While in the employ of the Oppenheims, he was introduced to a General von Estorff for whom he ran errands. Meyer's superior ability was quickly recognized and his advancement within the firm was swift. He was awarded (why ?) a junior partnership. Von Estorff would later provide (why ?) the yet-to-be formed House of Rothschild an entrée into to the palace of Prince William. His success allowed him the means to return to Frankfurt and to purchase the business his father had established in 1743. The big Red Shield was still displayed over the door. Recognizing the true significance of the Red Shield (his father had adopted it as his emblem from the Red Flag which was the emblem of the revolutionary minded (and which is symol for blood shed and chaos) Jews in Eastern Europe), Mayer Amschel Bauer **changed** his name to Rothschild (red shield) [and RUTH's CHILDS as in bible also is Rothschilds] . It was at this point that the House of Rothschild came into being. Through his experience with the

Oppenheimers, Meyer Rothschild learned that loaning money to governments and kings was much more profitable than loaning to private individuals. Not only were the loans bigger, but they were secured by the nation's taxes.]]]]

Meyer Rothschild had five sons, Amschel, Salomon, Nathan, Karl and Jakob. Meyer spent the rest of his life instructing them all in the secret techniques of money creation and manipulation. As they came of age, he sent them to the major capitals of Europe to open branch offices of the family banking business. Amschel, stayed in Frankfurt, Salomon was sent to Vienna. Nathan was sent to London. Karl went to Naples, and Jakob went to Paris. Although all the sons became astute branch managers, Nathan exhibited a superior affinity for the banking business. When he got to London, he became a merchant banker and began to cement ties between the House of Rothschild and the Bank of England. The House of Rothschild continued to buy and sell bullion and rare coins. Through their shrewd business transactions they successfully bought out or dismantled most of the competition in Europe. In 1769, Meyer became a court agent for Prince William IX of Hesse-Kassel, who was the grandson of George II of England, a cousin to George III, a nephew of the King of Denmark, and a brother-in-law to the King of Sweden. Before long, the House of Rothschild became the go between for big Frankfurt bankers like the Bethmann Brothers, and Rueppell & Harnier.

The hereditary prince William IX of Hesse-Kassel (1743-1821) was the ruler of the principality of Hanau, subsequently becoming William IX, Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel – (after his father Frederick II, Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel had died in 1785 – and then the death of William I, Elector of Hesse).

William I, Elector of Hesse (1743 –1821) was the eldest surviving son of Frederick II, Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel (or Hesse-Cassel) and Princess Mary of Great Britain, the daughter of George II.

William was born in Kassel, Hesse in 1743. His father, landgrave Frederick II (who died in 1785), had in 1747 abandoned the family and reverted to **Catholicism**. In 1755 he formally annulled his marriage. William's grandfather, Landgrave William, granted the newly acquired principality of Hanau to his daughter-in-law and grandsons. Technically, young William became the reigning prince of Hanau, while under his mother's regency. The young prince William, together with his two younger brothers, lived with their mother, the landgravine Mary. From 1747 they were supported by **Protestant** relatives and moved to Denmark. There they lived with Mary's sister, Louise of Great Britain, and her family; Louise died in 1751.

Upon the death of his father on 31 October 1785, he became **William IX, Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel**. He was said to have inherited one of the largest fortunes in Europe at the time.

William looked for help in managing his estate. He hired Mayer Amschel Rothschild as "Hoffaktor" in 1769, to supervise the operation of his properties and tax-gathering. The wealth of William's estate provided a good living for Rothschild and the men had a strong relationship; he **founded** the Rothschild family dynasty, which became important in financing and banking in Europe. Although they had been acquainted since 1775, **William IX** did not formally designate Rothschild as his overseer until 1801.

The early fortunes of the Rothschild family were made through a conjunction of financial intelligence and the wealth of Prince William. During the Napoleonic Wars. This money then saw its way through to Nathan Mayer, (N.M.) in London, where it helped fund the British **movements through Portugal and Spain**. It was not long before their riches outweighed those of their benefactor, William of Hesse-Kassel.

In 1803, Landgrave William was created *His Royal and Serene Highness* **The Prince-Elector of Hesse**. In 1806 his electorate was annexed by the Kingdom of Westphalia, ruled by Jérôme Bonaparte, Napoleon's brother.

William escaped to Denmark with his family and lived there in exile until the French were expelled from Germany. Following the defeat of the Napoleonic armies in the Battle of Leipzig, William was restored in 1813. He ruled until his death in Kassel in 1821.

The **House of Hesse** (German: *Haus Hessen*) is a European royal dynasty from the region of Hesse, originally and **still** formally the House of Brabant (or House of Reginar).



House of Reginar

The **House of Reginar** (later known as the **House of Brabant**) was a kin-group in Lotharingia during the Carolingian and Ottonian centuries. They were the first dynasty of the County of Hainault and they supplied two Dukes of Lorraine and the Landgraves and later Dukes of Brabant, Dukes of Lothier and Dukes of Limburg. The main branch **extinguished** in 1355, leaving its duchies to the House of Luxembourg which **in turn** left them to the House of Valois-Burgundy in 1383. A **side branch** is the House of Hesse which ruled Hesse from 1264 until 1918 and is still existing today.

Their eldest ancestor is Gilbert, Count of the Maasgau (mentioned in 841) who served King Lothair I, but defected to Lothair's half-brother Charles the Bald during the civil war of 840-843. In 846 Gilbert abducted an unnamed daughter of Lothair and married her in an attempt to force Lothair to reinstate him. Gilbert's son is **believed to be** Reginar, Duke of Lorraine (c. 850–916). Following the death of Charles the Fat, the Reginarids began a long fight with the Conradines for supremacy in Lotharingia. When they triumphed, in 910, it was in electing Charles the Simple as king. It was the combined forces of Bruno I of Lorraine and the Carolingians of West Francia that finally broke the Reginarids' hold on power. In 958, Reginar III had his lands confiscated and redistributed to Gerard, Count of Metz, of the Matfridings, enemies of his family since the reign of Zwentibold.

The Reginarids supported Lothair of France against Otto II, but they made a deal with the latter in 978. Nonetheless, the Reginarids were **no longer** a unified family by the end of the tenth century. Their descendants in Mons and Louvain continued their spirit of opposition to the king, however. The house also produced a queen-consort of England in the form of Adeliza of Leuven, who married **Henry I of England**.

The origins of the House of Hesse began with the marriage of Sophie of Thuringia, daughter of Louis IV, Landgrave of Thuringia and Elizabeth of Hungary with Henry II, Duke of Brabant from the House of Reginar. Sophie was the heiress of Hesse which she passed on to her son, Henry upon her retention of the territory following her partial victory in the War of the Thuringian Succession in which she was one of the belligerents.

Originally the western part of the Landgraviate of Thuringia, in the mid 13th century it was inherited by the younger son of Henry II, Duke of Brabant, and became a **distinct** political entity. From the late 16th century it was generally **divided into several** branches, the **most important** of which were those of Hesse-Kassel (or Hesse-Cassel) and Hesse-Darmstadt. In the early 19th century

the Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel was elevated to Elector of Hesse (1803), while the Landgrave of Hesse-Darmstadt became the Grand Duke of Hesse (1806), later Grand Duke of Hesse and by Rhine. The Electorate of Hesse (Hesse-Kassel) was annexed by Prussia in 1866, while Grand Ducal Hesse (Hesse-Darmstadt) as lasted until the end of the German monarchies in 1918.

Donatus, Landgrave of Hesse is the current (2013) head of the house.

Branches of the House of Hesse

Philip I, Landgrave of Hesse, died in 1567. Hesse was divided between his four sons, four new lines which arose: Hesse-Darmstadt, Hesse-Kassel, Hesse-Marburg and Hesse-Rheinfels.

The line of Hesse-Darmstadt was also part of the **morganatic** line of the **Battenberg** family when Prince Alexander of Hesse and by Rhine married to Countess Julia Hauke. The Battenbergs who later settled in England changed that name to **Mountbatten** after World War I.

- House of Brabant
 - Hesse (1264–1567)
 - Hesse-Kassel (1567–1866), became Electorate of Hesse in 1803
 - Hesse-Rotenburg (1627–1834)
 - Hesse-Wanfried (1627–1755)
 - Hesse-Rheinfels (1627–1754)
 - Hesse-Sweden (1720–1751) (extinct) line died out in 1751 because King Frederick I of Sweden has no legitimate heirs.
 - Hesse-Philippsthal (1685-1866)
 - Hesse-Philippsthal-Barchfeld (1721–1866)
 - Hanau-Schaumburg (1831/1853, morganatic line)
 - Hesse-Marburg (1567, divided in 1604 between Hesse-Darmstadt and Hesse-Kassel)
 - Hesse-Rheinfels (1567, divided in 1583 between Hesse-Darmstadt, Hesse-Kassel and Hesse-Marburg)
 - Hesse-Darmstadt (1567–1918), became Grand Duchy of Hesse in 1806
 - Hesse-Butzbach (1609–1642)
 - Hesse-Braubach (1609–1651)
 - Hesse-Homburg (1622–1866)
 - Hesse-Itter (1661–1676)

- Battenberg (1858, morganatic line. **Mountbatten** since 1917)

Hesse-Kassel and its junior lines were annexed by Prussia in 1866; Hesse-Darmstadt became the People's State of Hesse when the monarchy was abolished in 1918. Hesse-Philippsthal died out in the male line in 1925; Hesse-Darmstadt in 1968. Descendants of Hesse-Darmstadt (descendants of a female line), Hesse-Kassel and Hesse-Philippsthal-Barchfeld are alive to this day.

The House of Hesse is one of the oldest dynasties still existing today in Europe in the direct male line, as the Reginar's eldest male ancestor Gilbert, Count of the Maasgau was first mentioned in 841. Only the Robertians (the later French Royal House of Capet) are going further back, since their first secured ancestor Robert of Hesbaye died about 807 and his eldest ancestor is believed to be Charibert de Haspengau (c. 555–636). The House of Welf-Este and the House of Wettin are both tracing their lines **back to the 10th** century, whereas all the other royal dynasties of Europe - as far as still existing today - were only **documented after** the year 1000.

Princess Mary of Great Britain (5 March 1723 – 14 January 1772) was the second-youngest daughter of King George II and Landgravine of Hesse-Kassel as the wife of Landgrave Frederick II.

Princess Mary was born at Leicester House, Westminster, London. Her father was the Prince of Wales, **later** King George II. Her mother was Caroline of Ansbach, daughter of Johann Friedrich, Margrave of Brandenburg-Ansbach. Her **father** succeeded, as George II, on 11 June 1727, and she became *HRH The Princess Mary*.

They married by proxy at the Chapel Royal of St. James's Palace in London on 8 May, then in person on 28 June 1740 at Kassel. The marriage was unhappy, and Frederick was said to be "brutal" and "a boor". In late 1746, Mary made an extended trip to Britain to escape his maltreatment. The couple separated in 1754 on Frederick's conversion to Roman Catholicism. They had four sons, three of whom survived to adulthood. In 1756, Mary moved to Denmark, to take care of the children of her sister, Louise of Great Britain, who had died in 1751. She took her children with her; they were raised at the royal court and her sons were married to Danish princesses. Her husband succeeded his father as Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel in 1760, and so Mary was technically Landgravine consort for the last twelve years of her life, despite her estrangement from her husband. Mary died on 14 or 16 January 1772, aged 48 at Hanau, Germany.

Titles and styles

- **5 March 1723 – 11 June 1727:** *Her Royal Highness* Princess Mary
- **11 June 1727 – 8 May 1740:** *Her Royal Highness* The Princess Mary
- **8 May 1740 – 25 March 1751:** *Her Royal Highness* Princess Frederick of Hesse-Kassel
- **25 March 1751 - 1 February 1760:** *Her Royal Highness* The Hereditary Princess of Hesse-Kassel
- **1 February 1760 – 14 January 1772:** *Her Royal Highness* The Landgravine of Hesse-Kassel

Frederick II (1720 – 1785) was Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel (or Hesse-Cassel) from 1760 to 1785. He ruled as an **enlightened** despot, and raised money by renting soldiers (called "Hessians") to Great Britain to help fight the American Revolutionary War. He combined Enlightenment ideas with Christian ?? values, cameralist plans for central control of the economy, and a militaristic approach toward international diplomacy.

Frederick was born at Kassel in Hesse, the son of William VIII, Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel and his wife Dorothea Wilhelmine of Saxe-Weitz. His paternal grandfather was Charles I, Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel, and his paternal uncle was Frederick I of Sweden. His **education** was initially entrusted to **Colonel** August Moritz von Donop and **then** from 1726 to 1733 to the Swiss **theologian** and philosopher, Jean-Pierre de Crousaz.

On 8 May 1740, by proxy in London, and on 28 June 1740 in person in Kassel, Frederick married Princess Mary, daughter of King George II of Great Britain and Caroline of Ansbach. They had four sons:

1. William (1741 – 1742)
2. William I, Elector of Hesse (1743 – 1821)
3. Charles (1744 – 1836)
4. Frederick (1747 – 1837), father of Prince William of Hesse-Kassel and grandfather of Queen Louise of Denmark.

In December 1745, Frederick landed in **Scotland** with 6000 Hessian troops to support his father-in-law, George II of Great Britain, in dealing with the **Jacobite** rising. Although he supported the "**Protestant** succession" in Great Britain on this occasion, Frederick later converted **from Calvinism** to Catholicism. In February 1749, Frederick and his father visited the Archbishop-

Electoral of Cologne, Clemens August of **Bavaria**, who received Frederick into the Catholic Church.

Mary died in 1772, and Frederick lost little time in marrying again. On 10 January 1773, at Berlin, he married Margravine Philippine, daughter of Frederick William, Margrave of Brandenburg-Schwedt and Sophia Dorothea of Prussia. No children were born of this marriage.

After being formally separated from his wife in 1755, Friedrich entered active service in the Prussian military. In 1760, he succeeded his father as Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel. Despite Frederick's Catholicism, the **principality remained Calvinist**, and Frederick's children were **raised as** Protestants in Denmark.

During the 17th and 18th centuries, it was a fairly widespread practice for smaller principalities to rent out troops to other princes. However, the practise was carried **to excess** in Hesse-Kassel, which maintained 7% of its entire population under arms throughout the eighteenth century. Frederick hired out so many troops to his **nephew**, King George III of Great Britain, for use in the American War of Independence, that "Hessian" has become an American term for all German soldiers deployed by the British in the War. The architect Simon Louis du Ry transformed for Frederick II. the town of Kassel into a modern capital. Landgrave Frederick II died in 1785 at Castle Weißenstein, Kassel. He was succeeded by his eldest surviving son, William.

This is a **list of rulers of Hesse** (German: *Hessen*) during the history of Hesse on west-central Germany. These rulers belonged to a dynasty collectively known as the **House of Hesse** and the **House of Brabant**, originally the Reginar. Hesse was ruled as a Landgraviate, Electorate and later as a Grand duchy until 1918.

The Hanau-Wilhelmsbad spa, fashionable from 1777 to 1785, was the location of the **Masonic Congress** in the summer of 1782 (16 July – 29 August). William IX made it his summer retreat, and the ruined castle, prominent in the painting, was where **high-degree Masons from the whole of Europe** had deliberated the fate of the **rite of Strict Observance**.

During the Wilhelmsbad Congress the self-styled Knights [Eques] of Templar Strict Observance were **ostensibly abolished**, and the "Unknown Superiors" (*Superiores Incogniti*) **declared a fraud**. **Two** systems emerged triumphant: Willermoz's *Chevaliers Bienfaisants de la Cité Sainte* [Order of Knights, Beneficent of the Holy City] (C.B.C.S.), **and** especially the Bavarian Illuminati. Both Landgrave Karl von Hessen-Kassel **and** the Duke Ferdinand of

Brunswick, the two heads of the Strict Observance **and** indeed German Freemasonry **as a whole**, were recruited into the Illuminati soon after; and it was because of the contacts (and good impression) made at the Congress of Wilhelmsbad that the Illuminati truly became a formidable power throughout Europe.

THE CROWN



Queen Elizabeth in the robes of the Sovereign of the **Order of the Garter**

The plot of the Illuminati is **directed from** London, where the objectives are guided by a financial oligarchy, in the City of London, which is run by the Bank of England, a private corporation. The square-mile-large City is a sovereign state, located in the heart of greater London. As the “Vatican of the financial world,” the City is **not subject to** British law. It is said to be run by the “Crown”, meaning the Queen Elizabeth II, the titular head of the Illuminati, as the representative of the culmination of centuries of intermarriage among the Lucifarian bloodlines.

There is a temporal power among the Illuminati, which is represented by the powerful financial families. But there is also a symbolic head, representing the fruit of the ancient bloodline. That is Queen Elizabeth. She is the Holy Grail, as it were, the vessel which carries the “holy blood,” the culmination of centuries of intermarriage of the Kabbalistic bloodlines, believed to derive in the several directions from King David. According to L.G. Pine, the Editor of the

prestigious *Burke's Peerage*, **Jews** “have made themselves so closely connected with the British peerage (Nazis) that the two classes are unlikely to suffer loss which is not mutual. **So closely linked are the Jews and the lords that a blow against the Jews** in this country would not be possible without injuring the aristocracy also.”

The Queen is not only the Grand Patroness of Freemasonry, but heads the Order of the Garter. The Order of the Garter is the parent organization over Free Masonry, worldwide. When a Mason reaches the 33rd degree, he swears allegiance to that organization, and thereby to the Queen. According to researcher Dr. John Coleman, who interviewed a Grand Master at Oxford, the Knights of the Garter are the inner-sanctum, the elite of the elite of Her Majesty's Most Venerable Order of St. John of Jerusalem. The Knights of the Order of the Garter are the leaders of the Illuminati hierarchy, and Queen Elizabeth II's most trusted “Privy Council”.



Queen Victoria wearing the Garter around her left arm. Frederick William III of Prussia. Paul I of Russia. Christian IX of Denmark, Prince Edward Duke of Kent, Juan Carlos of Spain, Queen Juliana and Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands

Queen Elizabeth II heads a circle of individuals who represent the pinnacle of centuries of intermarrying among the aristocracy of Europe and Armenia, and more recently, of the family of Frederick II the Great of Prussia, and the descendants of Karl of Hessen-Kassel, the Grand Master of the Asiatic

Brethren, Catherine the Great, and Queen Victoria. A central figure in this lineage is the **Ethiopian** Gannibal, whose granddaughter Charlotte was the grandmother of **Queen Victoria**, and whose son married the daughter of Frederick III of Hessen-Kassel.

Charlotte's brother was Charles II Grand Duke of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, whose daughter married the heir of the Prussian crown, Frederick William III. Frederick II of Prussia was succeeded by his nephew, Frederick William II, who married Louise of Brunswick-Wolfenbuettel. She was the sister of Frederick Duke of Brunswick, the **Grand Master of the Strict Templar Observance**, and **who had convened the great Masonic convention** at Wilhelmsbad in Hessen-Kassel. Frederick Wilhelm II of Prussia was the father of Frederick William III, who became a member of the **Order of the Garter**.

Of Frederick William III and Louise's four children, three married the brothers and sisters of **Csar Alexander I**. Frederick William III's daughter, Charlotte of Prussia, married Paul's son, **Czar** Nicholas I, who succeeded Alexander I, and who **also** belonged to the Order of the Garter. Frederick's son Wilhelm I married Augusta of Saxe-Weimar, the daughter of Nicholas' sister Maria **Romanov**. A third child of Frederick, Friedrich Karl Alexander of Prussia, married Maria's other daughter, Marie Luisa Alexandrina von Saxe-Weimar.

The son of Csar Nicholas, Constantine Nicholaievitch Romanov, Grand Duke of Russia, fathered Olga Constantinovna Romanov, who married George I King of Greece. George was a member of the Order of the Garter, as was his father, Christian IX of Denmark. Queen Victoria is more recognized as the **greatest** monarch of the age, and her children and grandchildren married **into nearly all** the royal families of Europe. Less well known, however, is that this was achieved to almost a greater extent by Christian IX, the grandson of Karl Landgrave of Hessen-Kassel.

Christian IX was, in the last years of his life, named Europe's "father-in-law". He was not expected to become king until a series of **dubioius** circumstances made him heir in 1852. He succeeded to the throne in 1863. He married Louise of Hessen-Kassel, the daughter of Karl's brother, Frederick III of Hessen-Kassel, and Caroline of Nassau-Usingen, a descendant of **Habsburg** emperor Ferdinand I, and through him, from the **ibn Yahya** family of Portugal. At his death in 1906, their children or grandchildren sat on the thrones of Great Britain, Russia, Norway, Greece and, of course, Denmark itself. Later generations of his descendants would add the thrones of Belgium, Spain, Romania, and Yugoslavia to the list, as well as the titular throne of Hanover. Christian's youngest son had been offered, and refused, the throne of Bulgaria.

Christian's daughter, Maria Fyodorovna married **Csar** Nicholas III, father of Nicholas II who was (NOT) killed by the Bolsheviks in 1918. Princess Alexandra married Queen Victoria's son, King Edward VII, the **Grand Master**

of Freemasonry. Edward's son, George V, married Mary of Teck, whose mother was the granddaughter of George the III and Charlotte, and again of Frederick III of Hessen-Kassell. George V's son, George VI was the father of Queen Elizabeth II.

Christian IX's son, Frederick VIII who succeeded him as King of Denmark, was continued through three children, Ingebord, Haakon VII of Norway of Norway, and Christian X. Haakon VII married his first cousin, Princess Maud of Wales, the daughter of Alexandra and Edward VII. Their son, Olav V, married his first cousin, Princess Märtha of Sweden, the daughter of Ingeborg and Prince Charles of Sweden. They were the parents of the current reigning Harald V of Norway, who is a **knight** of the Order of the Garter.

Charles' brother was Gustav V, King of Sweden, the great-grandfather of the current Carl XVI Gustaf of Sweden, who is **also a knight** of the Garter, and best known internationally as the **presenter of the Nobel Prize**. His mother was Sibylla of Saxe-Coburg Gotha, whose grandfather, Leopold Georg Duncan Albert Wettin, Duke of Albany, was the son of Emperor Friedrich III, and of Queen Victoria's daughter Victoria. Her mother was the great-granddaughter of Christian IX of Denmark's sister.

George I and Olga had two sons, Andrew Prince of Greece and Denmark, and Constantine I King of the Hellenes. Constantine I married Sophia Dorothea Hohenzollern. Sophia was the daughter of Princess Victoria, the daughter of Queen Victoria. Sophia's father was Frederick III of Germany the son of Wilhelm I of Prussia and Augusta of Saxe-Weimar.

Constantine I and Sophia's son, Paul I King of Greece, was like his father inducted into the Order of the Garter. He married Federika of Hanover, whose father, Ernest Augustus III, Duke of Brunswick, was the son of Christian IX of Denmark's daughter Thyra. Frederika's whose mother was Princess Viktoria Louise of Prussia, the daughter of Sophia's brother, Kaiser Wilhelm II, the last German Emperor and King of Prussia, who ruled from 1888 to 1918. Paul's son, Constantine II, married Anne-Marie Princess of Denmark. Anne-Marie is the younger sister of the current Queen Margrethe II of Denmark, who is a member of the Order of the Garter. They are the daughters of Ingrid of Sweden, the daughter of Charles' nephew, Gustav VI of Sweden. Their father was Frederick IX, the son of Christian X of Denmark.

Constantine was deposed in 1974, but he and Anne-Marie continue to live in exile in London, where Constantine is a close friend of the Prince of Wales, and a godfather to Prince William. Constantine II is related to Charles' father Prince Philip. Philip's mother was Alice of Battenburg, whose mother was the daughter of Princess Alice Maud, herself the daughter of Queen Victoria.

Alice's father was Louis of Battenberg, **or** Mountbatten, who married Victoria Alberta Princess of Hessen by Rhine, the sister of Alexandra Fedorovna von Hessen, who married **Czar** Nicholas II, and who were both (NOT) executed by the Bolsheviks in 1918. Philip's father was Andrew Prince of Greece and Denmark, the brother of Constantine I King of the Greeks.

Constantine II's sister, Sophia, married King Juan Carlos of Spain, who is also related to Prince Philip. Juan Carlos' mother is Victoria Eugenie Julia Ena von Battenberg, whose mother was another of Queen Victoria's daughters, Beatrice, who married Henry Maurice of Battenberg, the brother of Louis, and knight of the Garter. Juan Carlos is descended on his mother's side from Antoine d'Orleans, the grandson of Philip "Egalite" d'Orleans. Juan Carlos, like his grandfather, and great-grandfather before him, is a member of the Order of the Garter, and claims the title of King of Jerusalem. More importantly, Juan Carlos is the great-grandson of Alphonzo XII King of Spain, whose real father was Enrique Puig y Molto, a descendant of **Shabbetai Zevi**.

Another knight of the Order of the Garter is Jean of Luxembourg, who Joséphine-Charlotte of Belgium, who is descended from Antoine d'Orleans' sister, Louise-Marie. Louise-Marie was married to King Leopold I of Belgium. Josephine-Charlotte's father was Leopold III, the grandson of Leopold I. Leopold III's wife was Astrid of Sweden, another daughter of Charles I of Sweden and Ingeborg.

Also a member of the Order of the Garter, like her mother before her, is Princess Beatrix of the Netherlands. Beatrix is the daughter of Prince Bernhard and Queen Juliana of the Netherlands. Juliana of the Netherlands was descended from Catherine the Great and her lover, Sergei Saltykov, through Paul's daughter, Anna Pavlovna, who married William II King of the Netherlands, grandson of Frederick Wilhelm III of Prussia's sister, Wilhelmina of Prussia.

Other members of the Order of the Garter include Elizabeth's husband, Prince Philip, as well as their four children, Charles Prince of Wales, Princess Anne, Prince Andrew Duke of York, and Prince Edward Earl of Wessex. The list also includes her first cousins, Princess Alexandra, and Prince Edward Duke of Kent, the current **Grand Master of the Masonic United Grand Lodge of England**. They are the children of Elizabeth's uncle, Prince George Duke of Kent, and Princess Marina, a daughter Nicholas, brother to Constantine I Greece.

The list further includes former Prime Ministers, Margaret Thatcher, and John Major. Mary Soames, Baroness Soames, last surviving child of Winston Churchill is a Lady Companion. Robin Butler, Baron Butler of Brockwell, of the "Butler Report" that concluded that some of the intelligence that suggested **Iraq** possessed WMDs was incorrect. Gerald Grosvenor, 6th Duke of Westminster, the **wealthiest** aristocrat in the UK.

The Order of the Garter is the most senior and the oldest British Order of Chivalry and was founded by Edward III in 1348. The Order, consisting of the King and twenty-five knights, honours those who have held public office, who have contributed in a particular way to national life or who have served the Sovereign personally.

The patron saint of the Order is **St George** (patron saint of soldiers and also of England) and the spiritual home of the Order is St George's **Chapel**, Windsor. Every knight is required to display a banner of his arms in the Chapel, together with a helmet, crest and sword and an enamelled stallplate. These 'achievements' are taken down on the knight's death and the insignia are returned to the Sovereign. The stallplates remain as a memorial and these now form one of the finest collections of heraldry in the world.

The insignia of the Order have developed over the centuries, starting with a garter and badge depicting St George **and the Dragon**. A **collar** was added in the sixteenth century, and the **star and** broad riband in the seventeenth century. Although the collar could not be decorated with precious stones (the statutes forbid it), the other insignia could be decorated according to taste and affordability. George IV, well-known for his vanity, left 55 different Garter badges of varying styles.

Over the years, a number of knights have been 'degraded' (for the crimes of heresy, treason or cowardice) or even executed - such as Lord Scrope of Masham (a childhood friend of Henry V), and the 3rd Duke of Buckingham in 1521. Charles I wore his Order (ornamented with over 400 diamonds) to his execution in 1649.

From the eighteenth century to 1946, appointments to the Order (and to the Order of the Thistle) were made on advice from government. Today, the Order **has returned** to its original function as a mark of Royal favour; Knights of the Garter are chosen personally by the Sovereign to honour those who have held public office, who have contributed in a particular way to national life or who have served the Sovereign personally.

The number of knights is limited to 24, **plus** Royal knights. For much of its history, the Garter was limited to the aristocracy, but today the knights are from varied backgrounds. If there are vacancies in the Order, appointments are announced on St George's Day (23 April). Every June, the Knights of the Garter gather at Windsor Castle, where new knights take the oath and are invested with the insignia. A lunch is given in the Waterloo Chamber, after which the knights process to a service in St George's Chapel, wearing their blue velvet robes (with the badge of the Order - St George's Cross within the Garter surrounded by

radiating silver beams - on the left shoulder) and black velvet hats with white plumes.

The Queen (whose father George VI appointed her and her husband to the Order in 1947) attends the service as Sovereign of the Order. Other members of the Royal Family in the Order also attend, including The Duke of Edinburgh, The Prince of Wales and The Princess Royal.

During the Middle Ages ladies were associated with the Order, although unlike today they did not enjoy full membership. One of the last medieval ladies to be honoured was Lady Margaret Beaufort, mother of Henry VII and grandmother of Henry VIII. After her death in 1509 the Order remained **exclusively male**, except for reigning **queens as Sovereign** of the Order, until 1901 when Edward VII made Queen Alexandra a lady of the Order.

In 1987, The Queen decided that women should be eligible for the Garter in the same way as men. Women are therefore included in this number and currently Lady Soames (the youngest daughter of Sir Winston Churchill, also a holder of the Order of the Garter) holds this honour.

In 1785, Meyer moved his entire family to a five story dwelling he shared with the Schiff family. In 1865 The Schiffs' not-yet-born grandson Jacob would move to New York and in 1917 become the mastermind behind the funding of the **Bolshevik** Revolution. This action would successfully instate **communism** as a major world movement, which was, (and still is), a basic tenet of the Illuminati and their collectivist agenda. From this point on the Rothschilds and the Schiffs would play a central role in the rest of European financial history, and subsequently that of the United States and the world. He enlisted the help of a Catholic priest, Adam Weishaupt, to assemble a secret Satanic order. Adam Weishaupt was born February 6, 1748 at Ingolstadt, Bavaria. Weishaupt, born a Jew, was educated by the Jesuits who converted him to Catholicism. Weishaupt was an ardent student of French philosopher Voltaire (1694-1778). Voltaire, a revolutionary who held liberal religious views, had written in a letter to King Frederick II, ("the Great"): " In 1775, when summoned by the House of Rothschild, began to organize the Illuminati. The 1st chapter of the order started in his home town of Ingolstadt. As the name implies, those individuals who are members of the Illuminati possess the 'Light of Lucifer'. As far as they are concerned, only members of the human race who possess the 'Light of Lucifer' are truly enlightened and capable of governing. Denouncing God, Weishaupt and his followers considered themselves to be the cream of the intelligentsia - the only people with the mental capacity, the knowledge, the insight and understanding necessary to govern the world. Their avowed purpose and goal was the establishment of a "Novus Ordo Seclorum" - a New World Order, or

One World Government. Through the network of the Illuminati membership, Meyer Rothschild's efforts were redoubled and his banking empire became firmly entrenched throughout Europe. His sons, who were made Barons of the Austrian Empire, continued to build on what their father had started and expand his financial influence. During the so called American Revolution, the House of Rothschild worked both sides Throne of England and Prince William of Germany. William was to provide 16,800 Hessian soldiers to England . Rothschild was also made responsible for the transfer of funds that were to pay the German soldiers. The transfer was never made. The soldiers were never paid, which may account for their poor showing. The Americans prevailed. Meyer Rothschild set his sights on America.

The "Illuminati" was a name used by a German sect that existed in the 15th century. They practiced the occult, and professed to possess the 'light' that Lucifer had retained when he became Satan. Meanwhile Benjamin Franklin, agent of Bank of England acted as if he resisted the charter of a central bank until his death in 1791. That was the same year that Alexander Hamilton pushed through legislation that would provide for the charter of The First Bank of the United States. The bank was chartered by the Bank of England to finance the war debt of the Revolutionary War. Nathan Rothschild invested heavily in that first bank. He immediately set about to control all financial activity, between banks, in America. There were a couple of problems, though. The U.S. Constitution put control of the nation's currency in the hands of Congress, and made no provisions for Congress to delegate that authority. It even established the basic currency unit, the dollar. The dollar was Constitutionally mandated to be a silver coin based on the Spanish pillar dollar and to contain 375 grains of silver. This single provision was designed to keep the American money supply out of the hands of the banking industry. The Bank of England made several attempts to usurp control of the U.S. money supply but failed. Still, through their Illuminati agents, they continued to enlist supporters through bribery and kickbacks. Any proponent of a fractional reserve banking system is an economic predator. During the next twenty years the country would fall prey to contrived financial havoc as a result of the bankers policies of creating cycles of inflation and tight money. During times of inflation the economy would boom, there would be high employment, and people would borrow money to buy houses and farms. At that point the bankers would raise interest rates and bring in stringent terms to issue fresh loans and call back existing ones and incite a depression which would, obviously, cause unemployment. People who could not pay their mortgages would have their homes and farms repossessed by the bank for a fraction of their true value. This is the essence of the Illuminati ploy, and it would recur, time and time again. In fact, it's still happening today. By 1810, The House of Rothschild not only had a substantial stake in the Bank of the United States, they were quietly gaining control of the Bank of England. Although foreign owners were not, by law, allowed a say in the day to day

operations of the Bank of the United States, there is little doubt that the American share holders and directors were, if not affiliated, complicit in the aims and goals of the Illuminati and their central bankers. In 1811 the charter for the First Bank of America was not renewed intentionally. Civil War was largely stirred up by Rothschild's illuminati agents in the United States.

The Second Bank of the United States, was also chartered by the Bank of England to carry the American war debt. When its charter expired in 1836, President Andrew Jackson-freemason refused(as if) to renew it, saying a central bank concentrated too much power in the hands of un elected bankers.

During the first quarter of the nineteenth century the Rothschilds expanded their financial empire throughout Europe. They crisscrossed the continent with railroads, which allowed the transport of coal and steel from their newly purchases coal mines and iron works. Through a loan to the government of England, they held the first lien on the Suez Canal. They financed the Romanov dynasty in tsarist Russia, provided the funding that allowed Cecil Rhodes the opportunity to plunder and sack South Africa as well as the funding that allowed the government of France to plunder and sack North Africa. House of Rothschild has financed both sides of every war, since the American Revolution. Financier Haym Salomon, an Illuminati agent, supported the patriots during the American Revolution, then later made loans to James Madison, Thomas Jefferson, and James Monroe. During the Napoleonic Wars, one branch of the family funded Napoleon, while another financed Great Britain, Germany, and other nations.

One of the most prominent Illuminati Orders in the U.S. was the secret "Order of Skull & Bones". Illuminati agents, William Huntington Russell and Alphonso Taft, founded Chapter 322, at Yale University in 1833. Then, in 1856 the Order was incorporated as the Russell Trust. William Russell became a member of the Connecticut State Legislature in 1846 and a General in Connecticut National Guard in 1862. Alphonso Taft became Secretary of War in the Grant Administration in 1876, U.S. Attorney General in 1876 and U.S. Ambassador to Russia in 1884. **Alphonso Taft's son later became Chief Justice and United States President.**

In the years preceding the Civil War, a number of "Skull and Bones" Patriarchs were to become leaders in the Secessionist movements of various Southern States. It has been suggested that these pressures exacerbated an already tenuous situation, and set the stage for the fomentation of the Civil War. The Rothschild Banks provided financing for both the North and the South during the war.

After the civil war, the more clever method was used to take over the United States. The Rothschilds financed August Belmont, Khun Loeb and the Morgan Banks. Then they financed the Harrimans (Railroads), Carnegie (Steel) and other industrial Titans. Agents like Paul Warburg, Jacob Schiff, Bernard Baruch were then sent to the United States to effect the next phase of the takeover. By the end of the 19th. Century, the Rothschilds had controlling influence in England, U.S., France, Germany, Austria and Italy.

England, through the Bank of England, ruled all of the world. Jacob Schiff, president of Khun Loeb Bank in New York was appointed by B'nai B'rith (A secret Jewish Masonic Order meaning "Bothers of the Convenent") to be the Revolutionary Leader of the Revolution in **Russia**. A cartel, made up of the Carnegies, Morgans , Rockefeller's, and Chases would contribute to the manifestation of communism. On January 13, 1917, Leon Trotsky arrived in the United States and received a U.S. Passport. He was frequently seen entering the palatial residence of Jacob Schiff. Jacob Schiff, and his supporters, financed the training of Trotsky's Rebel Band, comprised mainly of Jews from New York's East Side, on Rockefeller's Standard oil Company property in New Jersey.

When sufficiently trained in the techniques of guerrilla warfare and terror, Trotsky's rebel band departed with twenty million dollars worth of gold, also provided by Jacob Schiff, on the ship S.S. Kristianiafjord bound for Russia to wage the Bolshevik revolution. After the Bolshevik Revolution and the wholesale (NON) murder of the entire Russian royal family, Standard Oil of New Jersey brought 50% of the huge Caucasus oil field even though the property had theoretically been nationalized.

In 1927, Standard Oil of New York built a refinery in Russia. Then Standard Oil concluded a deal to market Soviet Oil in Europe and floated a loan of \$75 million to the Bolsheviks.

Jacob Schiff and Paul Warburg at the Kuhn Loeb Bank started a campaign for a central bank in the United States. They then helped the Rothschild's to manipulate the financial Panic of 1907. Then, the panic of 1907 was used as an argument for having a central bank to prevent such occurrences.

Paul Warburg told the Banking and Currency Committee: 'Let us have a national clearing house.'" The Federal Reserve Act was the brainchild of Baron Alfred Rothschild of London. The final version of the Act was decided on at a secret meeting at Jekyll Island Georgia, owned by J.P. Morgan. Present at the meeting were; A. Piatt Andrew, Assistant secretary of the Treasury, Senator Nelson Aldrich, Frank Vanderlip, President of Kuhn Loeb and Co., Henry Davidson, Senior Partner of J.P. Morgan Bank, Charles Norton, President of

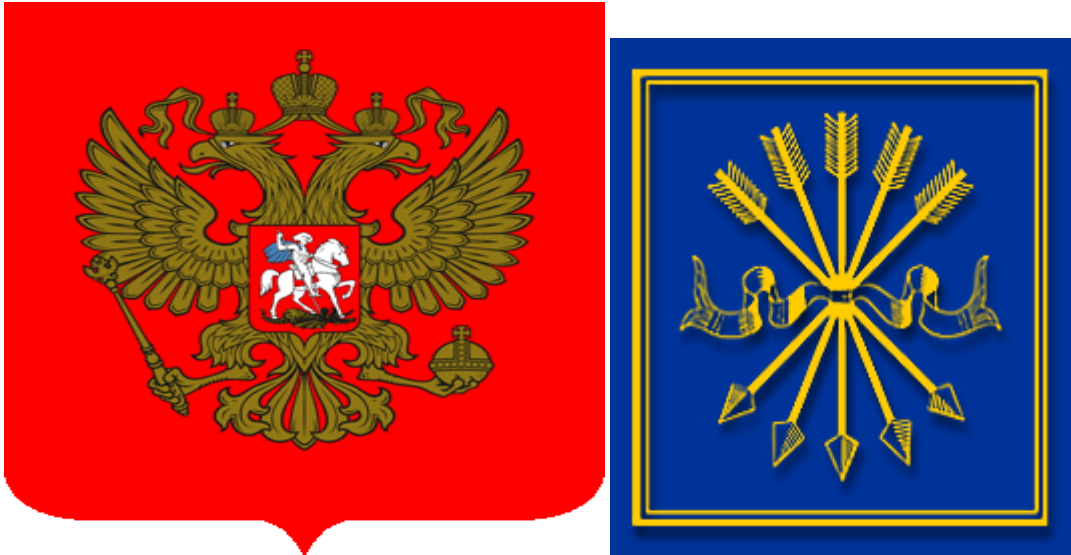
Morgan's First National of New York, Paul Warburg, Partner in Khun Loeb and Co. and Benjamin Strong, President of Morgan's Bankers Trust Co.

The Federal Reserve Act of 1913, was the determining act of the international financiers in consolidating financial power in the United States. Pierre Jay, Initiated into the "Order of Skull and Bones" in 1892, became the **first** Chairman of the New York Federal Reserve Bank. A **dozen members** of the Federal Reserve can be linked to the same "Order." The Rothschilds operate out of an area in the heart of London, England, the financial district, which is known as 'The City', or the 'Square Mile.' All major British banks have their main offices here, along with branch offices for 385 foreign banks, including 70 from the United States. It is here that you will find the Bank of England, the Stock Exchange, Lloyd's of London, the Baltic Exchange (shipping contracts), Fleet Street (home of publishing and newspaper interests), the London Commodity Exchange (to trade coffee, rubber, sugar and wool), and the London Metal Exchange. It is virtually the financial hub of the world.

Positioned on the north bank of the Thames River, covering an area of 677 acres or one square mile (known as the "wealthiest square mile on earth"), it has enjoyed special rights and privileges that enabled them to achieve a certain level of independence since 1191. In 1215, its citizens received a Charter **from** King John, granting them the right to annually elect a mayor (known as the Lord Mayor), a tradition that continues today. Des Griffin, in his book *Descent into Slavery*, described 'The City' as a sovereign state (much like the Vatican), and that since the establishment of the privately owned Bank of England in 1694, this financial center has actually become the last word in England's national affairs. He contends that the country is run by powers in 'the City' and that the throne, the prime minister, and parliament are simply fronts for the real power.

E. C. Knuth, in his book *Empire of the City*, suggests that when the queen enters 'The City,' she is subservient to the Lord Mayor (under him, is a committee of 12-14 men, **known as** 'The Crown'), because this privately-owned corporation is not subject to the Queen, or the Parliament. The Rothschilds have traditionally chosen the Lord mayor since 1820. The last national election in the United States provided its citizenry with a choice between two known members of a the same Satanic cult. And even then, the outcome of this election has come under extreme scrutiny.

"Those who vote decide nothing. Those who count the vote decide everything." - Joseph Stalin.



Two-headed eagle emblem of the Byzantine Empire (Roman Empire) on a Red Shield - Today this is the Russian coat of arms. White horse represents Sun. AND Five Sons, Five Arrows, Five Directions.



Rotschild Coat of Arms AND LCF Rothschild Group. The Group established by Edmond de Rothschild and presided over today by his son, Benjamin, is one of the most prominent organisations in the global financial sector.



Rothschild's coat of arms at the entrance to Rothschild's burial place at the Ramat Hanadiv gardens in Israel.



What You Didn't Know About Taxes & The 'Crown'

There are two Crowns operant in England, one being Queen Elizabeth II. Although extremely wealthy, the Queen functions largely in a ceremonial capacity and serves to deflect attention away from the other Crown, who issues her marching orders through their control of the English Parliament. This other Crown is comprised of a committee of 12 banks headed by the Bank of England (House of Rothschild). They rule the world from the 677-acre, independent sovereign state known as The City of London, or simply 'The City.' The City is not a part of England, just as Washington is not a part of the USA. The City is

referred to as the wealthiest square mile on earth and is presided over by a Lord Mayor who is appointed annually. When the Queen wishes to conduct business within the City, she is met by the Lord Mayor **at Temple (Templar) Bar** where she requests permission to enter this private, sovereign state. She then proceeds into the City walking several paces behind the Mayor. Her entourage may not be clothed in anything other than service uniforms. In the nineteenth century, 90% of the world's trade was carried by British ships controlled by the Crown. The other 10% of ships had to pay commissions to the Crown simply for the privilege of using the world's oceans. The Crown reaped billions in profits while operating under the protection of the British armed forces. This was not British commerce or British wealth, but the Crown's commerce and the Crown's wealth.

As of 1850, author Frederick Morton estimated the Rothschild fortune to be in excess of \$10 billion. Today, the bonded indebtedness of the world is held by the Crown. The aforementioned **Temple Bar is the juristic arm of the Crown and holds an exclusive monopoly on global legal fraud through their Bar Association franchises.** The Temple Bar is comprised of four Inns of Court. They are; the Middle Temple, Inner Temple, Lincoln's Inn and Gray's Inn. The entry point to these closed secret societies is only to be found when one is called to their Bar. The Bar attorneys in the United States owe their allegiance and pledge their oaths to the Crown. **All Bar Associations throughout the world are signatories and franchises to the International Bar Association located at the Inns of Court of the Crown Temple.** The Inner Temple holds the legal system franchise by license that bleeds Canada and Great Britain white, while the Middle Temple has license to steal from America. To have the Declaration of Independence recognized **internationally**, Middle Templar King George III agreed in the Treaty of Paris of 1783 to establish the legal Crown entity of the incorporated United States, referred to internally as the Crown Temple States (Colonies).

States spelled with a capital letter 'S,' denotes a legal entity of the Crown. At least five Templar Bar Attorneys under solemn oath to the Crown, signed the American Declaration of Independence. This means that both parties were agents of the Crown. There is no lawful effect when a party signs as both the first and second parties. The Declaration was simply an internal memo circulating among private members of the Crown. Most Americans believe that they own their own land, but they have merely purchased real estate by contract. Upon fulfillment of the contract, control of the land is transferred by Warranty Deed. The Warranty Deed is only a 'color of title.' Color of Title is a semblance or appearance of title, but not title in fact or in law. The Warranty Deed cannot stand against the Land Patent. The Crown was granted Land Patents in North America by the King of England. Colonials rebelled at the usurious Crown taxes, and thus the Declaration of Independence **was created to pacify the**

populace. Another method used to **hoodwink** natural persons is enfranchisement. Those cards in your wallet bearing your name spelled **in all capital letters means** that you have been enfranchised and have the status of a corporation. A '**juristic personality**' **has been created**, and you have entered into multi-variant agreements that place you in an equity relationship with the Crown.

These **invisible contracts include**: birth certificates, citizenship records, employment agreements, driver's licenses and bank accounts. It is perhaps helpful to note here that contracts do not now, **nor have they ever had to be stated in writing in order to be enforceable by judges.** If it is written down, it is merely a written statement of the contract. Tax protestors and (the coming) draft resisters trying to renounce the parts of these contracts that they now disagree with will not profit by resorting to tort law (fairness) arguments as justification. Judges will reject these lines of defense as they have no bearing on contract law jurisprudence. **Tort law** governs grievances where no contract law is in effect. These private agreements/contracts that bind us will always **overrule** the broad general clauses of the Constitution and Bill of Rights (the Constitution being **essentially a renamed** enactment of English common law).

The Bill of Rights is viewed by the Crown as a 'bill of benefits,' conferred on us by them in anticipation of reciprocity (taxes). Protestors and resisters will also lose their cases by boasting of citizenship status.

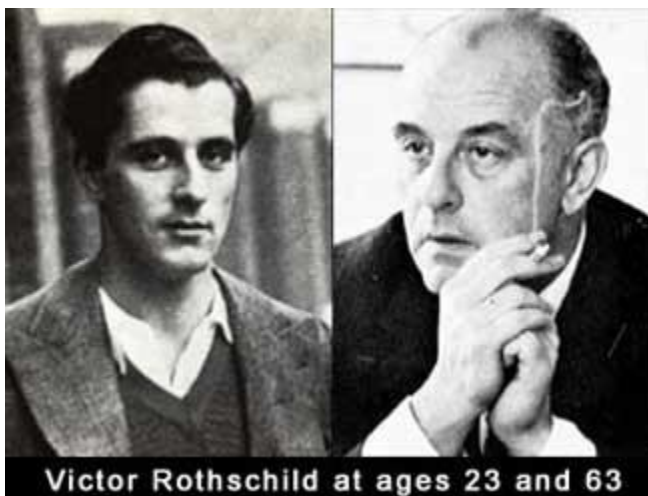
Citizenship is another equity agreement that we have with the Crown. And this is the very juristic contract that Federal judges will use to incarcerate them. In the words of former Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter, "**Equity is brutal**, but we are merely enforcing agreements." The balance of Title 42, section 1981 of the Civil Rights Code states, ".citizens shall be subject to like punishment, pains, penalties, taxes, licenses, and exactions of every kind" What **we view as** citizenship, the Crown views as a juristic enrichment instrumentality. It also should be borne in mind that even cursory circulation or commercial use of Federal Reserve Notes effects an attachment of liability for the payment of the Crown's debt to the FED. This is measured by your **taxable** income. And **to facilitate future asset-stripping**, the end of the 14th amendment includes a state of debt hypothecation of the United States, wherein all enfranchised persons (that's you) can be held personally liable for the Crown's debt. The Crown views our participation in these contracts of commercial equity as being voluntary and that any gain accrued is taxable, as the gain wouldn't have been possible were it not for the Crown. They view the system of interstate banks as their own property. Any profit or gain experienced by anyone with a bank account (or loan, mortgage or credit card) carries with it - as an operation of law - the identical same full force and effect as if the Crown

had created the gain. Bank accounts fall outside the umbrella of Fourth Amendment protection because a commercial contract is in effect and the Bill of Rights cannot be held to interfere with the execution of commercial contracts. The Crown also views bank account records as their own private property, pursuant to the bank contract that each of us signed and that none of us ever read. The rare individual who actually reads the bank contract will find that they agreed to be bound by Title 26 and under section 7202 agreed not to disseminate any fraudulent tax advice. This written contract with the Crown also acknowledges that bank notes are taxable instruments of commerce. When we initially **opened a bank account**, another juristic personality was created. It is this personality (income and assets) that IRS agents are excising back to the Crown through taxation. A lot of ink is being spilled currently over **Social Security**. Possession of a Social Security Number is known in the Crown's lex as 'conclusive evidence' of our having accepted federal commercial benefits. This is another example of an equity relationship with the Crown. Presenting one's Social Security Number to an employer seals our status as taxpayers, and gives rise to liability for a reciprocal quid pro quo payment of taxes to the Crown. Through the Social Security Number we are accepting future retirement endowment benefits. **Social Security is a strange animal**. If you die, your spouse gets nothing, but rather, what would have gone to you is divided (forfeited) among other premium payers who haven't died yet. But the Crown views failure to reciprocate in any of these equity attachments as an act of defilement and will proceed against us with all due prejudice.

Citizen: 1. A legally recognized subject or national of a state or commonwealth, either native or naturalized. 2. An inhabitant of a particular town or city.

Denizen: 1. An inhabitant or occupant of a particular place.

Was Victor Rothschild a "Soviet Agent"?



Victor Rothschild at ages 23 and 63

In 1942, Sir Mark Oliphant, a leading British physicist was shocked when a messenger delivered a part from his new radar technology along with a warning from MI-5 Security Inspector Victor Rothschild to "tighten up your security." A few days earlier Rothschild had visited Oliphant's Birmingham University lab, quizzed him on his research, and pocketed the three-inch diameter magnetron. Baron Rothschild himself was a Soviet agent! Before returning the magnetron, he had transmitted detailed drawings to Moscow, a fact later confirmed by his KGB handlers. Between 1935 and 1963, the Soviet Union knew all of Britain's military and scientific secrets thanks to a **spy ring** known as "The Cambridge Five" that operated in MI-5, MI-6 and the Foreign Office. Western intelligence agencies were rendered ineffective and Allied secrets including the design of the atomic bomb were stolen. Four of the traitors were Kim Philby, Donald Maclean, Guy Burgess and Anthony Blunt. But there is a natural reluctance to admit that "the Fifth Man" was Nathaniel Meyer Victor Rothschild (1910-1990), the Third Baron Rothschild, and the British head of the richest banking dynasty in the world. In 1993, after the dissolution of the Soviet Union, six retired KGB Colonels in Moscow confirmed Rothschild's identity to Australian author Roland Perry, author of "The Fifth Man." (1994, Sedgwick and Jackson, 475 pp).

Col. Yuri Modin, the spy ring's "control", went on the record. "According to ...Modin, Rothschild was the key to most of the Cambridge ring's penetration of British intelligence," Perry writes. 'He had the contacts,' Modin noted. 'He was able to introduce Burgess, Blunt and others to important figures in Intelligence such as Stewart Menzies, Dick White and Robert Vansittart in the Foreign Office...who controlled Mi-6.' (p.89) You can understand the reluctance. The Rothschild's are undoubtedly the largest shareholders in the world's central bank system. Victor Rothschild's career as Soviet agent confirms that these London-based bankers plan to impose a "world government" dictatorship akin to Communism. It adds credence to the claim they were behind the Bolshevik Revolution and the Cold War, and now the 9-11 hoax and the bogus "War on Terror" (with its hypocritical attack on our civil rights.)

Which is more plausible? One of the richest men in the world, Victor Rothschild espoused Communist ideals so that his own fabulous wealth and position could be taken away? Or that Communism was in fact a deception designed to take away the wealth and freedom of others in the name of "equality" and "brotherhood"? Man of Action According to "The Fifth Man", Victor Rothschild had an IQ of 184. He was a gifted jazz pianist and had an intuitive understanding of many scientific disciplines. He saw banking as a dreary affair, moving money around. He preferred the example of his great grandfather Lionel Rothschild (1808-1879) who Benjamin D'Israeli immortalized as "Sidonia" in the novel "Coningsby." "No minister of state had

such communication with secret agents and political spies as Sidonia. He held relations with all the clever outcasts of the world. The catalogue of his acquaintances in the shape of Greeks, Armenians, Moors, secret Jews, Tartars, Gypsies, wandering Poles and Carbonari, would throw a curious light on those subterranean agencies of which the world in general knows so little, but which exercise so great an influence on public events.

The secret history of the world was his pastime. His great pleasure was to contrast the hidden motive, with the public pretext, of transactions." ("Coningsby" pp. 218-219) Rothschild studied Zoology at Cambridge where Anthony Blunt recruited him for the KGB about 1936. Rothschild later joined MI-5 and was in charge of counter sabotage: instructing the military on how to recognize and defuse bombs. He was a personal friend of Winston Churchill: "The two socialized often during the war years," Perry writes. "Rothschild used his wealth and position to invite the prime minister to private parties. His entree to the wartime leader, plus access to all the key intelligence information, every major weapons development and his command of counter-sabotage operations in Britain, made Rothschild a secretly powerful figure during the war years...The result was that Stalin knew as much as Churchill about vital information, often before the British High Command were informed." (xxviii-xxix) Rothschild helped neutralize enemies of the Soviet Union who came to the British for support. For example, he was involved in the cover-up of the assassination of Polish war leader and British ally Wladyslaw Sikorski, whose plane was blown up in July 1944. Sikorski had become burdensome to Stalin after he discovered the KGB had massacred 8,000 Polish officers in the Katyn Woods in 1940. In 1944, Blunt, Burgess and Philby all stayed with Victor at the Rothschild mansion in Paris. Rothschild was briefly in charge of Allied intelligence in Paris and interrogated many prisoners. After the war Rothschild spent time in the US overseeing attempts to pry loose the secrets of the atom bomb. Due in part to the Cambridge Five, Perry says "the Russians knew about every major intelligence operation run against them in the years 1945 to 1963." (xxx1)

Conclusion Victor Rothschild held many jobs that served to disguise his true role which, I suspect, was that of a member of the Illuminati Grand Council. (The Illuminati represent the highest rank of Freemasonry.) He was not a lowly agent. He probably gave orders to people like Winston Churchill, FDR and Stalin. For example, he ensured that the USSR supported the establishment of the State of Israel. "He knew the proper back-channels to reach decision-makers in Moscow," a KGB Colonel told Perry. "Let us just say he got things done. You only did that if you reached the top. He was very persuasive."

When you control the money supply, you can be very persuasive, as Americans have learned. The super rich have more in common with each other than they have with the rest of humanity. It appears they have abandoned their natural role as leaders and benefactors of humanity, and instead conspire to enchain us. The fact that Rothschild was protected until his death suggests this is a ruling class conspiracy. According to Greg Hallett, Anthony Blunt, a fellow spy, was an illegitimate son of George V, half-brother and look-alike to Edward VIII, the Duke of Windsor. Until his exposure? in 1964, Blunt was Knighted and Curator of the Queen's art collection. Many believe this conspiracy is "Jewish." Certainly Zionism plays an important part. But consider this: the current Lord Jacob Rothschild, the Fourth Baron Rothschild is Victor's son by his first wife Barbara Hutchinson, a non-Jew who converted. In Jewish law, Jacob Rothschild is not a Jew. While Roland Perry pays lip service to Rothschild's "socialist ideals," the banker was a conscious traitor. The image of Britain's leading creditor working with handpicked politicians to subvert the British people is the template for contemporary politics everywhere. The analogy is with your banker poisoning you slowly so he can repossess your house. Clearly, we need new political and cultural leaders who will stand up to the owners of the world monetary system and protect our interests.

The Origins Of Modern Zionism

Modern Zionism has its roots in a 17th century false Jewish messiah by the name of Sabbatai Zevi who claimed to be the promised savior of the Jews that has come to establish the Jewish kingdom in the promised land known then as Palestine. Zevi was a very controversial figure, he not only trashed the Talmud but said to do opposite what God said to do in the Talmud. "Sin" and "guilt" were no more and everything and anything was allowed; the commandments of God in the Torah were now null because according to him the messianic age has arrived and he was the one who was going to redeem them. As Jerry Rabow wrote in page 110 of his book "50 Jewish Messias" published by Gefen of Jerusalem, (source Barry Chamish): "Through all of this, Shabbatai Zevi continued to issue proclamations of the theological changes wrought by the coming of the messianic age. Shabbatai's new prayer was, 'Praised be He who permits the forbidden.' Since all things would be permitted in the age of the messiah, Shabbatai declared many of the old restrictions of the Torah no longer applicable. He abolished the laws concerning sexual relationships. He eventually declared that all of the thirty six major biblical sins were now permitted and instructed some of his followers that it was their duty to perform such sins in order to hasten the Redemption." Zevi or Zvi was a kabbalist and occultist who deceived most of the Jews of his time and those who came after him. He was born on Aug. 9, 1626, in Smyrna, Turkey. In 1666 he converted to

Islam with some of his followers and took the name Aziz Mehemet. Most of the Jews were disappointed but he told them that he had to become Muslim in order to convert the Muslims to Judaism, and then he turned around and told the Turks and the Sultan that he was to keep in close contact with the Jews in order to convert the Jews to Islam. Thus he was free to go wherever he liked and do whatever he wanted. Zevi was betrayed to the Turks by another Jewish messiah from Poland. Zevi revealed to this Polish messiah the prophecy given by his close associate, Nathan Ghazzati the prophet, that Zevi was destined to become the ruler of the Ottomam Empire. Instead, Zevi was exiled to a small village in Albania where he died. But the followers of Shabbataism indeed became the real rulers of modern Turkey, albhight in an invisible subtle way. Zevi's influence among the Jews did not die with his death, many still believed this wizard of deception who legitimized deception as a mean to achieve one's goals. Rebbe Berechiah, an extremist, succeeded Zevi and took over his movement of Shabbataism. Barry Chamish, in his article "The Deutsch Devils," (December 31, 2003), posted in his web-site (barryChamish.com), says that "the Shabbatai followers continued their hidden life in the Turkish sect of the Donmeh, whose activities continue to this day, as reported extensively this year, even by the straid Jerusalem Post. One of the Donmeh followers was Jacob Frank (1726-1726), who would transform Europe and the world into a Shabbataian hell barely a century later." Jacob Frank succeeded Rebbe Berechiah and in eighteen century brought the Donmeh ideaology To Europe. He made an alliance near/in Frankfurt, Germany, with Jesuit Adam Weinhaupt (founder of the Illuminatti and the usurper of the Freemasonic lodges worldwide, specially that of England and Scotland) and the Rothschild empire. Barry Chamish, in his above mentioned article, mentions Rabbi Antelman saying in his book To Eliminate the Opiate: "A movement of complete evil now took hold. The Jesuits' goal was the destruction of the Protestant Reformation leading to a return of one pope sitting in judgement on all mankind. The Rothschilds goal was to control the wealth of the planet. And the Frankist vision was the destruction of Jewish ethics to be replaced by a religion based on the exact opposite [or high-class Satanism]. When these factions blended, a bloody war against humanity, with the Jews on the front lines, erupted." In the book "The Messianic Idea in Judaism" by the Jewish professor Gershon Scholem (1971 edition, page 126) the author writes about Jacob Frank: "In all his actions [he was] a truly corrupt and degenerate individual" and as "one of the most frightening phenomena in the whole of Jewish history." Jacob Frank considered himself to be another messiah. He claimed to be an incarnation of the the Jewish patriarch Jacob. He ordered his 13,000 followers to become Catholics and infiltrate the Catholic church. He referred to the Catholics as the "Esau," the brother of biblical Jacob while he and his followers were the biblical Jacob. To the Christian Catholics he told that it was time for a reconciliation between "Jacob" and "Esau." While he told his followers secretly that as Jacob deceived Esau in the story of the Bible,

so by the way of deception we will establish a Jewish anti-christ kingdom in Palestine. Rabow, in page 130 of his book mentions: "The Frankists also become involved in international political intrigue, and sent secret emissaries to the Russian government and the Eastern Orthodox Church offering to help in the overthrow of Poland and the Catholic Church." Jerry Rabow gives more details in his "50 Jewish Messiahs" (source Barry): "He [Frank] extended the paradoxical teachings of Shabbati Zvi that the coming of the messianic age had transformed sexual prohibitions of the Bible into permissions and even obligations. According to Frank, engaging in sexual orgies now became the means to purify the soul from its sins. Debauchery became therapy...Frank convinced his followers that the only way for their special form of Judaism to survive was for them to outwardly become Christians, just as the Donmeh had descended into the world of Islam..In February, 1759, the Frankists told the [Catholic] Church they were ready to be baptized." On page 121 of Rabow's book, it is mentioned: "The Donmeh now converted the Shabbatain Purim into an annual orgy, when members exchanged spouses for a ceremony called 'extinguishing the lights.' The Donmeh justified their Purim orgies, and their regular practise of sharing wives and engaging in other sexual activities, by citing biblical precedants." The Jewish Encyclopedias defines Donmeh as "the Turkish word for 'apostate' and refers to the Jews of the Near East who followed Sabbatai Zevi into Islam in 1666, but secretly remained Jews who continued practicing Jewish rituals but worshiped Sabbatai as the Messiah and incarnation of God." Another researcher said: "The Donmeh showed great public affection with Islam but amongst themselves entirely rejected and even despised Islam." There is no need to say that they also in secret hated and despised more the Christians of the Ottoman Empire. Those same "Turkish" Donmeh were the ones that were in power in Turkey during WW1 when the Armenian Genocide occurred. They were the visible rulers of the Ottoman Empire and they carried out and gave orders for the slaughter --in a most unimaginable barbaric way and according to plans they had-- of almost the whole Christian population of Asia Minor: One and half million Armenians, half a million Greeks and Greek Pontians, and half a million Assyrians and Caldeans. The Turkish author, Mevlan Z. Rifat, was referring to this Donmeh sect by his words "a syncretist Jewish-Muslim sect," when he wrote in his book "Inner Folds of the Ottoman Revolution" 1929.-- "The Armenian genocide was decided in August 1910 and October 1911 by a **Young Turk** committee composed entirely of displaced Balkan Jews in the format of a syncretist Jewish-Muslim sect, including Tallat, Enver, Behaeddin Shakir, Jemal, and Nazim posturing as Muslims. It met in the Rothschild-funded Grant Orient loge in now Greek Salonika. No wonder the infrastructure was in place by August by August, 1914, in Erzerum for the Great Massacres, almost three months before Turkey entered the Great War. During World War I and ever since, Jews have held prominent positions in the Turkish government, including three presidents, Ataturk, Inonu, and Bayar." No known

English translation exist of Rifat's book, however it was translated to Armenian in 1939. The Hebrew scholar, Avrum M. Ehrlick, writes in his book "Sabbatean Messianism As Proto-Secularism" (source, Berry's article: Kerry, Gaza and the New Sabbatean Holocaust): "Dr Nazim, Nuzhet Faik, Mustafa Arif, Muslihiddin Adil, Sukru Bleda, Halide Edip Adivar and Ahmet Emin Yalman were all active in the Young Turks and of Donme families. Mehmet Kapanci (1839-1924) who was a mayor of Salonica and a well-known banker funded the C.U.P [some Armenians were masons and were part of the Committee of the Union and Progress Party before the Genocide happened] and was a Donme. Other Jews active in the Young Turks were Nissim Mazliah from Izmir and Vitali Faradji, Moise Cohen (later called Munis Tekinalp) who was an active Jew and once rabbinical student who turned to business and actively asserted a proud Turkish identity along with Zionist sentiments...It is curious that Israelís first and second Prime Ministers, David Ben Gurion and Moshe Sharett and her second president Yitzchak Ben Zvi had lived and studied in Istanbul and embraced the concept 'lehitatmen', Hebrew for 'to become an Ottoman'. Ben Zvi is alleged by some to be descendant of a Sabbatean family. Sharett served in the Ottoman army in WW1. Ben Gurion gave up Russian citizenship for Ottoman citizenship, something many others in Palestine were afraid to do. Israeli Presidents Ben Zevi, Zalman Shazar and to a lesser degree Yitzchak Navon became students of Ottomanism. Mehmet Cavit Bey (1875-1926) was one of the most significant Donme political figures. He was active in the revolution [of 1908] as a highly articulate editor of a tabloid and professor of finance and was three times Finance Minister of Modern Turkey until his execution for his alleged role in the assassination attempt of Ataturk. It is believed that Cavit Bey was an ardent Zionist and saw the advantages for Turkey in the Jewish settlement of Palestine." Avrum Ehrlich elaborates in more details in his same book: " The extent to which Jews were involved in the Young Turk revolution is debated, some arguing that Jews and Donme dominated the Committee of the Union and Progress Party (C.U.P) which gained control of the State. Others argue that this was anti-Semitic rhetoric and exaggerated and that while the Jews supported the revolution on a grass roots level, they were not highly represented in the upper echelons of the party. Indeed British diplomats did report to the home office that a Jewish-Masonic conspiracy was at work favoring the revolution. The Donme are believed to have been equally involved in the revolution but exact details are less known due to a number of reasons...It was via the Masonic lodges that the Donme, the Jews, Bektashi and secularists who were less accepted in mainstream society were able to meet on an equal footing, many of them becoming major instruments of the revolution...Whether the suspicions that Masonry is responsible for sedition and subversive activities are true or not, in this context they were a convenient home for the revolution, providing lodges and personnel, secrecy and structures for the revolution. The Donme thrived in the Masonic environment, allowing them to be both secretive

and influential, maintaining their religious ideas in a non-dogmatic atmosphere. Bridging the gap between the Jews and the Muslims, they seemed to represent the happy medium of the secular Young Turk revolution. Even today Donme are involved in the Masonic Lodges of Turkey." Barry Chamish believes that the Armenian Genocide was a dry run for the Jewish Holocaust. Berry is a former Israeli military man turned to investigative reporter who is warning his fellow Jews about a coming Second Holocaust of the Jews in Israel proper. This time the Arabs and Muslims playing the role that the Nazis played during WW2. Barry's research lead him to the fact that basically both the planners and instigators of the Armenian Genocide of WW1 and the Jewish Holocaust of WW2 were the same entities and that those same entities are planning another holocaust of the Jews during the coming WW3, which is going to be ignited in the middle east.

The Donmeh of Turkey are Jews who have 'converted' to Islam but remain (false) Jews. Probably most neocons are Sabbateans." Sabbateanism became a hidden movement whose members were the ones who established the sect known as Donmeh in the Ottoman Empire that took over the Turkish empire in a 1908 Masonic revolution. Jacob Frank (born in 1726), the second successor to Sabbatai Zevi and the leader of the Sabbatean movement after Rebbe Berechiah, worked with The Rothschilds and the Illuminati. The authors of the genocide of entire Christian population of the Asia Minor of some two and half millions during World War I and few years following that war were the the followers of Sabbatai Zevi; as well as that of the Holocaust of the Jews and of gypsies during World War II. They just used the Turks and some Germans to do the dirty work for them. An aspect of Sabbatean mystical occult religion is their belief in a "holy spark" inside every human being. They believe that it is their religious duty to liberate this "holy spark" and send it back to God, in this way they believe they serve God and do Him a favor. Those murderers do not have any aversion in killing any individual, massacring thousands and hundreds of thousand, and even committing genocide of an entire race. In their beliefs, killing is liberating the "holy spark." This is Satanism, pure and simple. Of course there are many Sabbataeans who are practicing Satanists and they believe in killing, or "harvesting," in order to send the "holy sparks," or "atoms" of the humans, consisting of life and spiritual energy, to Satan as a gift. Sabbateans do not have to do those atrocities in a direct way, they mostly prefer to do it indirectly and by proxy; deception being their motto. Deception is allowed by God on earth, a fact they know very well. Presently, the Sabbatean movement, under the deceptive name of Zionism, is bringing all the Jews in one place in order to liberate their "holy sparks" or harvest their "holy sparks" in an upcoming "Second Holocaust" of the Jews in the former Palestine. They believe that millions of genuine "holy sparks," Made in Israel, will be liberated from Jews killed by the Muslims and the Arabs during the upcoming World War 3

which they will be the actual authors or script writers. They expect their reptilian gods to be the recipients of those holy sparks. Jacob Franks' disciples used to fall on the ground and utter prophecies while FOAMS began to ooze from their mouths.

The Power of the Rothschilds

Co-Masters of the World --Connections to Jews, Mormons, and Judaism It has been said all roads lead to Rome. For this, it could be said all paths of investigation lead to the Rothschilds. Charles T. Russell, in a 1891 letter to Baron (Lord) Rothschild, mailed from Palestine, outlined possible courses of action that could be taken **to establish the Jews in Palestine**. Russell's letters praised the Rothschild's money which established Jewish colonies in Palestine. Russell writes Rothschild, "What is needed here, therefore, next to water and cleanliness, is a good government which will protect the poor from the ravenous and the wealthy. Banking institutions on sound bases, and doing business honorably, are also greatly needed " Russell continues, "May the God of Jacob direct you, my dear Sir, and all interested with you in the deliverance and prosperity of Israel, and blessed will they be who, to any extent, yield themselves as his servants in fulfilling his will as predicted." When the Mormon Church needed financing in the late 19th century, they went to Kuhn, Loeb Co. To explain the Rothschild's control of Kuhn, Loeb Co. The method that the House of Rothschild used to gain influence, was the same that Royalty had used for centuries, marriage. The Rothschild children, girls and boys, have had their spouses chosen on the basis of alliances that would benefit the House of Rothschild, but since consolidating world power they generally have married cousins these last two centuries.'

Jacob Schiff grew up in the house that the Rothschild's had at 148 Judengasse, Frankfurt. Jacob Schiff came to the United States with Rothschild capital and took over control of a small Jewish banking concern founded by two Cincinnati dry goods merchants Abraham Kuhn and Solomon Loeb. He even married Solomon's daughter. In 1885, Loeb retired, and Schiff ran the Kuhn, Loeb Co. for the Rothschilds until 1920 when he died. During Russell's and Brigham Young's day, Lord Rothschild was considered the "lay leader of world Jewry." Edmund Rothschild was President of the Jewish Colonization Assoc, which was a major Zionist group. Amselm Rothschild indicated that his grandfather Amschel Mayer Rothschild had insisted in Clause 15 of his will to his children, "may they and their descendants remain constantly true to their ancestral Jewish faith." However, the will has been secret and there is no way of knowing what it says. The Rothschilds have not remained true to the Orthodox faith. If this was actually what Clause 15 said then something is amiss. The Jewish world has

showered the Rothschilds with praises, "The Rothschilds govern a Christian world.

Not a cabinet moves without their advice. They stretch their hand, with equal ease, from Petersburg to Vienna, from Vienna to Paris, from Paris to London, from London to Washington. Baron Rothschild, the head of the house, is the true king of Judah, the prince of the captivity, the Messiah so long looked for by this extraordinary people... The lion of the tribe of Judah, Baron Rothschild, possesses more real force than David--more wisdom than Solomon." The Priere de Sion-the Elders of Sion also relates to the Rothschilds who are reported to serve on a Jewish council of Elders of Sion. The Rothschilds have "helped" the Jewish people the Rothschild's own way. For those who admire stinginess, the Rothschilds will be greatly looked up to. For instance, the extent of James Rothschild's charity in France to poor Jews was 5 francs (the equivalent of \$1). Their dynasty has destroyed **honest** Jews along with Christians. Today, few dare criticize the Rothschilds. Co-Masters of the World--Connections to Secret Societies The Rothschilds had played a major role in the Bavarian Illuminati, and it is known that at least one of the sons of Amsel was a member. As the reader remembers, Amsel placed his sons in the major European capitals, where they each set up the principal banking houses. By their own secret intelligence service and their own news network they could outmaneuver any European government. The large amounts of voluminous correspondence by Rothschild couriers attracted attention, but no one ever stopped their personal intelligence and mail services. After the Bavarian illuminati were exposed ??, the central occult power over the European secret societies shifted to Carbonarism a.k.a. the Alta Vendita, led by another powerful Rothschild, Karl Rothschild, son of Amschel.

In 1818, Karl participated in a **secret document** that was sent out to the headquarters of Masonry from the Alta Vendita. The Masons were quite distressed when a copy of this was lost, and offered rewards to anyone who could return the lost copy. It was originally written in Italian. Its title translates „Permanent Instructions, or Practical Code of Rules; Guide for the Heads of the Highest Grades of **Masonry**." The Masonic reference book 10,000 Famous Freemasons, Vol. 4, p.74, indicates two other sons of Amschel were Masons, James Meyer Rothschild, and his brother Nathan Meyer Rothschild. James Rothschild in Paris was a 33 degree Scottish Rite Mason, and his brother Nathan in London was a member of the Lodge of Emulation. And Jewish Freemason Katz indicates Solomon Meir Rothschild, a third member of the five brothers, was initiated into Freemasonry on June 14, 1809. The Rothschilds became powerful within Freemasonry. We find the **Saint-Simonians**, the occult religious millennialist **forerunners of communism**, praising Baron de Rothschild in their magazine Le Globe, "There is no one today who better represents the triumph of equality

and work in the nineteenth century than M. le Baron de Rothschild... .Was this Jew born a millionaire? No he was born poor, and if only you knew what genius, patience, and hard work were required to construct that European edifice called the House of Rothschild, you would admire rather than insult it."

Lionel de Rothschild (the de was added by the French Rothschilds) was involved with the first communist Internationale. The Mason Mazzini who helped start communism praised Rothschild, "Rothschild could be King of France if he so desired." Adolphe Cremieux, was a french Jewish Mason (see chap. 1.4 for his credentials). The Rothschilds gave at least 1 ,000 pounds to Cremieux to go to Damascus with Salomon Munk, and Sir Moses Montefiore to win the release of Jews imprisoned there, and to convince the Turkish Sultan to declare the charges of ritual murder false. According to the three Jewish authors of Dope, Inc. the **B'nai B'rith** was a spin-off of the Order of Zion and was organized as a "covert intelligence front" for the House of Rothschild. It is highly probable that the B'nai B'rith was used as a Rothschild intelligence cover.

The Rothschilds run the Bilderbergers too. The Rothschilds run the Council of Foreign Relations (CFR). Although many people today would not view the CFR as a secret society it was originally set up as part of a secret society and it was kept secret for many years, in spite of its awesome power. Carroll Quigley, professor of International Relations at the Jesuit Georgetown University, exposed the Round Table Group with his book *Tragedy and Hope*. The Rothschilds supported Rhodes to form De Beers. Later, Rhodes made seven wills which established a secret society modelled after the Jesuits and Masons to help bring in a One-World- Government centered upon Britain, and the Rhodes Scholarships.

The inner group was established in Mar. 1891 and consisted of Rhodes, Stead, Lord Esher (Brett), and 33* Mason Alfred Milner.(33bb) A secondary circle of "potential members of the Circle of Initiates" consisted of the Jew Lord Balfour, Sir Harry Johnson, Lord Rothschild, Lord Grey and others. Initially, Lord Rothschild was part of the inner group of Rhode's secret society, but was replaced by his son-in-law Lord Rosebury who wasn't as conspicuous.

The Fabian Socialists dominated the staff at Oxford when the Rhodes Scholars began arriving. These scholars then received indoctrination and preparation to become part of an international socialist New World Order. The Round Table Group developed **from the inner** executive circle of Rhode's secret society. The outer circle was established after the start of the 20th century. The Round Table Group was **extended** after W.W-I by organizing a front organization the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The Council of Foreign Relations was the American part of this front. The inner circle continues to direct the outer circle

and its two front organizations RIIA and CFR. The CER **in turn set up a number** of fronts including the Institute of Pacific Relations (IPR) .

Co-Masters of the World --management of the Catholic and Czars' wealth and the capture of the Orthodox Church's wealth. The Rothschilds were very friendly with the Pope, Order has at last been re-established." The Rothschilds in fact over time were **entrusted with the bulk of the Vatican's wealth**. The Jewish Ency., Vol. 2, p.497states, „It is a somewhat curious sequel to the attempt to set up a Catholic competitor to the Rothschilds that at the present time (1905) the latter are the guardians of the papal treasure." Researcher Eustice Mullins writes that the Rothschilds took over all the financial operations of the worldwide Catholic Church in 1823. Today the large banking and financial business of the Catholic Church is an extensive system **interlocked** with the Rothschilds and the rest of the International Banking system. The great wealth of the Russian **Czars** was entrusted to the Rothschilds, \$35 million with the Rothschild's Bank of England, and \$80 million in the Rothschild's Paris bank. The Rothschilds financed the Russian Revolution which confiscated ? vast portions of the Orthodox Church's wealth. They have been able to prevent (due to their power) the legitimate heirs of the Czars fortune to withdraw ? a penny of the millions deposited in a variety of their banks.

The Mountbattans, who are related to the Rothschilds, led the court battles to prevent the claimants from withdrawing any of the fortune. In other words, the money they invested in the Russian Revolution, was not only paid back directly by the Bolshevists in millions of dollar of gold, but by grabbing the hugh deposits of the Czars' wealth, the Rothschilds gained what is now worth over \$50 Billions.

Co-Masters of the World --Control over Satanism & Witchcraft Chapter 2. gives the names of a Witchcraft Council of 13 which is under Rothschild control and in turn issue orders to various groups. One of the purest form of Satanism can be traced to the Jewish Sabbatain sect and its Frankist spinoff. The leaders of this up to the Rothschilds were:

Sabbatai Zevi (1626-1676) Nathan of Gaza (16??-?) Jacob Frank (1726-1791)
The Rothschilds Three connections between Satanism, evil, and money. Money naturally attracts itself to evil. Evil men believe in where there is a will there is a way, and they are willing to sell their souls for their God, money. They will employ evil to gain money. While most people are quite aware of these last two connections, a third may likely have escaped their attention. The principle group of men who cranked up International Banking were Satanists from the beginning.

Co-Masters of the World --Power within Christendom The Rothschilds also wielded much influence and power not only in Secret Societies, but also in Christendom's churches. The Salvation Army under the suggestion of the Rothschilds adopted the Red Shield (Roth-red Schild-shield) for their logo. One history of the Rothschilds remarks, "The Rothschilds had rapidly propelled themselves into a position of immense financial power and political influence. They were an independent force in the life of Europe, accountable to no one and, to a large extent, reliant on no one. Popular lampoons depicted them as the real rulers of Christendom..." Some of the Rothschilds have been involved in the campaign to loosen public morals. The first executive Secretary of the National Student Forum was John Rothschild. This National Student Forum changed its name like articles of clothing. Speaking about clothing, one of the aims of this Socialist group was to promote public nudity, and free love. This organization had the following constituent groups Radcliffe Liberal Club, Union Theological Seminary Contemporary Club, Yale Liberal Club" to name just a few. A further development of this was the Youth Peace Federation which consisted of the League of Youth of Community Church, Methodist Epworth League, NY District, Young Judea, and Young People's Fellowship of St. Phillip's Parish to name a few. American religious men have ties to the Rothschilds especially through their various agents. Harry Emerson Fosdick Harry Emerson Fosdick, who was Pastor of Rockefeller's church was also among the Presidents of the Rockefeller Foundation. John Foster Dulles, CFR, was chairman of the board of the Rockefeller Foundation, and married a Rockefeller, Janet Pomeroy Avery. Remember John Foster Dulles was an important Federal Council of Churches of Christ official. Every road leads back to the Rothschilds. There are more items than what have been mentioned above linking the Rothschilds to the various tentacles. Each of the various tentacles that conspiracy theorists have put forth,--the Jews, the Masons, the Intelligence Communities, the International Bankers, the Priore de Sion, the Catholics, the Trilateral commission, the CFR, the New Age, the Cults-- each ties back to the Rothschild's power. Extent of Rothschild Power According to one source "it was estimated that they controlled half the wealth of the world."

The Federal Reserve Bank of New York was controlled by five banks which owned 53% of its stock. These five banks were controlled by Nathan M. Rothschild & Sons of London. Control over the U.S. Fed is basically control over the world's money. That fact alone shows how immense the Rothschild Power is. If one examines who has been appointed to head the Fed, and to run it, the connections of the "Federal" Reserve System to the Rothschilds can further be seen. Another private enterprise using the name Federal that the Rothschilds also direct is Federal Express. Any one else might be taken to court for making their businesses sound like their are government, not the Rothschilds. It is appropriate for them to appropriate the name of Federal,

because by way of MI6 via the CIA they instruct the U.S. government. Senators are bought and paid off by their system, as investigators of the BCCI are discovering. The Rothschilds have been intimately involved in witchcraft and the Illuminati since its early known history. The Kaiser of Germany seems to refer to them when he said, "the magic powers of money as wielded by the Lord of Lucre are powers of Black Magic at its blackest." If only half of the wealth is controlled by the Rothschilds, it indicates that if they are to be part of the world's rulership, **they must have allies. Allies** The Rothschilds and Rockefellers are only two of thirteen controlling families of the Illuminati. Two Jewish families that appear to be prominent are the Oppenheims **and** the Oppenheimers. A. Oppenheim was situated in Cologne. The Oppenheimers were early members of the Bavarian Illuminati. The Bund der Gerechten (**League of the Just**) was an illuminati front run mainly by Jews who were Satanists. This Bund financed in part by the Rothschilds paid the Satanist and Mason Karl Marx to write the Communist Manifesto. The Jew Gumpel Oppenheim was in the **inner circle** of the Bund. His relative Heinrich Oppenheim masterminded the communist revolution of 1848 in Germany. The Communist Party's **official histories even accept the Bund** as the predecessor of Communism. Robert Oppenheimer The Oppenheimers are close to the Rothschilds. J. Robert Oppenheimer of the CFR was exposed as a communist. Harry Oppenheimer, an international banker, is chairman of the Jewish De Beers world-wide diamond monopoly, and chairman of the Anglo-American Corp. Oppenheimers can be found in important financial positions in the U.S.

They help run around 10 large foundations, including the Oppenheimer Haas Trust of NY for the care of needy Jewish children. The Jewish Ency. Vol. 2, p. 496 indicates other Jewish families "adopted the Rothschild plan." These were the Lazards, Sterns, Speyers, and Seligmans. The Rothschild plan was to place family members in the 5 largest European capitals to coordinate their activities. One of Germany's largest magazines is the Stern, and Ernst Stern is second-in-command of the World Bank." The Jewish families that established the Frankfurt Judenloge (this was the Masonic lodge the Rothschilds belonged to in Frankfurt) included the Adlers, Speyers, Reisses, Sichels, Ellisons, Hanaus, Geisenheimers, and Goldschmidts. Isaac Hildesheim, a Jew who changed his name to Justus Hiller is credited as being the **founder** of this Frankfurt lodge. Michael Hess, principal of the Reformed Jewish school Philanthropin was an important figure in the lodge too, as was Dr. Ludwig Baruch (later Borne) who joined in 1808. Most of these Frankfurt Jewish Freemasons engaged in commerce.

Those Freemasons from 1817-1842 were the leaders of the Frankfurt Jewish community. A gentile Mason in Frankfurt Johann Christian Ehrmann began warning the German people that the Frankfurt Jewish Masons wanted a world

republic based on humanism. In 1816 he came out with a warning pamphlet *Das Judenthum in der M[aurere]y* (The Jews in Masonry). A powerful ally of the world's Jewry can be seen beginning with men like **Oliver Cromwell**, who was a Mason. Oliver Cromwell was financed by Jews, and helped the Jews gain power in England. Cromwell was willing to go along with the Jews, because he became convinced of British Israelism. Since the core of the conspiracy of power is Jewish, the attitude of those allied with it hinges on their attitude toward the Jewish people. The religious idea that the British people are descended from the tribes of Israel doesn't automatically place people into the camp of the conspiracy. Some of the British Israelites such as the Mormons, the old New England wealthy families such as make up the Order, some Masons and New Agers, and the non-Jewish members of the Priuere de Sion are collaborating with the One-World-Power. The **anglican church** which is run by the Freemasons is strongly British Israelistic. *Sorting Out the Various Identity Groups*. In contrast, a hodge-podge of groups which are opposed to the conspiracy like some Neo-Nazi groups, and various Churches unrelated with them are also believers in British Israelism. These various groups are sometimes all lumped together as the "Identity" movement, which is misleading because of their vast differences.

Co-Masters of the World --The Media.. Eustice Mullins has published his research in his book *Who Owns the TV Networks* showing that the Rothschilds have control of all three U.S. Networks, plus other aspects of the recording and mass media industry. It can be added that they control Reuters too. From other sources it appears CNN, which began as an independent challenge to the Jewish Network monopoly, ran into repeated trickery, and ended up part of the system. Money from B.C.C.I., (B.C.C.I. has been one of the New World Orders financial systems for doing its dirty business such as controlling Congressmen, and is involved with INSLA, the Iran-Contra Scandal, Centrust, and other recent scandals) which has tainted so many aspects of public power in the U.S. has also been behind CNN. Perhaps nothing dominates the life of some Americans as does the television. Americans sit themselves before the television set and simply absorb what it projects to them.

The Largest Empire In the History of the World - Club of the Isles'

"Before she set out on her Diamond Jubilee procession, on the morning of 22 June 1897, Queen Victoria of England went to the telegraph-room at Buckingham Palace.... It was a few minutes after eleven o'clock. She pressed an electric button, an impulse was transmitted to the Central Telegraph Office in St. Martin's le Grand; in a matter of seconds, her Jubilee message was on its way to every corner of her Empire. It was the largest Empire in the history of

the world, comprising nearly a quarter of the land mass of the earth, and a quarter of its population. Victoria herself was a Queen-Empress of such aged majesty that some of her simpler subjects considered her divine, and slaughtered propitiatory goats before her image." --James Morris, in *Pax Britannica* (London: The Folio Society: 1992)

In the minds of the political, industrial, and intellectual elites of the overwhelming majority of nations of the world today, there exists a deadly dangerous myth: that the British Empire has disappeared from the face of the Earth; and that Great Britain, the United Kingdom, is of little consequence in world affairs. According to this fairy tale, Britain's royal family is a powerless relic of days gone by, collecting its modest pension, fulfilling its ceremonial obligations, and, perhaps, drawing in a few tourist dollars, to justify its upkeep.

In the extreme version of this Big Lie, today's Britain is cast in the role of a benign force in world affairs, a "friend of the downtrodden," and "diligent defender of human rights." Even the recent, shameless public displays of marital infidelities by Queen Elizabeth II's "Baby Boomer" offspring, and the voluminous "soap opera" news coverage that they have generated, have only added to this mis-evaluation. (When dealing with hereditary monarchies, decadence can never be reliably used as an indicator of decline. Rather, it must be understood as a way of life. See, for example, 18th Century British intelligence figure Jeremy Bentham's "In Defense of Pederasty," the companion piece to his more widely known "In Defense of Usury." These two documents convey an efficient definition of the monarchical-oligarchical outlook.)

In the minds of many leading world figures, including in Russia, the "enemy image" of the British Empire of old, has been replaced by that of a modern "imperial power," the United States of America. The authorship of both of these complementary hoaxes--the demise of the British Empire, and its replacement by the U.S.A. as the new "Great Satan"--is traceable to Britain's own vast propaganda and intelligence apparatus, associated with such institutions as British Broadcasting Corp., Reuters News Service, the Hollinger Corp., the Tavistock Institute, the Mont Pelerin Society, Oxford and Cambridge universities, the British Commonwealth, and His Royal Highness Prince Philip's World Wildlife Fund. With the recent enthusiastic revival of the century-old Anglo-French Entente Cordiale, French intelligence agents and propagandists have joined in the **America-trashing campaign**, especially inside Russia. From Khartoum, to Moscow, to Buenos Aires, among policymakers and culture-shapers, this British-orchestrated game of historical revisionism has taken deep root. Its disorienting effect has opened the door to possibly grave and irreversible policy blunders. Strategic Importance of Debunking the Myth If the human race is to survive the coming global financial and monetary blowout,

without going through a protracted New Dark Age, in which billions needlessly die, it will be necessary for the United States, Russia, and China--as the three great world powers today--to revive the World War II alliance against the British Empire, which was the cornerstone of the late U.S. President Franklin Delano Roosevelt's post-colonial strategic vision. The first order of business of such a revived "FDR Coalition," is to dump the International Monetary Fund (IMF) system and organize a new set of global financial and monetary agreements, based on sound principles of national banking and scientific and technological progress. **These principles formed the basis for the U.S. Constitution** and what came to be known, during the nineteenth century, as the American System of Political Economy. Although **neither Russia nor China ever achieved the full status of nation-statehood**, there are powerful forces inside both countries today, that aspire to such a circumstance.

To begin to understand the breadth and scope of the British Empire today, it is necessary to look first at **the British Commonwealth**, as the Club of the Isles is itself looking at it. In 1995, the RIIA published Discussion Paper 60, by Katharine West, titled "Economic Opportunities for Britain and the Commonwealth." West, an Australian professor and business consultant on retainer with Chatham House, made a compelling case, that the 52 nations that comprise the British Commonwealth have the **potential to dominate every regional economic bloc in the world**, from the Group of 77, to the Organization of Petroleum Exporting Countries (OPEC), to the Organization of African Unity (OAU), to the Association of Southeast Asian Nations (ASEAN), to the North Atlantic Treaty Organization (NATO), and, even the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA). The Commonwealth, which includes one of every three nations on this planet, **comprises the largest single voting bloc in the UN General Assembly**, making the Warsaw Pact at the height of Soviet Russian power, pale by comparison. The City of London dominates the world's speculative markets. A **tightly interlocking group** of corporations, involved in raw materials extraction, finance, insurance, transportation, and food production, controls the lion's share of the world market, and exerts virtual "choke point" control over world industry. In a recent column in the Club of the Isles' flagship publication, the London Times, Washington, D.C. Sunday Times bureau chief James Adams candidly admitted that the banking houses in the City of London are now laundering \$400 billion per annum in illegal **narcotics** profits. The British Commonwealth subsumes many of the world's most notorious flight-capital and hot-money havens. The Mont Pelerin Society, the radical-free market secret organization **founded** in 1947 by **Friedrich von Hayek**, and patronized today by **Prince Philip**, maintains the most accurate accounting ledgers on the **world's underground economy**. How is that possible? Because the Club of the Isles, since the era of the Opium Wars against China, and the escapades of Lord Palmerston's personal

agent Giuseppe Mazzini in the last century, has been **the leading sponsor and controller of global organized crime**. The importance of Club of the Isles control over organized crime cannot be understated. Lord William Rees-Mogg, a life peer in the House of Lords, a former editor-in-chief of the London Times, and British intelligence's chief case officer for the propaganda war against U.S. President Clinton, has written recently that the world is moving into a post-industrial "Third Wave" paradigm, which will see the erosion of nation-states, and their replacement by a form of one-world "electronic feudalism." In Rees-Mogg's Brave New World, only 5% of the population, the "cognitive elite" or what he calls the "Brain Lords," will prosper and enjoy the fruits of modern technology. The vast majority of peoples of the world are doomed to a life of misery. To prevent social unrest under these brutal conditions, the British financier oligarchy has gone to great lengths, to foster a drug-rock-sex counterculture, that creates, in the words of Aldous Huxley, as "a **concentration camp of the mind**."

From the ranks of that counterculture, Prince Philip, his **World Wildlife Fund**, and its "1,001 Club" adjunct, have recruited a **radical environmentalist** movement, a neo-pagan gang like the Hitler Youth of the 1920s. To achieve world empire, as Prince Philip has admitted, 80% of the world population must be eliminated within two generations. Over 4 billion people are to die to realize the Windsor/Club of the Isles New Dark Age!

THE "REAL" ECONOMICS

"The System Isn't Broken. It is Built This Way"

True but Secret policy

False but Open policy

We are told something but which are false . what is true are not told to us .

How much we are to believe .Most of the so called exposes are to mislead us . Most of the so called exposers are agents .

The below is just to tell you , what we are told is not true . what is the real truth is hidden , very well . we can come to some conclusions on whats happening around us .They cook up data so as to bring in the predetermined result they

wanted . All the official data is false , fraud , intentionally brought in to bring in their agendas .

Consumer Price Index CPI

A measure that examines the weighted average of prices of a basket of consumer goods and services, such as transportation, food and medical care. The goods are weighted according to their importance. Changes in CPI are used to assess price changes associated with the cost of living.

Core inflation / Consumer Price Index Ex Food & Energy

The Consumer Price Index (CPI) Ex Food & Energy is a measure of price movements by the comparison between the retail prices of a representative shopping basket of goods and services. Products such as food and energy are excluded .

The preferred measure by the Federal Reserve of core inflation in the United States is the change in the core Personal consumption expenditures price index (PCE). This index is based on a dynamic consumption basket. Economic variables adjusted by this price deflator are expressed in chained (replacing an expensive item with a cheap similar item for calculations , the index should be called Consumer Survival Index and NOT CPI) dollars, rather than the alternative constant-dollar measure based on a fixed goods' basket.

Inflation is a sustained increase in the general price level of goods and services in an economy over a period of time. When the general price level rises, each unit of currency buys fewer goods and services. Inflation reflects a reduction in the purchasing power per unit of currency. Take "" EGGS" as a case in point . what was the price of one natural unadulterated egg , 50 years ago , and what is the price of an egg filled with high amounts of antibiotics , steroids and other harsh chemicals , which come from a totally unhealthy chicken ,which cannot even walk , and which is not allowed to move around .

GDP is a total hoax

GDP, Gross Domestic Product, is explained by governments to be the measure by which the success and failure of an economy can be measured. It is roughly explained to be the monetary value of all the goods and services produced or alternatively all the wages earned and profits made in a specified period of time (generally in one year).

Let us consider briefly the computation of the GDP measure. There are three main ways to calculate GDP:

- 1) The expenditure method
- 2) The income method and
- 3) The value-added method.

Mathematically, the GDP can be defined with the following equation.

$GDP = C + I + G + (X - M)$ where, C = Private Consumption , I = Private Business Investment , G = Public or Government Expenditure , X = Exports , M = Imports

Consumer Spending or C

Consumer spending is defined as the total amount of money consumer spends on everyday goods and services. Increased consumer spending indicates not only higher disposable income but also better expectation and confidence in the economy. Increased spending by consumers help driving up the GDP value.

Government spending records the total spending of Federal, State and Municipal on goods and services. It covers the areas of education, defense, judiciary and other things . Going to war and throwing money to undeserving politicians seem to increase GDP.

The gain in the consumer sector is mainly due to the current housing and consumer credit bubble which led to the boom in the construction, commercial banking and real estate sector. All of which are consumer related.

To finance our consumption we can either borrow or finance it through savings or retained earnings. The problem is when we borrow to finance our private and public expenditure. As a result we are getting deeper and deeper into debt.

To maintain the GDP growth rate , spending in Consumer, Private Investment or Government will have to increase. Since our GDP growth is fuelled by debt we will have to borrow more in the future. This is where the problem comes in.

“Why did people appear so angry and unhappy when the stock market was at record levels, the unemployment rate is down sharply, inflation is subdued and the number of jobs is increasing?”

The economy isn't really doing what the statistics say it is doing. Our statistics are wrong and Main Street folks know it.

Wall Street hedge fund mogul, Paul Singer, head of Elliott Management Corp said.

“Nobody can predict how long governments can get away with fake growth, fake money, fake jobs, fake financial stability, fake inflation numbers and fake income growth,” “When confidence is lost, that loss can be severe, sudden and simultaneous across a number of markets and sectors.”

Fake jobs: The Labor Department adds hundreds of thousands of jobs a year to its count for positions it thinks, but can't prove, are being created by new companies. This practice, which has gone on for decades, needs to be investigated.

How to Fake Economic Growth: GDP is part of what's called the 'National Income Accounts'. GDP measures the value of goods and services produced in the economy; the other side of the accounting ledger is GDI, or gross domestic income, which measures the corresponding income generated from that production. That means that the upward revision based on depreciation-driven business investment translates into an upward revision of business income in GDI.

As economist, Dean Baker, has noted in his commentary on the revisions, “The new measure added \$250 billion to depreciation in the corporate sector for 2012” and that “the profit share of net corporate output (as percent of GDP) rose to 25.5 percent in 2012, the fourth highest share in the post-war era.”

A closer inspection of the 1.7% US 2nd quarter GDP number shows almost *all* of the major gains in the economy came from business investment.

The Reuters commentary on GDP release indicated that consumer spending (70% of the US GDP) slowed in the second quarter significantly from the first. So it doesn't explain the 1.7% unexpected GDP rise. Similarly, government spending (typically 24% of the economy) contracted for the third straight quarter. So nothing there to justify the 1.7%. Exports rose, but imports rose faster, which translates to a negative contribution to GDP.

It was mostly “a turnaround in investment in nonresidential structures and gains in outlays on equipment and intellectual products”, according to Reuters, which explains the 1.7%. Not surprisingly, that's the precise area in which the GDP upward revisions have been focused.

Change the way depreciation is defined, adding to corporate profits, throw in new categories of what constitutes business investment—and now you have a 30% or more higher GDP. If you can't generate a sustained real economic

recovery for five years with past and current economic policies—then just redefine the definition of recovery itself.

The GDP calculation is a fraud

GDP includes government spending...but does not subtract any of the borrowing the government does to fund its spending.

Frank Shostak, an adjunct scholar of the Mises Institute, observes, “The GDP framework gives the impression that it is not the activities of individuals that produce goods and services, but something else outside these activities called the ‘economy.’ However, at no stage does the so-called ‘economy’ have a life of its own, independent of individuals. The so-called economy is a metaphor – it doesn’t exist.”

When there is a large surge in public spending, with the torrent of stimulus packages from governments around the world, the GDP “growth” registers most prominently in the expenditure method.

The Great CPI Scam--and We Lose Again

The Central Bank in conjunction with the government manipulates the Consumer Price Index so that it will always understate the real inflation rate. Then the Central Bank can argue that they have to print money because inflation is too low. Central Bank Presidents then claim the we have to achieve 2-3% inflation to comply with their mandate of price stability and full employment. If, for some reason, the CPI ever ticks higher than 2-3%, the Fed will simply ignore it and claim that **core inflation**, which excludes food and energy (where inflation is most evident) is the real measure of inflation. This way they can keep interest rates low and credit easy.

Another part of the inflation index hoax is the down-sizing of consumer food products.

What is coming

1. Gold Standard

Gold , Diamond and other so called precious substances are actually worthless scraps , pushed on to us , through propaganda , promoting them as precious / valuable substances . For a substance to be precious , it should be life saving or at least increase the comfort / luxury , it should have intrinsic value .

2. Gross National Happiness

The assessment of gross national happiness (GNH) was designed in an attempt to define an indicator and concept that measures **quality of life** or social progress in more **holistic** and psychological terms than only the economic indicator of gross domestic product (GDP).

Huxley brothers, Bertrand Russell, and George Orwell -whose real name was Eric Blair, cousin to Tony Blair, all agents of the global rulers, have written extensively on this, and are pushed on to us as school text books.

Like the England of his day, Huxley's Utopia possesses a rigid class structure, one even stronger than England's because it is biologically and chemically engineered and psychologically conditioned. And the members of Brave New World's ruling class certainly believe they possess the right to make everyone happy by denying them love and freedom.

Most of service sector jobs are to keep people engaged and to keep them away from politics / power game. Stock Markets / derivatives play a major role in making GDP appear good, whereas, these are all manipulated book entries, which do not contribute anything positive to the society.

The King commissioned Adam Smith to write a book about how the King could increase the amount of gold in the royal treasury. Because that's all the King cared about. The Wealth of Nations was written at about the time of the American Revolution. Smith scratched the surface of the mechanisms of a free enterprise economy, and he inflated his meager findings into one of the most ponderous tomes of all time, until it was finally surpassed by War & Peace.

Economists still work by Smith's premise today. That is, the purpose of being an economist is to pander to the ruler for the sake of enriching the treasury, with no regard for the effect on the workers who actually earn the gold that is being hoarded by the king.

Smith's work was based on the very thinking that led to the birth of the USA by revolting against it.

Human wants are unlimited. Means to satisfy those wants are limited. Those limited means have alternative uses. Thus, there are three aspects, i.e. 1) Prioritisation of human wants, 2) discovering the alternative uses to which every resource could be put and lastly 3) Efficient Utilization of every resource.

“If we keep doing this policy of stimulus and growing government, it’s just going to get worse for the average man. Our standard of living is going to fall . . . People who are expecting Social Security can’t get all that money. People expecting government pensions can’t get all their money . . . We simply can’t afford to pay them.”

In a recent interview to talk about his New York Times best-seller *Aftershock*, Wiedemer says, “The data is clear, 50 percent unemployment, a 90 percent stock market drop, and 100 percent annual inflation . . . starting in 2013.”

Before you dismiss Wiedemer’s claims as impossible or unrealistic, consider this: In 2006, Wiedemer and a team of economists accurately predicted the collapse of the U.S. housing market, equity markets, and consumer spending that almost sank the United States. They published their research - *America’s Bubble Economy*.

When the interview host questioned Wiedemer’s latest data, the author unapologetically displayed shocking charts backing up his allegations, and then ended his argument with, “You see, the medicine will become the poison.”

THE TERRIBLE environmental problems that confront us today, and those that threaten the very survival of our species on this planet, are the inevitable consequence of economic development, which is ironically identified with progress, an overriding concern of almost every government throughout the world today.

This is not generally realised, partly because neither the nature nor the implications of this fatal process are clearly understood. To do so requires that we first realise the fact that economic development has become the overriding goal of governments throughout the world only in the last fifty years. President Harry Truman of USA is supposed to have first suggested that it should become so. Previously, economic development was the priority in but a very small area of our planet, mainly in parts of western Europe and North America. And that too for a period that is insignificant in comparison to man’s total existence on this planet.

Economic development consists of the continuous year-to-year increase in the production, distribution, sale and consumption (throughput) of food, artefacts and services. This is taken to be the only means of increasing wealth, and thereby, human welfare.

This notion would have been totally incomprehensible to the traditional man, for whom material goods were not seen as desirable in themselves, but only in so far as their acquisition served his social interests, which were paramount for him. Wealth, for him, was basically social wealth and also ecological wealth. He saw his welfare as being predominantly determined by his ability to maintain the integrity and stability of the social and ecological systems of which he was a part. For it was only by maintaining the balance of the systems that they could be counted upon to dispense their inestimable benefits; which he was not willing to forgo merely in order to acquire material goods, that played little part in the strategy of his life.

The economic systems of traditional society, as the economic historian Karl Polanyi puts it, “was submerged in social relations.” So was its science and technology.

The goal of continuously increasing the throughput of goods and services is incompatible with the survival of social and ecological systems, which have an optimum structure, and whose preservation requires an optimum amount of these commodities. It is for this reason alone that economic development (whether it be “appropriate development”, “eco-development” or the now fashionable “sustainable development”) can only lead to social and ecological disruption.

Why, we might ask, is economic activity out of control in this way? The answer is that instead of being conducted at the level of the family and the community (the original units of economic activity) they are now being fulfilled by specialised, purely economic, surrogate social groupings, i.e. corporations (private or government-owned) that by their very nature can have no social, ecological, religious or moral preoccupations of any kind. In the traditional societies the family and community were at once the units of all other activities, such as education, the care of the old and the infirm, the fulfillment of the government itself.

Unfortunately, in terms of the worldview of modernism (in which a corporation-based society necessarily supplants the traditional worldview), social and ecological disruption is of no account, since the very concept of social and ecological wealth is incomprehensible. The society is seen to be no more than the total number of individual producers and consumers who are governed by the same institutions. Nature is but a source of raw-materials for the economic process and a sink for disposing of its evermore voluminous and toxic wastes. In such conditions, the fate of both society and nature are virtually sealed. It is but a question of time before they are both cashed-in, and, in this way, transformed into economic wealth.

It is in this way that with the economic development of New Zealand, at the end of the eighteenth century, the vast whale population of the surrounding seas was rapidly cashed-in. Then it was the turn of the seals. Once they were gone it was that of the great Kauri forests of the North Island. Once they had been destroyed, the bulk of the remaining forests were burnt to make way for millions of sheep that turned the soil of the mountain areas into dust. This runaway process is still under way today. If anything, it has accelerated, as it has done throughout the Third World since it has been brought within the orbit of the Western industrial system.

The recycling of materials, as economic development proceeds, becomes impossible, in any case, because an increasingly degraded biosphere becomes incapable of coping with the ever more massive throughput of materials.

In addition he now produces massive amounts of synthetic organic chemicals such as PCBs, CFCs and nearly all modern pesticides which, being totally foreign to the natural world (xenobiotic), cannot be recycled within it and can only accumulate—or break down into decayed products that are often equally un-recyclable—and that more often than not must interfere particularly drastically with its normal functioning.

The international agencies, such as the Food and Agricultural Organisation of the United Nations (FAO), are part of the problem and not of the solution. FAO's Tropical Forestry Action Plan (TFAP) is an eight billion dollar economic development project that involves planting vast plantations of fast growing exotics for the benefit of the papermills and the rayon factories.

If we are to survive on this planet we shall have to create a very different sort of society; one in which economic activities can once again be brought under social control.

America's Bubble Economy: Profit When It Pops - October 6, 2006
by David Wiedemer , Robert Wiedemer , Cindy Spitzer.

America's Bubble Economy Is Going To Become An Economic Black Hole

What is going to happen when the greatest economic bubble in the history of the world pops? The mainstream media never talks about that. They are much too busy covering the latest dogfights in Washington and what Justin

Bieber has been up to. And most Americans seem to think that if the Dow keeps setting new all-time highs that everything must be okay. Sadly, that is not the case at all.

Right now, the U.S. economy is exhibiting all of the classic symptoms of a bubble economy.

Meanwhile, Wall Street has been transformed into the biggest casino on the planet, and much of the new money that the Federal Reserve has been recklessly printing up has gone into stocks. But the Dow does not keep setting new records because the underlying economic fundamentals are good. Rather, the reckless euphoria that we are seeing in the financial markets right now reminds me very much of 1929. Margin debt is absolutely soaring, and every time that happens a crash rapidly follows.

But this time when a crash happens it could very well be unlike anything that we have ever seen before. The top 25 U.S. banks have more than 212 trillion dollars of exposure to derivatives combined, and when that house of cards comes crashing down there is no way that anyone will be able to prop it back up. After all, U.S. GDP for an entire year is only a bit more than 15 trillion dollars.

But most Americans are only focused on the short-term because the mainstream media is only focused on the short-term. **Things are good this week and things were good last week, so there is nothing to worry about, right?**

Unfortunately, economic reality is not going to change even if all of us try to ignore it. Those that are willing to take an honest look at what is coming down the road are very troubled. For example, Bill Gross of PIMCO says that his firm sees "bubbles everywhere"...

The following statistics are from one of the articles entitled "Why Is The World Economy Doomed? The Global Financial Pyramid Scheme By The Numbers"...

-\$70,000,000,000,000 - The approximate size of total world GDP.

-\$190,000,000,000,000 - The approximate size of the total amount of debt in the entire world. It has nearly doubled in size over the past decade.

-\$212,525,587,000,000 - According to the U.S. government, this is the notional value of the derivatives that are being held by the top 25 banks in the United States. But those banks only have total assets of about 8.9 trillion dollars combined. In other words, the exposure of our largest banks to derivatives outweighs their total assets by a ratio of about 24 to 1.

-\$600,000,000,000,000 to \$1,500,000,000,000,000 - The estimates of the total notional value of all global derivatives generally fall within this range. At the

high end of the range, the ratio of derivatives to global GDP is more than 21 to 1.

Special drawing rights (SDR)

International financing instrument created in 1970 by the International Monetary Fund (IMF) to coincide with the disfavor of the US dollar as the principal currency of the world trade. Also called paper gold, an SDR is neither paper nor gold but an accounting entry.

It is said that when Lord Randolph Churchill made his extensive tour through South Africa in 1891 he was acting as agent to obtain information for the Rothschilds, who, of course, knew of the diamonds and gold which were being worked there. He took with him on these travels a mining engineer and does not seem to have himself followed up the favourable reports that this professional made to him.

However that may be, it was 3 years before this when Cecil Rhodes applied to the London Rothschilds to buy out the French interests in the Kimberley mines and so obtain control of the Diamond industry in South Africa. For this purpose, Rhodes was financed by the Rothschilds to the extent of £1,400,000, and soon afterwards (with Barnato, to whom £5,338,000 was paid), the De Beers Consolidated Mines was formed, and the Rothschilds put in the Jew Sir Carl Meyer as their watchdog director. Out of the first deal, Rothschilds made £100,000 in 3 months by the rise in value of the Company's shares; they got a further £100,000 commission for the purchase of the De Beers mine. The Chairman of the De Beers Consolidated Mines is now the Jew Sir Ernest Oppenheimer. Sir Alfred Beit (Jew) is a Life Governor. The Diamond mining industry is a complete monopoly, and the price of these beautiful stones is kept up by artificial means .

Before that, the Rothschilds "had long been interested behind the scenes, together with the Mosenthals, in London and South African Exploration Co." . They took a financial interest also in the enormously powerful firm of Wernher Beit and Co., which owned huge tracts of land and gold mines in South Africa. "When Beit realised that it would be necessary to obtain the support of international financiers and bankers in order to raise all the capital required for the gold-mining industry, he decided to broaden the market by giving participations to the Rothschilds of Germany, Austria and France." So writes J. B. Taylor, of Wernher Beit & Co. in his *A Pioneer looks back*, 1939, p. 109.

Most significant of all is the information given by Dr. Hans Sauer in his book *From Africa*, 1937; Dr. Sauer was present in Westminster Hall when the Parliamentary Committee was examining Rhodes on his part in the Jameson

raid which fomented the outbreak of the war, and says he noticed “that the evidence was taken in a curious way and always went to ground like a hard-pressed fox whenever it began to point too strongly at certain persons.” Sauer asked Rhodes the reason for this; Rhodes replied “One of the big men knew all about it.”

In discussing Sauer’s book, the *Cape Times*, 2nd Nov., 1937, identifies the “big man” as (the late) Lord Rosebery! Rhodes told Sauer that he had discussed the possibility of the raid with Lord Rosebery when the latter was Prime Minister! The dates of Rosebery’s Ministry were 1894-5, at which time he was a widower, his wife having been a Rothschild, and his children half-caste Rothschilds!

Four “leaders” of the raid, including Lionel Phillips, were sentenced to death by a British Court, but the black cap meant nothing where Rothschilds were concerned, so the prisoners were able to buy their lives by a fine of £25,000 per head! Soon after this, there was a perfect epidemic of baronetcies among those intimately concerned with the dastardly business of the Raid. Cecil Rhodes was rewarded by becoming a Director of De Beers in 1900.

Not only do the Rothschilds control the mining of South African gold, but they control also its price. In London, all gold bullion passes through the hands of three firms who govern the price of gold from day to day; these are N. M. Rothschild & Sons, Mocatta & Goldsmid, and Samuel Montagu & Co.

The Rothschilds, world kingpins, worth \$500 trillion! They own Reuters, AP, and fix the price of gold...

Formula 4.1

$GDP = C + I + G + (X - M)$ Resource Cost/Income Approach To calculate Gross Domestic Income (GDI), first consider how revenues received for products and services are used: 1. Pay for the labor used (wages + income of self-employed proprietors) 2. Pay for the use of fixed resources, such as land and buildings (rent); 3. Pay a return to capital employed (interest); 4. Pay for the replenishment of raw material used. Remaining revenues go to business owners as a residual cash flow, which is used to replenish capital (depreciation), or it becomes a business profit. So with the resource cost/income approach, GDP (or GDI) is calculated as wages, rent, interest and cash flow paid to business owners or organizers of production. So GDP by resource cost/income approach = wages + self-employment income + Rent + Interest + profits + indirect business taxes + depreciation + net income of foreigners.

Formula 4.2

GDI = wages + self-employment income + Rent + Interest + profits + indirect business taxes + depreciation + net income of foreigners The above formula is probably hard to memorize, so at least try to remember this relationship - GDI = wages + rent + interest + business cash flow .Total GDP figures should be the same by either method of calculation. But in real life, things don't always work out this way. Official figures usually have a category called "statistical discrepancy", which is needed to balance out the two approaches.

GDP FRAUD

It's happening right now(2014) in America. A massive criminal conspiracy is being carried out to benefit the political class and big business elites—all to the detriment of the great American middle class.

There is no better evidence for the conspiracy than the just released second-quarter GDP number: 4% growth in GDP. This is pure fraud. This is a government-run scam. The news on every front—economic, foreign, government scandals—could not get any worse. And then suddenly on the heels of the worst GDP quarter in 67 years (-2.9%)...right after we find out that the average household has lost one third of its net assets since 2003 and almost half since 2007...right after we find out that 36% of Americans (77 million people) are in debt collection...suddenly we find out the economy is flying? Really?

What if the number is pure fraud, just like the jobs numbers the month before the 2012 election? Whistleblowers now say that the figure of 800,000 jobs in one month was made up based on “estimates” by pro-Obama employees of the Labor Department. Some of us doubted the statistic at the time. The number just seemed—in a word—rancid.

This new GDP number in one word: rancid. It does not reflect the reality “on the ground.” Ask any CEO. Something is wrong. This GDP turnaround of almost 7% month to month has never been seen in history. (By the way—that 800,000 jobs increase for one month had also never been seen before, either.)

Not that even a growth rate of 4% a month would solve the problems if it were real. Any consumer in America will tell you that inflation is running wild. Meat prices are at all-time highs. So are grocery prices. So are cable TV bills. Health insurance premiums are up dramatically— more than in the six years before

Obamacare combined. The price of the gas we put into our cars has doubled since Obama became president. The cost of electricity is at an all-time high.

But there's very good reason to believe that the supposed 4% GDP spike is not real. Like the October 2012 jobs report based on pure fraud, this new GDP report has holes the size of Texas.

In the government's own words, this statistic is based on incomplete data and estimates.

It's also based in large part on "inventory accumulation." In other words, the "growth" of GDP is based on businesses piling up inventory in the hopes someone might buy it. As ZeroHedge.com points out, 52% of GDP growth in the past year is simply inventory hoarding, not actual sales.

Lastly, the fraud of Q2 GDP is also based on the new way the government is now measuring GDP. They came up with a new way to count GDP that just happens to revise all GDP numbers since 1999 upwards. The second quarter of 2014 was the first real-life quarter since the new revision took effect. So assume a large portion of the bump is due to this sudden upward revision. In other words things just got better on paper—but not in the real world.

Look At The GDP Fraud!

Allegedly **rational** beings continue to base their entire conception of how the economy is doing on a single fraudulent number—the Gross Domestic Product (GDP).

Consider the *Washington Post's* Economy shrinks as federal spending cuts trump private sector's growth. The fraud is in the headline.

Fourth-quarter economic activity was far below the 1.1 percent annual growth rate economists had predicted. Exports fell at a rate of 5.7 percent in the fourth quarter, reflecting the slowdown in Europe. *Businesses also drew down their inventories after unusually high stockpiling in the previous period. That reduced economic growth by 1.27 percentage points.*

Unusually high stockpiling in the previous period.??

But perhaps *the biggest surprise* [?] was the size of the drop in federal spending: 15 percent at an annual rate during the fourth quarter. *Defense spending* suffered an even bigger decline, dragging down growth by 1.3 percentage points. Many agencies began adopting contingency plans, instituted

hiring freezes and delayed projects in anticipation of widespread budget cuts — all of which depress spending.

Still, economists said the decline looks especially dramatic because government spending had jumped more than usual in the previous quarter.

Government spending had jumped more than usual in the previous quarter.!!

Here's the spin.

That may have been a reflection of government agencies and private contractors shifting spending earlier in the year in anticipation of budget cuts, boosting third-quarter growth at the expense of the fourth.

GDP is highly dependent on government spending, especially *defense* spending. And that spending is *deficit* spending floating atop a cesspool of endless borrowing and, lately, enthusiastic money printing by the Fed. In effect, the United States borrows or prints money *to keep the GDP number above zero.*

"the idea that economic growth relies on government spending [is] a Keynesian pipe dream."

And then there is the choice of the GDP deflator. The deflator is used to convert nominal GDP into real (inflation-adjusted) GDP. The lower the deflator, the higher the GDP. BEA's choice of a particular deflator appears to be arbitrary, it is a total mystery why the BEA didn't simply choose a lower deflator to put 2012 Q4 GDP into positive territory.

The BEA used a deflator (inflation rate) value of 0.6%. If they had used the CPI, GDP would have contracted 1.56%, not 0.14%.

A jump in pay may have helped consumers. "*After-tax*" income rose at a 6.8 percent annual rate from October through December, the biggest increase since the second quarter of 2008, today's report showed.

In addition to improving wages and salaries, some companies also *paid dividends and employee bonuses earlier than usual before tax rates went up this year.* The Commerce Department estimated that about \$26.4 billion of the increase in incomes was attributable to early dividend payments and another \$15 billion reflected bonuses and other types of irregular pay.

The gain in consumer spending may be difficult to sustain this quarter as a tax increase takes a bigger chunk from earnings...

Thus we see that income *going to the wealthy* inflated aggregate income because government tax policy affected the timing of *dividend and bonus* payments.

What is interesting is that supposedly rational actors are so heavily invested in this GDP fraud, which further validates every single thing about how humans function. This is especially true when humans have *a vested interest in maintaining the fraud*.

It appears that humans will believe literally anything that allows them to pretend that the complex constructs they have created (like the U.S. economy) are functioning properly, even when it is glaringly obvious that they are not.

Venezuela Shows The World How To Practice GDP Fraud

I have noted multiple times that the universal practice of counting government spending at 100 cents on the dollar in GDP turns fraudulent when **governments start to manipulate** their spending in order to manipulate the GDP numbers. Latin America ,the last about 15 years of its history have been dominated by a guy named Hugo Chavez. Chavez was first elected President in 1998, and re-elected in 2000, 2006 and 2012. He spent his nearly 15 years in power imposing what he called the "Bolivarian Revolution," along with a personal form of socialism/ authoritarianism. At the time of his final re-election in October 2012 he was critically ill with late-stage cancer, and he died in March 2013, leaving Venezuela to his personally-selected successor Nicolas Madura.

How has Venezuela been doing during the last 5 or so years of Chavista rule? If you believe the official economic statistics, just fine. Yes, Venezuela is rather dependent on oil as its chief export, so that when oil prices took a big tumble from mid 2008 to early 2009 from about \$140/bbl to \$65/bbl, Venezuela's economy took a dip in 2009 and into 2010, which they admit. Here is official Venezuela GDP data from the Central Bank. But putting aside the 2009-10 event, the official statistics show fairly impressive GDP growth in 2008 (6+%), 2011 (4.2%), 2012 (5.5%), and into 2013 (0.5% in Q1 and 2.6% in Q2). It would be great if the U.S. could match those kinds of numbers!

Foreign Policy on May 10. Here's an excerpt:

It is getting harder to find items such as sugar, cooking oil, and corn flour -- an essential part of any Venezuelans' diet. According to latest figures from the Central Bank, scarcity peaked in April to reach a historic record of 21.4 percent. This means that roughly 1 of every 5 products consumers want to purchase is missing from the shelves. Not surprisingly, Venezuelan consumers are being forced to queue for basic staples, sometimes in an undignified manner. Rolling electricity

blackouts continue to be yet another thorn in the government's side. They've been the norm following the complete state takeover of the electricity industry in 2007.

Well, how could GDP possibly be growing at those impressive rates if production of everything that counts is going down? Perhaps the price of oil is going up? Turns out that the price of oil has been fairly stable since the beginning of 2011, fluctuating between about \$80 and \$110/bbl. That's not the answer. Also, Venezuelan oil production has declined since the start of the Chavez years, going from about 3.2 million barrels per day in 1998 to about 2.3 million in 2012, and the decline has mostly continued in recent years. Venezuelan oil production declined in 2008, 2009 and 2010, had a slight 3.8% increase in 2011, and was completely flat in 2012.

The answer can only be one thing -- an explosion of government spending, dishonestly counted at 100 cents on the dollar in GDP as if it were real wealth-generation. According to Bloomberg last September 13, Venezuela had a 67% increase in government spending in the run-up to the 2012 election. That's one way to get a 5% increase in GDP! The problem is, it's not real. The Bloomberg article reports that the biggest piece of the increased spending was for subsidized housing . But of course they count the spending at 100 cents on the dollar positive. And thus you can see how a country can report 5% GDP increase when in fact its economy is in serious decline.

But of course, everybody who counts takes the fraudulent numbers without the slightest skepticism. For example, the CIA in its 2012 World Factbook reports the official government numbers of 5.5% GDP growth in 2012 and 4.2% in 2011 (although it does say as to 2011 that "record government spending" helped to produce the result). The World Bank also takes up the official fraudulent numbers and passes them on without comment .

The United States is doing the same thing, just, so far, on a smaller scale as a percent of GDP. But with U.S. GDP growth running under 2% per year, could government spending increases result in positive GDP growth figures when honest accounting would show negative? It is absolutely possible, and becoming more likely all the time.

The "GDP Fraud"

If GDP is telling us that the US economy is steadily improving, how come so many folks on Main Street feel so bad? Don't they read the papers? Don't they know the GDP is improving?

The short answer to these questions is that the GDP calculation is a fraud. To understand why the GDP numbers could be so good when the economy all around looks so bad, it is necessary to understand a few pertinent details of the GDP calculation. For one thing, GDP includes government spending...but does not SUBTRACT any of the borrowing the government does to fund its spending.

Frank Shostak, an adjunct scholar of the Mises Institute, observes, “The GDP framework gives the impression that it is not the activities of individuals that produce goods and services, but something else outside these activities called the ‘economy.’ However, at no stage does the so-called ‘economy’ have a life of its own, independent of individuals. The so-called economy is a metaphor – it doesn’t exist.”

Convention tells us that the GDP framework is, more or less, a tool used to measure the size and health of this “metaphor, the “economy.” Most often, we hear it expressed as a rate of growth – either positive or negative. And it is this widely followed number that determines when economic expansions end and recessions begin (two consecutive quarters of “negative growth.”). But GDP as a measurement is really just hogwash. It can no more calculate the health of an economy .

Let us consider briefly the computation of the GDP measure. There are three main ways to calculate GDP:

- 1) The expenditure method
- 2) The income method and
- 3) The value-added method.

Theoretically, all three methods should produce the same result although, in practice, this almost never happens. For instance, when there is a large surge in public spending, as we have seen recently with the torrent of stimulus packages from governments around the world, the GDP “growth” registers most prominently in the expenditure method.

Roughly speaking, this method calculates the “size”/”activities” of an economy by totaling its expenditures, minus imports. It is also the most common method employed to determine GDP. The equation looks like this:

GDP = private consumption + gross investment + government spending + (exports – imports).

To understand just how misleading the expenditure method can be, let us consider briefly the case of the Australian economy. It is widely accepted that the Aussies, under the deft stewardship of Prime Minister Kevin Rudd, had avoided entering a technical recession during the crisis from which we are now said to be “recovering.” It’s a nice story...except that it is a lie or, at best, a “one-third truth.”

Australia DID unquestionably fall into recession. It’s just a matter of definitions.

The Fraud of GDP

The number one myth that politicians want you to believe is the following:

1. U.S. GDP Is Growing

U.S. GDP has increased by 4.26% from 2007 to 2010, according to data compiled by the U.S. Bureau of Economic Analysis. In the same period of time, the U.S. national debt has increased by 61.6%, according to the U.S. Treasury. Looking at these numbers, you don’t need to be an economist to see that something is very, very wrong.

Contrast the point above with a family whose income has increased by 4% but whose debt has increased by 15 times more. Is this improvement or merely conspicuous consumption? Unless this family used the debt to purchase an investment that has held its value or increased in value, all that has occurred is conspicuous consumption and a substantial drop in the family’s net worth.

In the case of our economy that is primarily what has occurred. In the case of a family, instead of focusing on what they spend (the GDP approach) we focus on their net worth. Are they becoming wealthier or poorer. Why don’t we focus on net worth to measure the state of our economy? Is there any surprise that government encourages you to spend? It may make you worse off but it makes GDP look better.

The fraud is that GDP measures spending, regardless of debt. A country is like a family. It is not better off because it spends more. It is better off when its wealth increases. The proper measure of well-being is Net Worth, which is often negatively related to spending.

GDP Fraud Exposed

A joke on the reality of GDP economics, published Sunday in China's *Global Times*:

Two economists are walking down the street when they pass two piles of dogshit.

The first economist tells the other, "I'll pay you \$20,000 to eat one of those piles." The second one gladly complies and collects his \$20,000. He then said, "I'll pay you \$20,000 to eat the other pile." The first one then gets his \$20,000 back.

The second economist says, "You know, I don't feel very good. We both have the same amount of money as when we started. The only difference is we've both eaten shit."

The first snaps back, "But you forgot that we have created \$40,000 worth of GDP."

Economic Recovery by Statistical Manipulation

Inside The Numbers

Facing the prospect of a 2nd quarter (2013) GDP report showing economic growth less than 1% (some professional forecasting services predict as low as 0.5%), and a year to year growth of the US economy likely to come in at barely 1%—compared to a 2011-12 already tepid 1.7%—Obama administration will announce a major revision of **how** it calculates GDP which will bump up GDP numbers by as much as 3% according to some estimates. That's one way to make it appear the US economy is finally recovering again, when all other fiscal-monetary policies since 2009 have actually failed to produce a sustained recovery.

Today's GDP definition revisions is not the first time that politicians, failing in their policies, have simply rewritten the numbers to make the failure 'go away'. But this time, the GDP revisions will be made going all the way back to 1929. So watch for the slowing US economy GDP numbers from last October 2012 onward to be significantly revised upward.

Instead of an actual, paltry 0.4% GDP growth rate in the fourth quarter of 2012, a weak 1.6% in the first quarter 2013, and the projected 0.5%-1% for the 2nd quarter 2013—all the numbers will be revised higher in the coming GDP estimate for the 2nd quarter 2013. The true GDP growth rate of the most recent April-June 2013 period, projected as low as 0.5% by some professional macroeconomic forecasters, might not thus get reported.

President Bill Clinton played fast and loose with economic statistics as well at the end of his term, redefining who was uninsured in terms of health care coverage. The total of 50 million uninsured at the end of the 1990s, was reduced to 40 million—after having risen by ten million during his eight years in office. Today, they still claim there are only 50 million without health insurance coverage, despite the ten million more becoming unemployed since the Great Recession began in 2007, tens of millions of population increase in the US, and millions more having left the labor force.

Similarly, under President Reagan in the 1980s a raft of government statistics were ‘revised’. Unemployment in particular was revised downward by various means to make it appear fewer were jobless in the wake of the 1981-82 recession. Changes were made to inflation data as well to make it appear lower than it was, and to how manufacturing was defined to make it appear that the mass exodus of manufacturing ‘offshoring’ of jobs was not as great as it was in fact.

There has been radical shift in GDP definition since earlier this year, in a series of analyses on US GDP numbers over the past year, July 2012-June 2013, in which the warning was raised, the US economy was slowing significantly—from its already weak historical 2011-2012 annual growth rates of less than 2% to around half at 1%. The point was raised the Obama administration appears may use the 5 year scheduled GDP revisions to boost the appearance of the slowing US economy.

One explanation is that Gross Domestic Income (GDI) has been running well ahead of GDP (Gross Domestic Product). GDP is supposed to measure the value of goods and services produced in the US, while GDI is a measure of the income generated in the US. They are supposed to be about equal, with some adjustments for capital consumption and foreign net income flows. The idea is whatever is produced in terms of goods and services generates a roughly equivalent income. However, it appears income (GDI) is rising faster than GDP output. The BEA revisions therefore appear aimed at raising GDP to the higher GDI levels.

But income is rising faster because investors, wealthy households (2%), and their corporations are increasing their income at an accelerating pace from financial securities investments—that don’t show up in GDP calculations which consider only production of real goods and services and exclude financial securities income like stocks, bonds, and derivatives. So instead of adjusting GDI downward, the BEA will raise GDP. It appears from early press indications it will do this by reducing deductions from GDP due to research and development and by now counting some kinds of financial investments as GDP.

When GDP was developed back in the 1930s, economists purposely left out financial assets' price appreciation in the determination of GDP. Such assets did not reflect real production of goods and services, it was determined. But today in the 21st century, massive gains in capital incomes increasingly come from financial asset appreciation. Even many non-financial corporations now accumulate up to 25% of their total profits from what are called 'portfolio investments'—i.e. financial asset speculation. Like profits from real production, that gets distributed to shareholders in the form of capital gains, dividends, stock buybacks, etc. That income also ends up in reported 'Gross Domestic Income', or GDI. So capital incomes surging to record highs in recent years are showing up in a rising GDI in relation to GDP. The government's answer is to conveniently revise GDP upward to better track GDI. But that doesn't represent real economic growth and does represent a false recovery when measured in terms of new GDP revisions.

If GDP is revised upward, a host of other government data will have to revise up as well. That will likely include employment numbers as well. How reliable will be future jobs numbers, not just GDP numbers, is therefore a reasonable question.

Apart from making it appear the US economy is doing better than it in fact is, what are the motivations for the forthcoming redefinition of GDP ?

For one thing, it will make it appear that US federal spending as a share of GDP is less than it is and that US federal debt as a share of GDP is less than it is.

Revising GDP also enables the Federal Reserve to justify its plans to slow its \$85 billion a month liquidity injections (quantitative easing, QE) into the banks and private investors. This 'tapering' was raised as a possibility last June, and set off a firestorm of financial asset price declines in a matter of days, forcing the Fed to quickly retreat. But the Fed and global bankers know QE is starting to destabilize the global economy in serious ways. Redefining GDP upward, along with upward revisions to jobs in coming months, will allow the Fed to revisit 'tapering' after September, when the budget-debt ceiling-corporate tax cut deals are concluded .

The Fed has stated it will begin to reduce its QE when the economy shows more growth and unemployment numbers come down to 6.5%, from the current roughly 7.5% low-ball estimate. (Other government data show unemployment at more than 14%, but politicians and the press ignore that number). Revising GDP upward will thus provide the Fed with an argument to start 'tapering'. Fed Chairman, Ben Bernanke, is quite aware of the usefulness of the projected revisions, moreover. In his recent testimony to Congress he specifically noted

that the economy was growing better than (old) GDP numbers indicate if the higher Gross Domestic Income (GDI) is considered.

It is ironic somewhat that what we are about to witness with the GDP revisions is a recognition that the economic recovery since 2009 has been a recovery for corporate profits and capital incomes, stock and bond markets, derivatives and other forms of income from financial speculation—all now at record levels—while weekly earnings for the rest continue to decline for the past four years. What the GDP revisions reflect is an attempt to adjust upward GDP to reflect in various ways the gains on financial side of the economy, the gains in income for the few and their corporations.

When you can't get the economy going otherwise, just change the definitions and how you calculate it all. Manipulate the statistics.

U.S. Government Manipulated Economic Statistics

If the government doesn't like what people are saying, they don't bother just to change the conversation, they change the meaning of the words.

The latest example of this was revealed earlier this week when the Bureau of Economic Analysis (BEA) announced new methods of calculating Gross Domestic Product (GDP) that will immediately make the economy "bigger" than it used to be. The changes focus heavily on how money spent on research and development (R&D) and the production of "intangible" assets like movies, music, and television programs will be accounted for. Declaring such expenditures to be "investments" will immediately increase U.S. GDP by about three percent. Such an upgrade would immediately increase the theoretic size of the U.S. economy and may well lead to the perception of faster growth. In reality these smoke and mirror alterations are no different from changes made to the inflation and unemployment yardsticks that for years have convinced Americans that the economy is better than it actually is.

Data released confirms that the economic "recovery" is weaker than expected and remains heavily dependent on Federal support. Personal spending was indeed up 3.2%, the biggest jump in two years, but real earnings were down by 5.3%, the biggest fall since 2009. Not surprisingly the buying was made possible by a drop in the savings rate, which came in at just 2.6%, the lowest since the 4th quarter of 2007. No doubt, rising home prices and falling mortgage rates (made possible by Fed stimulus) allowed Americans to refinance their homes and to borrow and spend the money that they did not earn. With GDP continuing to disappoint, a statistical make-over couldn't come at a more convenient time.

In the simplest terms, GDP is calculated by combining a nation's private spending, government spending, and investments (while adding trade surplus or subtracting trade deficits). Business spending on R&D, a portion of which comes in the form of salaries, has traditionally been considered an expense that does not explicitly add to GDP. But now, the United States will lead the rest of the world in redefining GDP. Washington has now declared that the \$400 billion spent annually by U.S. businesses on R&D will count towards GDP. This equates to about 2.7% of our nearly \$16 Trillion GDP. The argument goes that, for example, the GDP generated by iPhones has far exceeded the cost spent by Apple to develop the product. Therefore, Apple's R&D is not an expense but an investment.

The BEA also argues that the cost of producing television shows, movies, and music should count as investments that add to GDP. Supporters of the change often hold up the blockbuster television comedy *Seinfeld* as an example. Given that the show's billions in earnings far exceeded its initial costs, they argue that the production expenses should be considered "investments" (like R&D) and be added into GDP.

In essence, the new methodology is an exercise in double accounting. For instance, suppose a company employs an accountant who works in the sales department, who is then transferred to the R&D department at the same salary. He still counts beans but now his salary will be billed to the R&D budget rather than sales. In the old methodology, the accountant's impact on GDP would come only from the personal consumption that his salary allows. Going forward, he will add to GDP in two ways: from his personal consumption and his salary's addition to his company's R&D budget. The same formula would apply to a trucker who switches from a freight company to a movie production company (for the same salary). If he moves refrigerators, he only adds to GDP through his personal spending, but if he hauls movie lights, his contribution to GDP is doubled. It makes no difference if the movie bombs.

These double shots are different from traditional investments, which inject savings (or idle cash) back into the marketplace. Until money from personal or corporate savings is invested, it is not adding to GDP.

Another change that will artificially boost GDP concerns how government salaries will be counted. Unlike most private sector compensation, wages, salaries, and pension contributions paid to government workers are added directly to GDP. This distinction makes sense and eliminates potentially double accounting. Profits generated by private companies add to GDP when they are ultimately spent or invested by the company. Wages reduce profits, and

therefore reduce GDP. But that reduction is cancelled out by the consumption of the employee receiving the wages. Governments do not generate profits, so salaries are the only way that public spending adds back to GDP.

The new system magnifies the GDP impact of government pensions, which are a principal component of public sector compensation. Going forward, the pensions will be calculated not from actual contributions, but from what governments have promised. Under the old system, if a state had a \$10,000 pension obligation but only contributed \$1,000, only the \$1,000 would be added to GDP. Under the new system the entire \$10,000 would be counted. So now governments can magically grow the economy simply by making promises they can't keep.

The bottom line is that now certain private sector salaries (in R&D and entertainment) will be counted twice and public pension contributions will be counted even if they aren't made. The economy will not actually be any larger or grow any faster, but the statistics will claim otherwise. With the stroke of a pen, our debt to GDP ratio will come down. Will this soothe the fears of our creditors? Will critics of big government take comfort that spending as a share of GDP may be lower? Government is confident that its trick will work, and that distracting attention with a statistical illusion is the sole motivation for the change.

A similar type of hocus pocus has been successfully used to make inflation appear much smaller. Changes in methods used to calculate the Consumer Price Index (CPI) have resulted in a widening gap between increases in real prices and the CPI. The changes, that incorporate such concepts as hedonic adjustments and substitution bias, were made to make the CPI more "accurate," but have instead produced consistently lower results.

Since the late 1980's, The Economist Magazine has compiled something called the "Big Mac Index,"(BMI) a global survey of the cost of McDonald's signature hamburger. Although the index is primarily used as a means to compare purchasing power parity around the globe, it also can be used to track the prices of Big Macs in the U.S. over many years.

From 1986 to 2003 the U.S. BMI rose roughly in line with the CPI. Although the burger occasionally rose faster or slower, over that 17 year period both indexes increased by about 68% (or about 4% per year). But from April 2003 to January 2013 the CPI Index is up just 25% percent (from 183.8 to 230.28 or about 2.5% per year) while the BMI is up 61% (from \$2.71 to \$4.37 or about 6.1% per year), or more than twice the rate of inflation.

What could possibly account for the difference? Has the Big Mac gotten bigger, better, tastier, or healthier? As an iconic product, McDonald's has been reluctant to change a proven formula. If the Big Mac hasn't changed, is it possible that our inflation yardstick has?

It has been estimated that if the government used the same methodology to measure inflation that it used during the 1980's, we would be currently dealing with official inflation that would be many times higher than today's official 1.5% rate. The Big Mac appears to confirm this.

But now the government appears ready to distort the figures even further. With little resistance from the media or the public, the Obama Administration and Congressional Republicans seem ready to switch the inflation measurements used for Social Security away from the CPI in favor of the even more attenuated "Chain Weighted CPI." This index, which is consistently lower than the CPI, looks to incorporate changes in spending patterns when consumers switch to more affordable products (in other words, it measures the cost of survival, not the cost of living). And while many admit that this is a manipulation, no one really seems to care.

Similarly clumsy tricks have been used to make our unemployment problem appear less severe. Over the years new methods have been introduced to factor out those who have "dropped out" of the labor force or to count part-time or temporary workers as employed.

Don Draper says, If you can't change the conversation, change the words. If that doesn't work, just change the dictionaries.

GDP revisions—which will continue henceforth to boost future GDP numbers—focus largely on boosting the contribution of business investment to GDP. The revisions have resulted in significant increases in the estimates for business investment and will continue to do so in the future . The boosts to investment totals have to do with changes in how depreciation is calculated, pension accounting, and other items. The changes in depreciation in particular have resulted in GDP upward revision.

Since GDP is part of what's called the 'National Income Accounts'. Like all accounting, there are two sides to the ledger. GDP measures the value of goods and services produced in the economy; the other side of the accounting ledger is GDI, or gross domestic income, which measures the corresponding income generated from that production. That means that the upward revision based on

depreciation-driven business investment translates into an upward revision of business income in GDI.

As economist Dean Baker has noted in his commentary on the revisions today, “The new measure added \$250 billion to depreciation in the corporate sector for 2012” and that “the profit share of net corporate output (as percent of GDP) rose to 25.5 percent in 2012, the fourth highest share in the post-war era.”

A closer inspection of the 1.7% US 2nd quarter GDP number shows almost all of the major gains in the economy came from business investment. There are four major ‘areas’ of GDP: government spending, exports in excess of imports, consumer spending, and business investment.

The Reuters commentary on today’s GDP release indicated that consumer spending (70% of the US GDP) slowed in the second quarter significantly from the first. So it doesn’t explain the 1.7% unexpected GDP rise. Similarly, government spending (typically 24% of the economy) contracted for the third straight quarter. So nothing is there to justify the 1.7%. Exports rose, but imports rose faster, which translates to a negative contribution to GDP. It was mostly “a turnaround in investment in nonresidential structures and gains in outlays on equipment and intellectual products”, according to Reuters, which explains the 1.7%.

Not surprisingly, that’s the precise area in which the GDP upward revisions have been focused.

Change the way depreciation is defined, adding to corporate profits in addition to the already record growth for profits, throw in new categories of what constitutes business investment—and now you have a 30% or more higher GDP.

If you can’t generate a sustained real economic recovery for five years with past and current economic policies—then just redefine the definition of recovery itself.

In the age of quantitative easing and overt government intervention in the economy, it’s impossible to trust any of the economic statistics that we are being shown as indicators of the supposed health of our economy. Whether it is GDP numbers, manufacturing data, inflation statistics or housing figures, all of the macroeconomic data that drives the financial news agenda are manipulated to suit the propagandistic purposes of the government and the central bankers.

A striking case in point presented itself late last year when Ben Bernanke and the Federal Reserve announced they were tying the latest round of quantitative easing not to a set period of time or set amount of funds, but to an unemployment rate target. The move puzzled many analysts at the time, as the unemployment rate has never been within the mandate of the Federal Reserve.

In fact, the privately owned central bank doesn't even possess a direct mechanism for influencing the number.

The move was perfectly understandable, however, to those analysts who understand that unemployment figures are one of the most flagrantly manipulable government-issued statistic, subject to all sorts of arbitrary definitions in the meaning of the term "unemployment" itself.

As flagrant as the manipulation in unemployment statistics has been, perhaps even more brazen in recent years has been manipulation of stocks and equity markets. Economic commentators are again pointing to all-time record highs on the Dow and other major stock indices as sure signs of economic recovery, and the mainstream talking heads are reporting the moves in these markets with all the breathless hyperbole of excited children.

What many who are living through this age of "jobless recovery" know all too well, however, is that these markets, too are hopelessly manipulated, and that the trading taking place in these markets is subject to the same parlor tricks that define the unemployment statistics.

What many may be surprised to learn, however, is that government manipulation of these markets is on the record and openly admitted.

On October 19, 1987, stock markets around the world crashed, from Hong Kong to Europe to the US. The Dow Jones plummeted over 22% in a matter of hours.

Ostensibly in response to this crisis, President Reagan signed into law Executive Order 12631 establishing a body formally known as the "President's Working Group on Financial Markets." This body, famously dubbed the "Plunge Protection Team" by the Washington Post in 1997, is explicitly mandated to "maintain investor confidence" in US markets through whatever actions it deems necessary.

The group and its actions are shrouded in official secrecy, but its actions have long been identified by independent market analysts.

In 2011 I had the opportunity to talk to the late Bob Chapman, the economic analyst behind *The International Forecaster*, about the manipulations of this plunge protection team and the active collusion between government and the big traders in these market interventions.

Just as in all other areas of life, it is a truism that those things which are suppressed in one place tend to rise to the surface unexpectedly elsewhere. Such is the case with market manipulation. Although it is relatively easy for the federal government and institutional investors to send prices up or down

through relatively straightforward manipulation, it is more difficult to prevent those interventions from becoming visible in other parts of the economy.

Gold market analysts have long pointed to the increasing amount of gold stocks, ETFs, and other forms of so-called “paper gold” in the market. In 2010, Adrian Douglas estimated that there were about 45 paper claims for every ounce of physical gold in existence, meaning that the true price of gold was closer to \$54,000 an ounce.

In startling testimony before the Commodity Futures Trading Commission in 2010, Bill Murphy of the Gold Anti-Trust Action Committee laid out a blistering expose of the systemic manipulation of the precious metals markets with the participation of some of the highest ranking economic officials in the US government:

“As an executive at Goldman Sachs in London, Robert Rubin developed an idea to borrow gold from central banks at minimal interest rates (around 1 percent), sell the bullion for cash, and use the cash to fund Goldman Sachs’ operations. Rubin was confident that central banks would control the gold price with ever-more leasing or outright sales of their gold reserves and that consequently the borrowed gold could be bought back without difficulty. This was the beginning of the gold carry trade.

“When Rubin became U.S. treasury secretary, he made it government policy to surreptitiously operate an identical gold carry trade but on a much larger scale. This became the principal mechanism of what was called the “strong-dollar policy.” Subsequent treasury secretaries have repeated a commitment to a “strong dollar” .

The picture that is being painted here is one of a thoroughgoing fraud. In fact, even in this relatively short and necessarily incomplete expose, we have the sense of a fraud so large and ensconced in the marketplace that it would be impossible to perpetrate without the active collusion of the government regulators themselves. Sadly, as the existence of bodies like the Plunge Protection Team and the failure of the CFTC to prosecute demonstrable market manipulation shows, this type of thoroughgoing collusion is precisely the case.

This leaves the average working man or woman in a seemingly intractable problem. They have been told all their lives to entrust their savings to the financial experts, believing that a healthy portfolio of stocks and bonds will protect and even grow their wealth so that there will be a nice nest egg left over for their retirement. As this economic house of cards begins to topple, however, people will find themselves in the same position as the Romans under Diocletian or the French of the Revolution or the Germans in the Weimar

Republic or the Argentinians under the collapsing peso: having their entire life savings wiped out seemingly overnight.

There is a feeling in financial and government circles that the worst is past and we're on the road to redemption.

The snag is that economic recovery is at best, limited to those near the top of the wealth, income pyramid and at worst, a fabricated illusion boosted by a media that is dominated and controlled by those with a vested interest in money creation driving their wealth to ever higher peaks.

The final paragraph puts the icing on the cake: "the economic recovery is a statistical illusion created by deflating nominal GDP with an understated measure of inflation."

The commercial, private and government debt mountain continues to climb, as it must to sustain the economic system which continues to drive inequality, competition for resources and environmental destruction, while encouraging corruption and fraud.

Monetary system based on Debt by the central bankers is the problem.

Excessive Taxation is the problem.

Excessive Government is the problem.

Untransparent policies are the problem.

Lazy , ignorant , selfish people are the problem.

Our Education System Isn't Broken, It's Designed to Create Winners and Losers.

Who Really Rule the World ?- Freemasons / Rothschilds !

And Secret Societies in Universities in USA

Since I entered politics, I have chiefly had men's views confided to me privately. Some of the biggest men in the United States, in the field of commerce and

manufacture, are afraid of something. They know that there is a power somewhere so organised, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it. – **Woodrow Wilson, 28th President of the United States (1856-1924)**

So you see, my dear Coningsby, that the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes. – **Benjamin Disraeli, British Prime Minister (1804-1881)**

The advent of the industrial revolution, the invention of a banking system based on usury, and scientific and technological advancements during the past three centuries have had three major consequences. These have made the incredible concentration of wealth in a few hands possible, have led to the construction of increasingly deadly weapons culminating in weapons of mass destruction, and have made it possible to mould the minds of vast populations by application of scientific techniques through the media and control of the educational system.

The wealthiest families on planet earth call the shots in every major upheaval that they cause. Their sphere of activity extends over the entire globe, and even beyond, their ambition and greed for wealth and power knows no bounds, and for them, most of mankind is garbage – “**human garbage.**” It is also their target to depopulate the globe and maintain a much lower population compared to what we have now.

Secrecy and anonymity is integral to the operations of the Elite as is absolute ruthlessness, deep deception and the most sordid spying and blackmail. The Elite pitches nations against each other, and aims at the destruction of traditional values, creates chaos, deliberately spreads poverty and misery, and then usurps power placing its stooges in place. These families “buy while the blood is still flowing in the streets”. Wars, “revolutions” and assassinations are part of their tactics to amass wealth and power, eliminate opponents, and proceed relentlessly towards their avowed goal, generation after generation. They operate through covert and overt societies and organisations.

Winston Churchill, wrote around 1920:

From the days of Spartacus-Weishaupt to those of Karl Marx, to those of Trotsky, Bela Kun, Rosa Luxembourgh, and Emma Goldman, this world wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilisation and reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence and impossible equality, has been steadily growing. It has been the mainspring of every subversive movement during the nineteenth century, and now at last, this band of

extraordinary personalities from the underworld of the great cities of Europe and America have gripped the Russian people by the hair of their heads, and have become practically the undisputed masters of that enormous empire.

Churchill is also said to have remarked about the Elite: “They have transported Lenin in a sealed truck like a plague bacillus from Switzerland into Russia...” (quoted by John Coleman in *The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations*, Global Publications 2006).

President Franklin Delano Roosevelt wrote in November 1933 to Col. Edward House: “The real truth of the matter is, as you and I know, that a financial element in the larger centres has owned the government since the days of Andrew Jackson.”

Interlocking Structure of Elite Control

In his book *Big Oil and Their Bankers in the Persian Gulf: Four Horsemen, Eight Families and Their Global Intelligence, Narcotics and Terror Network*, Dean Henderson- Stock ownership in the top 25 US bank holding companies show many of the bank’s stockholders reside in Europe.” US government works not for the people but for the Elite. No media outlet will raise this issue because the Elite owns the media. The Four Horsemen of Banking (Bank of America, JP Morgan Chase, Citigroup and Wells Fargo) own the Four Horsemen of Oil (Exxon Mobil, Royal Dutch/Shell, BP Amoco and Chevron Texaco); in tandem with other European and old money behemoths. According to company 10K filings to the SEC, the Four Horsemen of Banking are among the top ten stockholders of virtually every Fortune 500 corporation.

In 2009, of the top 100 largest economic entities of the world, 44 were corporations. The wealth of these families, which are among the top 10% shareholders in each of these, is far in excess of national economies. In fact, total global GDP is around 70 trillion dollars. The Rothschild family wealth alone is estimated to be in the trillions of dollars. So is the case with the Rockefellers who were helped and provided money all along by the Rothschilds. The US has an annual GDP in the range of 14-15 trillion dollars. This pales into insignificance before the wealth of these trillionaires. With the US government and most European countries in debt to the Elite, there should be absolutely no doubt as to who owns the world and who controls it. To quote Eustace Mullins from his book *The World Order*:

The Elites rule the US through their Foundations, the Council on Foreign Relations, and the Federal Reserve System with no serious challenges to their power. Expensive ‘political campaigns’ are routinely conducted, with carefully screened candidates who are pledged to the program of the World Order. Should they deviate from the program, they would have an ‘accident’, be framed on a sex charge, or indicted in some financial irregularity.

James Forrestal, the first Secretary of Defence of the US, according to Jim Marrs, accumulated 3,000 pages of notes to be used for writing a book. He died in mysterious circumstances and was almost certainly murdered. His notes were taken away and a sanitised version made public after one year! Just before he died, almost fifteen months before the outbreak of the Korean War, he had revealed that American soldiers would die in Korea! Marrs quotes Forrestal: “These men are not incompetent or stupid. Consistency has never been a mark of stupidity. If they were merely stupid, they would occasionally make a mistake in our favour.” The Bilderberg Group, the Council on Foreign Relations, the Trilateral Commission and the mother of all these, The Royal Institute of International Affairs, are bodies where decisions about the future of mankind are arrived at. Who set these up and control them? The “international bankers” of course.

In his book *The Secret Team: The CIA and Its Allies in Control of the United States and the World*, Col. Fletcher Prouty, who was the briefing officer to the President of the US from 1955-1963, writes about “an inner sanctum of a new religious order.” By the phrase Secret Team he means a group of “security-cleared individuals in and out of government who receive secret intelligence data gathered by the CIA and the National Security Agency (NSA) and who react to those data.” He states: “The power of the Team derives from its vast intra-governmental undercover infrastructure and its direct relationship with great private industries, mutual funds and investment houses, universities, and the news media, including foreign and domestic publishing houses.” He further adds: “All true members of the Team remain in the power centre whether in office with the incumbent administration or out of office with the hard-core set. They simply rotate to and from official jobs and the business world or the pleasant haven of academe.”

Training the Young for Elite Membership

It is very remarkable as to how ‘they’ are able to exercise control and how ‘they’ always find people to carry out the job, and how is it ‘they’ always make the ‘right’ decision at the right time? This can only be possible if there exists a hidden program of inducting and training cadres mentally, ideologically, philosophically, psychologically and ability-wise, over prolonged periods of time and planting them in the centres of power of countries like the US, UK, etc. This training would begin at a young age in general. There must also be a method of continual appraisal, by small groups of very highly skilled men, of developing situations with ‘their’ men who are planted throughout the major power centres of the world so that immediate ‘remedial’ action, action that always favours Elite interests, can be taken. How does that happen?

It is in finding answers to these questions that the role of secret societies and **their control of universities**, particularly in the US, assumes deeper

importance. Whenever you trace the money source of important initiatives designed to bring about major wars, lay down policies for the future, enhance control of the Elite over mankind, etc., you will invariably find them linked to the so called banking families and their stooges operating out of Foundations.

In April 2008, two day Higher Education Summit for Global Development, held at the US State Department in Washington DC. The Summit was addressed by five US Secretaries, including Secretary of State Condoleezza Rice. *The real emphasis throughout the Summit was only on one thing – that **universities in developing countries** operate in partnership with foundations so that global problems could be solved!* These are *private* foundations and the only way to understand this emphasis is to realise the US government is owned by those who own these foundations. The inaugural address was delivered by the war criminal responsible for millions of deaths in Rwanda, trained in US military institutions, and awarded a doctorate – Dr. Paul Kagame! The very first presentation was made by the CEO of the Agha Khan Foundation (founded by freemasons)!

Yale secret society Skull and Bones, Antony Sutton in his book *America's Secret Establishment – An Introduction to the Order of Skull & Bones*, points out there is a set of “Old Line American Families and New Wealth” that dominates The Order (of Skull & Bones) – the Whitney family, the Stimson family, the Bundy family, the Rockefeller family, the Harriman family, the Taft family, the Bush family, and so on. He also points out that there is a British connection:

The links between the Order and Britain go through Lazard Freres and the private merchant bankers. Notably the British establishment also founded a University – Oxford University, and especially All Souls College at Oxford. The British element is called ‘The Group’. The Group links to the Rothschilds in Britain (Lord Rothschild was an original member of Rhodes’ ‘inner circle’). The Order in the US links to the Guggenheim, Schiff and Warburg families

Every year 15 young men, and very recently women, have been inducted into The Order from Yale students since 1832. Who selects them? A study of the career trajectories of many of those ‘chosen’ shows how they rise to prominence in American life and how their peers ensure these men penetrate the very fabric of important US institutions. They are always there in key positions during war and peace, manipulating and watching ceaselessly.

The influence of the Elite families on the thought processes of nations is carried out through academic institutions and organisations, as well as the media. Sutton writes: Among academic associations the American Historical Association, the American Economic Association, the American Chemical Society, and the American Psychological Association were all started by members of The Order or persons close to The Order. These are key

associations for the conditioning of society. The phenomenon of The Order as the FIRST on the scene is found especially among Foundations, although it appears that The Order keeps a continuing presence among Foundation Trustees.

In 1920 Theodore Marburg founded the American Society for the Judicial Settlement of Disputes, but Marburg was only the President. The FIRST Chairman was member William Howard Taft (Skull and Bones). The Society was the forerunner of the League to Enforce Peace, which developed into the League of Nations and ultimately the United Nations. The United Nations is an instrument of the Elite designed to facilitate the setting up of One World Government under Elite control. The UN building stands on Rockefeller property.

WILLIAM HOWARD TAFT (1857-1930)

Twenty-seventh President (1909-1913)

Initiated: February 18, 1909. Brother Taft was made a "Mason at Sight" within the Body of Kilwinning Lodge No. 356, Cincinnati, Ohio, by Grand Master Charles S. Hoskinson. His father and two brothers were also Members of this Lodge. Brother and President Taft addressed the Brethren, saying, "I am glad to be here, and to be a Mason. It does me good to feel the thrill that comes from recognizing on all hands the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man." Brother and President Taft visited the Grand Lodge of Pennsylvania on the occasion of a Special Communication held in the Masonic Temple (One North Broad Street), on March 12, 1912.

Skull and Bones operates as an independent elite Freemasons lodge. It originated as 'the Brotherhood of Death' at Inglostadt Germany, an offshoot of Continental Freemason Baron Von Hund's 'Strict Observance' Rite, who was involved with that other infamous Freemason founded & led secret society, the Illuminati of Bavaria.

What Is the Significance of the Skull in Masonic Symbolism?

The Masons, formally known as Freemasons, make up the world's largest and oldest fraternity. Among these symbols, the enigmatic skull and crossbones continues to appear in Masonic culture.

An Iconic Symbol

The image of the skull and crossbones is often associated with death and piracy. Likewise, the symbol often serves as a warning of dangerous or harmful substances. Today, the skull and crossbones appears at Masonic lodges in Chambers of Reflection and in tracing boards used to teach Masonic beliefs and traditions. It can also be seen in the fraternity's rituals, such as initiation and knighting ceremonies. The image commonly appears on Masonic paraphernalia, such as rings and jewelry.

Memento Mori

Throughout history, the skull and crossbones has symbolized the concept of “memento mori,” which translates from Latin as “remember death” or “remember you must die.” In his essay, “The Symbol of the Skull and Crossbones and Its Masonic Application,” Brother P.D. Newman of Tupelo Lodge Number 318 observes that this remains true for the Masonic symbol, stating the skull “stands as the primary reminder of the grim truth that death is ever immanent.”

According to Gurdjieff, every man, has an internal **sevenfold** constitution which he termed the "Seven Men." This notion is **not unlike** the Theosophical teaching concerning the septenary nature of the soul of man, an interpretation which has, since the occult revival of the 19th century, consistently been extended by authors such as Manly P. Hall, J. S. M. Ward, and W. L. Wilmshurst to the seven officers which constitute a perfect Lodge.

"Man, the seven-fold being, is the most cherished of all the Creator's works, and hence also it is that the Lodge has **seven principle** officers, and that a lodge, to be perfect, requires the presence of seven brethren; though the deeper meaning of this phrase is that the individual man, in virtue of his seven-fold constitution, in himself constitutes the "perfect lodge," if he will but know himself and analyze his own nature aright."

The crossbones also have an intriguing Masonic application. In the guidelines provided by the Grand Lodge of Colorado for implementing and conducting a proper chamber of reflection, Masons are informed that "[t]he crossbones are also a hint at the pillars, the portico of man upon which he must stand as he labors in the quarry."⁶ As Matthew C. Pelham, Sr. demonstrated in his thought provoking article "A Search for More Light in the Symbolism of the Skull and Crossbones," the association between the crossbones, which themselves are always constructed using human femurs or **thighbones**, and the two pillars of the Temple, stems no doubt from the verse in Song of **Solomon** which announces in a moving hymn to Deity that "His legs are as pillars." Still, there is **another similarity** between the pillars of the Masonic Lodge and someone's

(or, more specifically, something's) legs which is so absolutely striking that I dare not fail to mention it.

In the Greek myth of Jason and the Argonauts, the ship Argo sailed to Europa in Crete following Jason's legendary retrieval of the golden fleece. On the island of **Europa**, the Argonauts encountered a great metallic giant called Talos, meaning **sun or solar**, which was cast wholly of solid bronze. His legs, on the other hand, while also made of bronze, were cast completely hollow, and one of them, it was said, contained a single vein through which flowed the divine ichor or golden blood of the gods. The presence of the ichor within his leg animated the giant, enabling Talos to perform the sole function for which he was created, that is to circumambulate **Europa three times daily** in order to protect and guard the land from approaching pirates. If the reader will recall, the Pillars of Freemasonry are **also said not only to have been hollow and cast from bronze, but according to some traditions within the Craft, it was only one of them which contained the treasured archives of Freemasonry**, not unlike Talos' peculiar legs, only one of which was possessive of the Olympic gods' magical ichor. Lastly, it is notable that scholar **A. B. Cook** (real ?) interpreted the myth of Talos as being a veiled allusion to the Masonically relevant lost wax casting method of metallurgy thus bringing us back full circle to the question of the **legitimacy** of this symbol.

Regardless of the negative connotations which may surround the image, the symbol of the skull and crossbones, whether considered exoterically or esoterically, is absolutely possessive of profound Masonic import

Skull and Bones was founded in 1832. It was co-founded by William Huntington Russell and Alphonso Taft as "the Order of the Skull and Bones".

The society's assets are managed by the society's alumni organization, the Russell Trust Association, incorporated in 1856 and named after the Bones co-founder. The association was founded by Russell and Daniel Coit Gilman, a Skull and Bones member, and later president of the University of California, first president of Johns Hopkins University, and the founding president of the Carnegie Institution.

Founding members

Frederick Ellsworth Mather (1833), Democratic member of the New York State Assembly (1854–1857)

Phineas Timothy Miller, (1833) American physician

William Huntington Russell (1833), Connecticut State Legislator, Major General (of Bertrand Russell)

Alphonso Taft (1833), U.S. Attorney General (1876–1877), Secretary of War (1876), Ambassador to Austria-Hungary (1882) and Russia (1884–1885), father of William Howard Taft
George Ingersoll Wood (1833), American clergyman

The Secret Origins of Skull & Bones

The story begins at Yale, where three threads of American social history -- espionage, drug smuggling and secret societies -- intertwine into one.

Elihu Yale was born near Boston, educated in London, and served with the British East India Company (owned by Rothschilds), eventually becoming governor of Fort Saint George, Madras, in 1687. He amassed a great fortune from Chinese Opium War and returned to England in 1699. Cotton **Mather** suggested the school be named Yale College, in 1718.

A statue of Nathan Hale stands on Old Campus at Yale University. There is a copy of that statue in front of the CIA's headquarters in Langley, Virginia. Yet another stands in front of Phillips Academy in Andover, Massachusetts (where George H.W. Bush went to prep school and joined a secret society at age twelve).

Nathan Hale, along with three other Yale graduates, was a member of the "**Culper Ring**," one of America's first intelligence operations. Established by George Washington, it was successful throughout the Revolutionary War. Nathan was the only operative to be ferreted out by the British, he was hanged in 1776. Ever since the founding of the Republic, the relationship between Yale and the "Intelligence Community" has been unique.

In 1823, Samuel Russell established Russell and Company for the purpose of acquiring opium in Turkey and smuggling it to China. Russell and Company merged with the Perkins (Boston) syndicate in 1830 and became the primary American opium smuggler. Many of the great American and European fortunes were built on the "China"(opium) trade.

One of Russell and Company's Chief of Operations in Canton was Warren Delano, Jr., grandfather of Franklin Roosevelt. Other Russell partners included John Cleve Green (who financed Princeton), Abiel Low (who financed construction of Columbia), Joseph Coolidge and the Perkins, Sturgis and Forbes families. (Coolidge's son organized the United Fruit company (CIA front), and his grandson, Archibald C. Coolidge, was a co-founder of the Council on Foreign Relations.)

William Huntington Russell, Samuel's cousin, studied in Germany from 1831-32. Germany was a hotbed of new ideas. The "scientific method" was being applied to all forms of human endeavour. Prussia, took the principles set forth by John Locke and Jean Rosseau and created a new educational system. Johan Fichte, in his "Address to the German People," declared that the children would be taken over by the State and told what to think and how to think it.

Georg Wilhelm Friedrich Hegel took over Fichte's chair at the University Of Berlin in 1817, and was a professor there until his death in 1831. Hegel was the culmination of the German idealistic philosophy school of Immanuel Kant. To Hegel, our world is a world of reason. The state is Absolute Reason and the citizen can only become free by worship and obedience to the state. Hegel called the state the "march of God in the world" and the "final end". This final end, Hegel said, "has supreme right against the individual, whose supreme duty is to be a member of the state." Both fascism and communism have their philosophical roots in Hegelianism. Hegelian philosophy was very much in vogue during William Russell's time in Germany.

When Russell returned to Yale in 1832, he formed a senior society with Alphonso Taft. Bones is a chapter of a corps in a German University.... General Russell, its founder, was in Germany before his Senior Year and formed a warm friendship with a leading member of a German society. He brought back with him to college, authority to found a chapter here." So class valedictorian William H. Russell, along with **fourteen** others, became the founding members of "The Order of Scull and Bones," later changed to "The Order of Skull and Bones".

The secretive Order of Skull and Bones exists only at Yale. Fifteen juniors are "tapped" each year by the seniors to be initiated into next year's group. Some say each initiate is given \$15,000 and a grandfather clock. Far from being a campus fun-house, the group is geared more toward the success of its members in the post-collegiate world.

The family names on the Skull and Bones roster roll off the tongue like an elite party list -- Lord, Whitney, Taft, Jay, Bundy, Harriman, Weyerhaeuser, Pinchot, Rockefeller, Goodyear, Sloane, Stimson, Phelps, Perkins, Pillsbury, Kellogg, Vanderbilt, Bush, Lovett and so on.

William Russell went on to become a general and a state legislator in Connecticut. Alphonso Taft was appointed U.S. Attorney General, Secretary of War (a post many "Bonesmen" have held), Ambassador to Austria, and Ambassador to Russia (another post held by many "Bonesmen"). His son,

William Howard Taft ('87), is the only man to be both President of the United States and Chief Justice of the Supreme Court.

Some of the world's most famous and powerful men alive today are "bonesmen," including George H.W. Bush and his son George W. Bush, Senator John Kerry, Austan Goolsbee (Chairman of President Obama's Council of Economic Advisers), Nicholas Brady, and William F. Buckley. Other bonesmen include U.S. President William Howard Taft, Morrison R. Waite (Chief Justice of the Supreme Court), Henry Luce (Time-Life), Harold Stanley (founder of Morgan Stanley), Frederick W. Smith (founder of Fedex), John Daniels (founder of Archer Daniels Midland), Henry P. Davison (senior partner Morgan Guaranty Trust), Pierre Jay (first chairman of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York), Artemus Gates (President of New York Trust Company, Union Pacific, TIME, Boeing Company), Senator John Chaffe, Russell W. Davenport (editor Fortune Magazine), the first presidents of the University of California, Johns Hopkins University, and Cornell University, and many others. Skull and Bones of Yale University , is the most powerful in USA.

Selecting Future Prime Ministers to Serve the New World Order

In his article, 'Oxford University – The Illuminati Breeding Ground', David Icke recounts an incident that demonstrates how these secret societies and groups, working for the Elite, select, train and plan to install their men in key positions. In 1940 a young man addressed a "study group" of the Labor Party in a room at University College Oxford. He stressed that he belonged to a secret group without a name which planned a "Marxist takeover" of Britain, Rhodesia and South Africa by infiltrating the British Parliament and Civil Services. Since the British do not like extremists they dismiss their critics as 'right-wingers' while themselves posing as 'moderates' (this seems like the anti-Semitism charge by ADL, etc. whenever Israel is criticised). The young man stated that he headed the political wing of that secret group and he expected to be made Prime Minister of Britain some day! The young man was Harold Wilson **who became** Prime Minister of Britain (1964-70, 1974-76)!

All young men studying at Ivy League universities, and at others, must bear in mind they are being continually scrutinised by some of their Professors with the intention of selecting from amongst them, those who will serve the Elite, and become part of a global network of interlocked covert and overt societies and organisations, working for the New World Order. Some of those already selected will be present among them, mingling with them and yet, in their heart, separated from them by a sense of belonging to a brotherhood with a mission that has been going on for a long time. These young men also know they will be

rewarded by advancement in career and also that if they falter they could even be killed!

Utter secrecy and absolute loyalty is essential to the continued success of this program. This is enforced through fear of murder or bankruptcy and through a cult which probably takes us back to the times of the pyramids and before.

Philosophically ‘they’ believe in Hegelian dialectics through which they justify bringing about horrible wars – euphemistically called ‘controlled conflict’. Their political ideology is ‘collectivism’ whereby mankind has to be ‘managed’ by a group of men, ‘them’, organised for the purpose – a hidden ‘dominant minority’. The Illuminati, the Freemasons, members of other known and unknown secret societies, all mesh together under the wealthiest cabal in human history to take a mesmerised, dormant and battered mankind from one abyss to the next.

In his book *Memoirs*, published in 2002, David Rockefeller, Sr. stated that his family had been attacked by “ideological extremists” for “more than a century... Some even believe we are part of a secret cabal working against the best interests of the United States, characterising my family and me as ‘internationalists’ and of conspiring with others around the world to build a more integrated global political and economic structure – one world, if you will. If that’s the charge, I stand guilty.

If the average college freshman is expecting to step on a campus where he or she leaves behind the stereotypical high school cliques then most will be given a false sense of freedom. Most college students are unknowingly under the yoke of the definite yet predominantly silent hold, the university secret societies possess on what is popularly called college life. Like a bunch of spiders they position themselves in key places on their web so that their slightest touch affects the entire college web.

At the University of Virginia the number 7 mysteriously pops up on campus buildings and other campus fixtures and checks in the amount of 1,777 or 7,777 are sent to the university. For nearly 100 years candidates picked by the most secretive society have virtually always won the University of Alabama's student government elections.

Secret societies put university politics into play like a well-oiled machine. In fact, it is well documented that Machine, University of Alabama's secret society, has used all manner of illegal tricks and threats to both win university elections and discourage opponents from running against them. No one knows the exact membership, their leadership is especially secretive, but Machine's representatives inform potential election candidates what student positions Machine will allow them to pursue. Burning Spear is comprised of the most elite of the student senate and student government association, incidentally most

currently belong to Insight Party, the FSU political party that has been sweeping university elections, under one name or another, for several years.

Often considered the first secret collegiate society in North America, the Phi Beta Kappa Society, founded in 1776 by students at the College of William and Mary, was in fact antedated by other societies at the College established as long as a generation earlier. The society had a rudimentary initiation and maintained an uncertain level of secrecy. Since the 1840s, Phi Beta Kappa has operated openly as an academic honor society. Other societies as Chi Phi (1824), Kappa Alpha (1825) and Sigma Phi Society (1827) many of which continue as American collegiate social fraternities (and, later, sororities) to the present day. Sigma Phi remains the oldest continuously running collegiate secret society. Yet there was also a second strain of development, when at Yale University, Chi Delta Theta (1821) and Skull and Bones (1832) were founded — ultimately serving as antecedents for what would become known as *class societies*.

After Skull & Bones, Scroll & Key (1841), and later Wolf's Head (1883), among students in the senior class. Alpha Delta Phi and Psi Upsilon remained junior class societies there. There were sophomore and freshman societies at Yale as well. A stable system of eight class societies was in place by the late 1840s.

Delta Kappa Epsilon is actually a highly successful junior class society, founded at Yale in 1844. None of the 51 chapters the parent chapter spawned operates as a junior society, but DKE did come from the class society system.

Likewise, Alpha Sigma Phi started out as a Yale sophomore society and now has 68 chapters (although, again, none of Alpha Sigma Phi's chapters have remained sophomore societies).

The development of class societies spread from Yale to other campuses in the northeastern States. Seniors at neighboring Wesleyan established a senior society, Skull & Serpent (1865), and a second society, originally a chapter of Skull and Bones, but then independent as a sophomore society, Theta Nu Epsilon (1870), which began to drastically increase the number of campuses with class societies. William Raimond Baird noted in the 1905 edition of his *Manual* that, "In addition to the regular fraternities, there are in the Eastern colleges many societies which draw members from only one of the undergraduate classes, and which have only a few features of the general fraternity system." From Wesleyan, the practice spread more widely across the Northeast, with full systems soon in place at Brown, Rutgers, and other institutions.

Kappa Sigma Theta, Phi Theta Psi, Delta Beta Xi, Delta Sigma Phi, were all sophomore societies at Yale, and the two large freshman societies of Delta

Kappa and Kappa Sigma Epsilon lived until 1880. Delta Kappa established chapters at Amherst, the University of North Carolina, Virginia, Mississippi, Dartmouth College, and Centre College. Kappa Sigma Epsilon had chapters at Amherst, Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute and Dartmouth. Other class societies existed at Brown, Harvard, Syracuse, Colgate, Cornell, and other Northeastern institutions. At universities such as Colgate University, these secret societies have evolved and morphed over the years.

Theta Nu Epsilon spread to about 120 colleges and universities, but many of its chapters operated as three-year societies .

Colgate University

Since being founded in 1819, Colgate University has had a rich tradition of student societies. Over the years, Colgate has had numerous secret societies with various degrees of secrecy.

Although there have been many underground organizations on the Colgate campus, the first secret honour society on record is the Skull and Scroll society founded in 1908. Members of the Skull and Scroll wore white hats with a black skull and scroll added to them. The Skull and Scroll had a rich history of membership with important names in Colgate history such as Ellery Huntington, Melbourne Read, and Harold Whitnall. The Gorgon's Head, was founded in 1912 and had members that wore black hats with a golden emblem. The Gorgon's Head chose people for traits such as character, distinguished service, and achievement. These two organizations merged in 1934 to create the Konosioni senior honour society.

Konosioni initially was tasked with enforcing rules, such as mandating that all freshman have to wear green beanies, with the punishment of paddling. The 1970s saw a change in course for the society as it became focused on leadership and the community. Konosioni now leads torch light processions for first-year students during Convocation and for seniors during Graduation.

The College of William & Mary

The College of William & Mary in Williamsburg, Virginia, was home to the first known secret collegiate society in the United States, the F.H.C. Society (founded in 1750). The initials of the society stand for a Latin phrase, likely "Fraternitas, Humanitas, et Cognitio" or "Fraternitas Humanitas Cognitioque" (two renderings of "brotherhood, humaneness, and knowledge"), but it has long been publicly nicknamed the "Flat Hat Club". William & Mary alumnus and third American president, Thomas Jefferson, was perhaps the most famous

member of the F.H.C. Society. Other notable members of the original society included Col. James Innes, St. George Tucker, and George Wythe. Jefferson noted that, "When I was a student of Wm. & Mary college of this state, there existed a society called the F.H.C. society, confined to the number of six students only, of which I was a member, but it had no useful object, nor do I know whether it now exists." The best opinion is that the society did not survive the British invasion of Virginia at the end of the American Revolution. The society was revived in 1916 (at first, as the Flat Hat Club) and revived again in 1972.

William & Mary students John Heath and William Short (Class of 1779) founded the nation's first collegiate Greek-letter organization, Phi Beta Kappa, on December 5, 1776, as a secret literary and philosophical society. Additional chapters were established in 1780 and 1781 at Yale and Harvard. With nearly 300 chapters across the country and no longer secret, Phi Beta Kappa has grown to become the nation's premier academic honor society. Alumni John Marshall and Bushrod Washington were two of the earliest members of the society, elected in 1778 and 1780, respectively.

During American Civil War , several societies to disappear, many were revived during the 20th century. Some of the secret societies known to currently exist at the College are: The 7 Society, 13 Club, Alpha Club, Bishop James Madison Society, Flat Hat Club, The Spades, W Society, and Wren Society.

Cornell University : Cornell University has a rich history of secret societies on campus. Andrew Dickson White, the first President of Cornell University and himself a Bonesman, is said to have encouraged the formation of a "secret society" on campus. In the early years, the fraternities were called the "secret societies," but as the Greek system developed into a larger, more public entity, "secret society" began to refer only to the class societies. In the early twentieth century, Cornell students belonged to sophomore, junior, and senior societies, as well as honorary societies for particular fields of study. The majority of the societies disappeared or became inactive in a very short time period, and today, the two organizations which operate on campus are: Sphinx Head (founded in 1890) and Quill and Dagger (founded in 1893)

Notable Members: E. B. White, Marc Lacey, Oswald C. Brewster, Paul Wolfowitz

Interesting Facts: Quill and Dagger was the first of the Ivy League societies to admit women into its ranks. With membership now being too difficult to conceal, the names of newly tapped Quill and Dagger members, like those of

several other secret societies at other campuses, are published in Cornell's student newspaper. Quill and Dagger, however, takes this one step further and publishes a book, with the names and addresses for each member. This society has also embraced social media and operates a LinkedIn group for alumni.

Infamous Incidents: In the early '90s, Quill and Dagger was accused of "blackballing" activist minorities who were against "the establishment." Minorities, who otherwise would have been on the short list for getting tapped, weren't admitted if they took part in any activist movements that current members and alumni saw as anti-establishment. However, at the time of this accusation, 12 of the 40 members of Quill and Dagger were minorities.

Dartmouth College

Dartmouth College's Office of Residential Life states that the earliest senior societies on campus date to 1783 and "continue to be a vibrant tradition within the campus community." Six of the eight senior societies keep their membership secret, while the other societies maintain secretive elements. According to the college, "approximately 25% of the senior class members are affiliated with a senior society." The college's administration of the society system at Dartmouth focuses on keeping track of membership and tapping lists, and differs from that of Yale's, though there are historical parallels between the two colleges' societies.

Dickinson College

The Raven's Claw is an all-male senior honorary society at Dickinson College. It was founded in 1896, making it the first society unique to Dickinson College. Membership is limited to seven senior men who are selected by the seven previous members. The new members are chosen based on a variety of factors, these include: campus leadership, a solid academic record, and athletic participation. New members are inducted in a "Tapping Ceremony" which is held on the "Old Stone Steps of Old West." The ceremony is traditionally conducted during commencement weekend. They are called "claws" or "white hats", denoting the white caps they wear around campus to signify unity and loyalty. While the members of the group are known, the majority of their actions and traditions are concealed. The group prides itself in serving the Dickinson College and Carlisle, Pennsylvania communities through discreet service activities. The group's alumni organization is also responsible for founding one of the college's largest scholarship funds and the McAndrews Fund for athletics.

Founded in 2001, **The Order of Scroll and Key** is a senior honour society at Dickinson College which recognizes seven senior men each year. Every

member is tapped at the end of their junior year on the basis of their dedication to the College and the surrounding Carlisle community. Their current membership includes fraternity presidents, community advisers, community service leaders, as well as many other individuals. Their alumni have gone on to be successful community leaders, businessmen, artists, etc. The Order of Scroll and Key works to benefit numerous area charities and philanthropies, and in recent years has supported Carlisle C.A.R.E.S., Safe Harbor, and Sadler Health Clinic, among others. As one of Dickinson's distinctive "hat" societies, members can always be recognized by the gray hats that they wear.

Wheel and Chain is Dickinson College's Senior Women's Honorary Society. Founded in 1924, members are elected in the spring of their junior year on the basis of participation in campus activities, service to the college and community, leadership skills and personal character. Membership is limited to ten senior women. New members are inducted in a "Tapping Ceremony" which is held on the "Old Stone Steps of Old West" in April. In May, each incoming Wheel and Chain class ceremoniously rings the bell in Denny Hall during Commencement ceremonies. Colloquially known as the "blue hats", members are known to the public; however, the society's activities remain secret.

Georgetown University

In 1903 the Jesuits formed an all-male secret society called the **Society of Stewards** to work anonymously and in the shadows to ensure that the core traditions that established Georgetown as a Jesuit university are kept safe. Since then, the Society of Stewards has been known to tap promising student leaders in their sophomore and junior year to join them in order to uphold Georgetown's Catholic identity amidst American secularization. While not much is known about the secret society, a Georgetown student newspaper leaked details of their existence in 1988 which sparked outcry from students who protested that the society promoted elitism and exclusivity. In the early nineties, the Society of Stewards split in two over ideological reasons, one group claiming to be the "true line" of stewards, while the other taking up the name the "Second Society of Stewards." The original group dwindled and died out during the 1990s, but leaks and exposes throughout the past decade show that the Second Society of Stewards is still very much active and at the forefront of the Georgetown community. At their purported meeting place in the dark cellars of Healy Hall, the words "Circuli Crux Non Orbis Prosunt" are graffitied in blood red along the walls. Four of the eight student body presidential and vice presidential candidates in the 2014 election were also revealed to be Stewards, though the issue was not as contentious as it had been the year before.

Georgia Institute of Technology[

The Anak Society is the oldest known secret society and honor society at the Georgia Institute of Technology (Georgia Tech) in Atlanta, Georgia. The society's name refers to Anak, a biblical figure said to be the forefather of a race of giants.

Although not originally founded as a secret society, Anak has kept its activities and membership rosters confidential since 1961. Membership is made public upon a student's graduation or a faculty member's retirement. The Anak Society's membership comprises at least 1,100 Georgia Tech graduates, faculty members, and honorary members.

The society has been influential in the history of Georgia Tech. Anak played a major role in establishing several of Georgia Tech's most active student organizations .

Harvard University[

Harvard has final clubs, fraternities, sororities, and a variety of other secret or semi-secret organizations.

Final clubs are secretive about their election procedures, and they have secret initiations and meetings. However, there is little secrecy about who is a member. They are larger than secret societies generally are (approximately forty students per club). Guests are admitted under restrictions. However the Porcellian, AD, Fox and Fly clubs are somewhat stricter than the others, having rules against admitting non-members to most areas of their buildings. "Punch Season" and the "Final Dinner" is analogous to "Tap" at Yale.

Final clubs at Harvard include The Porcellian Club (1791), originally called The Argonauts; The Delphic Club (1846); The Fly Club, (1836), a successor of Alpha Delta Phi; The Phoenix - S K Club (1897); The Owl Club, originally called Phi Delta Psi, (1896); The Fox Club (1898); The Spee Club; and The Oak Club (2005), a successor of Delta Upsilon(1890) and later The D.U. "Duck" Club (1940).

There are also five female clubs: The Bee Club (1991), The Isis Club (2000), The Sablière Society (2002), The Pleiades Society (2002), and La Vie Club (2008).

Harvard also has five fraternities, Kappa Sigma, Sigma Chi, Alpha Epsilon Pi, Sigma Alpha Epsilon, and Delta Kappa Epsilon, and four sororities: Delta Gamma, Kappa Kappa Gamma, Kappa Alpha Theta, and Alpha Phi. These organizations are semi-secret in nature, have secret initiation processes and

meetings but a more transparent process for gaining membership. All three sororities and the Sigma Chi fraternity also have rules against admitting non-members to many parts of their buildings.

There are also several final clubs and fraternities which are now defunct, including Pi Eta Speakers, The D.U. "Duck" Club, Delta Upsilon, Pi Kappa Alpha, and The Iroquois.

Approximately 10% of men and 5% of women are in final clubs. Approximately 7% of men and 15% of women are in Greek letter organizations. Additionally, an unknown number of students are in other secretive on-campus groups.

Other secretive social groups include the Hasty Pudding Club, Harvard Lampoon, Harvard Advocate, the Signet Society, and The Seneca. Finally, Harvard Lodge is a university Masonic lodge, founded in 1922 by Harvard Law School Dean/Professor Roscoe Pound, members of the Harvard Square & Compass Club, and members of the Harvard Masonic Club (which included Theodore Roosevelt). It is the oldest academic lodge in North America, its membership is restricted to males with a Harvard affiliation, and it operates in the building of Grand Lodge of Massachusetts, overlooking Boston Common.

Eucleian Society

Institution: New York University, **Founded:** 1832, **Notable Members:** John Harvey Kellogg, Walter Reed, Frederic Tuten

NYU's Eucleian Society, while exceptionally secret today, wasn't always so. The society initially served as a literary and debate group for students that often hosted lectures that were open to the public. One of the most notable lecturers? Edgar Allen Poe, who became such a popular guest among the group that they nicknamed themselves "The Raven Society" after Poe's most famous poem. Now, little is known about who the members are and what they do, as the society's records have been redacted or written in a symbolic shorthand understood only by members.

In 2009, the Eucleian Society set off beepers in classrooms across campus with the intention of disrupting class to deliver this message: "Fellow Classmates, Truth is something you find outside of the classroom, outside of the walls of this university, and only from the professor in front of you insofar as he can serve as an experienced guide. We're not here to preach. We're here to simply

say, NYU has its secrets too. This is your friendly wake-up call. Regards, The Eucleian Society”

Pennsylvania State University

There are currently three well-known societies at the Pennsylvania State University: *Parmi Nous* (1907), *Lion's Paw* (1908), and *Skull and Bones* (1912). Penn State has seen a number of different honorary societies with varying levels of publicity and activity. In 1907, the first "hat" society, so-named because of such organizations' emblematic headwear, *Druids*, was formed; similar societies expanded and included dedicated groups for women (e.g. *Chimes*, *Scrolls*) and men (e.g. *Blue Key*, *Androcles*) based on class standing and extracurricular involvement. These groups were temporarily governed by a "Hat Society Council" which was made up of representatives from each organization from 1948 to 1958. Hat societies were involved in University life passing down traditions (called "freshmen customs") for first-year students, forming honour guards for football players as they went on to the field, and recognizing leaders, scholars, and athletes in the Penn State community. The three remaining senior societies no longer operate as publicly but continue to serve the University in a variety of functions.

Princeton University: Princeton's eating clubs are not fraternities, nor are they secret societies by any standard measure, but they are often seen as being tenuously analogous.

Additionally, Princeton has fraternities; the most visible is a chapter of St. Anthony Hall, Delta Psi. The 21 Club, an all-male drinking society, is also a notorious Princeton secret society. Princeton also has a long tradition of underground societies. While secret society membership is relatively public at some schools, Princeton's historical secret society rolls are very secretive. One such society is Phi (pronounced *fē*), a society dating to 1929 when members of the Whig society splintered off after the merger of the Whig and Cliosophic debating societies. Phi's membership is secretive and difficult to discern, because no more than 10 active "Phis" exist at one time: Phis usually receive offers at the end of their 3rd year. As an adaptation to Princeton's stringent anti-society rules, each active class does not meet the preceding class that selected it until the 1st of June (after their first Reunions and before graduation). 1.6... is the Golden Ratio, hence the name Phi. Another society is the exclusively female Foxtail Society, founded in 1974 soon after Princeton began admitting women in 1969. The society was founded in response to the lack of eating clubs open to women. While admittance numbers have changed over the years, the Foxtail selects anywhere from 10 to 15 women to become members at the end of their junior year.

Rutgers University

As eighth oldest of the colleges in the United States, Rutgers University has had several secret societies on campus. Documented societies date as far back as 1834 with the establishment of the Poor Knights of the Order of the Bull's Blood (also known as "Lodge 443"), and 1872 with the establishment of the Sword and Serpent. Students associated with these societies were allegedly involved in the Rutgers-Princeton Cannon War in 1876. At the turn of the 20th century, Rutgers had developed two full sets of class year societies based on the Yale model, down to the freshman societies such as the Chain and Bones and Serpent and Coffin. The senior class societies at Rutgers included the Brotherhood of the Golden Dagger (1898–1940), Casque and Dagger (1901), Order of the Red Lion (2006) and Cap and Skull (1900). Cap and Skull is no longer secret society and was dissolved in the 1960s after complaints of elitism. In 1982 the name was revived for university-sanctioned senior-year honour society.

The Order of the Bull's Blood

Notable Members: Garret A. Hobart, Louis Freeh, **Milton Friedman**

Interesting Facts: The Order of the Bull's Blood is so secretive that many don't believe it actually exists. Others believe that while the society does exist, it has made up its history in order to be more like the societies of the Ivy League. Nevertheless, its presence is best marked through a slew of pranks, all of which have taken place on Princeton University

University of Georgia

The University of Georgia is home to a chapter of the Order of Omega, an honour society which selects the top 3% of Greek Fraternity students for membership. A group unique to UGA is the men's secret society known as the Order of the Greek Horsemen which annually inducts five fraternity men, all leaders of the Greek Fraternity system. Likewise, the highest achievement a male can attain at the University is claimed by the Gridiron Secret Society. Palladia Secret Society was founded in the early 1960s as the highest honour a woman can attain at the University of Georgia. Palladia inducts approximately 12 women each fall and has an extensive network of alumni, including administrators at the University of Georgia and prominent female leaders across the state. One of the debate societies on campus is said to have a secret society associated with it. The Panhellenic sororities also have a secret society known

as Trust of the Pearl, which inducts five accomplished sorority women each spring.

University of Miami

Iron Arrow Honor Society Iron Arrow Honor Society, founded in 1926 in conjunction with the University of Miami's opening, is the Highest Honor Attained at the University of Miami.

University of Michigan

The University of Michigan Ann Arbor hosts three secret societies: Order of Angell, Phoenix, and the Vulcan Senior Engineering Society. Order of Angell and Phoenix were once under the umbrella group "The Tower Society", the name referring to their location in the top of the Michigan Union tower. Michigauma (Order of Angell) was all male while Adara (Phoenix) was all female.

Order of Angell, known as "Order", is an evolved version of a previous society Michigauma. It was inspired by the rituals and culture of the Native Americans of the United States. Since its creation in 1902 the group is credited with creating Dance Marathon, one of the largest charitable events at the University of Michigan and construction of the Michigan Union for which it was granted permanent space in the top floors of the tower which they refer to as the "tomb". In 2007 the group changed its name to Order of Angell.

Phoenix, (formerly known as Adara) holding to astrological roots, formed in the late 1970s by the women leaders on campus. In the early 80's they joined the tower society and occupied the 6th floor of the tower just below Michigamua. Phoenix, alongside Order, is now co-ed.

Vulcan Senior Engineering Society, known as "the Vulcans", occupied the 5th floor of the Union tower though were not formally a part of the tower society. They draw their heritage from the Roman god Vulcan. The group which used to do its tapping publicly is known for its long black robes and for its financial contributions of the University of Michigan College of Engineering.

University of Missouri

In 1895, the Alpha Theta Chapter of the Theta Nu Epsilon sophomore society was founded under the guidance of faculty member Luther DeFoe. DeFoe also served as a mentor to the founding members of the QEBH senior men's society,

which was founded in 1898. Mystical Seven was founded in 1907 and has become the second most well known society on campus. Some have suggested that Missouri's Mystical Seven was modeled after Virginia's Seven Society, which had been established just a couple years earlier. Other secret societies followed, including Society of the Hidden Eye for junior/senior men, LSV for senior women, Thadstek for freshman/sophomore men, Tomb and Key for freshman/sophomore men, and Kappa Kappa whose membership composition was unknown. During this period of rapid expansion of secret societies, a network of sub-rosa inter-fraternity organizations also established itself on campus with no purpose other than socializing and mischief making. This network, known commonly as the "Greek Underworld" included organizations such as Seven Equals, Kappa Beta Phi, Sigma Phi Sigma, Kappa Nu Theta, and Sigma Alpha Beta..

Mizzou is currently home to at least six secret honour societies that still participate in annual public Tap Day ceremonies at the end of each spring semester. QEBH, Mystical Seven, LSV, Alpha Xi Chapter of Omicron Delta Kappa, Friars Chapter of Mortar Board, and Rollins Society each use the Tap Day ceremony at the conclusion of the year to reveal the members who were initiated over the past year. Missouri is one of few remaining institutions in which the local Omicron Delta Kappa and Mortar Board chapters carry out much of their work in secrecy. The Jefferson Society, which attempted to take part in Tap Day and was denied, claims to have been around since 1862. In addition to Tap Day activities, several of the societies maintain a public presence during some athletic events. QEBH is the caretaker of the Victory Bell, along with Nebraska's Society of Innocents, awarded to the winner of the Missouri–Nebraska Rivalry football game each year. The Friars Chapter of Mortar Board exchanges a gavel with Nebraska (The Black Masque Chapter of Mortar Board) at each MU-UNL football game. Mystical Seven and Oklahoma's Pe-et Society were likewise entrusted with the Peace Pipe trophy that was awarded to the winner of the biennial Missouri-Oklahoma football match. Omicron Delta Kappa previously served as caretaker of the Indian War Drum trophy awarded to the winner of the annual Border War football game between Missouri and Kansas.

University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill

The library at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill contains the archives of the Order of Gimghoul, a secret society headquartered at the Gimghoul Castle. The order was founded in 1889 by Robert Worth Bingham,

Shepard Bryan, William W. Davies, Edward Wray Martin, and Andrew Henry Patterson, who were students at the time.

The society is open to male students (rising juniors and higher), and faculty members by invitation. The society centers itself around the legend of Peter Dromgoole, a student who mysteriously disappeared from the UNC campus in 1833. The founders originally called themselves the Order of Dromgoole, but later changed it to the Order of Gimghoul to be, "in accord with midnight and graves and weirdness," according to the university's archives.

Tradition has it that the order upheld the "Dromgoole legend and the ideals of Arthurian knighthood and chivalry." From all accounts, the order is social in nature, and has no clandestine agenda. Membership is closed and information about the order is strictly confidential, as is access to archives which are less than 50 years old.

The Order of the Gorgon's Head, another secret society at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill, was founded in 1896 by Darius Eatman, Edward Kidder Graham, Ralph Henry Graves, Samuel Selden Lamb, Richard Henry Lewis, Jr., and Percy DePonceau Whitaker. Membership has always been limited to male members of the junior, senior, professional, and post-graduate classes along with male faculty members. Inductees may not be members of other societies. Officers include Princeps (chief officer), Quaestor, and Scriptor. The purpose of the Order is to promote friendship, good will, and social fellowship among its members. The Order of the Gorgon's Head was one of two "junior orders" established at the University in the 1890s. The two orders had written agreements that they would not attempt to recruit freshmen or sophomores. Each order had a lodge (the Gimghouls later built a castle), where members gathered for meetings and events. Each had secret rituals based on myths. Those of the Order of the Gorgon's Head centered on the myth of the Gorgons, three monstrous sisters prominent in ancient Greek and Roman lore.

The University's library also contains the archives of the Dialectic and Philanthropic Societies. The Societies were founded in 1795 by some of the first students to attend the University, and are the oldest public school societies in the nation. While at first maintaining strict secrecy in their proceedings, the Societies' meetings are now generally open to the public; however, the Societies reserve the right at all times to call an "Executive Session", at which point all non-members are escorted from the chambers. All undergraduates may attempt to join one of the two societies by petitioning, but only a select few are admitted, upon mutual agreement between current Society members.

Most recently, in 2011, the Daily Tar Heel reported the first of two donations to campus entities by a secret society named Infinity. In 2011, the society gifted

\$888.88 to the Eve Carson Scholarship fund, which honors the late Student Body President Eve Carson. In 2012, the society gifted \$888.88 to the Student Enrichment Fund, a student-created fund allowing students to apply for grants to attend off-campus events such as speeches, conferences or other academic or extracurricular opportunities. The significance of the digit '8' comes from the symbol for infinity that resembles an eight on its side.

The Order of Gimghoul is headquartered in an on-campus castle rumored to be constructed on the spot of Peter Dromgoole's disappearance in 1833. Legend has it that Dromgoole entered a duel over a girl he fancied and lost, his blood forever staining a rock that now resides next to the castle's entrance. Originally called the Order of Dromgoole, the name was changed to Gimghoul because it sounded creepier and more sinister. The society operates around the legendary values of chivalry and Arthurian life. To this day, little is known about who the members are, how they are chosen, and what they actually do.

The Chris Gethard Show, a public access show out of New York, made several allegations against the members of the Order of Gimghoul regarding rape in recent years. The show even went as far as going to the campus to demand that someone speak to them. However, all of these allegations have remained unfounded.

University of Pennsylvania

At UPenn, secret societies are smaller than their Greek counterparts, and tend to vary in degree of secrecy. There are three senior honorary societies. The Sphinx Senior Society and the Friars Senior Society were both founded at the turn of the 20th century, while The Mortar Board Senior Society was founded in 1922. None of these societies was intended to be secret, in that their undergraduate and alumni membership were and continue to be publicly known, they share many of the characteristics of undergraduate secret societies of the time; they tap a diverse group of campus leaders to become members during their senior year, organize social and service activities throughout the year, and maintain an extensive network of successful and notable alumni. Alumni of Friars, for example, include Harold Ford Jr. and Ed Rendell; the Sphinx alumni roster boasts Richard A. Clarke and John Legend. In addition, there are several other groups called "secret societies". These groups generally denote a social club that is independent of any official organization. For this reason, the society is not regulated by the university and is not accountable to a national organization.

University of Southern California

The University of Southern California is home to the Skull and Dagger Society. Founded in 1913, Skull and Dagger is USC's oldest honour society. The Society inducts Trojans who have demonstrated extraordinary leadership on campus or who have brought fame and notoriety to the University. In the early 20th century, the Society published its members names and accomplishments, however in recent years has kept its members' identities secret. Members often include student body presidents, Daily Trojan editors in chief, All-American athletes, football team captains and inter-fraternity council presidents. Little is known about the rituals and practices of the society aside from once a year when the society pranks the school, drops a banner from the Student Union Building, and runs through campus wearing odd hats and tailcoats. Recently, the society has been criticized for its annual prank practice with opponents stating the pranks "damage the trustworthiness and credibility of respected campus services." Although originally an all-male society, Skull and Dagger now admits women. Skull and Dagger has been known to make gifts to the University. In 1994, the Society donated "The Wall of Scholars" to honor students who have won national and international fellowships, as well as recipients of USC awards. In 2011, the Society embarked to restore the University's class marker tradition and has been donating class markers ever since. Skull and Dagger has additionally endowed two scholarships, which are awarded annually to students "who have demonstrated significant campus and/or community leadership."

University of Virginia

Secret societies have been a part of University of Virginia student life since the founding of the Eli Banana society in 1878. Early secret societies, such as Eli Banana and T.I.L.K.A., had secret initiations but public membership; some, such as the Hot Feet, now the IMP Society, were very public, incurring the wrath of the administration for public revels.

The first truly "secret society" was the Seven Society, founded circa 1905. Two decades before, there had been a chapter of the Mystical 7 society at Virginia, which may have been an inspiration. Nothing is known about the Seven Society except for their philanthropy to the University; members are revealed at their death. A few other societies that flourished around the turn of the 20th century, such as the Z Society (formerly Zeta), who were founded in 1892, the IMP Society, reformulated in 1913 after the Hot Feet were banned in 1908, and Eli Banana, are still active at the University today. The Thirteen Society was

founded February 13, 1889. After an unknown period of inactivity they reemerged in 2004. Currently The Thirteen Society operates as a mainly honorary society for those who demonstrate "unselfish service to the University and excellence in their respective fields of activity".

New societies have periodically appeared at the University during the 20th century. The most notable are the P.U.M.P.K.I.N. Society, a secret group that rewards contributions to the University and which was founded prior to 1970; and the Society of the Purple Shadows, founded 1963, who are only seen in public in purple robes and hoods and who seek to "safeguard vigilantly the University traditions". The A.N.G.E.L.S. Society started sometime in the late 1900s is known to place white roses and letters on doors of those mourning, needing encouragement, or showing "kind behavior" to others. They are known to promote a stronger community of kindness throughout the University, completing many acts of service for students and faculty. Many of the secret societies listed contribute to the University either financially or through awards or some other form of recognition of excellence at the University.

Washington and Lee University

Washington and Lee University in Lexington, Virginia is known for two secret societies, the Sigma Society and the Cadaver Society.

Founded in 1880, the Sigma Society is one of Washington and Lee's "oldest, continuous social organizations." While membership information is not necessarily anonymous, the group's purpose and inner workings remain a secret. The group has long had a connection to President George Washington, though the extent of that relationship is unknown to the public at large. Similarly, the acronym P.A.M.O.L.A. R.Y.E. - which can be seen inscribed on buildings and in classrooms throughout the Lexington area - also bears an unknown significance to the group. The group has largely gone underground since undergoing a public spat with the University in 1994 when University officials paid the Sigmas \$15,000 after it tore down the Sigma cabin. As noted by Chief Justice William Rehnquist, Associate Justice to the Supreme Court Lewis Powell, Jr. is one of the group's most prominent members.

The membership and organizational structure of the Cadaver Society are largely unknown. Cadaver has been in continuous operation since its founding in 1957. The Cadavers have a bridge that bears their name, connecting the main campus to Wilson Field, as well as their symbol in many prominent places throughout the campus. The society has been criticized for their secrecy

The Cadaver Society is thought to be comprised of mostly pre-med students, but no one really knows since membership is still successfully kept in the dark. Meetings only occur after dark, with members dressed in black capes with hoods to conceal their faces. The meeting place is unknown, but it has been speculated that there is a system of underground passageways used by the members to keep themselves invisible from the rest of campus. Many theories exist regarding the entrances to these passageways, including suspicious doors that are always locked in the science building's basement, manhole covers, and a small door in the wall of the Leyburn Library. Its symbol — a skull inside of a 'C' — can be seen across campus.

Yale University

The term "secret society" at Yale University encompasses organizations with many shared but not identical characteristics. The oldest surviving undergraduate secret societies at Yale parallel various 19th-century fraternal organizations.

In the traditional Yale system societies were organized by class year. There were two, (then three), senior societies, three junior societies, two sophomore societies, and two freshman societies. All the societies were independent, all had their own traditions, and each class-year pair or trio shared common traits appropriate to their class year; the freshmen societies were rambunctious and owned little real property, the sophomore and junior ones were progressively more elaborate, (the sophomore ones regularly maintained live theatre in their halls), and the senior ones were extremely small and elite, and with quite expensive property and celebrations.

Each of the societies had a link to a society in the class year before it and after it; that is, members of one freshman society would all get elected to the same sophomore society year after year, and so on, so that there were two or three parallel sets of linked societies. From time to time, there would be a coup, and one society would break the pattern, forcing the other societies to likewise change election strategies, or cause the creation of a new society. Delta Kappa Epsilon, a junior society, was created in reaction to a botched election process to the junior class societies in 1844.

This process held from the 1840s to the 1910s. This system kept Yale out of the more typical intercollegiate college fraternity system, although some regular college fraternities were created out of the Yale system. Yale-type class societies also extended across northeastern colleges.

This system has not survived the introduction of regular fraternities and other changes. The senior class societies continue to prosper today without any of the lower class societies. A similar system was introduced at Wesleyan University in nearby Middletown, Connecticut, but with a pair of societies in each class year and dual memberships between class societies and college fraternities, so that most class society members were also fraternity members. The older societies survived because of their endowments, real estate, and the vigor of their respective alumni organizations and their charitable Trusts.

In the past century, the size of Yale has allowed for a wider variety of student societies, including regular college fraternity chapters, and other models, so that it can be difficult to categorize the organizations. And there are societies like Sage and Chalice and St. Anthony Hall which cross ordinary categories.

There are typical attributes of the Yale societies. They are often restricted by class year, especially the senior class. They usually have fifteen members per class year. They "tap" their members, mostly on the same "Tap Night," and a member is off-limits to recruitment by another secret society, (i.e. reciprocal exclusivity) The normal pattern now is that a group of secret societies places an advertisement in the *Yale Daily News* in early spring that informs students when Tap Night is taking place and when students should expect to receive formal offers (usually 1 week before official Tap Night). Tap Night is typically held on a Thursday in mid April; the most recently held Tap Night was April 10, 2014.

From 1854-1956, "Sheff," the Sheffield Scientific School was the sciences and engineering college of Yale University, and it also had a fraternal culture that differed in some respects from the humanities campus.

Many societies have owned meeting halls, with different accommodations. Following the example of Skull & Bones, the halls are often referred to as 'tombs'. A series of articles on Dartmouth and Yale secret society architecture provides an overview of the buildings. Societies that own tombs or halls are sometimes known as 'landed' societies. The three oldest landed societies are Skull and Bones (1832), Scroll and Key, (1841) and Wolf's Head, (1883). The surviving landed Sheffield societies are Berzelius (1848) and Book and Snake (1863), St. Elmo (1889), and the Aurelian Honor Society (1910). St. Anthony Hall (1867) calls itself a "final society". Three newer societies that own property include Elihu (1903) – whose building is the oldest of the senior society buildings at Yale – Manuscript Society (1952), and Mace and Chain (1956). Yale's Buildings and Grounds Department lists the societies with halls in its online architectural database.

There may be any number of unknown or underground secret societies at Yale. Any group of students may self-constitute themselves as a society at any time.

Certainly there have been many which did not last long enough to leave any significant records. Indeed, the *Yale Rumpush* in recent years published names of students it believes are in various secret societies. According to the Rumpus, numerous other societies (such as Cup and Crown, Phoenix ("Cage and Feather"), Nathan Hale, WIPS, L&C, Looking Glass, Spade and Grave, Boar and Rampant, Ox, ISO, Truth and Courage, Linonia, Llama and Cardigan, Red Mask, Crab and Bell, Ceres Athena, Gryphon, Fork and Knife, Ink and Needle, etc.) are either active or have been active recently. They typically meet in off campus apartments, fraternity common rooms, classrooms, and other available spaces. Some groups have enough resources to rent a permanent meeting space. Given the extracurricular zeal and competition for society spots evident in the Yale student body culture, a definitive list of secret societies that exist on the campus (or on any campus) can change year by year.

Rounding out Yale's "big three" along with Scroll and Key, Wolf's Head was created by a number of junior males from Skull and Bones or the aforementioned. Wolf's Head was the last all-male society at Yale, finally tapping women in 1992. The society's "tomb," dubbed "The Hall," is the largest of the university's secret societies.

Jessica Alba's husband, Cash Warren, is an alumnus of Wolf's Head and, he once brought the starlet to a meeting. Pictures from Alba's visit were leaked, disclosing the members and giving the public a glimpse of The Hall.

SOME SECRET SOCIETIES IN THE WORLD!

1.Ordo Templi Orientis

Ordo Templi Orientis is a mystic organization that was started in the early twentieth century. The group was established along the same lines as the less secretive Freemasons, and supposedly relies on ritual and occult practices as a means for members to move from one level of prestige to another within the organization. The general philosophy of the group was a belief in new age esoteric principles and practices as a method of realizing one's true identity. Famed occultist and all-around eccentric Aleister Crowley composed much of the group's lore, including a manifesto called the *Mysteria Mystica Maxima*, and he later became its head. After his death, the influence and popularity of Ordo Templi Orientis began to wane, but it still exists today and has various chapters scattered across the world, chiefly in the United States, the U.K., and other parts of Europe.

As Aleister Crowley's popularity as a new age figure has continued to grow, more and more of the teachings of the Ordo Templi Orientis have come to light. As such, the group makes much less of an attempt to be secretive today than it did in the past. This doesn't mean that they don't still have some bizarre practices. Chief among these is the group's fixation on the sexual, especially their teachings on the "adoration of the phallus" and the magic of masturbation.

2.The Bilderberg Group

No members, but attendees have included Ben Bernanke, the royal families of Spain and the Netherlands, World Bank officials, and representatives from major corporations

The Bilderberg Group is not a secret society per se, but it does operate under a similar veil of mystery. The group was started in 1954, and since then it has convened every year as an exclusive, invitation-only conference of various world leaders, captains of industry, and media moguls.

No press is allowed in the conference and no significant details concerning the topics discussed are ever officially released to the public. Secrecy, along with the intense security of the meeting sites, which often feature armed guards, police, and even fighter jets patrolling the skies overhead are some noticeable features . The most popular is that the group tries to steer the direction of public policy, financial markets, and media in certain prescribed directions of their choosing, perhaps even with the goal of forming "one world government."

3.Hashshashin– The Order of Assassins

The Hashshashin, or Nizari, were a mysterious band of Muslim assassins that operated in the Middle East during the 13th century. The group was made up of Shia Muslims who broke off from a bigger sect and banded together in order to establish a utopian Shi'ite state. Because their number was small, the group used guerilla tactics in their battle against their enemies, including espionage, sabotage, and, most famously, political assassination. The Hashshashin would plant highly trained moles inside enemy strongholds, with instructions to only attack when the time was right. They were known for their extreme discretion in minimizing civilian casualties, as well as their penchant for using stealth to intimidate their targets.

Around the time of their downfall, the library that contained all Nizari records was destroyed, so much of what is known about them today has taken on the status of myth. The most controversial legend centers of the group's use of

drugs and other intoxicants— “Hashshashin” translates roughly as “Hashish user”—which some have said were employed by the members in battle. This has been widely discredited, but the term “Hashshashin” as it refers to the Nizari is believed to be the origin of the modern word “assassin.”

4. The Black Hand

The Black Hand was a secret society of anti-imperialist political revolutionaries that was started in Serbia in 1912. It formed as an offshoot from Narodna Adbrona, a group that sought to unite all of the Slavic people of Europe under one country. This required the separation of Serbia from the monarchy of Austria-Hungary, which had annexed the country some years before.

Black Hand would be all but forgotten today if not for their unlikely involvement in one of the biggest events of the twentieth century. In 1914, the group engineered the assassination of the Austrian Archduke Franz Ferdinand. The job was badly botched, and was only completed when a low-level hood named Gavrilo Princip stumbled upon the Archduke’s car and shot him to death at close range. Still, the results of the assassination were catastrophic. Within days, Austria-Hungary had declared war on Serbia, and after the allies of both countries joined the fray, the small dispute managed to escalate into WWI. The aftermath of WWI eventually led to WWII, and this led to the Cold War, which makes the Black Hand one of the most strangely influential forces of the twentieth century.

5. The Boule' Sigma Pi Phi

Incorporated, founded May 15, 1904 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. This is the 1st black fraternity in america and was before the 1st black "college" frat, Alpha Phi Alpha Fraternity Incorporated which was founded December 4, 1906. The Boule' is a black GREEK secret society based on another secret society founded at Yale University called Skull & Bones. The Boule's primary founder was Dr. Henry Minton (along with Dr.'s Eugene T. Henson, Edwin Clarence Howard, Algernon Brashear Jackson, Robert Jones Abele and Richard John Warrick), of Philadelphia.

DuBois emphasized, as Cokely stated,

Quote:

"the importance to steal the black professional away from Garvey because an Afrocentric organization that articulated and captured the black professional would give YT no safe haven in the black community, so the Boule' — the remaking of the house negro was necessary to build a group of negroes who had

an investment in protecting the white system as produced by YT having stolen this land...This is post reconstruction. Taking away the articulate negro, now desiring to replace them with organized institutions to keep them away from self improvement. So we find in the same period, as the founding of the Boule', the founding of the 4 black male (Alpha Phi Alpha, Kappa Alpha Psi, Omega Psi Phi, and Phi Beta Sigma) and 4 black female (Alpha Kappa Alpha, Delta Sigma Theta, Zeta Phi Beta, and Sigma Gamma Rho) college-based fraternities and sororities...We also find the founding of the NAACP and Urban League." The name Boule' is a greek term, meaning "advisor's to the king". The question is, who's the king?! The king that they advise, or protect, are the white secret societies responsible for white supremacy: the first white greek fraternity, Phi Beta Kappa, the Illuminati, Rhodes/Rothschild secret society, Skull & Bones, the Masons, the Round Table Group, The New World Order, One World Government, the Carnegie, Mellon, Rhodes, Milner's Kindergarten, The Rhodes Crown, Times Crown, All Souls Group, Clevedine Sect, and numerous other wealthy family organizations (all are simply alias' and go by many names, but consist of same members and ideology). These white beasts have raped, murdered & colonized our people for hundreds of years and their children continue the genocide against people of color around the globe.

6.The Knights of the Golden Circle

Famous Members ----- John Wilkes Booth, Jesse James , Franklin Pierce

The Knights of the Golden Circle was a secret society that flourished in the U.S. during the American Civil War. In the beginning, the group sought to encourage the annexation of Mexico and the West Indies, which they believed would help the waning slave trade to once again flourish. But once the Civil War started, the group switched its focus from colonialism to fervent support of the newly established Confederate government. The Knights soon had thousands of followers, many of whom formed guerilla armies and began raiding Union strongholds in the West. In the Northern states, the mysterious order had an even bigger impact. Many newspapers and public figures engaged in witch-hunts where they accused supposed Southern sympathizers, including President Franklin Pierce, of being members of the Knights of the Golden Circle.

Unlike most secret societies, the Golden Circle didn't just concern itself with clandestine meetings and mysterious plans. Instead, the group often formed renegade armies and bands of bushwhackers in order to forward their agenda by force. In 1860, a group of the Knights made a failed attempt to invade Mexico. During the war, they robbed stagecoaches and attempted a blockade of the harbor in San Francisco, and a group of them even managed to briefly take control of southern New Mexico.

7.The FREEMASON'S

Although they are less influential and secretive today than they once were, the Freemasons remain one of the most famous fraternal organizations in the world, with a membership somewhere in the neighborhood of 5 million. The group was officially founded in 1717, but documents relating to its existence date back to the 1300s.

One practice that has remained constant is the method for induction. Initiates must be recommended to the group by someone who is already a Mason, and once a member they must pass through three different degrees of standing before reaching the level of "Master Mason." Members also have certain prescribed modes of greeting one another, including handshakes, gestures, and passwords, and non-masons are always banned from attending meetings.

ISLAMIC SECRET SOCIETIES

Hamad bin Khalifa Al Thani (born 1952) is a member of the ruling Al Thani Qatari royal family. He was the ruling Emir of Qatar from 1995 to 2013..Emir (Amīr), sometimes transliterated Amir, Amier or Ameer, is a title of high office used in a variety of places in the Muslim world.. Literally it means commander, general, or prince. The feminine form is emira (Amīrah). When translated as prince, the word "emirate" is analogous to a sovereign principality..The House of Thani (Al Thani) is the ruling family of Qatar, whose origins can be traced back to the Banu Tamim tribe..The Banu Tamim tribe , also known as the Bani Tamim tribe, are one of the main tribes of Arabia. Tamim, the ancestor of the tribe, is a direct descendant of Adnan and is thus considered an Ishmaelite tribe descending from Ishmael son of Abraham..Today, descendants from the tribe live in the Arabian Peninsula and neighboring countries such as, Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Iraq, Jordan, Syria, Tunisia, Egypt, Qatar, Oman, Bahrain, United Arab Emirates, Lebanon & the Palestinian.. The word Tamim in Arabic means strong and solid...

Hamad seized power in a bloodless palace coup d'état in 1995.. During his 18-year rule, Qatar's natural gas production reached 77 million tonnes, making Qatar the richest country in the world per capita with the average income in the country US\$86,440 a year per person. During his reign several sports and diplomatic events took place in Qatar, including 2006 Asian Games, 2012 UN Climate Change Conference, Doha Agreement, Hamas–Fatah Doha agreement and it was decided that the 2022 FIFA World Cup is to be held in the country. He established the Qatar Investment Authority; by 2013 it had invested over \$100 billion around the world, most prominently in The Shard, Barclays Bank, Heathrow Airport, Harrods, Paris Saint-Germain F.C., Volkswagen, Siemens and Royal Dutch Shell..During Hamad 's rule, Qatar hosted two US military bases. It also remained close with Hamas and Iran. He supported and funded

rebel movements, particularly in Libya and Syria during the Arab Spring while maintaining political stability at home. **The Sheikh founded news media group Al Jazeera**, through which he maintained his influence over the Arab World. He also played a part in negotiations between US and the Taliban.. In June 2013 Hamad in his brief televised address announced that he would hand power to his 34-year-old son, Tamim bin Hamad Al Thani...

He graduated from the British Royal Military Academy at Sandhurst in 1971 and commissioned as a lieutenant colonel.. After graduation he was made commander of a mobile brigade, which later became a force called "Hamad Brigade".. In 1972 Hamad had the rank of general, and became army chief of staff.. Next he was appointed commander-in-chief of Qatar's armed forces with the rank of major general.. In 1977 he was named minister of defense..A sportsman and an accomplished diver, Hamad has played an active role in promoting and developing athletics in Qatar.. His activism has enhanced the country's involvement and performance in a number of international competitions, including: winning an Olympic medal in track and field; hosting a wide variety of international sporting events such as the 15th Asian Games, GCC, Asian and World Youth soccer championships; and initiating the Qatar Open Tennis Championship which has grown to become one of two premier tennis competitions in the Middle East..Under his rule the Qatari government helped to fund the Al Jazeera news network by an emiri decree.. In an analysis of Al Jazeera, Hugh Miles said that diplomats from other countries know that the Emir is the real power behind Al Jazeera , but he also quotes a network spokesman denying 'countless times' this accusation, adding that many independent news sources also have subsidies from their respective governments without this implying editorial dabbling and explaining that trying to coerce the kind of journalists Al Jazeera has would be like trying to 'herd cats'.. Sheik Hamad is a distant cousin of the network chairman, Hamad bin Thamer Al Thani, who was previously Minister of Information in the Emir Al-Thani government...

Under his reign, the country won the right to stage the 2022 FIFA World Cup in Doha, the first event of its kind to occur in the Middle East.. Under the patronage of Hamad and his wife Sheikha Mozah bint Nasser Al-Misnad, several world-class academic institutions have opened campuses in Doha, including Carnegie Mellon University, Georgetown University, Northwestern University, Texas A&M University and Weill Cornell Medical College..In 2005, under the direction of Hamad and the former Prime minister of Qatar Sheikh Hamad bin Jassim bin Jaber Al Thani, the Qatar Investment Authority was established, a sovereign wealth fund to manage the country's oil and natural gas surpluses.. The Qatar Investment Authority and its subsidiaries have acquired many businesses abroad, including London's iconic department

store Harrods from entrepreneur Mohammed Al-Fayed, Paris based department store Printemps, French football club Paris Saint-Germain F.C., a former 10% stake in Porsche, a 75% stake in film studio Miramax which they acquired from Disney, a 2% stake in media conglomerate and Universal Music Group parent company Vivendi, a \$100 million USD investment in Chernin Group – whose founder Peter Chernin was COO of News Corp and President of Fox, a 1% stake in luxury goods manufacturer Louis Vuitton Moët Hennessy, a 6% stake in Credit Suisse, a 12.6% stake in Barclays and several other major companies. They also backed Glencore's \$31 billion USD takeover bid for Xstrata.. Qatar is the largest property owner in London with their holdings including Europe's tallest building The Shard, Olympic Village and Park Lane's InterContinental Hotel.. They also own several hotels in Cannes including the Majestic Hotel, Grand Hyatt Cannes Hôtel Martinez and Carlton Hotel.. QIA was considered to have one of the leading bids in the sales of both Anschutz Entertainment Group and Hulu.. As of May 2013, it was reported the Investment Authority is in talks to purchase Neiman Marcus and Bergdorf Goodman...

The Emir made a \$100 million donation for the relief of New Orleans following the 2005 Hurricane Katrina.. He was a key person in the cease fire during the 2006 Lebanon War and contributed majorly in the relief of damaged areas. In 2012, the Emir proposed deploying Arab troops to reduce killings in the Syrian civil war.. He provided two military bases for foreign troops, Al Udeid Air Base and Camp As Sayliyah.. Despite the prevalence of anti-Israel sentiment within the Arab world, he had previously maintained friendly relations with Israel. He met Foreign Minister of Israel Tzipi Livni (25 September 2007) in New York City. This marked the first real attempt by any leader in the Persian Gulf to pursue dialogue with Israel.. However, Qatar severed diplomatic ties with Israel in 2009 in response to Israel's actions during the Gaza War.. The emir has also expressed his objection to Israeli settlement policy, especially the Judaization of Jerusalem... In December 2012, The New York Times accused the Qatari government of funding the Al-Nusra Front, a U.S. government designated terrorist organization. Others have noted the Emir's visit to Gaza and meeting with Hamas, which houses a militant wing, Izz ad-Din al-Qassam Brigades.. In January 2013, French politicians again accused the Emir's government of giving material support to Islamist groups in Mali and the French newspaper Le Canard enchaîné quoted an unnamed source in French military intelligence saying that "The MNLA, al Qaeda-linked Ansar Dine and MUJAO have all received cash from Doha".. Sheikh Hamad has 3 wives and twenty-four children, eleven sons and 13 daughters...

"We are conducting a vast toxicological experiment in which our children and our children's children are the experimental subjects." Dr. Herbert Needleman

The Disappearing Male is about one of the most important, and least publicized, issues facing the human species: the toxic threat to the male reproductive system.

The last few decades have seen steady and dramatic increases in the incidence of boys and young men suffering from genital deformities, low sperm count, sperm abnormalities and testicular cancer.

At the same time, boys are now far more at risk of suffering from ADHD, autism, Tourette's syndrome, cerebral palsy, and dyslexia.

The Disappearing Male takes a close and disturbing look at what many doctors and researchers now suspect are responsible for many of these problems: a class of common chemicals that are ubiquitous in our world.

Found in everything from shampoo, sunglasses, meat and dairy products, carpet, cosmetics and baby bottles, they are called "hormone mimicking" or "endocrine disrupting" chemicals and they may be starting to damage the most basic building blocks of human development.

Factsheet: Male Infertility

- * There are more than 20 heavily industrialized nations where the birth of baby boys has declined every year for the past 30 years - amounting to 3 million fewer baby boys.
- * The number of boys born with penis abnormalities and genital defects has increased by 200% in the past two decades.
- * Boys have a higher incidence of attention deficit hyperactivity disorder, learning disabilities, Tourette's syndrome, cerebral palsy and dyslexia.
- * Boys are four times as likely to be autistic.
- * The average sperm count of a North American college student today is less than half of what it was 50 years ago.
- * The quality of sperm is declining. Eighty-five per cent of the sperm produced by a healthy male is DNA-damaged.
- * Damaged sperm have been linked to a 300% increase in testicular cancer - a form of cancer that affects young men in their 20s and 30s.
- * The chemical industry has developed more than 90,000 man-made chemicals in the last sixty years. Eighty-five percent of them have never undergone testing for their impact on the human body.

VLADIMIR PUTIN

"Vladimir Putin has a long history as a Royal Arch Freemason. He is "a puppet - always has been. You only have to look into his vacuous eyes to see that. - how much ECT does it take to run a Puppet-President? Quite a bit, I would imagine." He also was a **cross dresser & boy toy** to current MI-6 Director John Scarlett." -

Blogs by people claiming to be former MI-5 and MI-6 agents paint a sordid picture of state terrorism, rape, torture, mind control, murder and pedophilia in the service of the Illuminati.

The main blog is called "**Richard Tomlinson and the Russians**" -- An 'Unofficial Biography' of an ex-MI6 officer who is currently engaged in a battle with British Intelligence, in order to stop a campaign of harassment against him... Mr. Tomlinson is a Royal Arch Freemason...trained as an MI-6 mind control programmer." HE MUST BE A CONTROLLED OPPOSITION.

"Putin was chosen as a DNA sperm donor within this Royal 'zygote' project and had then been ordered by the Masonic body to copulate with various British female agents, whilst in Berlin. The zygotes were then 'collected' and the young woman involved, was subsequently murdered. Stephen Daldry [the film Director] had organized various victims to be sent to Berlin for exactly this purpose. He has also boasted of listening to them (bugged rooms) being murdered, during this period. Cameras were also placed in the TV sets for the Royal Arch Freemasons to view afterward - in essence, 'snuff movies'. By 1993, the Royal Arch Freemasons had no further use for Mr Putin in terms of information or DNA and therefore, he was **expendable** - Royal Arch Freemason or not."

"Putin's mother was Jewish but converted to Russian Orthodoxy. In Poland, he decided to go back to his roots and because his mother was Jewish he didn't have to go through a full conversion.

As Prime Minister, Putin oversaw **large-scale military and police reform**. His energy policy has affirmed Russia's position as an **energy superpower**. Putin supported **high-tech** industries such as the **nuclear and defence** industries. A **rise in foreign investment** contributed to a boom in such sectors as the automotive industry.

In September 2006, **France's** president Jacques Chirac awarded Vladimir Putin the Grand-Croix (Grand Cross) of the Légion d'honneur, **the highest French**

decoration, to celebrate his contribution to the friendship between the two countries. This decoration is usually awarded to the heads of state considered **very close to France**. In 2007, Putin was named **Time** magazine's Person of the Year. On 12 February 2007 **Saudi** King Abdullah awarded Putin the King Abdul Aziz Award, Saudi Arabia's **top** civilian decoration. On 10 September 2007 **UAE** President Khalifa bin Zayed Al Nahyan awarded Putin the Order of Zayed, the UAE's top civil decoration. In December 2007 **Expert**, a Russian business-oriented weekly magazine, named Putin as its Person of the Year. On 5 October 2008 the central street of Grozny, the capital of Russia's Republic of Chechnya, was **renamed** from the Victory Avenue to the Vladimir Putin Avenue, as ordered by the Chechen President Ramzan Kadyrov. In February 2011 the parliament of Kyrgyzstan named a peak in Tian Shan mountains Vladimir Putin Peak. On 15 November 2011 the **China International** Peace Research Center awarded the Confucius Peace Prize to Putin, citing as reason Putin's opposition to NATO's Libya bombing in 2011 while also paying tribute to his decision to go to war in Chechnya in 1999. According to the committee, Putin's "Iron hand and toughness revealed in this war impressed the Russians a lot, and he was regarded to be capable of bringing safety and stability to Russia". In 2011, the University of Belgrade awarded Putin an honorary doctorate.

The world's Intelligence agencies are infiltrated and controlled by "Royal Arch" Freemasons who owe their loyalty not to the State but to Illuminati (Masonic) bankers, posing as the "Crown" or "Monarchy." Most agents are tortured, i.e. trauma brainwashed and mind controlled using trigger words from texts like "Alice in Wonderland."

MI-5 Chief Manningham-Buller told recruits that they serve "the 'real' communism, ...the 'Guardianship' by those who were '**born to rule**'. They were the self-elected custodians of British society who could decide what was in their people's best interests. To summarize: a benevolent dictatorship. This was personified by Manningham-Buller demanding that each of her classes stand to attention and do a Nazi salute as she walked in the door, before she would begin the lesson.

"This tarantula-like Masonic organization ...has been strangling the world since the last days of the British Empire. Those within British Intelligence who were not Royal Arch Freemasons, had no real idea of what was going on at all. If they did manage to catch a 'Russian spy' within their midst, it was because the Royal Arch Freemasons had deemed this person expendable and had then fed him or her to the fishes. Think Burgess, Maclean etc and you will get the picture. Anthony Blunt escaped such censorship and hounding. He was a 'master' of Royal Arch Freemasonry."

"Little Madelaine's [McCann's] parents were part of the Illuminati ring - mind control slaves themselves. They know what happened to her - their subconscious minds know exactly what happened but they were powerless to stop it. **J K Rowling** is also an Illuminati Monarch slave - she is an actress who has hardly put pen to paper regarding the Harry Potter books. The original author of the first four books - hasn't seen a penny from it - stolen goods. Rowling was present at the rite in which Madeleine died - hence her offer of a reward in public, was all the more sickening.

"Rowling was chosen to front this series of books because she was so malleable. She wanted fame and fortune without cost. Her Ashkenazim parents had bought her out of British Illuminati slavery and had also bought her what is known in the trade as a 'Pen and Ink Stand': A ghost-writer who works as an unpaid slave - one of British Intelligence's operatives."

Russia is atleast from the time of Romanovs / Czar is run by Illuminati / Queen of England . They are blood related . Modern Russia was built by Illuminati . A lot of information is available in “ Wallstreet and Bolshevik Revolution” – By – Antony C Sutton .

Vladimir Putin has grown part of Russian identity, is becoming a new Stalin. Vladimir Putin was in all probability born a Jewish Epstein. Nevertheless, he is the idol of most Russians (86%). And his power is to a large extent dependent on Jewish oligarchs – as is Putin’s enormous wealth. And Putin embraces the Jewish community in Russia, **in particular** the Doomsday sect **Chabad Lubavitch- 100% Rothschilds outfit . In India Chabad is associated with the so called Hindu fundamentalists .**



Satanic Horn Sign.

Besides, Putin is a member of the Royal Arch Freemasonry – like other Masonic lodges a Rothschild/Jesuit tool. He is even said to be the elected Antichrist of his Illuminati masters. Putin is often being presented as a good

Orthodox Christian. But he is not – his many murders of political opponents and his Freemasonry. Here are some of the silovarchs that exert strong influence on Putin. A big part of them are Jewish Oligarchs. Here is a **list of** former Jews with key positions in Russian government. Putin has very **tight connections** with the supreme Russian Chabad Lubavitch rabbi, Berel Lazar. As for Putin's Jewish Talmud education, see the New York Times. His sympathy for Jews is so great that he appointed Jewish Dmitry Medwedew temporary president. Putin wants a new world order based on Eurasia: the old Soviet Union and Alaska as well as the EU in the grip of Putinism. This world order clashes with that of the US. Putin is being spurred on to this by his Rasputin, Putin's brain, Alexander Dugin ("Russia must conquer Europe"). As an old KGB officer, he rules by his buddies from the FSB (KGB successor), where he was the boss, and that is practically autonomous. A Putin cult has arisen, seeing Putin as the reincarnation of the Apostle Paul and Vladimir the Great.

Furthermore there is a decisive factor which is **generally overlooked** in the West: The Orthodox Russian Church. Russia and Putin are strongly attached to this church.

Kirill, Patriarch of Moscow and all of Russia – previous highranking KGB agent with a personal fortune of 4 bn dollars in 2006 – recently gave Putin a certificate honouring him for the preservation of greater Russia. "We know," Kirill said, launching into a hymn of praise for Putin, "that you, more than anyone else since the end of the 20th century, are helping Russia become more powerful and regain its old positions, as a country that respects itself and enjoys the respect of all others." The Russian Orthodox Church has been created by many Crypto-Jews hailing the rulers and taking the highest positions in that church to promote the Pharisaic NWO.

Priests are regularly seen on television sprinkling holy water on bombers and even nuclear missiles. The Church has even supported Mr Putin's repression of democracy, with a senior bishop last year comparing human rights activists to traitors. factor has gained the upper hand – and devotes itself to demagoguery. The Russian people is so different from us and brainashed – reminding of the Germans in the 1930'es. This people who is admittedly atheist (as is the opportunistic framework of its Orthodox Church which the people only supports because of its nationalism/previously its Communist internationalism), phanatically nationalistic, enduring, antidemocratic, contemptuous to political and other lies and rather die than give in – brought up as it is in a cult of war presents a mortal danger to us right now, due to irresponsible US/NATO's ignorance of the Russian psyche. Putin's Eurasia is just as dangerous to us as are the Eastern expansion plans of the Illuminati governed US/NATO rulers.



The Telegraph 23 Febr. 2008: Right- Putin and Patriarch Alexei II. Although he has never confirmed it, the patriarch, like the president, is a former KGB agent codenamed Drozdov, according to Soviet archives opened to experts in the 1990s. Many in the Orthodox hierarchy are also accused of working as KGB informers.”Essentially, the Orthodox Church is one of the only Soviet institutions that has never been reformed,” said one priest. His colleague Gleb Yakunin was defrocked in the 1990s when he called on Church leaders with KGB links .



Masonic Horn Sign. Right: The economist brings the double-headed Phoenix rising from the ashes on the Russian Ruble to announce the one world currency.

Texe Marrs in his Codex Magica tells in his Flaming Ring of Fire: “Putin wears a Masonic neck tie. The triangles, on Putin’s tie and on the shirt collar, have their point, or spear, downward, toward the realm that is the controlling force of Masonry. In terms of the secret order or secret society, it symbolizes sacrifice of

the individual to the common good of the organization. The neck tie Putin wears has Illuminist meaning. **The X of Osiris** is prominent in the design as is the two triangles—one pointing up, the other down—inside a diamond.” Masons are slaves of their rituals which mostly betray them.

According to Greek mythology, Prometheus was held captive off the cliffs of Sochi where while chained to a rock, an eagle pecked out his liver only for it to grow back to be pecked out again. His crime? Stealing fire from the Gods and giving it to humans, thus illuminating them. Basically, he is just another version of Lucifer.” It goes back to the Byzantine Empires, and can arguably get traced back even further to the secret schools of mystery (Horus was double headed) and also the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry (As above so below). It was the coats of arms of the Romanow emperors/Russian empire for 300 years (thus showing Putins ambition – Eurasia). The Freemasons call the double headed eagle the Eagle of Lagash, some Freemason websites claim that is Scottish Freemason.

Albert Pike once said: “As the Adept knows, the double-headed eagle is a Hermetic Symbol, representing the Divine Generative Potency, and Productive Capacity of Nature – like the human figure with two heads, one male the other female – God and Nature; the Egyptian Osiris and Isis.”



Right - Putin with Henry Kissinger – Satanist , Rothschilds agent.

PUTIN THE WHITE KNIGHT Writing for The American Free Press & The Barnes Report , Michael Collins Piper shows how Putin is the **dialectical opposite** of the satanic Zionist West, just like Hitler and Stalin were opposite twins. KGB was given a new name of FSB - Federal Security Service.



The main figures in Putin's government are almost exclusively crypto-Jews. The core of this fifth column are Orthodox Jews, often known as the Hasidim. There are several strands of Hasidism, but the dominant sect is Chabad Lubavitch. Its essence is an aggressive, militant extremism in favor of Judaism based on grounds of the Talmud, a peculiar form of geopolitics states Rabbi Eduard Hodos head of the Kharkov Jewish community and supposedly staunch 'enemy' of the Chabad Lubavitch sect.

We remember how in 1968 its Zionist Masonic Lodge of Rome planned to reduce the human population by half, and "assigned" fifteen million to Poland. Meanwhile, Chabad Lubavitch calls for reducing the human population to 600 million non-Jews, while the total number of the Jewish Diaspora is officially estimated at around 13 million . .

Chabad Lubavitch Headquarters is located in New York. One of the key figures of Chabad is former Vice President Al Gore, whose father was once a friend of the famous Armand Hammer, and his friend, "**Lenin**." The main book of the Chabad is "Tania," based on "The Protocols of the Elders of Zion" and which Eduard Hodos calls the second "Mein Kampf." Their clearly defined goal was to entice and make Jewish-Russian hybrids employed in the structures of real power ardent followers of Chabad, vigorously supporting their careers and promotion.

The Head of Chabad in Russia Berl Lazar said: Never before has any Russian or Soviet leader done so much for Jews, as **Vladimir Putin**. In every respect it is unprecedented. In talks with me Ariel Sharon repeatedly emphasized that the Kremlin is the greatest friend of Jews and of Israel. Now, many mayors of

Russian cities, provincial heads and ministers are Jewish. This became the norm.

Assad in 2010: 'I Trust Senator Kerry...I Met Him Five Times'



Senator

John Kerry – Skull and Bones - Freemason, with "dear friend" Syrian President Bashar al-Assad.

The picture above was taken when Kerry met Assad in Damascus on February 21, 2009.

As NewsBusters reported Monday, Secretary of State John Kerry when he was still a Senator dined with Syrian President Bashar al-Assad in 2009. In a 2010 interview, Assad said, "I trust Senator Kerry, and I think he's genuine...I met him five times."

Readers are also reminded what Kerry said about Assad in 2011: On March 16, 2011—the day after the first mass demonstration against the regime—John Kerry said Assad was a man of his word who had been "very generous with me." He added that under Assad "Syria will move; Syria will change as it embraces a legitimate relationship with the United States." This is the same man Kerry compared to Adolf Hitler and Saddam Hussein on Sunday's Meet the Press. Will the Obama and Kerry-loving media report any of this?

2012 .President Barack Obama has just nominated Senator John Kerry for the position of Secretary of State. John Kerry first came to public notice as a member of Vietnam Veterans Against the War in the early 1970's. Probably his introduction to the Senate came in April 1971 when he became the first Vietnam veteran to testify before congress. More recently he has been a senator himself and **chairman of the** very same Senate Foreign Relations Committee that he first testified before more that forty years ago. More recently, he has been President Barack Obama's point man on US relations with Syria and it's dictator President Bashar al-Assad.

Staffers describe their collective cringe when, after a motorcycle ride with Bashar al-Assad, he returned to Washington **referring to Bashar as “my dear friend.”** Bashar may be a lot of things, but “my dear friend”—an address Kerry used only with a select few, such as the late Ted Kennedy—should not have been one.

A **Stratfor** analyst summarized the developments to that point:

Saudi pouring money into Syrian coffers . US and Saudi rewarding Syria with diplomatic recognition.

Less than a year later, in March 2010, an internal Syrian email catalogs the developments in the past year from the Syrian pov:

1- Since January 2009, there have been **multiple visits to Syria by US officials**, including: - Administration officials, namely Under Secretary of State William Burns, Special Envoy Senator George Mitchell, Assistant Secretary of State Jeffrey Feltman, White House-NSC Senior Director Dan Shapiro, and Counterterrorism Coordinator Daniel Benjamin, among others. - Members of Congress, such as Senators Judd Gregg, John Kerry, Ted Kaufman and Benjamin Cardin; and Representatives Adam Smith, Tim Walz , Alcee Hastings, Stephen Lynch, Howard Berman, at the head of several congressional delegations. - High-Ranking military officers from US Central Command.

In his public report back, 16 March 2011, at the **Carnegie Endowment for International Peace**, he said:

"President Assad has been very generous with me in terms of the discussions we have had," Mr. Kerry said. "I think it's incumbent on us to try to move that relationship forward in the same way. ... "So my judgment is that Syria will move; Syria will change, as it embraces a legitimate relationship with the United States and the West and economic opportunity that comes with it and the participation that comes with it." KERRY AND ASSAD AND OTHERS LIKE

THEM ARE JUST ACTORS , PLAYING AS PER THE APPROVED SCRIPT , PLANNED AND DECIDED MUCH IN ADVANCE .

"Syrian Revolution 2011" - there are no official figures on the number of deaths.

Since that first day, the **death toll** has climbed towards 50,000, with **hundreds of thousands** arrested or **disappeared** and half a million seeking refuge outside of Syria.

The Syrian government has historically ruled by methods such as **torture, arbitrary arrest and** detention, prolonged detention without trial, and limits on freedom of speech and the press.

2015 The notion that the Islamic State, and not Assad's barrel bombs, have caused 9 million Syrians to flee their homes has been **widely rejected by experts**, activists, and Syrians themselves who contend that it is the regime's brutality that has forced them to seek refuge in Europe. An estimated 3 million refugees have left Syria altogether, and another 6.5 million are internally displaced. "Many Syrians say the Assad regime, along with the **Iran-backed Lebanese Shiite militia Hezbollah**, is specifically targeting Syria's Sunni Arab majority," the Wall Street Journal's Sam Dagher reported earlier this month.

"The Assad regime's wholesale slaughter of civilians provides the groups with radicalized supporters far faster than Assad's military can then fight them," the security service firm Soufan Group recently explained.

'Putin's trap'

Assad's narrative is now being bolstered by his ally, Russian President Vladimir Putin, who has been building up Russia's military presence in Syria over the past two weeks under the guise of helping the regime fight ISIS and other extremists.

Putin says he wants to create an "international coalition against terrorism" and has urged the US to join. But evidence suggests that **his priority is** not to fight ISIS, but **to preserve the Assad regime** at all costs.

"The Russian deployment is clearly designed to shore up the regime's military capabilities, which have shown serious signs of weakness since March, when the rebels made a string of swift gains in different parts of the country," Middle East expert Hassan Hassan told the New York Times.

2015 John Kerry softens US demand that Assad must go The US secretary of state says that Assad's downfall can happen at the end of a Syria peace process, not the beginning.



George Walker Bush and John Forbes Kerry are wealthy members of the upper class. They are both multimillionaires born into privilege, educated in the finest New England private schools, and holding memberships in the most exclusive private clubs. The wealth of the Bush-Walker family comes from oil, banking, sports teams, and the military-industrial complex. Historically, they have been economically connected to the Rockefeller and Harriman families. **Kerry is part of the Boston Brahmin Forbes** family, historically intermarried with prominent New England families like the Winthrops, Lowells, Cabots, and Emersons. The Kerry-Forbes family wealth comes from land ownership and John Kerry's **marriage to Teresa Heinz**, who controls the Heinz foods fortune. As his father did, George W. Bush graduated from Phillips Academy in Andover, Massachusetts, an exclusive preparatory school. As a youth, John F. Kerry went to a Swiss boarding school and to the prestigious St. Paul's preparatory school in Concord, New Hampshire. Both Bush and Kerry went on to Yale University and both were members of **Skull and Bones**, an elite secret society and the most exclusive social club at Yale.

Petroleum, military, and media companies have fairly close connections. A review of director lists of major corporations found that the following corporations have at least three of their directors who are also CFR members: * American Insurance Group and Citigroup: Eight directors * J.P. Morgan Chase, Boeing: Six directors * The Blackstone Group, Conoco, Disney/ABC: Five directors * Kissinger-McLarty Associates, IBM, Exxon Mobil, Dow Jones/Wall

Street Journal, Viacom/CBS, Time Warner: Four directors * The Carlyle Group, Lehman Brothers, Morgan Stanley, Goldman Sachs, Merrill Lynch, Credit Suisse, First Boston. Washington Post/Newsweek, Chevron Texaco, Lockheed Martin, Halliburton, Alliance Capital: Three directors The Council's membership network consists of people one would expect to be CFR members- David Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger, Peter G. Peterson, George Soros, Maurice Greenberg, Robert Rubin, George P. Shultz, Alan Greenspan, Zbigniew Brzezinski, Richard B. Cheney, and George Tenet- as well as individuals whose membership is more unexpected, such as John Sweeney, Jessie Jackson, Jimmy Carter, Bill Clinton, Katrina vanden Heuvel, Richard J. Barnet, and Daniel Schorr.

Both Bush and Kerry are close to the CFR, draw most of their top foreign and economic policy advisers from this elite organization, and receive significant political funding from a number of Council-related individuals. While Bush is not personally a member of the CFR, his father was a member and a director of the Council in the 1970s .

Institute for Policy Studies (IPS) - Kerry's relationship at Yale with Harvey H. Bundy III. Bundy was a relative of an earlier Harvey Bundy, a close associate of Chief Justice Felix Frankfurter, who played a key role during the FDR/Truman years in setting up the Communist Party apparatus in Washington and in advancing the career of Soviet agent Alger Hiss. Harvey's son William-- Harvey H.'s uncle, --contributed to Hiss' defense fund (and recently wrote a book attacking Nixon's foreign policy, "A Tangled Web: The Making of Foreign Policy in the Nixon Presidency"). William's brother McGeorge, who worked on the NSC under Kennedy and Johnson, had an **aide named** Marcus Raskin who co-founded the IPS at about the same time Harvey H. was rooming with Kerry at Yale. Kerry's website describes how he met Harvey H. and mentions, "One summer, Kerry and Bundy went to Europe, one trying hard to keep up with the irrepressible other. They drove all night to visit an acquaintance in Switzerland, arriving at dawn with hours to kill." Bundy family influenced Kerry's decision to go to Vietnam. It might prove enlightening to explore what role the Bundys and IPS may have played in this early stage of Kerry's career before he went to Vietnam. Also in relation to IPS, Kerry is quoted prominently in an old left-wing book attacking the Contras, Peter Dale Scott and Jonathan Marshall, "Cocaine Politics: Drugs, Armies, and the CIA in Central America" (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1991, which has some passages implying a close link between Kerry and the **Christic Institute**, a Cuban intelligence front linked to IPS.

Vanessa Bradford Kerry (born 1976) is an American physician and health care administrator. She is a founder of the non-profit Seed Global Health. She is the

younger daughter of politician John Forbes Kerry (born 1943) and writer Julia Stimson Thorne (1944–2006). Yale University with a major in biology. Harvard Medical School where she graduated with honors. She took a year from Harvard to attend the London School of Economics and the London School of Hygiene and Tropical Medicine, earning her master's of science in health policy, planning and financing. While in London, she was a Fulbright Scholar. While in medical school, she interned with the Vaccine Fund of the Global Alliance for Vaccines and Immunization, founded by the **Bill and Melinda Gates** Foundation; she conducted a study on immunization in Ghana. 2011 Kerry started the non-profit Seed Global Health (formerly called Global Health Service Corps) which has partnered with the Peace Corps to develop the Global Health Service Partnership. The Partnership sends health professionals abroad to work as medical and nursing educators and to help build capacity. The medical and nursing educators serve as force multipliers to create new generations of skilled professionals who can help strengthen health systems. The program has sent over 100 volunteers since July 2013, training over 2500 students, doctors and nurses a year. The program is currently active in Malawi, Tanzania and Uganda. In December 2014, the President's Emergency Plan for AIDS Relief (PEPFAR), announced an additional \$16.5 million to support the program for three years in its current countries and to expand it to two more. Seed Global Health also provides loan repayment and other stipends to help support the program's mission. Kerry is the Associate Director of Partnerships and Global Initiatives at MGH Global Health and spearheads the program in Global Public Policy and Social Change at the Department of Global Health and Social Medicine. She is an Assistant Professor of Medicine at Harvard Medical School and serves on its faculty. She is a former member of the Board of Directors of Young Democrats of America and is a term member to the Council on Foreign Relations. She has spoken at a number of venues around the US including Aspen Ideas Festival, Millenium Campus Network Conferences, TedX Boston, and for the UN Foundation, for e.g

MALALA YOUSUF

("Educating girls will change the world," Malala,16, told the UN Friday. "Change" is **satanist code** for social & cultural degradation.) Malala has the hallmarks of an Illuminati psyop: the mass media rush as one to sanctify her; Illuminati whores, politicians and celebrities alike, endorse her. Malala is a **champion of education for girls**. "Education" today comes with a heavy dose of gender-killing feminism. The Illuminati use this toxin to destroy traditional societies and reduce population by alienating women from marriage and

motherhood. Who says learning only takes place in a classroom, and not in a home where the Illuminati can't control the message? Liberal (i.e. Masonic) education has degraded Western society and created many generations of lost souls. As usual, the Illuminati "do well by doing good." Mulala's **father owns a chain of private** schools and huge UK/US education corporations are vying for a share of the "**Malala Fund**" cash grab. The attack on Malala Yousafzai [in Oct. 2012] evoked worldwide condemnation. From US President Barack Obama to UN Secretary General Ban Ki-moon, all condemned the attack. The question is: **why is Malala given so much prominence** when other attacks on girls in Pakistan and Afghanistan go virtually unnoticed? The attempt on the life of Malala Yousafzai, a 15-year-old Pakistani schoolgirl from Mingora in Pakistan's Swat Valley on October 9 has aroused worldwide outrage. Two other girls were also injured in the attack as Malala was returning home in a school bus. There were rallies in her support not only in Pakistan but some very high-powered global players also weighed in on her case. In what must **be a first**, US President Barack Obama, Secretary of State Hillary Clinton, UN Secretary General Ban Ki-moon and former British Prime Minister Gordon Brown (ALL FREEMASONS) all condemned the attack on Malala as did most politicians in Pakistan. Hollywood actress **Angelina Jolie** – FREEMASON , suggested Malala should be nominated for the Nobel Peace Prize while **Madonna-KABBALIST / SATANIST** put Malala's name on her bare back! She was attacked and badly injured when a gunman boarded the school bus she was riding home from school. The gunman **demanding to know who** Malala was. When another girl student pointed to her, the gunman opened fire, hitting Malala in the head and neck. The gunman also shot and wounded two other girls before escaping. The badly wounded girl was rushed to Peshawar, capital of Khyber Pakhtunkhwa province. After initial treatment at a hospital in Peshawar, Malala was **airlifted to** the Combined Military Hospital (CMH) in Rawalpindi where Pakistan's top neurosurgeons treated her. Once her condition stabilized, she was flown to **Britain** where she received rehabilitative care at the Queen Elizabeth Hospital in Birmingham. But who exactly is Malala Yousufzai to attract so much international attention? What about the two other girls that were injured in the same attack? Even their names are not widely known, much less information about their parents. Apart from the fact that they are out of danger, there is little that we know about their plight. Are they not worthy of attention and sympathy? Within days of the assault on Malala, American troops killed three Afghan children on October 14 in an aerial attack in the Nawa district of Helmand Province in Afghanistan. It may not be adjoining Swat Valley but is not very far either from where Malala was attacked and injured.

DAUGHTER OF A PRIVATE SCHOOL MOGUL Malala was born on July 12, 1997. Her father, Ziauddin Yousufzai, owns a number of for-profit schools. While almost everything else in Pakistan is going down the drain, for-profit

schools and the closely related non-governmental organizations (NGOs) that are generously financed from abroad are thriving businesses. [Guess where the money from the Mulala Fund is going.] It was a BBC reporter [Abdul Hai Kakkar who discovered Malala in early 2009. His assignment was to find a courageous schoolgirl willing to share her experiences of the threats by Tehrik-e Taliban Pakistan (TTP) against girls getting education. The TTP led by Mullah Fazlullah was shutting down schools in Swat Valley as it flexed its muscles. Kakkar approached Ziauddin Yusufzai for help and he willingly offered his own daughter's experiences. The plan gelled into Malala, then 11 years old, writing her diary that the BBC World Service would put on its website under the title, "The Diary of a Pakistani School Girl." In order to protect her identity, Malala was given the pseudonym "Gul Makai" (corn flower). The diary detailed Malala's life under Taliban rule, their attempts to take control of the valley, and her views on promoting education for girls. One cannot help but wonder whether her father's motive was in promoting girls' education.

ENTER THE COUNCIL ON FOREIGN RELATIONS Malala's cover, however, was blown that summer **when** Adam B. Ellick of the New York Times featured her in two videos describing her family's life as well as showed her at school. This was the time the Pakistani military was about to launch an attack on Swat Valley. What was the reason for the Times to go public with this information and **who is Adam Ellick?** Scott Creighton, a war veteran who writes for the blog the American Everyman, had this to say about Ellick, "Meet Adam Ellick, the Council on Foreign Relations member and apparent CIA mockingbird stationed at the New York Times. He's the guy who **helped create** the Malala Psyop in the first place, the plan to bring for-profit school systems to all of Pakistan." The Times' videos led to Malala gaining instant international fame. For the Pakistani media -- print and electronic -- this was a great opportunity to project their loyalty to America. She began giving interviews in the print and electronic media. We need to keep in mind that **she was barely 11 or 12 years old at the time.** At the same time, she was appointed chairperson of the District Child Assembly Swat. Further accolades followed when the Nobel Peace Prize winner, **Bishop Desmond Tutu** (freemason) of South Africa, nominated her in October 2011 for the International Children's Peace Prize. But there was **something else** that was even more striking. **Richard Holbrooke**, the US special envoy for Pakistan and Afghanistan who died on December 13, 2010, **had also** discovered Malala, or her enterprising father.



Project Malala. Malala

and her father with Richard Holbrooke, President Obama's special representative, a hardcore Jewish Zionist.

Their picture together has gone viral on the internet. Why would Holbrooke, a no-nonsense diplomat, be interested in Ziauddin Yousafzai unless there was a larger plan at work? Two months after Bishop Tutu's nomination of Malala, the **Pakistani** government came up with its own award: the "National Youth Prize Award," a **first for** Pakistan, that was given to Malala. (April 2013- One of TIME's 100 Most Influence Illuminati Pawns in the World) Even when reminded of the risks she was courting, Malala said her father, who worked for women's education, supported her fully. Her mother was equally supportive, she said but the irony is that Malala's **mother is kept inside** the house while the young girl is projected internationally. As Adam Ellick tells us, Ziauddin Yousafzai "was a bit traditional, and as a result, I was unable to interact with her [Malala's] mother. I used to chide Ziauddin about these restrictions, especially in front of Malala. Her father would laugh dismissively and joke that Malala should not be listening. Malala beamed as I pressed her father to treat his wife as an equal."

HIDDEN AGENDAS -- There is one other dimension worthy of attention and that is what the former British Prime Minister Gordon Brown has done. He has launched a **United Nations** petition using the slogan "I am Malala" demanding that **all children in the world** should be in school by 2015. He plans to present the petition to Pakistani President Asif Ali Zardari later this month. Brown's activities on behalf of Malala and indeed other children would sound more noble were it not for the fact **he heads** the "global campaign for charter, for-profit school systems." Brown's campaign is supposed to work in tandem with the **UN's** scheme run under the alluring title, "Education First." This is a global public/private partnership scheme whereby not-for-profit institutions would be privatized. The "**not-for-profit**" institutions are run under the label, "Global Business Coalition for Education," and set up by such Western -- mainly

American -- corporations as Accenture, Hess, Chevron, Pearson International and others. Their targeted countries are Pakistan, India, Bangladesh, Afghanistan, Ethiopia and Nigeria. One is constrained to ask, what interest do these multinationals have in promoting education in the third world, especially Muslim countries? Let us be clear: the West and its corporations are not in the business of doling out cash to third world countries or care much about the children there unless there is a **hidden agenda** behind the façade of their good work. One is clearly to re-route the billions of dollars to their own pockets. The other equally sinister plan is to promote Western culture, thoughts and values by using the label of education. The third and equally sinister plan is to force targeted societies -- in this case Pakistan -- to launch military operations against its own people in North Waziristan to achieve America's geo-political objectives. Whether Malala knows it or not, if her father has any sense he would realize that his family is being used as dupes for America's criminal enterprise. Malala is a tiny piece in this jigsaw puzzle.



Malala - Illuminati Psy Op Wins Nobel "Peace" Prize

Part Mother Theresa/Part Nelson Mandela - Malala Yousafzai fills an icon vacuum. Teacher called her out of high school Chemistry class to inform her she had won the Nobel Prize. She joins such peacemakers as Barack Obama and Henry Kissinger. Malala is another Illuminati Psy Op ("Educating girls will change the world," Malala, 17, told the UN in July 2013. "Change" is satanist code for social & cultural degradation. "**Peace**" is code for **total submission** to Illuminati world tyranny.) We live in a de facto Communist regime. Malala is a champion of education for girls. "Education" today is **gendercide (feminism.)**

The Illuminati use this toxin to destroy traditional societies and reduce population by alienating women from their natural instincts, i.e. marriage and motherhood.

Ziauddin Yousafzai (born 1969) is a Pakistani diplomat best known as the father of Malala Yousafzai, He is currently the **United Nations** Special Advisor on Global Education, and also the educational attaché of Pakistan in its consulate in Birmingham, UK. Ziauddin's **father** was the orator Rohul Amin Yousafzai. He is also a school owner and an educational activist himself, running a chain of schools known as the Khushal Public School, named after a famous Pashtun poet, Khushal Khan Khattak, as well as being a member of the **Rotary Club – freemasonic outfit**, of Swat. Politically, he is affiliated with the Awami National Party (ANP), a **left-wing** Pashtun nationalist party in Pakistan whose **origins** are linked with the Khudai Khidmatgar (aka **Red Shirts**), which was a secular Pashtun non-violent movement against the British Raj. In June of 2015, Yousafzai helped launch Global Peace Centre Canada at the University of Waterloo's Conrad Grebel University College. Yousafzai serves as the Honorary Chair on the Board of Directors of GPCC.

FACEBOOK chairman MARK ZUCKERBERG IS DAVID ROCKEFELLER'S GRANDSON, WHO CONTROLS ONE OF THE BIGGEST BANKING INTERESTS ON THE PLANET!

We see these amazing stories about the wonder kids who start these IT companies and make billions, but is it a fluke? Did some smart kid just happen to being a business and strike it rich or are most of these stores really about children of the elite making their stake and making their profits from the world? Enter Mark Zuckerberg - the possibilities that he is the grandson of David Rockefeller. The Rockefellers are the lapdogs of the Rothschilds.

There are lots of other similar stories of connected "kids" making it big in business or entertainment. Facebook is a a honeypot of information and you have to know the CIA (Elite data warehouse and bullies for the Elites) dig through every email, message, and bit of data placed on facebook, twitter, myspace.

Mark Zuckerberg Is Claimed To Be Grandson Of David Rockefeller. Real name. Jacob Greenberg. TAP - Facebook was funded with \$500 million from a CIA owned bank, which was a bit suspicious. Zuckerberg means 'sugar mountain'. That's their secret word for Facebook no doubt. A mountain of information from which they can extract billions. Bill Gates comes from a multibillionaire eugenicist family, which was kept well hidden in the early years of Microsoft. The same families control it all.

Maurice Raymond "Hank" Greenberg (born May 4, 1925) is an American business executive and former chairman and CEO of American International Group (AIG), which was the world's 18th largest public company and its largest insurance and financial services corporation.

He is currently chairman and CEO of C.V. Starr & Co., Inc. (C.V. Starr), a diversified financial services firm that is named for the founder of AIG, Cornelius Vander Starr. He joined C.V. Starr as vice president in 1960 and was given the additional responsibilities of president of American Home Assurance Company in 1962. He was elected director of C.V. Starr in 1965, chairman and chief executive officer in 1968 and continues in that role. Greenberg is the chairman of the board of directors and managing director of Starr International Company Inc., and chairman and chief executive officer of Starr International USA, Inc. (Starr International USA). C.V. Starr and Starr International USA are collectively known as the Starr Companies. Greenberg was named the most connected business executive in New York by *Crain's New York Business*.

Greenberg was born to a Jewish family, the son of candy store owner Jacob Greenberg. His **father died** when he was six and his mother, Ada Rheingold, married a dairy farmer. Greenberg served in the United States **Army** in Europe during World War II, participating in the Liberation of Dachau, and in the Korean War, rising to the rank of captain; he is a recipient of the Bronze Star. He received his bachelor's degree in pre-law from the University of Miami, where he was a member of Sigma Alpha Mu Fraternity, and his law degree from New York Law School in 1950. He was admitted to the New York Bar in 1953. He holds honorary degrees from **several** colleges including Brown University, Middlebury College, New York Law School and The Rockefeller University

In 1962 Greenberg was named by AIG's founder, Cornelius Vander Starr, as the head of AIG's failing North American holdings after working for Continental Casualty Company (CNA) in Chicago. In 1968 Starr picked Greenberg as his

successor. Greenberg held the position until 2005, when he stepped down amid a major leadership scandal and was replaced by Martin J. Sullivan. He was subsequently the subject of New York State civil charges which are still unresolved. Greenberg was a social friend and client of **Henry Kissinger**. In 1987 he appointed Kissinger as chairman of AIG's International Advisory Board.

In 2008 he appeared on ABC's "Good Morning America" criticizing the board of directors. In an interview with Reactions magazine in March 2010, serialised over three parts, Greenberg stated that he did not condone AIG's strategy of selling non-core assets to pay back the United States government, and believed the terms under which AIG was provided access to bail-out funds needed to be renegotiated.

Greenberg is Chairman Emeritus of the US-ASEAN Business Council. He is also vice chairman and director of the Council on Foreign Relations and a member of David Rockefeller's Trilateral Commission. In the 1980s his extensive foreign connections prompted the Reagan administration to offer him a job as Deputy Director of the CIA, which he declined. He was awarded "CEO of the Year 2003" by Chief Executive Magazine.

In 1990 Greenberg was appointed by Zhu Rongji, then Mayor of Shanghai, to be the first chairman of the International Business Leaders' Advisory Council for the Mayor of Shanghai. In 1994 Greenberg was appointed senior economic advisor to the Beijing municipal government. He was awarded "Honorary Citizen of Shanghai" in 1997. He is a member of the advisory board of the Tsinghua School of Economics and Management, a member of the International Advisory Council of the China Development Research Foundation and China Development Bank.

Greenberg was appointed as a member of the Hong Kong Chief Executive's Council of International Advisers where he served from 1998 to 2005. He is a former chairman and current trustee of the Asia Society, a trustee emeritus of the Rockefeller University, and is an honorary trustee of the Museum of Modern Art, all three institutions founded by the Rockefeller family. He is also a former chairman and current member of the US–Korea Business Council and a member of the US–China Business Council. He has served on the Board of Directors of the New York Stock Exchange, the President's Advisory Committee for Trade Policy and Negotiations, and the Business Roundtable. He is a past chairman, deputy chairman and director of the Federal Reserve Bank of New York. He is vice-chairman of the board of directors of the National Committee on United States – China Relations.

Greenberg is chairman emeritus of the New York-Presbyterian Hospital and the New York-Presbyterian Hospital Foundation, Inc. He serves as a member of the board of overseers of the Weill Cornell Medical College of Cornell University,

as a life trustee of New York University, a trustee for the School of Risk Management, Insurance, and Actuarial Science and is the chairman of the Academic Medicine Development Company (AMDeC). Greenberg also serves as a member of the President's Council on International Activities of Yale University. He is on the board of directors of the International Rescue Committee and is active in a number of other civic and charitable organizations. He is a former trustee of the American Museum of Natural History. He also serves on the board of the Manhattan Institute for Policy Research.

As chairman of The Starr Foundation, Greenberg oversees the disbursement of major financial support to academic, medical, cultural, and public policy institutions. He is also the Chairman of The National Interest. The Maurice "Hank" Greenberg Scholarship, administered in his name by the US-China Education Trust, supports the studies of ten Chinese students from low-income families each year at Yunnan University. In February 2014 Greenberg led a group through Starr Investment Holdings that would acquire health insurance claims processor MultiPlan Inc for around \$4.4 billion.

Greenberg gained visibility when he clashed with Mahmoud Ahmadinejad over the Iranian president's denial of the Holocaust. On September 20, 2006, the Council on Foreign Relations hosted a small meeting of select council members with Ahmadinejad, who began by saying that we need to "continue studying" whether it happened. According to David E. Sanger, Chief Washington Correspondent for *The New York Times*, Greenberg listened for fifteen minutes while Ahmadinejad continued talking about the Palestinians, World War II, and if the Holocaust killings had happened at all. Sanger writes, "Then Hank Greenberg, who had been on a slow boil through the evening, spoke up. He had been a young soldier at the end of the war, and participated in the liberation of the camps. 'I went though Dachau in the war and saw with my own eyes.'" President Ahmadinejad responded by asking if Greenberg was old enough to have participated in the liberation of Dachau. "I'd like an answer regarding whether you think the Holocaust occurred," insisted Greenberg. To which Ahmadinejad replied "I think we should allow more impartial studies to be done on this.

Mark Zuckerberg Awarded CIA Surveillance Medal

Facebook Contributed More to Monitoring Americans Than All Other Sources Combined, and Cheaper, too.

Well, now it is official. Mark Zuckerberg was not so smart after all, but just fronting for the CIA in one of the biggest Intelligence coups of all times.

Mark Zuckerberg just slammed anti-vaccination activists.

Mark Zuckerberg has taken a shot at anti-vaccination activists, [the Verge reports](#), picking vaccination science book "[On Immunity](#)" as the latest text for his online book club.

As his new year's resolution, the Facebook founder has opted to read and discuss a new book every two weeks with his online following of millions. Written by Eula Bliss, "On Immunity" discusses the science behind vaccines and why people oppose them. It's an Amazon bestseller, and was praised by Slate as "elegant and bracing."

Vaccinations are a hot topic at the moment, with outbreaks of measles across the US blamed on the increase of "antivaxxers" refusing to vaccinate their children because of unfounded fears that vaccines can cause autism and other health issues.

Zuckerberg's topical choice is a deliberate one. "The science is completely clear," he writes. "Vaccinations are important for the health of everyone in our community. This book explores the reasons why people question vaccines, and then logically explains why the doubts are unfounded and vaccines are in fact effective and safe."

The theory that vaccinations can cause autism has been thoroughly debunked, and has its origins in a (now-disproved) 1998 paper by British doctor Andrew Wakefield. Wakefield has since been accused of a conflict of interest, struck off the medical register, and banned from practising medicine in the UK.

Nonetheless, fears of vaccines persist.

In the comments below his post, Zuckerberg expanded on why he chose "On Immunity." He says he was "trying to find a book that would both explain people's fears and explain the actual science. A number of people I highly respect recommended this book, so I think this is a good one to read and share." Here's the book's Amazon description:

Upon becoming a new mother, Eula Biss addresses a chronic condition of fear-fear of the government, the medical establishment, and what is in your child's air, food, mattress, medicine, and vaccines. She finds that you cannot immunise your child, or yourself, from the world.

In this bold, fascinating book, Biss investigates the metaphors and myths surrounding our conception of immunity and its implications for the individual and the social body. As she hears more and more fears about vaccines, Biss researches what they mean for her own child, her immediate community, America, and the world, both historically and in the present moment. She extends a conversation with other mothers to meditations on Voltaire's *Candide*, Bram Stoker's *Dracula*, Rachel Carson's *Silent Spring*, Susan Sontag's *AIDS*

and Its Metaphors, and beyond. *On Immunity* is a moving account of how we are all interconnected-our bodies and our fates.

Facebook Chairman Takes Public Stand against Vaccine Refusers

With medical and health authorities all across the United States beginning to take action to remove freedom of choice in refusing vaccines, Facebook founder and CEO Mark Zuckerberg has taken a public position in the current vaccine debate, in what many in the mainstream media are reporting to be a direct attack against those who refuse or question vaccines.

So what's next for Zuckerberg and Facebook? Since Zuckerberg is apparently taking the position that "the science on vaccines is settled," will he also take the corresponding position that Americans **do not have a right to refuse** vaccines, for "the greater good?"

Facebook CEO Mark Zuckerberg has selected a decidedly pro-vaccine book for the latest installment of his **online book club**, following a **report** last week that pointed to surprisingly low vaccination rates at Silicon Valley daycares affiliated with Google and other tech companies. The book, *On Immunity* by Eula Bliss, examines and disarms the fear underpinning the anti-vaccine movement, based on Bliss' personal experience with her young child.

Health Impact News recently published a book review of *On Immunity* by journalist Jennifer Margulis, which was originally published by *The Washington Independent Review of Books*, but subsequently removed by what Margulis claims was an act of censorship, because they did not want to hear both sides of the vaccine debate. So for another view of this book Mr. Zuckerberg has chosen to endorse .

Does this Pave the Way for Facebook to Censor Free Speech on Vaccines?

So what's next for Zuckerberg and Facebook? Since Zuckerberg is apparently taking the position that "the science on vaccines is settled," will he also take the corresponding position that Americans do not have a right to refuse vaccines, for "the greater good?"

Like technology billionaire and vaccine supporter Bill Gates, Mark Zuckerberg has enough money and influence to force people to adopt his position. His tax revenue alone **provides billions to the U.S. Government and State of California**, and he can give away up to half of his income by U.S. law to charitable organizations to avoid paying even more taxes.

This “philanthropy” coming out of Silicon Valley is creating what some are calling a “**Brave New Economic Order**.” **Andrew Gumbel** wrote earlier this week:

The trend is national but only in Silicon Valley do companies like Google or Apple have more money than local governments and spend accordingly. Zuckerberg and fiber optic telecommunications entrepreneur David Welch have become players in the education debate — not only because they want to, but because they can. They can outspend school districts and – especially in Welch’s case – outlawyer the teachers unions, which is a dramatic shift from standard democratic practice and perhaps more important than whether or not their cause is just.

Zuckerberg is donating millions to schools and hospitals. What’s next? A new pro-vaccine policy for anything published on Facebook for “the greater good?”

Is Anything on Facebook Really Private?

While Facebook offers its users “private messaging” or “closed groups” and multiple “privacy” features to supposedly protect your privacy, is anything put on Facebook really private? Facebook has almost 10,000 employees, and their Privacy Policy, which is quite lengthy and subject to change at any time, **can be found here**. Have you ever taken the time to read it? Here are some quotes regarding their Privacy Policy that you agree to when you use Facebook:

We share information we have about you within the family of companies that are part of Facebook.

If the ownership or control of all or part of our Services or their assets changes, we may transfer your information to the new owner.

We work with third party companies who help us provide and improve our Services or who use advertising or related products, which makes it possible to operate our companies and provide free services to people around the world.

Facebook will likely continue to be a part of many of our lives for many years to come, and provides a valuable social network. However, it is a privately owned company, and as such, they set the rules. If your own views do not match those of Mr. Zuckerberg, you might want to be extra careful on just what you publish on Facebook.

The announcement by Mark Zuckerberg and his wife that they are creating a foundation and plan to give up 99 percent of their Facebook shares over to charity amounts to a whopping \$45 billion in today's market.

Mark Zuckerberg's a Year in Books program is **pushing the pro vaccine agenda**. Now that Oprah has discontinued her much beloved book club, billionaire owner of Facebook, Mark Zuckerberg, has stepped in with an attempt to fulfill the void for people who enjoy basing their reading on what famous people suggest.

"... 5. In the hands of the States of to-day there is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the Press. to express and to create discontent. ... and it has fallen into our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the Press we have the Gold in our hands.... " - Protocols of the Elders of Zion, written 1897

- "The Population Control Agenda Is Being Relentlessly Pushed In American Public Schools"

- "From 7 Billion People To 500 Million People - The Sick Population Control Agenda Of The Global Elite"

- "Al Gore, Agenda 21 And Population Control"

- "Governments Around The World Are Eagerly Adopting The Strict Population Control Agenda Of The United Nations"

- "Yes, They Really Do Want To Reduce The Population - 22 Shocking Population Control Quotes From The Global Elite That Will Make You Want To Lose Your Lunch"

Now that the wicked actions of the UN in Kenya have been exposed, UN officials are going to closely watch how people respond.

If there is little outrage, they will just keep on secretly sterilizing women.

That is why it is absolutely imperative that we scream bloody murder about all of this. Great evil is being committed right in front of our eyes, and those with courage need to stand up and say that enough is enough.

Facebook CEO, **Mark Zuckerberg** has an unusual sense of dressing. Majority of the time, he is seen wearing a dark hoodie which he seldom removes. Be it for the investors meeting or the visit to NASDAQ for its IPO, Zuckerberg never seemed to let go of the hoodie. Why? We have a few questions. And a few answers too.

At the D8 conference in June 2010, Mark Zuckerberg was convinced in to removing his hoodie by the co-hosts Kara Wisher and Walt Mossberg. A profusely sweating Zuckerberg hesitantly removed the hoodie only to reveal a mysterious insignia. It was **SFWeekly** that reconstructed it which goes by as follows:



The
mysterious picture inscribed at the inside of Zuckerberg's hoodie.

He is associated with the **Illuminati**, being backed by the **six-pointer star STAR OF DAVID** which is visible at the core of the illustration. Mark Zuckerberg is also a member of the **FreeMasons**. Though we would not delve in deep here but we do know that there is a secret which Mark Zuckerberg is holding on tightly. Now he is a part of the group which swears by the '*New World Order*' .

2010, Time magazine has named Zuckerberg among the 100 wealthiest and most influential people in the world as a part of its Person of the Year distinction. At Harvard, Zuckerberg had was belonging to Alpha Epsilon Pi and Kirkland House. On April 11, 2013, Zuckerberg led the launch of a lobbying group called FWD.us. The founders and contributors to the group were primarily Silicon Valley entrepreneurs and investors, and its president was Joe Green, a close friend of Zuckerberg. In 2004, Green worked on Democratic nominee **John Kerry's** 2004 presidential campaign.



Do the Freemasons Run Facebook?

From a profile of Mark Zuckerberg on Forbes.com:

What the CIA failed to do in 60 years, Zuck has done in 7: knowing what 800 million people—more than 10% of the world's population—think, read and listen to, plus who they know, what they like and where they live, travel, vote, shop, worship. U.S. users spend more time on Facebook—on average 6.3 hours a month—than on any other site.

Is it possible that Facebook (a once private Social Network) is run by the Freemasons (a private Social Network)? Of course it's possible and Zuckerberg could be at the 33rd level.

There have always been strong ties between the US Government and the Free Masons. The “All Seeing Eye” is on our currency after all. It isn’t surprising the US Government (CIA, NSA, et al) have a HUGE interest in the information we all freely share with our “friends”.

On episode 353 of the “No Agenda” podcast Adam discussed the similarities of the “Two Ball Cane” to the Facebook logo:



Facebook is just another company , part of a greater evil that’s taking the opportunity to gather as much information on you as possible AND spread the new world order agenda ?.

JULY 10, 2012 During a "staged" interview with Mark Zuckerberg about privacy breaches at the 2010 D8 Conference, the Facebook CEO started sweating like a pig. He squirmed and sweated so much that he had to take off his signature hoodie. Zuckerberg is a Jewish actor and he put on one helluva a nervous sweating act during the interview. Right on cue, he removed his hoodie and (intentionally) exposed the blue silk lining with his hidden insignia. Jewish interviewer Kara Swisher knew her lines and played her supporting role perfectly. She took one look at the (intentionally) exposed insignia and remarked, "What are you in, some kind of cult?" As predicted, everybody wanted to know what the "secret" insignia hidden on the lining of Zuckerberg's hoodie meant. Why did Zuckerberg keep it hidden from public view...especially after professing his desire for 'free,' 'transparent,' and 'open,' communication? Insignias like Zuckerberg's have been used in the past by cult leaders to "subliminally" mobilize the multitudes. Secret societies, the'Illuminati, Freemasonry and political movements like Nazism have used insignia's to stir the passions of blind followers. How can Zuckerberg's insignia mobilize the masses? The controversial news coverage puts the insignia right in people's faces to do its work. READING PEOPLE LIKE A BOOK About 900 million

people have active Facebook accounts and it never occurs to them that it's a tool for mass monitoring. People generally know that Facebook has been used as a hang-out for predators, perverts, and rapists but not for the government. People take facebook at face value. They think it's a social network for keeping in touch with people and for playing old games from the eighties. They fail to understand that every social network is basically a way for big brother to tag and watch them. Myspace, Facbook, Xanga, all of them! Look at what they ask you when you sign up: Your sex, full name, address, all phone numbers, political views, religion, birthday, email, zip-code, websites, Sm's, sexuality, activities, interests, class year, college, high school, elementary school, employer, company, position in that company, a photo of yourself, and anything else you are willing to add. Of course, you're really only required to put your name. But then again, that's really all they need isn't it? Things like Facebook and Myspace just make it easier for them to target you. And with organized posting, they can monitor what you are discussing on-line. Facebook? An evil corporation trying to brainwash people? No way! It's just an independent group of people who run a very popular website, right? Wrong. Let's look at who really owns Facebook and who's really in charge. **WHO REALLY OWNS FACEBOOK?** Viacom. One of the big 6 media monopolists. Owners of Viacom are part of the CFR which is "Illuminati" which is the government. Google also has a huge piece of the Facebook pie. A couple million dollars worth actually. The Jewish CEO and head chairmen of Google, Eric E. Schmidt is part of the Bilderburg Group which is Illuminati. The Zionist Illuminati own Facebook and they own just about everything else.



The Grand Lodge of England, the founding building of modern Freemasonry in 1717.

SOME TOP FREEMASONS

Benjamin Franklin -- Saint John's Lodge, Philadelphia; 1730

Benjamin Franklin became a member of Saint John's Lodge in Philadelphia in 1730, a few years after starting his own society, the Leather Apron Club. He remained active in the group for more than 50 years, serving as Grand Master of Pennsylvania in 1734. He also printed the **first** Masonic publication, 'The Constitutions of the Free-Masons,' in the colonies. The book remains one of the rarest in the world, with only 20 verified copies currently.

While in Paris during the American Revolution, Franklin served as Venerable Master from 1779 to 1781. Founding Father and American inventor.

George Washington -- Fredericksburg Lodge, Virginia; 1752

Initiated in 1752 at the Fredericksburg Lodge in Virginia, the first President of the United States had a strong relationship with the Masons. Washington performed Masonic rites at the laying of the U.S. Capitol's cornerstone on September 18, 1793.

He remained a member until death and received a masonic funeral at the request of his widow. Over the years, many Masons, as well as members of the Knights Templar, have taken pilgrimages to Mount Vernon, the location of Washington's tomb.

A statue of Washington commissioned by the state of Virginia greets visitors at the Scottish Rite Museum and Library in Lexington, Mass.

François-Marie Arouet (Voltaire) -- La Loge des Neuf Soeurs; Paris, France; 1778

François-Marie Arouet wrote under the name Voltaire. Initiated at the Lodge of Nine Sisters in 1778, he wrote many notable books, including 'Candide' and 'Dictionnaire Philosophique.' The ideas in these books heavily influenced the Enlightenment and the French Revolution.

Benjamin Franklin partly founded the Lodge of Nine Sisters and reportedly urged Voltaire to join. The two shared a friendship outside the society, as well.

Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart -- Zur Wohltätigkeit (Charity) Lodge, Austria, 1784

An Austrian composer and son of a Freemason, Mozart created a number of masonic musical numbers during his prolific career. He joined the Zur Wohltätigkeit (Charity) Lodge in Austria in 1784.

Unfortunately, just as Mozart's life came to a close, so did ?? Freemasonry in Austria due to political uncertainties. (The country later revived Freemasonry.) Famous musicians often dabbled in Freemasonry. For example, Franz Joseph Haydn belonged to the same lodge as Mozart, while Johann Christian **Bach** joined in London.

Simón Bolívar -- Lautaro Lodge; Cadiz, Spain; 1803

South American liberator and political leader Simón Bolívar led the great struggle for independence from the Spanish Empire. Initiated in 1803 at Masonic Lodge 'Lautaro' in Cadiz, Spain, he served as president of both Columbia and Peru.

In April 1824, Bolívar received the 33rd degree of Inspector General Honorary, the highest position in Freemasons.

While his revolutionary ideals seem at odds with the peace-keeping mission of the Masons, many scholars believe Bolívar's decision to free Venezuela sprouted in Masonic meetings. There, he met his peers, José de San Martín and Mariano Moreno, among other South American pro-independence notables.

Samuel Clemens (a.k.a. Mark Twain) -- Polar Star Lodge No 79, St. Louis, 1861

Better known as literary giant Mark Twain, Samuel Clemens became a member of the Polar Star Lodge No. 79 in St. Louis in 1861. Within a few months of joining, he ascended to Master Mason.

In 'Tom Sawyer's Conspiracy,' Twain makes one of his many literary references to the Masons by characterising a pillar of the local community as a member.

Other authors, such as Jonathon Swift and John Steinbeck, also belonged to the order.

Winston Churchill -- Studholme Alliance Lodge No. 1591, London, 1901

A two-time British Prime Minister and honorary citizen of the United States, Winston Churchill became a member of the English Masons in 1901.

While he had a family history with the Masons, as well as many Mason friends, Churchill personally had little to do with the order outside of limited social engagements. He only made Masonic contact on two recorded occasions and resigned from his lodge in 1912.

Harry Truman -- Belton Lodge No. 450; Grandview, Mo.; 1909

Initiated in 1909, Truman quickly climbed the Masonic hierarchy, becoming Grand Master of the Grand Lodge of Missouri from 1940 to 1941.

In 1945, coincidentally the same year he assumed the office of the Presidency, the organisation honored him as 33rd Degree Scottish Rite Mason.

Truman described the Freemasons in a 1939 letter to his wife, according to the Truman Library.

Alexander Fleming -- Sancta Maria Lodge No. 2682, London, 1909

Initiated in 1909 in London, Scottish biologist Alexander Fleming discovered the curative properties of penicillin, one of the most widely used antibiotics today.

He became the master of his lodge in 1924 and received the Nobel Peace Prize in 1945.

Earl Warren -- Sequoia Lodge No. 349, Oakland, 1919

Earl Warren, an influential **Supreme Court Chief Justice** from 1953 to 1969, joined Sequoia Lodge No. 349 in California, according to Jim Newton's 'Justice for All: Earl Warren and the Nation He Made.'

Not a month passed where he didn't regularly attend meetings, Newton wrote. Warren's ideologies on the bench most notably ended school segregation in *Brown v. Board of Education*. His other landmark rulings include: *Gideon v. Wainwright*, *Reynolds v. Sims*, and *Miranda v. Arizona*.

J. Edgar Hoover -- Federal Lodge No. 1; Washington, DC; 1920

J. Edgar Hoover -- the most famous director of the FBI -- was also an active member of the Freemasons.

Initiated in 1920 at D.C.'s Federal Lodge No. 1, he became a Master Mason by age 25 and a 33rd Degree Inspector General Honorary in 1955. He also received the Grand Cross of Honour -- **the highest** recognition by the Scottish Rite -- in 1965.

A first-floor room in the Mason's House of the Temple even reconstructs his office.

Douglas MacArthur -- Grand Lodge of the Philippines, 1936

Made a 'Mason on sight,' meaning his initiation wasn't explicitly planned, Douglas MacArthur is considered the 'liberator' of the Philippines. But President Truman, another Freemason, later relieved him of his command in 1951.

Arthur MacArthur, his father, also belonged to the order and served as Master Mason at Magnolia Lodge No. 60 in Little Rock, Ark.

John Glenn -- Concord Lodge No. 688; New Concord, Ohio; 1978

Made a 'mason at sight' in 1978, astronaut and politician John Glenn served in the Concord Lodge No. 688 in Ohio. The Grand Master of Ohio decided to induct Glenn after he circled the planet and served four consecutive terms in the Senate.

Glenn eventually became a 33rd Degree Scottish Rite Mason in 1998 and received a sacred ring on display at the National Heritage Museum & Library. The Masons also inducted Buzz Aldrin, **the second person to walk on the moon.**

Steve Wozniak -- Charity Lodge No 362, California, 1980

One of the co-founders of **Apple**, Steve Wozniak joined the Freemasons in 1980 at the Charity Lodge No. 362 in California. He's one of the most famous current members.

Jesse Jackson -- Harmony Lodge No. 88, Chicago, 1987

Initiated in 1987, the Reverend Jesse Jackson is believed a 33rd Degree Prince Hall Freemason, a sect that famously severed ties with mainstream Grand Lodges over racial tensions.

He reportedly became a Master Mason in 1987. Jackson joined the Harmony Lodge No. 88 in Chicago and continues his work with the Masons to this day, along with his civil rights work.

Although students join fraternities

like Alpha Epsilon Pi with the vague sense

they are networking, they don't know

they are joining a Luciferian (i.e. subversive) organization.

What do Facebook's Mark Zuckerberg, NHL Commissioner Gary Bettman and CNN's Wolf Blitzer have in common? How about Chicago Tribune owner Sam Zell, and pop singers Simon and Garfunkle?

At university, they were all members of the Jewish college fraternity **Alpha Epsilon Pi**. It has 10,000 members in 155 chapters in the US, Canada, the UK and Israel. Apparently some non-Jews who espouse its "purpose and values" are admitted.

Affiliated with the **B'nai Brith**, this fraternity is one way Jews get recruited by Freemasonry and get a shot at the inside track in the New World Order.

At some campuses, 50% of Jewish students join Jewish fraternities and make up that proportion of fraternities in general.

Although most students join with the vague sense they are networking, they have no idea they are joining a Luciferian organization secretly dedicated to **enslaving mankind** spiritually and physically according to the plan set out

in "*The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*." They are gulled by the empty talk of a campus "brotherhood" and serving the Jewish community.

But the coat of arms of the fraternity is a clue to its real occult (i.e. satanic) designs.

Texe Marrs has deciphered the emblem.

1) The skull on the book (no doubt a Holy book,) implies a faith in death and mortality, but it is counterbalanced at right by the diamond (lozenge shaped icon) which is the hope and promise of immortal life (esoterically, the diamond is the phallus, sign of the generative power.)

2) The fleur de lis at left is symbol of royalty--and has an esoteric sexual meaning as well. It is known as Satan's flower.

3) The six-pointed star on the Menorah symbolizes the completion of the Jewish mission, which is to consummate their hoped for Kingdom and sovereignty over all. We have in the star six triangles, six points, and six lines (in the internal hexagan at center). Thus, 666.

(4) The "Aladdin's" lamp connotes light and knowledge--esoteric, divine wisdom.

The rampant lion is also symbol of royalty and particularly of the Tribe of Judah. The triangles, with blue background, sign of the four corners of the world, or universe.

Pretty weird for **an organization** dedicated to Jewish brotherhood and service.

According to **a B'nai Brith article**,

"To join fraternities like AEPi, students must first go through initiation, which varies by chapter. This *involves secretive rituals* dating back to a fraternity's founding, which are celebrated at the start of every school semester. They are then required to pay an initiation fee of \$425. Chapter fees vary each semester after that depending on the events held by each individual chapter and range

between \$275 and \$750 a year."

"Once members become alumnae upon university graduation, they don't have to pay a cent and they'll still have their lifetime membership. Most importantly, they'll maintain friendships with people they regard as family."

People joining this or any fraternity should not expect to do a deal with the devil on the first day. This is a subtle process of indoctrination and sifting lasting many years. Most will have to join the Bnai Brith.

Over a long period of time, people **willing to sacrifice** any shred of decency will be identified and promoted. By this time, Evil in the service of the Luciferian NWO will appear Good.

Society was naive to think that those advocating "secularism" and the separation of church and state did not have a hidden agenda. They were Satanists and their dupes.

We become what we worship (obey.) Increasingly, society resembles a satanic cult and people are degenerating into demons. Freemasonry, with its recruitment centers at college fraternities and sororities, Jewish and non-Jewish, plays a key role in this process.

Harold Rosenthal said, "Most Jews don't know it but our God is Lucifer."

Jews don't know that the secret goal of organized (Cabalist) Jewry is to overturn the spiritual and natural design, (i.e. revolution.) The aim is to turn reality on its head, and make what is unhealthy and dysfunctional seem healthy and natural (e.g. homosexuality, now promoted to children in our schools.)

They would replace God with Lucifer who represents them and their defiance of God. (This conclusion is based on what they do, not what they say.)

This Luciferian paradigm is **ingrained in many Jews** and is the real cause of anti-Semitism. It is the true meaning of the term "progressive." It doesn't matter that this age-old Satanic rebellion has almost succeeded; ultimately it will lead to ruin.

College Fraternities Linked to Freemasonry

"Through hell week, hazing, and ridicule the candidate is broken down into acts of submission to his fraternity or her sorority. Lifetime loyalty is put in place by vows and oaths, some on penalty of death."

American college fraternities are a way that the Illuminati recruit and entrap university students. College fraternities were modeled after satanic secret societies, **mainly** Freemasonry.

Controversy has surrounded American college fraternities. On one side are leaders like 33rd degree Freemason Norman Vincent Peale, a member of Phi Gamma Delta, who spoke highly about Greek Letter frats and believed they played a positive role in developing the character of young men.

Others, like Liz Seccurro, who was drugged and gang raped by dekes (fraternity brothers of DKE) in 1984 are strongly opposed. She tells her story in her book *Crash Into Me*.

Some states have banned college fraternities: South Carolina (in 1897), Arkansas (in 1901) and Mississippi (in 1912). Frats were popular for returning WW II vets, but unpopular during the Vietnam War era, when for instance, 127 Greek letter chapters ceased functioning in 1972.

Phi Beta Kappa, the first American Greek Letter college fraternity, during the 1830's Anti-masonic era, was shut down as a secret society and forced to become only an honorary society. It started in 1776 with a Latin motto meaning "Philosophy is the Guide of Life".

The Philosophical Society of PA had connections to its creation. The Philosophical Society (originally called the Junto) itself was an Illuminati creation **designed to control education and thinking**. It was headed by Benjamin Franklin, and included members such as Alexander Hamilton, James Madison, and the Marquis de Lafayette.

PS has always been closely connected to the Society of the Cincinnati, is still actively used by the Illuminati. Phi Beta Kappa branched out to **Yale** with the chapter Alpha of Connecticut in 1780.

George W. **Bush** was president of the DKE when they had a scandal of branding pledges with cigarettes. It was other dekes who gang raped Securo at a fraternity house party. (**Females beware...**with high testosterone and mob psychology taking over, frat brothers are statistically more apt to rape than other male students. And yes, sexual abuse **of women is integral** to the Illuminati

agenda.)

The Illuminati established a series of non-Greek fraternities in the elite ivy-league schools beginning in 1832 with the pre-eminent one the Order of Skull and Bones.

Working through the Sheffield Scientific School, they founded another Yale secret society called *Berzelius* in 1848 and the *Order of Book & Snake* in 1863. *Book & Snake* uses the **winged-sun disk and a snake swallowing its tail**, obvious occult imagery. Four of these five Yale Orders (Skull & Bones, Scroll & Key, Book & Snake, Berzelius) call their creepy temple buildings "tombs". The fifth, Wolf's Head calls theirs "a hall".

Freemasonry directly established Square & Compass as a college fraternity in 1917. It merged with Sigma Mu Sigma (est. 1921) in Aug. 1952. Some of Sigma Mu Sigma's chapters were then absorbed into Tau Kappa Epsilon (a.k.a. Knights of Classic Lore). Another masonic college fraternity is Acacia (from the Greek word *akakia*= everlasting). Acacia has been going strong since 1904. In 1933, Acacia dropped the prerequisite that members be Masons. American President William Taft (Yale graduate), and Ass. U.S. Attorney General Wendell Berge were both Acacia members. Many other economic, sports, psychology and political leaders have also been Acacia members. Freemason Frank S. Land, who **founded** the Order of DeMoley, which Bill Clinton was in, is example of an Acacia member.

Alpha Delta Gamma is based upon the spiritual exercises of Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Jesuits, and has a Book of Rituals. The LDS Mormon church created Delta Phi Kappa, and later Sigma Gamma Chi (1967). The Odd Fellows (IOOF) created Theta Rho and the Daughters of Rebekah (1851). Odd Fellow sororities function off campus too; the Daughters of Rebekah serves as the equivalent to Masonry's Eastern Star.

Through hell week, hazing, and ridicule the candidate is broken down into acts of submission to his fraternity or her sorority. Lifetime loyalty is put in place by vows and oaths, some on penalty of death.

It can override other allegiances. For instance Confederate troops would come safely through Federal lines during the Civil War to spend time with their Phi Kappa brothers. Sigma Chi members started a chapter in WW II in their Japanese concentration camp. For many it is a commitment to a lifetime brotherhood.

While these webs of fraternities may not openly and directly contact with occult

secret societies, they encourage members to think in directions parallel with the more powerful secret societies.

Were one to track the minutia of members' activities and thinking, one would garner a picture that shows members contributing to the overall control of society. Yet, who would want to question their activities? These networks of fraternities are protected by oaths of silence, as well as most pretend to be harmless and function behind a facade of philanthropic activity.

If one wants to examine the whole fabric of the elite's control, one must take note of college fraternities. Millions of Americans have been members of college fraternities and sororities, and many go on to prominence.

Freemasons Stage Our Political Charade

When you shake hands, the thumb naturally extends upward or straight ahead. When it points downward, you are signaling that you are a member of the **world's largest satanic cult**, Freemasonry, and are committed to its goal of world government. Read what Stephen Knight wrote about the Masonic handshake in "The Brotherhood" (1983): "The Master Mason applies distinct pressure with his right thumb between the knuckles of the other's middle and third finger." (p. 132) Compare Larry King's recent Ahmadinejad handshake with the one of the cover of Stephen Knight's book. Ahmadinejad is supposed to be one of the "good guys" for many. This is just to get Americans to abandon their country. The Masons (i.e. Illuminati) control both sides of every conflict. Stephen Knight was poisoned and died just two years after publishing "The Brotherhood." What he said about British society no doubt applies to the whole world: Culture and politics are a charade quietly controlled by these disciples of Lucifer. In other words, mankind is in the thrall of a Satanic cult. Millions are complicit in their own enslavement. Knight shows how Masons secretly control every aspect of British society. There are 500,000 Masons in England. Lodges are associated with every local government, police, bank, military unit, hospital, university, church, court and of course Westminster. What passes for politics is basically members of the same Lodge contending for office to decide how to enact the Masonic agenda. Knight documents how Masons give each other preferment in hiring, promotion and business. Non-Masons are continually hassled. It is no understatement to say that the UK is a Masonic tyranny. The irony is that low-rank Masons don't realize this. They were officially forbidden from reading Knight's book. This is how secret societies work--by duping their members. Freemasonry represents a conspiracy against society that has gone so far as to make treason the norm, and outlaw mention of conspiracy. Freemasonry is an extension of the "Jewish" conspiracy, basically creating a

Gentile establishment to do its bidding. The Jewish conspiracy in turn is an instrument of the Central bankers who wish to use Jews and Masons to protect their monopoly on credit (money creation) and turn that monopoly into control over every aspect of your life. Hence the bogus "war on terror." Every candidate running for US President or Vice President must be a puppet. Otherwise they would renounce the debt and insist on the US controlling its own credit (i.e. creating money.) The mass media is run by Freemasons. Jewish Mason Bill Maher has just released a film "Religiosity" dissing religion. There are three monkeys on the posters (hear-no-evil etc.) each wearing the symbols of Judaism, Christianity and Islam. Apparently Luciferians like Maher object to anything that gives people independence from their tyranny. It's fine to be tolerant of homosexuality and pornography but not the Spirit that helps people distinguish right from wrong. Bill Maher making the Satanic "horned goat" sign and exchanging Masonic handshakes with the likes of Ben Affleck and Ron Paul. The Masonic bankers couldn't carry off this charade if they didn't own the mass media. They couldn't use perverts and criminals as Presidents and Senators if the press were free. They couldn't carry off an atrocity like 9-11 if the media could speak the truth. Instead, the media covers up their crimes. Winnipeg Free Press is pontificating on "toxic 9-11 truthers" who believe the Mossad played a role. Guess what -- the "Free" Press is owned by two B'nai Brith'ers, i.e. Jewish Masons, Bob Silver and Ron Stern. What a coincidence! Here's a BBC video of Treasury Secretary Henry Paulson giving the Masonic "triangulation" sign (a pyramid with the fingers) around the 3.20 min mark. Paulson succeeded in raising the national debt to \$11 Trillion last week. Under the administration of Illuminati member George W. Bush, the national debt has doubled! He has spent as much as every administration that preceded him. He has done more to enslave Americans through fictitious debt than any President. Remember a dollar of new debt is a dollar in the pocket of the central bankers. Here is a story about Dr. Charles Smith, an incompetent Toronto Pediatric Pathologist who over a 10-year period was responsible for 13 wrongful convictions. Yet he was protected by his superiors! They take a vow to protect each other even when it involves breaking the law. How much more corruption in society can we trace to them? The public will continue to believe there is a difference between the buffoons running for public office. It will continue to have faith in the mass media. But a few of us know that the human race is in the thrall of a vicious Satanic cult. And **when it is too late**, the rest of the public will know too.

RUSSELLS WHO FOUNDED FRATERNAL SOCIETIES

William Huntington Russell - founder of what is believed to be an American chapter of the Illuminati (Skull & Bones Order). It's legal name is Russell Trust.

John Russell - founder of the fraternity of Daughters of Isabella (DOI) in May, 1897 in New Haven, Conn.

RUSSELLS CONNECTED TO FRATERNAL ORGANIZATIONS

Charles Taze Russell - Knights Templar Mason of York Rite, in Allegheny Pa. and founder of the WT Society.

Harvey D. Russell - KT Mason leader of Pittsburgh, PA Beaver Valley Lodge No. 8412

John Russell - Pastor C . T. Russell's step-mother was executor of his will. His mother was the one chosen to dance with famous Mason and Illuminatus Lafayette when he was in Philadelphia.'

William H. Russell - Mason and part owner of the Pony Express, which was a firm made up mainly of Masons."

George William Russell (1869-1935) - leading member of the Dublin Theosophist lodge, wrote art. for the theosophic periodical The Irish Theosophist. Initiated into the Lodge of Isis (with it sexual rites). The keynote of his work is from the Bhagavadgita. He was a good friend of Golden Dawn leader William Butler Yeats who wrote some of the Satanic Masonic Rituals for the Golden Dawn.'

James Russell- President of the Royal Society of Edinburgh which was associated with esoteric groups like the Masons.

Archibald D. Russell (1811-1871) - A Presbyterian Mason who graduated from the Univ. of Edinburgh, Scot. He studied at the Univ. of Bonn, Ger. and was active in setting up various organizations in the United States.

Benjamin Russell (1761-1845)- Mason and early American Journalist.

Charles H. Russell - Governor of Nevada, 1950-58, and 32° Mason, also in the York Rite, and a Shriner.

J. Stuart Russell - Mason and newspaper editor and deputy chairman of the Fed. Reserve Bank in Chicago.

Lee M. Russell (1875-1943) - Mason and Lt. Gov. of Miss. 1916-20.

Louis A. Russell (1854-1925) - Mason, organist for South Park Presbyterian Church, Newark, N.J.

Richard B. Russell (1861-1938) - Mason, judge, editor & business exec.

Richard B. Russell, Jr. - Mason and Gov. of Georgia, 1931-33 and Sen. from Georgia since 1933.

It would be worthwhile to cover the family that **Bertrand Russell** came from. They hold the title of Dukes of Bedford. Ordo W. Russell served in Lord **Palmerston's** office from 1850-52. He served as unofficial ambassador for Great Britain to the Vatican from 1857-70. His son Baron Ampthill was Grand Master of the English Masons 1908-1935. He joined the English equivalent of the Knights of Malta - that is the Order of St. John of Jerusalem, and served as the Grand Master of the lodge formed at the Bank of England! He was appointed **head of the Indian Masons of Madras, India (home of the Theosophical Society)**. Ordo Russell's son also served in some high political positions.

RUSSELLS CONNECTED TO GROUPS THAT TIE BACK TO THE ILLUMINATI

Charles Edward Russell, Jewish Socialist who worked for N. Y. Life controlled by J.P. Morgan, and also for N.Y. Tribune and Herald.

James E. Russell, Columbia University professor who introduced Wundt's Hegelian philosophy to his students at Columbia.

Thomas Russell (1767-1803) - a revolutionist of the Illuminati-stream of Revolution.

Samuel Russell - represented Baring Bros. Helped open up the Port of Shanghai for the International Financiers.

Bertrand Russell - famous Fabian socialist, and One-World Order .

Alys Russell- ex-eccentric Quaker, wife of Bertrand and also a Fabian Socialist.

Rev. Matthew Russell (1834-1912)- Jesuit writer.

RUSSELLS CONNECTED IN SOME WAY TO THE IBSA (NOW CALLED JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES)

Charles Taze Russell, Sr. - Pastor Russell's uncle, broker and real estate agent.

Moses F. Russell, Postmaster of Saltillo, Hopkins Co. ,TX near where Hayden Cooper Covington's parents moved.

Brother Russell- an early elder of the Belfast Ireland IBSA congregation.

RUSSELL'S CONNECTED IN SOME WAY TO MORMONISM

Elder Isaac Russell- a prominent early Mormon missionary to Great Britain in 1837.

Captain Joseph H. Russell- original investor in stock in the Mormon Deseret Manufacturing Co. which was intended to be an umbrella company for many early Mormon enterprises.

The Russell who opened a store with Mormon blessings in the newly created Salt Lake city. The store was called Miller, Russell & Co., a branch of Russell, Majors, & Waddell, and was a primary source of goods in the area of Utah.

OTHER RUSSELL'S

Baron Charles Russell (1832-1900)- Solicitor (Lawyer) in Ulster and advocate for Ireland.

Jerome Russell a Greyfriar, burned in 1539 for heresy with John Kennedy in Glasgow, Scot.

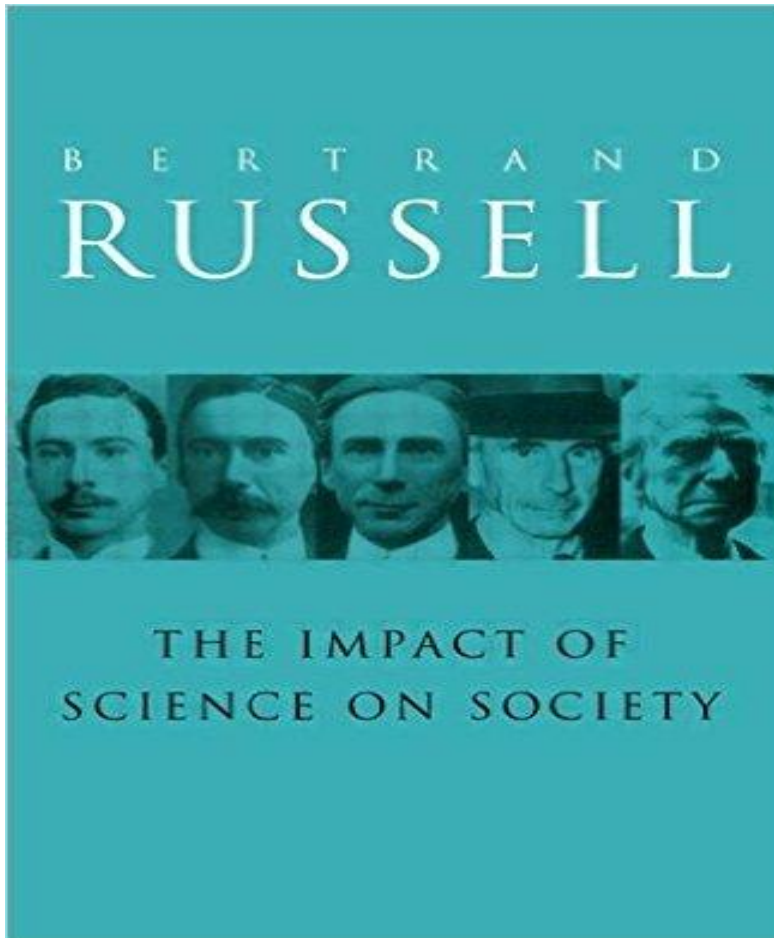
Philemon R. Russell- editor of the Christian Herald & Journal, in the Mar. 19, 1840 issue he stressed 2,520 years in prophecy, which was an idea C. T. Russell would later pick up and promote.

William Howard Russell- first war correspondent for London's The Times newspaper in 1854. The London Times has long been part of the World Order, that William was the first of his kind is quite significant.



Romila Thapar with Freemason , Satanist , Opium dealer , British East India Company / british agent Bertrand Russell AND with Satanist Occultist J K Rowling the non author of Harry Potter , both in Masonic apron.

Anyone worshipping Bertrand Russell , should atleast read his book “**Impact of Science on Society**” https://archive.org/stream/TheImpactOfScienceOnSociety-B.Russell/TheImpactOfScienceOnSociety-B.Russell_djvu.txt



francisnjoe@gmail.com

francisnjoe@rediffmail.com

www.deepconcerns.wordpress.com

